



**DELHI UNIVERSITY**  
**LIBRARY**







**THE CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF  
ENGLISH LITERATURE**

**VOLUME XV**

**GENERAL INDEX**

LONDON  
Cambridge University Press  
FETTER LANE

NEW YORK • TORONTO  
BOMBAY • CALCUTTA • MADRAS  
Macmillan

TOKYO  
Maruzen Company Ltd

Copyrighted in the United States of  
America by the Macmillan Company

*All rights reserved*

THE  
CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF  
ENGLISH LITERATURE

VOLUME XV  
GENERAL INDEX

CAMBRIDGE  
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS

1934

*First edition* 1927

*Cheap edition* 1932

*Reprinted* 1934

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN

## PREFATORY NOTE

*The Cambridge History of English Literature* was first published between the years 1907 and 1916. The General Index Volume was issued in 1927.

In the preface to Volume I the general editors explained their intentions. They proposed to give a connected account of the successive movements of English literature, to describe the work of writers both of primary and of secondary importance, and to discuss the interaction between English and foreign literatures. They included certain allied subjects such as oratory, scholarship, journalism and typography, and they did not neglect the literature of America and the British Dominions. The History was to unfold itself, "unfettered by any preconceived notions of artificial eras or controlling dates," and its judgments were not to be regarded as final.

This reprint of the text and general index of the *History* is issued in the hope that its low price may make it easily available to a wider circle of students and other readers who wish to have on their shelves the full story of English literature.

Entries in the General Index to pages beyond the following are references to the Bibliographies of the original edition, which are not included in the present reprint of the text:

Volume	I	Page	418
"	II		429
"	III		465
"	IV		434
"	V		380
"	VI		409
"	VII		397
"	VIII		390
"	IX		414
"	X		110
"	XI		387
"	XII		371
"	XIII		463
"	XIV		463



## CONTENTS

Prefatory note . . . . .	<i>page</i> v
A List of Contents of the <i>Cambridge History of English Literature</i> . . . . .	ix
General Index . . . . .	1





# A LIST OF CONTENTS

## OF THE

### CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

#### VOLUME I

<i>Chap.</i> 1	The Beginnings	A. R. WALLER
2	Runes and MSS.	Miss A. C. PAUES
3	Early National Poetry	H. M. CHADWICK
4	Old English Christian Poetry	Miss M. BENTINCK SMITH
5	Latin Writings in England to the Time of Alfred	M. R. JAMES
6	Alfred and the Old English Prose of his Reign	P. G. THOMAS
7	From Alfred to the Conquest	J. S. WESTLAKE
8	The Norman Conquest	A. R. WALLER
9	Latin Chroniclers from the Eleventh to the Thirteenth Centuries	W. LEWIS JONES
10	English Scholars of Paris and Franciscans of Oxford	Sir J. E. SANDYS
11	Early Transition English	J. W. H. ATKINS
12	The Arthurian Legend	W. LEWIS JONES
13	Metrical Romances, 1200-1500. I	W. P. KER
14	Metrical Romances, 1200-1500. II	J. W. H. ATKINS
15	Pearl, Cleanness, Patience and Sir Ga- wayne	Sir I. GOLLANCZ
16	Later Transition English: I. Legendaries and Chroniclers	Miss C. L. THOMSON
17	Later Transition English: II. Secular Lyrics. Tales. Social Satire	A. R. WALLER
18	The Prosody of Old and Middle English	G. SAINTSBURY
19	Changes in the Language to the Days of Chaucer	HENRY BRADLEY
20	The Anglo-French Law Language	F. W. MAITLAND

#### VOLUME II

<i>Chap.</i> 1	Piers the Plowman and its Sequence	J. M. MANLY
2	Religious Movements in the Fourteenth Century	J. P. WHITNEY
3	The Beginnings of English Prose	Miss A. D. GREENWOOD
4	The Scottish Language	G. GREGORY SMITH
5	The Earliest Scottish Literature	P. GILES
6	John Gower	G. C. MACAULAY
7	Chaucer	G. SAINTSBURY
8	The English Chaucerians	G. SAINTSBURY
9	Stephen Hawes	W. MURISON

## LIST OF CONTENTS

10 The Scottish Chaucerians	G. GREGORY SMITH
11 The Middle Scots Anthologies: Anonymous Verse and Early Prose	G. GREGORY SMITH
12 English Prose in the Fifteenth Century: I. Pecock. Fortescue. The Paston Letters	Miss A. D. GREENWOOD
13 The Introduction of Printing into England and the Early Work of the Press	E. GORDON DUFF
14 English Prose in the Fifteenth Century: II. Caxton. Malory. Berners	Miss A. D. GREENWOOD
15 English and Scottish Education. Universities and Public Schools to the Time of Colet	T. A. WALKER
16 Transition English Song Collections	F. M. PADELFORD
17 Ballads	F. B. GUMMERE
18 Political and Religious Verse to the Close of the Fifteenth Century—Final Words	A. R. WALLER

## VOLUME III

Chap. 1 Englishmen and the Classical Renaissance	T. M. LINDSAY
2 Reformation Literature in England	J. P. WHITNEY
3 The Dissolution of the Religious Houses	R. H. BENSON
4 Barclay and Skelton	A. KOELBING
5 Progress of Social Literature in Tudor Times	H. V. ROUTH
6 Sir David Lyndsay and the Later Scottish 'Makaris'	T. F. HENDERSON
7 Reformation and Renaissance in Scotland	P. HUME BROWN
8 The New English Poetry	H. H. CHILD
9 A Mirror for Magistrates	J. W. CUNLIFFE
10 George Gascoigne	J. W. CUNLIFFE
11 The Poetry of Spenser	W. J. COURTHOPE
12 The Elizabethan Sonnet	Sir SIDNEY LEE
13 Prosody from Chaucer to Spenser	G. SAINTSBURY
14 Elizabethan Criticism	G. SAINTSBURY
15 Chroniclers and Antiquaries	C. WHIBLEY
16 Elizabethan Prose Fiction	J. W. H. ATKINS
17 The Marprelate Controversy	J. DOVER WILSON
18 Of the Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity	F. J. FOAKES-JACKSON
19 English Universities, Schools and Scholarship in the Sixteenth Century	W. H. WOODWARD
20 The Language from Chaucer to Shakespeare	J. W. H. ATKINS

## VOLUME IV

Chap. 1 Translators	C. WHIBLEY
2 The Authorised Version and its Influence	A. S. COOK
3 Sir Walter Raleigh	Mrs L. CREIGHTON
4 The Literature of the Sea	C. N. ROBINSON

## LIST OF CONTENTS

5 Seafaring and Travel	C. N. ROBINSON
6 The Song-Books and Miscellanies	H. H. CHILD
7 Robert Southwell. Samuel Daniel	H. H. CHILD
8 Thomas Campion	S. P. VIVIAN
9 The Successors of Spenser	H. DE SÉLINCOURT
10 Michael Drayton	H. H. CHILD
11 John Donne	H. J. C. GRIERSON
12 The English Pulpit from Fisher to Donne	F. E. HUTCHINSON
13 Robert Burton, John Barclay and John Owen	E. BENSLEY
14 The Beginnings of English Philosophy	W. R. SORLEY
15 Early Writings on Politics and Economics	W. CUNNINGHAM
16 London and the Development of Popular Literature	H. V. ROUTH
17 Writers on Country Pursuits and Pastimes	H. G. ALDIS
18 The Book-Trade, 1557-1625	H. G. ALDIS
19 The Foundation of Libraries	J. B. MULLINGER

## VOLUME V

<i>Chap.</i> 1 The Origins of English Drama	Sir A. W. WARD
2 Secular Influences on the Early English Drama	H. H. CHILD
3 The Early Religious Drama	W. CREIZENACH
4 Early English Tragedy	J. W. CUNLIFFE
5 Early English Comedy	F. S. BOAS
6 The Plays of the University Wits	G. P. BAKER
7 Marlowe and Kyd	G. GREGORY SMITH
8 Shakespeare: Life and Plays	G. SAINTSBURY
9 Shakespeare: Poems	G. SAINTSBURY
10 Plays of Uncertain Authorship attributed to Shakespeare	F. W. MOORMAN
11 The Text of Shakespeare	E. WALDER
12 Shakespeare on the Continent	J. G. ROBERTSON
13 Lesser Elizabethan Dramatists	RONALD BAYNE
14 Some Political and Social Aspects of the Later Elizabethan and Earlier Stewart Period	Sir A. W. WARD

## VOLUME VI

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Ben Jonson	A. H. THORNDIKE
2 Chapman. Marston. Dekker	W. MACNEILE DIXON
3 Middleton and Rowley	ARTHUR SYMONS
4 Thomas Heywood	Sir A. W. WARD
5 Beaumont and Fletcher	G. C. MACAULAY
6 Philip Massinger	EMIL KOEPEL
7 Tourneur and Webster	C. E. VAUGHAN
8 Ford and Shirley	W. A. NEILSON
9 Lesser Jacobean and Caroline Dramatists	RONALD BAYNE

## LIST OF CONTENTS

10 The Elizabethan Theatre	H. H. CHILD
11 The Children of the Chapel Royal and their Masters	J. M. MANLY
12 University Plays	F. S. BOAS
13 Masque and Pastoral	RONALD BAYNE
14 The Puritan Attack upon the Stage	J. DOVER WILSON

## VOLUME VII

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Cavalier Lyrists 2 The Sacred Poets 3 Writers of the Couplet 4 Lesser Caroline Poets 5 Milton 6 Caroline Divines 7 John Bunyan. Andrew Marvell 8 Historical and Political Writings: I. State Papers and Letters 9 Historical and Political Writings: II. Histories and Memoirs 10 Antiquaries 11 Jacobean and Caroline Criticism 12 Hobbes and Contemporary Philosophy 13 Scholars and Scholarship, 1600-1660 14 English Grammar Schools 15 Beginnings of English Journalism 16 The Advent of Modern Thought in Popular Literature	F. W. MOORMAN F. E. HUTCHINSON A. H. THOMPSON G. SAINTSBURY G. SAINTSBURY W. H. HUTTON JOHN BROWN Sir A. W. WARD Sir A. W. WARD G. SAINTSBURY J. E. SPINGARN W. R. SORLEY FOSTER WATSON J. B. MULLINGER J. B. WILLIAMS H. V. ROUTH
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

## VOLUME VIII

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Dryden 2 Samuel Butler 3 Political and Ecclesiastical Satire 4 The Early Quakers 5 The Restoration Drama. I 6 The Restoration Drama. II 7 The Restoration Drama. III 8 The Court Poets 9 The Prosody of the Seventeenth Century 10 Memoir and Letter Writers. I and II <i>a</i> Memoir and Letter Writers. II <i>b</i> 11 Platonists and Latitudinarians 12 Divines of the Church of England, 1600-1700 13 Legal Literature. I Legal Literature. II 14 John Locke 15 The Progress of Science 16 The Essay and the Beginning of Modern English Prose	Sir A. W. WARD W. F. SMITH C. W. PREVITÉ-ORTON EDWARD GRUBB F. E. SCHELLING C. WHIBLEY A. T. BARTHOLOMEW C. WHIBLEY G. SAINTSBURY H. B. WHEATLEY Sir A. W. WARD J. B. MULLINGER W. H. HUTTON F. J. C. HEARNSHAW Sir A. W. WARD W. R. SORLEY Sir A. E. SHIPLEY A. A. TILLEY
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

## LIST OF CONTENTS

### VOLUME IX

<i>Chap.</i> 1	Defoe—The Newspaper and the Novel	W. P. TRENT
2	Steele and Addison	H. V. ROUTH
3	Pope	E. BENSLEY
4	Swift	G. A. AITKEN
5	Arbuthnot and Lesser Prose Writers	G. A. AITKEN
6	Lesser Verse-Writers. I	T. SECCOMBE
	Lesser Verse-Writers. II	G. SAINTSBURY
7	Historical and Political Writers: I. Burnet	Sir A. W. WARD
8	Historical and Political Writers: II. Bolingbroke	Sir A. W. WARD
9	Memoir-Writers, 1715–1760	T. SECCOMBE
10	Writers of Burlesque and Translators	C. WHIBLEY
11	Berkeley and Contemporary Philosophy	W. R. SORLEY
12	William Law and the Mystics	Miss C. F. E. SPURGEON
13	Scholars and Antiquaries. I. Bentley, etc.	J. D. DUFF
	Scholars and Antiquaries. II. Antiquaries	H. G. ALDIS
14	Scottish Popular Poetry before Burns	T. F. HENDERSON
15	Education	J. W. ADAMSON

### VOLUME X

<i>Chap.</i> 1	Richardson	L. CAZAMIAN
2	Fielding and Smollett	H. H. CHILD
3	Sterne, and the Novel of his Times	C. E. VAUGHAN
4	The Drama and the Stage	G. H. NETTLETON
5	Thomson and Natural Description in Poetry	A. H. THOMPSON
6	Gray	D. C. TOVEY
7	Young, Collins and Lesser Poets of the Age of Johnson	G. SAINTSBURY
8	Johnson and Boswell	D. N. SMITH
9	Oliver Goldsmith	H. A. DOBSON
10	The Literary Influence of the Middle Ages	W. P. KER
11	Letter-Writers. I	H. B. WHEATLEY
	Letter-Writers. II. Warwickshire Coterie	W. H. HUTTON
12	Historians. I. Hume and Modern Historians	W. HUNT
13	Historians. II. Gibbon	Sir A. W. WARD
14	Philosophers: I. David Hume. II. Adam Smith. III. Other Philosophical Writers	W. R. SORLEY
15	Divines	W. H. HUTTON
16	The Literature of Dissent, 1660–1760	W. A. SHAW
17	Political Literature, 1755–1775	C. W. PREVITÉ-ORTON

### VOLUME XI

<i>Chap.</i> 1	Edmund Burke	H. J. C. GRIERSON
2	Political Writers and Speakers	C. W. PREVITÉ-ORTON
3	Bentham and the Early Utilitarians	W. R. SORLEY

## LIST OF CONTENTS

<p>4 William Cowper          5 William Wordsworth          6 Coleridge          7 George Crabbe          8 Southey. Lesser Poets of the Later             Eighteenth Century          9 Blake          10 Burns. Lesser Scottish Verse          11 The Prosody of the Eighteenth Century          12 The Georgian Drama          13 The Growth of the Later Novel          14 Book Production and Distribution, 1625-             1800          15 The Bluestockings          16 Children's Books</p>	<p>H. H. CHILD          EMILE LEGOUIS          C. E. VAUGHAN          H. H. CHILD            G. SAINTSBURY          J. P. R. WALLIS          T. F. HENDERSON          G. SAINTSBURY          H. V. ROUTH          G. SAINTSBURY            H. G. ALDIS          Mrs H. G. ALDIS          F. J. H. DARTON</p>
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

## VOLUME XII

<p><i>Chap.</i> 1 Sir Walter Scott          2 Byron          3 Shelley          4 Keats          5 Lesser Poets, 1790-1887          6 Reviews and Magazines in the Early             Years of the Nineteenth Century          7 Hazlitt          8 Lamb          9 The Landors. Leigh Hunt. De Quincey          10 Jane Austen          11 Lesser Novelists          12 The Oxford Movement          13 The Growth of Liberal Theology          14 Historians          15 Scholars, Antiquaries and Bibliographers</p>	<p>T. F. HENDERSON          F. W. MOORMAN          C. H. HERFORD          C. H. HERFORD          G. SAINTSBURY            Hon. A. R. D. ELLIOT          W. D. HOWE          A. H. THOMPSON          G. SAINTSBURY          H. H. CHILD          H. H. CHILD          W. H. HUTTON          F. E. HUTCHINSON          Sir A. W. WARD          Sir J. E. SANDYS</p>
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

## VOLUME XIII

<p><i>Chap.</i> 1 Carlyle          2 The Tennysons          3 Robert Browning and Elizabeth Barrett             Browning          4 Matthew Arnold. Arthur Hugh Clough.             James Thomson          5 The Rossettis. William Morris. Swin-             burne and others          6 Lesser Poets of the Middle and Later             Nineteenth Century          7 The Prosody of the Nineteenth Century          8 Nineteenth-Century Drama          9 Thackeray          10 Dickens</p>	<p>J. G. ROBERTSON          H. J. C. GRIERSON            Sir HENRY JONES            W. LEWIS JONES            A. H. THOMPSON            G. SAINTSBURY          G. SAINTSBURY          H. H. CHILD          A. H. THOMPSON          G. SAINTSBURY</p>
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

## LIST OF CONTENTS

11	The Political and Social Novel	Sir A. W. WARD
12	The Brontës	A. A. JACK
18	Lesser Novelists	W. T. YOUNG
14	George Meredith. Samuel Butler. George Gissing	W. T. YOUNG

## VOLUME XIV

<i>Chap.</i> 1	Philosophers	W. R. SORLEY
2	Historians, Biographers and Political Orators	Sir A. W. WARD
3	Critical and Miscellaneous Prose	HUGH WALKER
4	The Growth of Journalism	J. S. R. PHILLIPS
5	University Journalism	V. H. RENDALL
6	Caricature and the Literature of Sport	H. H. CHILD
7	The Literature of Travel, 1700-1900	F. A. KIRKPATRICK
8	The Literature of Science:	
	(a) Physics and Mathematics	W. W. ROUSE BALL
	(b) Chemistry	M. M. P. MUIR
	(c) Biology	Sir A. E. SHIPLEY
9	Anglo-Irish Literature	A. P. GRAVES
10	Anglo-Indian Literature	E. F. OATEN
11	English-Canadian Literature	PELHAM EDGAR
12	The Literature of Australia and New Zealand	H. H. CHILD
13	South African Poetry	Sir T. H. WARREN
14	Education	J. W. ADAMSON
15	Changes in the Language since Shakespeare's Time	W. MURISON





# CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

## GENERAL INDEX

- 'A,' v. 480  
 'A. B.' iv. 117  
 A., *The Passionate Morrice*, v. 480  
 'A. W.' iv. 117, 124, 125; 'Thine eyes so bright,' iv. 125; *The Tomb of the Dead*, iv. 125  
 A *Apple Pie*, xi. 386, 487  
 A' *the Blue Bonnets are over the Border*, xiv. 377  
 'A was an Apple-pie,' xi. 368  
 A *was an Archer*, xi. 370  
 Aachen, ii. 74  
 Aaron, in *Titus Andronicus*, v. 147, 179  
 Abacuk, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 261  
 Abbey and Overton, *English Church in the 18th century*, ix. 326; xiv. 101, 496  
 Abbey, Charles John, ix. 326; xiv. 101, 496  
 Abbey Mill farm, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 240  
 Abbey of the *Holy Ghost*, ii. 308, 438  
 Abbo of Fleury, i. 120, 121, 131  
 Abbot, Charles, 1st lord Colchester (1757-1829), xiv. 501, 502  
 Abbot, George (1562-1633), archbishop of Canterbury, iv. 63, 265, 424; vii. 187, 316  
 Abbot, John (*fl.* 1623), vii. 406  
 Abbotsford, ii. 284; xii. 6, 20, 28, 154, 372, 378 ff., 430; xiv. 278, 375  
 Abbotsford club, xii. 358, 377  
 Abbott, Edwin Abbott, xiii. 511; *Philomylthus*, xii. 460; *A Shakespearian Grammar*, xiii. 248; xiv. 445  
 Abbott, Evelyn (1843-1901), xii. 479, 482, 486; xiv. 503  
 Abbott, Jacob (1803-1879), xi. 492  
 Abbreochy, diocese of Moray, ii. 115  
 Abdalrahman, caliph, x. 298  
 Abdullah, the peasant, xiv. 248  
 A Beckett, Arthur William, xiv. 238, 548  
 A Beckett, Gilbert Abbott (1811-1856), xiv. 235 ff., 541, 548; *Comic Blackstone*, *The*, xiv. 237; *Comic History of England*, *The*, xiv. 237; *Comic History of Rome*, *The*, xiv. 237  
 A Beckett, Gilbert Arthur (1837-1891), xiv. 238  
 Abeken, Caspar, *Life and letters of Cicero*, xii. 306  
 Abel, i. 30, 74  
 Abel, in *The Cylezen and Uplondyshman* iii. 63  
 Abel, Niels Henrik, xiv. 258  
 Abelard, Peter, i. 183, 184, 191, 216; v. 38; vii. 312; ix. 71, 477, 538  
 Abercorn, earl of. *See* Hamilton, James  
 Abercrombie, H. R., xiv. Add. 9  
 Abercrombie, John (1780-1844), xiv. 467  
 Abercromby, Patrick (1656-1716?), ix. 552  
 Aberdare, baron. *See* Bruce, Henry Austin  
 Aberdeen, ii. 88, 102, 127, 128, 369, 371; iii. 122, 137, 155; ix. 372, 374, 542 ff.; x. 355; xii. 31, 359, 394, 513; xiv. 23, 209, 428  
 King's college, ii. 369; vii. 254; x. 347  
 Marischal college, ix. 129; x. 38, 347  
 Aberdeen, earl of. *See* Gordon, George Hamilton  
 Aberdeen Breviary, iv. 412  
 Aberdeen Intelligencer, *The*, ix. 563  
 Aberdeen printers, iv. 547; xi. 469  
 Aberdeen university, x. 230; xii. 296, 333, 342  
 Aberdeenshire, ii. 99, 100, 103, 259; iv. 253; ix. 372, 373; xiii. 431  
 Aberdonensis, *Musa Latina*, ix. 554, 555  
 Aberfoil, xii. 17  
 Abergavenny, x. 386, 387  
 Aberigh-Mackay, George Robert (1848-1881), xiv. 341, 574; *Twenty-one Days in India*, xiv. 340  
 Aberystwyth, University college, xiv. 433  
 Abgarus, legend of, i. 120  
 Abingdon, i. 113, 114; iv. 409; v. 330; vii. 454  
 Abingdon, Thomas. *See* Habington  
 Abingdon, William, viii. 412  
 Abingdon Chronicle, i. 109-112  
 Abington, Frances (1737-1815), x. 26, xi. 257  
 Abishag, iv. 231  
 Ablancourt, Nicolas Perrot d', vii. 263; ix. 267  
 Ablett, J., *Literary Hours*, xii. 440  
 Ablewhite, Godfrey, in *The Moonstone*, xiii. 437  
 Abou ben Adhem, Leigh Hunt's, xiii. 308  
 Abra, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 112  
 Abraham, i. 46; ii. 424; vii. 377; xii. 321  
 Abraham, in Cowley's  *Davideis*, vii. 66

## ABRAHAM

- Abraham (or Faith), in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 27  
*Abraham and Isaac*, v. 17, 46, 390  
 Abraham man, the, in *The Fraternite of vacabones*, III. 102  
 Abram, père, *Histoire de l'université et du Collège de Pont-à-Mousson*, IV. 256, 499  
 Abrey Hatch, IV. 240  
 Abry, Louis, II. 81  
 Absalom, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, VIII. 36, 38, 39  
*Absalom's Conspiracy*, VIII. 37  
 'Absence, hear thou my protestation,' IV. 209  
*Absence, Song of*, II. 283  
 Absolute, Sir Anthony, in *Sheridan's Rivals*, XI. 266, 267; XIII. 64; XIV. 387  
 Absolute, captain, in *Sheridan's Rivals*, XI. 266, 269  
 Abury, IX. 540  
 Abyndon, or Abingdon, Henry, VI. 281  
 Abyssinia, x. 179, 460, 461; XIV. 241, 246, 247  
 Abyssinians, the, x. 160  
*Academia Secretorum Naturae* of Naples, VII. 364  
*Academic, The*, IX. 414  
 Academico, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, VI. 313  
*Académie des Inscriptions*, x. 282  
*Académie Française*, IX. 397; XIV. 397, 460  
*Academy, The*, XII. 347; XIV. 200, 533  
 Acapulco, IV. 100  
 Acca, Bede's letters to, I. 80  
*Accent and Rhythm*. See Blake, J. W.  
 Accoram boni, Vittoria, story of, VI. 174  
*Account of the sickness and death of Dr Woodward*, IX. 132  
*Account of the state of learning in the Empire of Lilliput*, IX. 132  
 Accursius, II. 350, 363  
 Aceronia, in Gray's *Agrippina*, x. 119  
 Achaïans, IV. 33  
 Acheron, II. 265  
 Acheson, lady, in Swift's *Grand Question debated*, IX. 119  
 Achilles, III. 231; IV. 21; VI. 106; VIII. 25, 76  
 Achilles, in *The Birth of Merlin*, v. 249  
 Achilles, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 148  
 Achilles Tatius, *Clitophon and Leucippe*, III. 351; IV. 435; VII. 489  
 Achitophel, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, VIII. 37, 38, 41, 75; XIV. 113  
 Achitophel, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 260, 261  
 Acignius, in *Euphormio*, IV. 255, 258, 259  
 Aciroius, Aldhelm's letter to, I. 76  
 Acis and Galatea, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 147, 151  
 Ackermann, Rudolph (1764-1834), XIV. 216, 217, 221, 222  
 Ackermann Rudolph, the younger, XIV. 233

## ADAMS

- Acland, Sir Thos. Dyke (1809-1898), XIV. 136, 596  
*Acolastus*. See under Gnaphaeus  
 Acres, Bob, in *Sheridan's Rivals*, XI. 266, 267; XIII. 64  
 Act for the Encouragement of Learning, XI. 314  
 Act of Settlement, IX. 200; XIV. 57  
 Act of Succession, IX. 197  
 Act of Supremacy, IX. 197  
 Act of Uniformity, IX. 573  
*Acta Regia*, x. 280  
*Acta Sanctorum*, x. 282  
 Actaeon, IV. 196  
 Actaeon's hounds, in Sandys's *Ovid*, VII. 51  
 Actium, battle of, v. 171  
 Activa Vita, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 26, 27; v. 4  
 Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg-Acton, lord (1834-1902), x. 299; XII. 272, 430; XIII. 383; XIV. 100, 101, 116 ff., 484  
 'Conflicts with Rome,' XIV. 118  
 'Döllinger's Historical Work,' XIV. 118  
 'German Schools of History,' XIV. 118  
*Lectures on Modern History*, XIV. 117  
*Letters of Quirinus*, XIV. 118  
 'Mill On Liberty,' XIV. 118  
*On the Study of History*, XII. 303  
*Open Letter to a German Bishop*, XIV. 118  
 Acton common, x. 395  
*Actors Remonstrance, The*, IV. 407, 492  
*Acts of the Apostles*, ms. Laud. Gr. 35 at Oxford, I. 72  
 Adah, in Byron's *Cain*, XII. 48  
 Adam, I. 134, 353; v. 56; VII. 301; VIII. 341; IX. 28, 60, 327  
 Adam, in *As You Like It*, v. 374; VI. 248  
 Adam, in *Paradise Lost*, VII. 101, 119; XII. 85  
 Adam, in *The Cytizen and Uplondyshman*, III. 63  
 Adam, in *The Golden Legend*, II. 335  
 Adam (play), v. 11, 39, 390  
 Adam, Book of, I. 133  
 Adam, James (1860-1907), *The Religious Teachers of Greece*, XII. 333, 479; *The Vitality of Platonism*, XII. 333  
 Adam, Thomas (1701-1784), IX. 313; XII. 471  
 Adam and Eve, III. 130  
*Adam Bell, Clim of the Clough, and William of Cloudesley*, I. 300; II. 408, 416, 501  
 Adam du Petit Pont, I. 185  
 Adam house, an, XI. 377  
 Adam of Domerham (d. after 1291), IX. 535  
 Adam of Usk (fl. 1400), II. 496  
 Adam Spencer, in *Gamelyn*, I. 298  
 'Adam Unparadized,' VII. 117  
 Adamites, the, VII. 387  
 Adamnan, St (625?-704), I. 82, 96, 433; II. 131; *Life of St Columba*, XII. 361, 518  
 Adams, Clement (1519?-1587), IV. 72  
 Adams, Clement (? fl. 1516), VI. 282

Adams, Francis, printer (*fl.* 1585), iv. 386  
 Adams, Francis (1796-1861), xii. 479  
 Adams, Francis, of Birmingham, xiv. 590  
 Adams, Francis William Lauderdale (1862-1893), xiii. 560; xiv. 369, 584  
 Adams, George (d. 1773), x. 470  
 Adams, Jean, ix. 374  
 Adams, John, xiv. 590  
 Adams, John Couch (1819-1892), xiv. 262, 264, 555  
 Adams, John Quinoy, xi. 266  
 Adams, parson, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, ix. 408; x. 24 ff., 28, 206; xi. 143; xiv. 218  
 Adams, Sarah Flower (1805-1848), xii. 413; xiii. 498; *Nearer, my God, to Thee*, xiii. 53, 176; *Vivia Perpetua*, xiii. 176  
 Adams, Thomas (*fl.* 1612-1653), vii. 423  
 Adams, William (d. 1620), iv. 99 ff.  
 Adams, William (1814-1848), xii. 447  
 Adams, William Davenport (1851-1904), xiii. 513  
 Adams, W. E., xiv. 533  
 Adams, William Henry Davenport (1828-1891), xiv. 515  
 Adamson, Henry (d. 1639), ix. 554  
 Adamson, John (d. 1653), ix. 542, 554  
 Adamson, John Ernest, xiv. Add. 4  
 Adamson, John William, xiv. Add. 11  
 Adamson, Robert (1852-1902), xiv. 467, 475  
     *Development of Modern Philosophy, The*, xiv. 49  
     *Fichte*, xiv. 48  
     *On the Philosophy of Kant*, xiv. 48  
     *Short History of Logic, A*, xiv. 48  
 Adderley, William, vii. 316  
 Addington, Henry, viscount Sidmouth (1757-1844), xiv. 506  
 Addison, Joseph (1672-1719), ii. 163, 192, 415; iii. 304, 373; iv. 30, 213, 335, 525; vii. 30, 72, 108, 109, 176, 244, 266, 388, 390; viii. 174, 194, 220, 292, 293, 296, 303, 428, 430; ix. 5, 26, 27, 41, 43 ff. (main entry), 67, 75, 78, 86, 94, 125, 142, 151, 165, 166, 170 ff., 180 ff., 220, 237, 434 ff., 440, 442, 444, 445, 448, 483, 485, *also see* Add.; x. 1, 2, 20, 26, 27, 56, 80, 110, 119, 139, 140, 143, 172, 173, 193, 199, 205, 215, 219, 220, 226, 241, 279, 352, 353, 458, 484, *also see* Add.; xi. 2, 206, 280, 320, 330; xii. 177, 218, 221; xiii. 170, 312, 429, 445; xiv. 62, 169, 197, 209, 211, 396, 441, 442, 444, 461, 550  
     *Campaign, The*, ix. 44  
     *Cato*, ix. 63, 64, 77, 171, 184, 474; x. 69, 81, 83; xi. 273  
     *Coverly papers*, x. 178  
     *Dialogues upon . . . Ancient Medals*, ix. 43  
     *Dissertatio de Romanorum poetis*, ix. 43  
     *Drummer, The*, ix. 172  
     *Essay on Travel*, ix. 44  
     *First Vision of Mirza*, ix. 63  
     *Musae Anglicanae*, ix. 43

Addison, Joseph  
     'On the Pleasures of the Imagination,' ix. 61  
     *Oratio de nova philosophia*, ix. 43  
     *Remarks on Italy*, ix. 44  
     *Travels in Italy*, ix. 94  
     *See, also, Spectator, The, and Teller, The*  
 Addison, Lancelot (1632-1703), ix. 38, 438  
 Adeane, Jane, *The Girlhood of Maria Josepha Holroyd*, x. 299  
 Adela of Louvain, ii. 419  
 Adelaide, xiv. 365  
 Adelard or Aethelard of Bath (12th century), iv. 68; *De Eodem et Diverso*, etc., i. 153  
 Adelbright, in *Albion's England*, iv. 136  
 Adeline, in *La Cousine Bette*, xiii. 290  
 Adeline, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Romance of the Forest*, xi. 302  
 Adeline, Tennyson's, xiii. 29  
 Adis, Henry, vii. 515  
 Adlard, H., engraver, xii. 323  
 Adlington, William, *The Golden Ass*, iv. 3, 9, 435  
 Admetus, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 220  
 Admirable Crichton, vii. 250, 255; viii. 195  
 Admiral's company, the, v. 136, 316, 333; vi. 83, 89, 90, 93, 245, 247, 249, 250, 255, 259, 269, 274  
 Admonition to the Parliament, An, iv. 411  
 Ado of Vienne, i. 81  
 Adolphus, John Leycester (1795-1862), xii. 377  
 Adonais, in Shelley's poem, xii. 74  
 Adonis, xiii. 183  
 Adonis, in *Venus and Adonis*, v. 226  
 Adoptionist controversy, i. 84  
 Adorni, in *The Maid of Honour*, vi. 158, 164  
 Adraien van Berghen, printer, of Antwerp, ii. 320  
 Adria, in the tale of Colkelbie's sow, ii. 126  
 Adrian VI, pope, xiv. 100  
 Adrian, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151  
 Adriana, in *The Comedy of Errors*, v. 169, 178  
 Adrianus and Rutheus, i. 218  
 Adriatic sea, x. 119; xii. 33, 63  
 Adso, *Libellus de Antichristo*, i. 343  
 Adson, John, iv. 463  
 Adullam, in *David's*, vii. 67  
 Adurni, in *The Ladies Triall*, vi. 194  
 Adventurer, *The*, x. 171, 175, 466; xii. 363  
 Adventures of Dr Comcus, *The*, xiv. 219  
 Adversyte, in *Magnyfycence*, iii. 77  
 Advertisement of a Sale of Choice Goods, viii. 99  
 Advice to a Young Nobleman, xi. 371  
 Advices to a Painter, viii. 91; Second and Third (1667), vii. 409; New Advice (1679), viii. 91  
 Aely, Thomas, vii. 396; *A Candle in the Dark*, vii. 395, 507  
 Æ., xiv. 573

Aeacus, in *Lochrine*, v. 240  
 Aecius, in *Valentinian*, vi. 122, 129, 130  
 Aeditio (Colet's), vii. 332  
 Aegaeon of Syracuse, in *The Comedy of Errors*, iv. 79  
 Aegisthus, in *Agamemnon*, v. 79  
 Aeglamour, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 11, 369, 370  
 Aelfhāh (St Alphege) (954–1012), i. 109, 127, 139, 153  
 Aelfhere, i. 138  
 Aelfnoth, i. 144  
 Aelfric (*fl.* 1006), i. 86, 96, 107, 113 ff., 116–129 (main entry), 131, 133, 136, 142, 143, 148, 150, 218, 221, 224, 369; ix. 536, 539; xi. 366  
*Advice to a Spiritual Son*, trans. from St Basil, i. 124  
*Colloquy*, i. 118, 119; xi. 367  
*De Veteri et de Novo Testamento*, i. 126  
*Deuteronomy*, i. 119  
*Grammar*, i. 118, 119  
*Hexameron*, trans. from St Basil, i. 122, 124  
*Homilies*, i. 86, 96, 115, 116 ff., 120, 127 ff., 133; iv. 37, 397; ix. 402  
*Letter to the Monks of Eynsham*, i. 114  
*Lives (Passions) of the Saints, The*, i. 120, 121, 122, 128; iv. 424  
 Pastoral letter, i. 127  
 Version of Bede's *De Temporibus*, i. 122  
*Vita Aethelwoldi*, i. 125  
*Vocabulary*, i. 118, 119  
 Aelfric society, xii. 355  
 Aelfwine (Albion), in *Widsith*, i. 35  
 Aelfwine, in *The Battle of Maldon*, i. 144  
 Aelian, iv. 435  
 Aeneas, viii. 67; ix. 45, 60, 256, 257; xiii. 123  
 Aeneas, in *Dido*, v. 146  
 Aeneas, James I described as, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 347  
 'Aeolian lyre,' x. 128  
 Aeolus, vii. 370  
 Aeschere, in *The Battle of Maldon*, i. 145  
 Aeschere, in *Beowulf*, i. 23  
 Aeschines, vii. 147; ix. 528; xii. 493  
 Aeschylus, iv. 4, 248; v. 30; vii. 83; ix. 477; xii. 93, 99, 266, 324, 328, 331, 333, 480 ff., 485, 487 ff., 491, 494, 495; xiii. 191, 497; xiv. 211, 515  
*Agamemnon*, xii. 318, 329, 334; xiii. 145  
*Choëphorae*, xii. 329, 334  
*Persae*, vi. 92; xii. 329  
*Prometheus Bound*, xii. 64, 65, 329; xiii. 70  
*Seven against Thebes*, xii. 329  
 Aesculapius, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 234  
 Aeson, vi. 163  
 Aesop, ix. 102, 275, 391, 418, 473, 524, 525, 561; x. 196; xi. 366, 425, 479, 490, 491; *Fables*, i. 106, 355; ii. 245, 314, 334, 484; iii. 22; iv. 427, 435; v. 157; vi. 250; viii. 59

Aethelard. *See* Adelard  
 Aethelbriht, laws of, i. 98  
 Aethelflaed, the Lady of Mercia (d. 918?), i. 110, 141, 143  
 Aethelmaer, i. 125, 143  
 Aethelney, i. 89  
 Aethelred II, king (979?–1016), i. 112, 127, 129, 130, 145; v. 31  
 Aethelred, king of Mercia, i. 11  
 Aethelred, ealdorman of Mercia, i. 104  
 Aethelstan (Athelstan), king (925–940), i. 62, 108, 123, 137, 305; viii. 310  
 Aethelstan, abbot of Abingdon, i. 110  
 Aethelstan of Kent, prince, xiv. 83  
 Aethelweard, the ealdorman, i. 120, 122, 123  
 Aethelweard the chronicler (d. 998?), i. 443  
 Aethelwold, in *Havelok*, i. 303, 351  
 Aethelwold or Ethelwold, St (908?–984), bishop of Winchester, abbot of Abingdon, i. 16, 113, 114, 117, 118, 121, 125, 127, 148  
 Aethelwulf, i. 104  
 Aethilwald or Ethelbald, i. 78, 87  
 Aethiopians, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 342, 343  
 Æpred's ring, i. 11  
 Aetion, v. 171  
 Aetna, xii. 335, 337  
 Affections, the, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 324  
 Affections, the four, in *Hymenaei*, vi. 346  
 Affery, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
 Affirmation bill, the, xiv. 135  
 Affonso, Pedro, iv. 70  
 Afghanistan, xii. 352  
 Africa, ix. 19; xi. 112; xiii. 362; xiv. 192, 247, 252 ff., 434  
 African church, the, iii. 411  
 African languages, xiv. 459  
*Africander's War Song, The*, xiv. 377  
 Africans, the, xi. 159  
 Agamemnon, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148  
 Agape, St, i. 74  
 Agar, Anne (born Milton), vii. 108  
 Agar, Ralph (1540?–1621), vi. 462  
 Agatha, St, i. 74  
 Agathocles, xii. 316  
 Agathon (Plato's), iii. 216  
 Age, in *Nature*, v. 54  
 Age, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25  
 Age, in *The Parlement of the Three Ages*, ii. 37  
 Age, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 226  
 Ager, captain, in *A Faire Quarrell*, vi. 73, 74  
 Aggas, Edward (*fl.* 1564–1601), iv. 445, 447  
 Agincourt, battle of, ii. 423; iii. 314, 325; iv. 298; vii. 343; poems on, ii. 499, 501  
 Agincourt song, the, iv. 462  
 Agnellus, friar, i. 203  
 Agnes, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327  
 Agnes, St, i. 74  
 Agnes, St, Tennyson's, xiii. 29  
 Agnoli, G., xii. 377  
 Agra, iv. 90, 99

## AGRA

- 'Agra,' ship, XIII. 428  
 Agricola, XIV. 95  
 Agricola, Rodolphus, III. 50, 424  
 Agrigentum, IX. 332  
 Agrippa, Henricus Cornelius, of Nettesheim, III. 11, 112, 363, 365; VII. 370, 609 ff., 514, 517; VIII. 64; IX. 315; *De incertitudine et vanitate scientiarum*, VI. 377, 492; VII. 394; *De Occulta Philosophia*, III. 112; VIII. 67, 407  
 Aguecheek, Sir Andrew, in *Twelfth Night*, V. 194; XI. 266  
 Ahania, Blake's, XI. 194  
 Ahlwardt, Christian Wilhelm, X. 488  
 Ahmed, the cobbler, XIV. 248  
 Aholibamah, in *Byron's Heaven and Earth*, XII. 48  
 Aidan (d. 651), I. 42, 82, 121, 148  
 Aikin, Anna Laetitia. *See* Barbauld  
 Aikin, John (1747-1822), X. 385, 446, 449, 452, 455; XI. 382, 384, 477; XIV. 603  
 Aikin, J. and A. L., *Miscellaneous Pieces in Prose*, X. 188  
 Aikin, Lucy (1781-1864), XI. 477  
 Ailesbury, Susanna, countess of (d. 1783), XI. 282  
 Ailred or Ethelred of Rievaulx (1109?-1166), I. 161, 230, 337, 450  
 Aimonius of Fleury, II. 366  
 Aimwell, in Farquhar's *Beaux Stratagem*, VIII. 172  
 Ainderby, near Northallerton, II. 45  
 Ainger, Alfred (1837-1904), XI. 403, 410, 416, 419, 438; XII. 377, 418, 436, 473; XIII. 476, 542, *also see* Add. 2; XIV. 515; *Crabbe*, XI. 146, 475  
 Ainger, Arthur Campbell, XIV. 597  
 Ainsworth, Henry (1571-1623?), VII. 481, 490  
 Ainsworth, Robert (1660-1743), IX. 526, 568  
 Ainsworth, William Francis (1807-1896), XII. 429  
 Ainsworth, William Harrison (1805-1882), XII. 429 ff., 447, 448; XIII. 279, 307, 418  
*Guy Fawkes*, XII. 250  
*Jack Sheppard*, XII. 250  
*Lancashire Witches, The*, XII. 250  
*Old St Paul's*, XII. 250  
*Rookwood*, XII. 250  
*South Sea Bubble, The*, XII. 250  
*Tower of London, The*, XII. 250  
 Aird, Thomas (1802-1876), XIII. 498  
 Airedale, XII. 421  
 Airy, Sir George Biddell (1801-1892), XIV. 258, 555  
 Airy, Osmund, IX. 203, 209  
 Aitken, Edward Hamilton (1851-1909), XIV. 574; *Behind the Bungalow*, XIV. 341  
 Aitken, George A., IX. 12, *also see* Add.; XI. 438  
 Aitken, J. C., XIII. 467  
 Aix-la-Chapelle, IX. 162; XIII. 61  
 Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, X. 40  
 Aix-les-Bains, II. 74

## ALBIN

- Ajax, VIII. 68  
 Ajax, in *Troilus and Cressida*, VI. 44  
 Ajax, in *An Anatomie of the Metamorphosed*, IV. 533  
 Ajax Flagellifer, VI. 298, 317  
 Ajmere, IV. 90  
 Akenside, Mark (1721-1770), IX. 190, 220, 475; X. 39, 125, 138, 147, 152-153 (main entry), 156, 452; XI. 324; XII. 97  
*Epistle to Curio*, X. 152, 153  
*Hymn to the Naiads*, IX. 191; X. 152, 153  
*Inscriptions*, X. 153  
*Odes*, X. 153  
*Pleasures of Imagination*, IX. 62; X. 122, 152, 153; XI. 323  
 Akerman, John Yonge (1806-1873), XII. 507  
 Akinetos, in Horne's *Orion*, XII. 118  
 Alabaster, William (1567-1640), *Roxana*, VI. 266, 268, 302, 463, 469, 470  
 Alain de Lille (1114-1203), I. 452; *Anti-Claudianus and De Planctu Naturae*, I. 193, 256  
 Alamanni, Luigi, III. 173  
 'Alamode Castle,' X. 250  
 Alane (Alesius), Alexander (1500-1565), III. 140, 141, 600  
*Cohortatio ad Concordiam*, III. 141  
 Description of Edinburgh, III. 141  
*Epistola contra Decretum quoddam Episcoporum in Scotia*, III. 141  
*Responsio ad Cochlaei Calumnias*, III. 141  
 Alanus (Yong's), IV. 122  
 Alans, the, XIV. 302  
 Alarcon y Mendoza, Juan Ruiz de, VIII. 130  
 Alasco, Albertus, Polish prince palatine, V. 128  
 Alasi, prince, in Beckford's *Episodes*, XI. 291  
*Alba*, VI. 317  
 Alban, Scottish settlers in, II. 89  
*Alban, St, Passion of*, I. 81  
 Albanact, III. 192  
 Albania, X. 77; XII. 32, 42, 43; XIV. 252  
 Albany, duke of. *See* Stewart, John  
 Albemarle, earls of. *See* Keppel, Arnold; Keppel, George  
 Albemarle Papers, the, IX. 563  
 Alberic, master, I. 184  
 Albert, prince consort (1819-1861), XII. 311; XIV. 189, 415  
 Albert of Aix, II. 80  
 Albert of York, I. 84  
 Alberti, George William (1723-1758), VIII. 402  
 Alberti, L. B., IV. 441  
 Albertini di Prato, Niccolò, cardinal, V. 61  
 Albertino (Mussatus), *Eccerinis*, V. 62  
 Albertus Magnus (1193-1280), I. 200, 210, 211; II. 350; III. 494; VII. 503; *Philosophia*, II. 363  
 Alberty, James (1838-1889), XIII. 273, 516  
 Albigenes, the, XIV. 79, 110  
 Albin, St, in *Layamon*, I. 234

## ALBINA

- Albina, in Racine's *Britannicus*, x. 119  
 Albinus of Canterbury, i. 82  
 Albion, in Blake's *Jerusalem*, xi. 198, 199  
 Albion, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 342  
*Albion, The*, xii. 187, 188  
*Albion Knight*, v. 58, 124, 393  
 Alboin, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151  
 Alboin, in *Widsith*, i. 35  
 Albumazar, Galbrion, vii. 509  
 Alcaeus, vii. 65; xii. 329  
 Alcala, iv. 69  
 Alcazar, battle of, viii. 31  
 Alceone, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151  
 Alceste (Molière's), v. 194  
 Alcester, x. 112, 271  
 Alcester academy, x. 385  
 Alcestis, i. 321; vii. 105, 227; x. 108  
 Alcestis, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 220  
 Alcestis, in *The Legend of Good Women*, ii. 176  
 Alchemists, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 357, 358  
 Alchfrith, i. 12  
 Alciati, Andrea, iii. 423; vii. 47  
 Alcides, vi. 163  
*Alcilia*, iv. 469  
 Alcimus Avitus, i. 76  
 Alcina, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 231  
 Alcinous, xii. 198  
 Alcluyd, ii. 74  
*Alcmaeon*, v. 123  
 Alomaeon, xii. Add.  
 Alomena, in *Amphitruo*, v. 107  
 Alomena, in *The Silver Age*, vi. 93  
 Alcock, John (1430-1500), bishop of Ely, ii. 323, 355, 358; iii. 66; iv. 494  
 Alcofribas, Messer, iv. 9  
 Alcon, in *A Looking Glasse for London and England*, v. 354  
 Alcon, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 318  
 Alcott, Louisa May, xi. 492  
 Alcuin or Ealhwine (735-804), i. 5, 59, 79, 84 ff., 89, 117, 121, 145, 153, 433; iv. 269; xi. 366  
 Alcuine's Bible, xii. 517  
 Aldeburgh, xi. 140, 141, 143, 144, 146, 147, 419  
 Alden, Raymond Macdonald, xiii. 511  
 Alderton, Suffolk, iv. 164, 165  
 Aldfrith (d. 705), king of Northumbria, i. 76, 77  
 Aldhelm (640?-709), bishop of Sherborne, i. 15, 17, 60, 61, 72 ff., 82, 83, 86, 87, 91, 102, 230, 433; xi. 366  
*Aldingar, Sir*, ii. 412  
 Aldis, Harry Sidney (d. 1919), iv. 547; xi. 469; xii. 519  
 Aldred, the glossator (10th century), i. 132, 460  
 Aldrich, Henry (1647-1710), ix. 528; xiv. 476; *Artis logica rudimenta*, xiv. 13  
 Aldus Manutius, Romanus, iii. 5, 427  
 Aldwinkle, Northants, vii. 244; viii. 2  
 Aleo-Tweedie, Mrs Ethel Brilliana, xiv. 533

## ALFORD

- Aleman, M., *The Rogue, or the Life of Guzman de Alfarache*, iv. 395, 441; vi. 139  
 Alembert, Jean B. le Rond d', xi. 354  
*Alembic Club Reprints*, xiv. 557, 558  
 Aleppo, iv. 84, 90; vii. 308; x. 466  
 Aleppo, basha of, in *The Renegado*, vi. 156  
 Alessius, Aless. See Alane, Alexander  
 Alessio, iv. 441  
 Alethea, in Butler's *The Way of all Flesh*, xiii. 454  
 Alexander I, emperor of Russia, xii. 39  
 Alexander III, king of Scots, i. 283; ii. 100, 101, 109; xiv. 95  
 Alexander, in Lee's *Rival Queens*, viii. 186  
 Alexander, Mrs Cecil Frances, born Humphreys (1818-1895), xiii. 498; xiv. 567; *Burial of Moses, The*, xiv. 321; *Irish Mother's Lament, The*, xiv. 321; *Siege of Derry, The*, xiv. 321  
 Alexander, John (d. 1743), x. 385  
 Alexander, Patrick Proctor, xiii. 470; xiv. 525  
*Alexander, The Buik of*, ii. 104, 448  
*Alexander, The Wars of*, i. 291, 333, 334, 466  
 Alexander, W. F., xiv. 584  
 Alexander, Sir William, earl of Stirling (1567?-1640), ii. 95; iii. 266; iv. 152, 311, 413, 509; v. 473; vi. 19; vii. 273; viii. 133; ix. 554; *Anacrisis*, vii. 263; *Aurora*, iii. 257, 267, 522; *Monarchick Tragedies*, v. 335  
 Alexander, William (1826-1894), xiii. 560  
 Alexander, William (1824-1911), archbishop of Armagh, xiv. 321, 567  
 Alexander de Villa Dei, ii. 359, 366; *Doctrinale Puerorum*, ii. 363  
 Alexander Hieronymus, rv. 259  
 Alexander of Blois, i. 166, 167  
 Alexander of Hales (d. 1245), i. 199 ff., 205, 207, 452; iv. 269, 271; vii. 504  
 Alexander of Lincoln, i. 156, 169, 258  
 Alexander the Great, x. 27; xii. 309, 313, 315, 331; xiv. 579  
 Alexander the Great, in romance, i. 135, 148, 169, 279, 285, 291, 307, 308, 333, 334, 342, 466; ii. 112, 301; iii. 24, 61; iv. 196  
 See, also, *Alisaunder, Secreta Secretorum*  
*Alexander to Aristotle, The Letter of*, i. 35; ii. 80  
*Alexandri, Historia*, ii. 151  
 Alexandria, ii. 13, 131; xiii. 362; xiv. 247  
 Alexandrian poets, vii. 9  
 Alexandrines, xi. 246; xii. 88, 229; xiii. 35, 151, 238, 251  
 Alexis (Virgil's), iii. 264  
*Alexis, or the young Adventurer* (1746), ix. 563  
 Alexius, St, i. 293, 356  
 Alferi, Vittorio, count, xii. 33, 40, 47, 49, 397, 438  
 Alford, Henry (1810-1871), xii. 340, 500; xiii. 24, 476

# ALFOXDEN

Alfoxden, xi. 99, 102, 405  
 Alfred, king of West-Saxons (849-901?),  
 i. 19, 84, 87 ff., 109, 113, 115, 123, 128,  
 136, 144, 150, 198, 219, 239, 363, 380 ff.,  
 436 ff.; ii. 341; iii. 160; iv. 74; v. 2; viii.  
 310; ix. 534  
*Falconry* attributed to, i. 106  
*Handbook*, i. 91  
 Translations: of Augustine, i. 102, 103;  
 of Bede, i. 96; of Boethius, i. 99 ff.;  
 ii. 186; of Gregory, i. 91 ff.; of Orosius,  
 i. 93 ff.  
*Alfred, Proverbs of*, i. 218, 438, 459, 460  
 Alfred aetheling, i. 139, 374  
 Alfred of Beverley (*fl.* 1143), i. 262; ii. 76;  
 ix. 534  
 Algarotti, Francesco, *Newtonianismo per  
 le Dame*, xi. 356  
 Algeria, xii. 480  
 Algiers, vii. 364  
 Ali, i. 26, 27  
 Ali pasha, xii. 32  
 Alicante, xiv. 73  
 Alice, in Lamb's *Essays of Elia*, xii. 182,  
 186  
 Alice, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mary Barton*, xiii.  
 375  
 Alinda, in *Rosalynde*, iii. 358  
 Alinda, in *The Pilgrim*, vi. 123  
 Alington, Syr Giles, knight, iii. 57  
 Alipur, near Calcutta, xiii. 278  
*Alisauxder, King*, i. 288, 306, 308, 309,  
 317, 356, 399  
 Alison, Archibald (1757-1839), xiv. 467;  
 xiv. 57, 94, 485; *Autobiography*, xiv. 66;  
*History of Europe*, xiv. 66; *History of  
 Scottish Criminal Law*, xiv. 66  
 Alison, Richard (*fl.* 1606), iv. 113, 463  
 Alison, in *Misogonus*, v. 111  
 Alithia (Philosophy), in Wyclif's *Triologus*  
 ii. 65  
 Alken, Henry (*fl.* 1816-1831), xiv. 225,  
 232 ff., 542; *National Sports of Great  
 Britain*, xiv. 232; *Specimens of Riding*,  
 xiv. 232; *Symptoms of being amazed*,  
 xiv. 232  
 Alken, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 370  
 Alkington academy, x. 387  
 Alkmaar, iv. 246  
 All Fools, game of, v. 179  
*All is True*, vi. 256  
*All the Year Round*, xiii. 178, 315, 323,  
 326, 332, 335, 376, 437  
*All wyckednes doth beginne to amende*, etc.,  
 iii. 491  
 Allam, Andrew (1655-1685), ix. 351  
 Allan, David (1744-1796), ix. 567  
 Allan-a-Maut, ii. 279  
 Allardyce, Alexander (1846-1896), xiv.  
 574; *The City of Sunshine*, xiv. 339  
 Allbut, Robert, xiii. 542  
 Allde, Edward (*fl.* 1583-1634), iv. 384,  
 390; v. 158  
 Allde, John (*fl.* 1555-1592), v. 92, 312  
 Allen, Giles, vi. 252, 253

# ALONSO

Allen, Grant (*pseud.* Cecil Power, 1848-  
 1899), xiii. 560; xiv. 343, 467, 535  
 Allen, Henry Ellis, xii. 337, 479  
 Allen, John (1771-1843), xii. 144, 426;  
 xiv. 54, 485, 492  
 Allen, John (1810-1886), archdeacon of  
 Salop, xiii. 142  
 Allen, Joseph, *Punch* artist, xiv. 236  
 Allen, Joshua, viscount (1685-1758), ix.  
 121  
 Allen, Ralph (1694-1764), ix. 443; x. 29,  
 33, 276  
 Allen, Thomas (1803-1833), xii. 507  
 Allen, William (1532-1594), cardinal, iii.  
 422; *Modest Answer to the English Per-  
 secutors*, vii. 432  
 Allen, William (1770-1843), xiv. 603  
 Alley, William (1510?-1570), *The Poore  
 Man's Librarie*, vi. 378, 492  
 Alleyn, Edward (1566-1626), iv. 407;  
 v. 144; vi. 41, 51, 87, 247, 249, 250,  
 255, 258, 278, 292  
 Alleyn, Ellen, *pseud.* See Rossetti, Chris-  
 tina Georgina  
 Alleyn's college, Dulwich, vii. 339  
 Allibone, S. Austin, xii. 519  
 Allingham, Helen, xiii. 498  
 Allingham, William (1824-1889), xii. 409;  
 xiii. 189, 498; xiv. 567; *Lovely Mary  
 Donnelly*, xiii. 190; *Up the Fairy Moun-  
 tain*, xiii. 190  
 Allington, Kent, iii. 167  
 Allison, Thomas (*fl.* 1697), iv. 453  
*Allison Gross*, ii. 414  
 Alliterative revival, i. 291  
 All-Night, countess of, in Goldsmith's  
*Citizen of the World*, x. 206  
 Allot, Robert (*fl.* 1600). *England's Par-  
 nassus*, iv. 394, 467; v. 134, 162  
 Alloway, xi. 219, 435  
 Allsop, Thomas (1795-1880), xi. 415, 416;  
 xii. 199, 200  
 Allworthy, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 28,  
 29, 31  
 Alma, battle of the, xiii. 173; xiv. 94  
 Alma, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*,  
 iii. 233  
*Alma Mater* (Aberdeen), xiv. 209  
*Alma redemptoris mater*, in Chaucer's *The  
 Prioress's Tale*, ii. 359  
*Almaigne, Song against the King of*, i. 368  
 Almanacs, iii. 19  
 Almanzor, in Dryden's *Conquest of Gra-  
 nada*, viii. 25, 27  
 Almerine, in *Brennoralt*, vi. 238  
 Almira, in *A Very Woman*, vi. 156  
 Almon, John (1737-1805), x. 522, 524 ff.;  
*Anecdotes of Eminent Persons*, x. 400  
 Almond, Hely Hutchinson (1832-1903),  
 xiv. 590, 601  
*Almond for a Parrat, An*, vi. 393  
 Alms, in *The Exeter Book*, i. 428  
 Alne, Robert, fellow of Peterhouse, ii. 366  
 Alnwick, ix. 566; xi. 469; xiv. 227  
 Alonso, in *The Tempest*, v. 206



## ALONZO

Alonzo, in *The Bashful Lover*, vi. 158  
 Aloyse, in Rossetti's *Bride's Prelude*, xiii. 114  
 Alpers, O. T. J., xiv. 584  
 Alphabet, Irish and Roman, i. 13  
 Alphege, St. See Aelfheah  
 Alphere, in *Waltharius*, i. 32  
 Alphonso, in *The Mourning Bride*, viii. 152  
 Alphonso I, king of Aragon and Navarre, v. 137  
 Alphonso V, king of Aragon, Sicily and Naples, v. 137  
 Alphus (Mantuan's), iii. 223  
*Alpine Journal, The*, xiv. 255  
 Alps, the, ii. 119; iv. 6; v. 101; viii. 245; x. 119, 202, 510; xi. 96; xii. 44, 47, 61, 63, 64; xiii. 443; xiv. 254, 255, 292, 294  
 Alresford, vii. 207, 454  
 Alscrip, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, xi. 275, 276  
 Alscrip, Miss, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, xi. 275; xiv. 387  
 Alsop, Vincent (d. 1703), ix. 503  
 Alspice, in Morton's *Way to get Married*, xi. 281  
 Altamont, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, viii. 196  
 Altamont, colonel, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 291  
 Altdorf, v. 285  
 Althaus, Friedrich, xiii. 70  
 Althorp, vi. 4, 339  
 Althorp, viscount. See Spencer, John Charles  
 Althorp library, xii. 365, 366  
 Alton, Miss, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, xi. 275  
 Alton, Hampshire, xiii. 381  
 Altrive farm, in Yarrow, xi. 239  
*Alus prosator*, i. 69  
*Alucius, History of*, vi. 286  
 Alva, duke of, v. 344; vii. 306; viii. 160  
 Alvan, Sigismund, in Meredith's *The Tragic Comedians*, xiii. 444  
 Alvanley, baron. See Arden, Richard Pepper  
 Alvar, in Coleridge's *Remorse*, xi. 414  
 Alvarez Espriella, Don Manuel, in Southey's *Letters from Spain*, xi. 163  
 Alys Eary, in *Cocke Lorell's bote*, iii. 84  
 Amada, Philip, iv. 85  
*Amadas and Ydoine*, i. 286  
*Amadas, Sir*, i. 293, 294, 470  
 Amadeus, in *The Bugbears*, v. 115  
 Amadine, in *Mucedorus*, v. 253  
 Amadia, iv. 9; vii. 75, 235  
 Amadis and Palmerin cycles, iii. 359  
*Amadis of Gaul*, vii. 74; x. 220; xii. 422; xiii. 35  
 Amalekites, ii. 10; viii. 78  
 Amalteo, Geronimo, iv. 284  
 Amanda, in Sheridan's *Trip to Scarborough*, xi. 268  
 Amanda, in Thomson's *Seasons*, x. 95, 99, 102  
 Amanda, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, viii. 161; xi. 268  
 Amaranta, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 134

## AMERICAN

Amarillis (Herrick's), vii. 12, 13  
 Amaryllis, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 222, 226  
*Amatus Lusitanus*, in Burton's *Anatomy*, iv. 246  
 Amaziah, in Cowley's *Davidis*, vii. 67  
 Amazon, river, xiv. 250  
 'Amazon,' ship, xiv. 251  
 Amazonian maids in *Ralph Roister Doister*, v. 106  
 Amazons, the, iv. 57, 61; x. 464  
 Ambassadorial despatches and newsletters, vii. 436 ff.  
 Ambodexter, in *A Dialogue... against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 109  
 Amboyna (Amboina), outrage at, iv. 99; vi. 183; viii. Add.  
*Amboyna, A true relation of the unjust, cruel and barbarous proceeding against the English at*, vii. 433  
 Ambroise, *Histoire de la Guerre Sainte*, ii. 420, 507  
 Ambrosden, parish of, ix. 536; x. 517  
 Ambrose, St., i. 59, 74, 75; ii. 365; vii. 483; xii. 266  
 Ambrose, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227  
 Ambrose's tavern, xii. 159  
 Ambrosius Aurelianus, Aurelius Ambrosius (G. of M.), Embreis Guletic (Nennius), Emrys Wledig in Welsh literature, i. 66, 247, 268  
 'Ambusheer,' the, x. 198  
*Amelia*, x. 33, 34  
 Amelia, in George Eliot's *Amos Barton*, xiii. 388  
 Amelia, in Fielding's novel, x. 23, 28, 33, 34  
 Amelia, in Thomson's *Seasons*, x. 103  
 Amelotte, in Rossetti's *Bride's Prelude*, xiii. 114  
 America, iv. 73, 74, 86, 95, 96, 101, 311; vii. 176, 305, 308; viii. 101, 243, 257, 314, 341, 342; ix. 19, 212; x. 43, 199, 200, 364, 504; xi. 3, 7, 10 ff., 15, 20, 75, 119, 189, 190, 235, 236, 275, 380, 383; xii. 89, 165, 316; xiii. 10, 58, 88, 107, 150, 152, 294, 321, 322, 334, 455; xiv. 86, 98, 166, 207, 255, 283, 287, 293, 318, 397, 457. See, also, United States  
 America, Central, xiv. 297  
 America, South, ix. 23; xi. 60; xiv. 249, 250, 252  
 America, discovery of, iii. 97; iv. 68, 69, 75  
 America, first English books on, ii. 330; iv. 69, 70  
 America, study of Shakespeare in, v. 308  
*American Celt, The*, xiv. 318  
 American character, xiv. 346  
 American church, x. 356  
 American civil war, xiv. 91, 143, 182, 326  
 American colonies, x. 306; xi. 5, 22; xiv. 361  
 American congress, x. 182  
 American constitution, xi. 71

- American declaration of independence, xi. 71  
 American languages, xiv. 459  
 American philosophy, ix. 281  
 American politics, xiv. 346  
 American scholars, xii. 340  
 American slang, xiv. 211  
 American war of independence, x. 251, 393; xi. 5, 6, 16, 24; xiv. 89  
 Americans, the, xi, 11, 15, 19, 52  
 Amersham, vii. 53, 54  
 Ames, Joseph (1689-1759), *Typographical Antiquities*, ix. 356, 530; xii. 362, 366, 520  
 Ames, William (1576-1633), vii. 308; *De Consuetudine et ejus jure vel casibus*, vii. 280, 469  
 Amesbury, ix. 163  
 Amhurst, Nicholas (1697-1742), ix. 220, 411, 433, 491, 574; xi. 172  
 Amie, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 370  
 Amiel, Henri Frédéric, xiii. 99  
 Amiens, x. 118; xii. 341  
 Amiens, in *As You Like It*, vii. 3; viii. 225  
 Amiens, peace of, xiv. 120, 184  
 Aminta, in Meredith's *Lord Ormont and his Aminta*, xiii. 444  
 Amintor, in *The Maides Tragedy*, vi. 120, 126 ff.  
 Amis and Amiloun, i. 314, 315, 467  
 Amitez de Ami et Amie, Li, ix. 39  
 Amlet, Mrs, in *The Confederacy*, viii. 162  
 Amlethus (Hamlet) in Saxo Grammaticus, I. 9. See, also, under Hamlet  
 Ammianus Marcellinus, i. 35  
 Ammonius, Andreas, iii. 14  
 Amner, John (d. 1641), iv. 463  
 Amoret (Spenser's), iii. 236  
 Amoret (Vaughan's), vii. 38, 40  
 Amoret (Waller's), vii. 55  
 Amoretta, in *The Ladies Triall*, vi. 194  
 Amoretto, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 310  
 Amoretto, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 313  
 Amorgen, incantation of, xiv. 303  
 Amorous La-Foole, Sir, in *The Silent Woman*, vi. 22, 152  
 Amorphus, in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 41, 44  
 Amory, Blanche, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 290 ff.  
 Amory, J., in *Pendennis*, xiii. 291  
 Amory, Thomas (1691-1788), x. 386, 423; xi. 285 ff. (main entry), 307; *Life of John Bunce*, x. 56; xi. 285 ff., 328, 329; *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi. 285, 287  
 Amos, Andrew, xiv. 594  
 Amos, hermit, i. 74  
 Amours, Francois Joseph, ii. 113, 115, 121, 126, 450  
 Amphitryon, vii. 125  
 Amphitryon, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148  
 Amsarey, in Disraeli's *Tancred*, xiii. 351  
 Amsterdam, iv. 402, 403; v. 286; vi. 22, 324; vii. 286, 289, 308, 344; ix. 197, 199, 306, 515, 519; x. 296  
 Amsterdam, Letter from, to a Friend in England, viii. 100  
 Amurath, vi. 481  
 Amwell, Hertfordshire, xii. 191  
 Amyas, in *Westward Hol*, xiii. 364  
 Amyntas, in *The Cytizen and Uplondysh-man*, iii. 63  
 Amyntas, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 317  
 Amyot, Jacques, iv. 3, 10, 11  
 Anacreon, iv. 123 ff., 186; vii. 1, 2, 4, 9, 18, 83, 489; viii. 444; ix. 526; x. 454; xi. 426; xii. 223, 410  
 Anacreon, the pseudo-, vii. 83  
 Anaides, in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 18, 41  
 Analysis of the Hunting Field, The, xiv. 232, 234  
 Analytical Review, The, xi. 402  
 Ananias, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 22  
 Anastasius, emperor, x. 314  
 Anatolia, xiv. 251  
 Anatolia, St, i. 74, 75  
 Anatomy of Wit, vi. 394  
 An Bispel, i. 227, 228, 458, 459  
 Ancient Buildings, society for the protection of, xiii. 128  
 Ancient Pistol, in *Henry IV*. See Pistol, Ancient  
 Anoor, river, iv. 169, 173 ff., 190  
 Ancren Riwele, i. 222, 230, 234, 398, 400, 458, 459; ii. 300; iii. 440  
 Anderdon, J., ix. 518  
 Andersen, Hans Christian, xi. 387, 491  
 Anderson, Alexander (1845-1909), xiii. 498  
 Anderson, George (1676?-1756), ix. 547  
 Anderson, James (1662-1728), ix. 552; x. 498  
 Anderson, James (1739-1808), ix. 560; xiv. 467; *Enquiry into the Nature of Corn-Laws*, xiv. 3  
 Anderson, John P., x. 421, 483; xi. 456; xii. 382, 397, 404, 407, 447; xiii. 464, 480, 531, 554  
 Anderson, Joseph (b. 1832), xii. 507  
 Anderson, Robert (1750-1830), ix. 187, 479; x. 138, 469, 473; xii. 413; xiv. 224; *The Works of the British Poets*, ix. 452  
 André (Bernard Andreas) of Toulouse, vii. 203; *Les Douze Triomphes de Henry VII*, ii. 223, 471  
 Andrea, ghost of, in *Jeronimo*, v. 160  
 Andrea, Joannes, ii. 364  
 Andreade, Antonius, commentary on Aristotle's *Metaphysics*, ii. 318  
 Andreade, Johann Valentin (? fl. 1619), *Menippus*, iv. 248; vii. Add.  
 Andreas, i. 51 ff., 58, 143, 430  
 Andreini, Giovanni Battista, *Adamo*, vii. 118; xi. 403  
 Andros, in *The Purple Island*, iv. 166  
 'Ανδρέου καὶ Μαρθαίου, Ἰπράξεις, i. 54

## ANDREW

Andrew, merchant in Lyme Regis, x. 21  
 Andrew, St. i. 54, 115. See, also, *Andreas*  
*Andrew Lammie*, ii. 412  
 Andrew of Wyntoun. See Wyntoun  
 Andrew, Laurence (*fl.* 1510-1637), printer,  
 ii. 330; iv. 542  
 Andrewes, George, xiv. 539; *Dictionary*  
*of the Slang and Cant Languages*, xiv.  
 224  
 Andrewes, Lancelot (1555-1626), bishop  
 of Winchester, iv. 228, 237 ff., 491, 494,  
 509; vii. 28, 139, 157 ff., 309, 310, 317,  
 333; viii. 293, 294, 301; x. 359, 360;  
*Private Devotions*, iv. 238; vii. 43  
 Andrews, Alexander, xiv. 531; *The His-*  
*tory of British Journalism*, xiv. 178,  
 184, 204  
 Andrews, *Apology for the Life of Mrs*  
*Shamela*, x. 6  
 Andrews, John (*fl.* 1615), iv. 473  
 Andrews, Joseph, in Fielding's novel,  
 x. 24 ff.  
 Andrews, Thomas (1813-1885), xiv. 595  
 'Andrian, Solomon,' ix. 471  
 Andromache, in the *Iliad*, viii. 50  
 Andromache, in Dryden's *Troilus and*  
*Cressida*, viii. 29  
 Andromana, or *The Merchant's Wife*, vi.  
 451  
 Andromeda (a giant), ii. 79  
 Andronicus, Livius, ix. 270  
*Andronicus Commenus*, vi. 481  
 Androphilus, in *The Purple Island*, iv. 166  
 Androse, Richard (*fl.* 1569), iv. 441  
 Andrugio, in *Promos and Cassandra*, v.  
 120  
 Aneurin (Aneurin) (*fl.* 603?), *Gododin*, i.  
 248, 249, 461  
 Angantyr, x. 223, 224  
 Angel of Death, xi. 31  
 Angela, sister (St Beatrix), xiii. 178  
 Angelica, in Congreve's *Love for Love*,  
 viii. 151, 156  
 Angelica, in Farquhar's *Sir Harry Wildair*,  
 viii. 169  
 Angell, John (*fl.* 1758), x. 469  
 Angellier, Auguste, xi. 115, 438  
 Angelo, in *Measure for Measure*, v. 190  
 Angelo, in *The Virgin Martir*, vi. 54  
 Angelo, Michael, iv. 222, 223; vii. 176  
*Angels, The treatise of the Song of*, ii. 327  
 Anger, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 147  
 Angevin reigns, the, xiv. 72  
 Angevins, the, viii. 311  
 Angharad, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*,  
 v. 78  
 Angier of St Frideswide, ii. 508  
 Angiolieri, Cecco, xiii. 118  
*Anglia*, ix. 106  
 Anglican church, the, xii. 134, 275, 291,  
 299; xiii. 138  
 Anglican clergy, xi. 309  
 Anglicans, ix. 100  
 Angling, writers on, iv. 541  
 Anglo-Canadians, xiv. 345

## ANNE

Anglo-catholic movement, the, xiii. 435  
 Anglo-French law language, the, i. 407 ff.;  
 viii. 319  
 Anglo-French literature, xiv. 307  
 Anglo-Indian literature, xiv. 331 ff.  
 Anglo-Irish, the, xiv. 308  
*Anglomania*, the, x. 16  
 Anglo-Norman *chanson*, xiv. 67  
 Anglo-Norman works, ii. 419 ff., 503,  
 507 ff.; v. 38  
 Anglo-Normans, the, in Ireland, xiv. 306,  
 308  
 Anglo-Roman hierarchy, xii. 274  
 Anglo-Saxon chair, at Cambridge, xii. 344;  
 at Oxford, ix. 413; xii. 344; xiv. 385  
*Anglo-Saxon Chronicle*, xii. 344; xiv. 69  
 Anglo-Saxon language, i. 379 ff.; vii. 319  
 Angus, Archibald, 5th earl of (1449?-  
 1514), 'Bell the Cat,' ii. 259  
 Anian, strait of, iv. 78  
 Anicetus, in Gray's *Agrippina*, x. 119  
 Anima, in *Piers the Plowman* (also called  
 Will, Reason, Love, Conscience), ii. 19,  
 21, 22, 27, 28  
 Anima, in *Mind, Will and Understanding*,  
 v. 52  
*Animalibus, De*, ii. 363  
 Anjou, Francis, duke of (formerly duke  
 of Alençon), v. 341; vii. 191  
 Anlaf, i. 109, 144, 305  
 Anlaf Cuaran, i. 287  
 'Anna Matilda.' See Cowley, Hannah  
*Annalia Dubrensis*, iv. 487  
*Annals and Magazines of Natural History*,  
*The*, xiv. 288, 565  
*Annals of Agriculture*, xi. 72  
*Annals of England*, iv. 424  
*Annals of the Fine Arts*, xiv. 539  
*Annals of the Four Masters*, xii. 360, 518  
 xiv. 309  
 Annan, Dumfriesshire, xiii. 2, 3  
 Annand, James (1843-1906), xiv. 533  
 Annand, William (1633-1689), ix. 545  
 Annas, in the York plays, v. 46  
 Anne, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78  
 Anne, *mastres*, friend of John Skelton,  
 iii. 71  
 Anne, queen of Great Britain, iv. 251,  
 433; viii. 96, 113, 220, 261, 373; ix. 30,  
 44, 72, 78, 96, 97, 103, 113, 124, 130,  
 131, 139, 150 ff., 155, 160, 161, 169, 175,  
 177, 180, 200, 202, 205, 208, 216, 217,  
 219, 222, 228, 231, 232, 309, 394, 395,  
 407, 408; x. 67 ff., 73, 139, 196, 352,  
 374, 502; xi. 370, 372; xii. 488; xiii.  
 300, 453; xiv. 212, 383, 463  
 Anne, queen, in *Richard III*, vi. 129;  
 viii. 123  
 Anne Boleyn, 2nd queen of Henry VIII  
 iii. 16, 26, 167, 168, 175, 332, 336, 337;  
 v. 103; vi. 335; x. 27; xii. 477; xiii. 261  
 Anne of Bohemia, ii. 62, 170  
 Anne of Cleves, iii. 175  
 Anne of Denmark, queen consort of  
 James I, iv. 134, 143; vi. 83, 337

## ANNESLEY

339 ff., 348, 350, 361, 366; vii. 79, 205; xiv. 93; companies of, vi. 104, 254, 258  
 Annesley, Arthur, earl of Anglesea (1614-1686), vii. 229  
 Annesley claimant, the, xiii. 426  
 Annet, Peter (1693-1769), ix. 288, 504; *Resurrection of Jesus examined*, ix. 294  
 Annibal, in George Eliot's *The Spanish Gypsy*, xiii. 398  
 Annie of Lockryan, i. 300  
 Annual Register, x. 357, 474, 482, 483; xi. 145, 324; xii. 138; xiv. 228  
 Annual Review, *The*, xiv. 98  
 Annus Mirabilis primus et secundus, viii. 10  
 'Apoðos, pseud. of Mary E. Coleridge, xiii. 183  
 Anselm, St (1033-1109), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 16, 128, 149, 151, 154, 162, 163, 186, 217, 222, 224, 228, 231, 234, 355, 446; ii. 365; xii. 455; xiv. 113  
 Anson, George, baron Anson (1697-1762), xiv. 243, 550  
 Anson, Sir William Reynell (1843-1914), xiv. 485, 487  
 Anster, John (1793-1867), xiv. Add. 3  
 Anstey, Christopher (1724-1805), ix. 481; xi. 158, 160, 172, 424; xii. 7, 120; *New Bath Guide*, xi. 173  
 Anstey, John (d. 1819), xi. 424  
 Anstis, John (1669-1744), ix. 355, 531  
 Anstruther, Fife, xi. 243  
 Anstruther, lady Margaret, ix. 369  
 Answerall, lady, in Swift's *Complete Collection of . . . Conversation*, ix. 106  
 Antarctic exploration, xiv. 245  
 Ante Crucem Virgo Stabat, ii. 383  
 Antenorius, in *Argentis*, iv. 259  
 Anthea (Herrick's), vii. 6, 9  
 Anthony, Now-Now, in *The Gentle Craft*, iii. 370  
 Anthropological society, the, xii. 350  
 Anti-christ, vi. 374  
 Antichrist, in *Dunbar's Vision*, ii. 256  
 Antichrist, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28  
 Antidote against Melancholy, iv. 536; vii. 512  
 Antigone, xii. 68  
 Antigone, in *Phoenissae*, v. 71, 72  
 Antigonus, in *The Humorous Lieutenant*, vi. 122  
 Antigonus, in *The Winter's Tale*, v. 206  
 Anti-Jacobin, *The*, xi. 39 ff., 157, 392; xii. 150; xiii. 260; xv. 194, 214  
 Anti-Jacobin Review, *The*, xi. 392; xii. 526  
 Antioch, xii. 107  
 Antiochus, Asiatic king, in *Believe as you List*, vi. 147 ff.  
 Antiochus, in *The Tailor*, ix. 38  
 Antipodes, the, xiv. 255  
 Anti-projector, *The*, iv. 308, 509  
 Antiquaries, in Stuart times, vii. 232-258, 460 ff.  
 Antiquaries, in Tudor times, iii. 313-338, 527 ff.  
 Antiquaries, Scottish society of, ix. 372; xii. 349

## APOTHECARIES

Antiquaries, society of (founded 1572), iv. 55; vii. 305  
 Antiquaries of London, society of (founded 1717-18), ix. 352, 357, 358, 531; xii. 506, 510  
 Anti-Romish propaganda in stage plays, vi. 150  
 'Anti-Sejanus,' x. 401  
 Anton, Robert (fl. 1616), iv. 516, 520, 533; *Moriomachia*, iv. 359  
 Antoninus, in *The Virgin Martir*, vi. 154  
 Antoninus Bassianus Caracalla, vi. 481  
 Antonio, in *Albumazar*, vi. 323  
 Antonio, in Otway's *Venice Preserv'd*, viii. 94, 184  
 Antonio, in *The Case is Altered*, v. 321  
 Antonio, in *The Coxcombe*, vi. 133  
 Antonio, in *The Dutchesse of Malfy*, vi. 181, 182  
 Antonio, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 183, 355  
 Antonio, in *The Tempest*, v. 206  
 Antonio de Esclava, *Noches de Invierno*, viii. 126  
 Antonius, in *A Dialogue . . . against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 108  
 Antonius, in *Ignoramus*, vi. 322  
 Antony, in *Antony and Cleopatra*, v. 199  
 Antony, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 197  
 Antony, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v. 182  
 Antony, *Life of*, Athanasius's, i. 75  
 Antrobus, Dorothy, mother of Thomas Gray, x. 116  
 Antrobus, Mary, x. 116, 121, 127  
 Antrobus, Robert, x. 116, 117  
 Antrobus, William, x. 116  
 Antwerp, ii. 319, 320, 329, 330; iii. 18, 43, 208; iv. 69, 266, 274, 316, 324, 396, 402, 403; v. 90, 113, 114; vii. 460; viii. 141; xii. 365; xiii. 433  
 Antwerp, Plantin Museum at, i. 72  
 Antwerpe, *Tragical Historie of the citie of*, iv. 324  
 Apelles, iv. 14  
 Apennines, the, xii. 63  
 Apicius Caelius, ix. 478  
 Apis and Virginia. See R. B.  
 Apocrypha, the. See under Bible  
 Apollinaris (Laodicean bishop), v. 5  
 Apollo, ii. 78; iv. 196; vi. 368; vii. 370; viii. 204; ix. 257; xiii. 59, 191, 213  
 Apollo, in Keats's *The Fall of Hypereon*, xii. 80, 86  
 Apollo, in Suckling's *Session of the Poets*, vii. 274  
 Apollo press, xi. 325  
 Apollodorus, iii. 86  
 Apollonius, hermit, i. 74  
 Apollonius Rhodius, xi. 426  
 Apollonius of Tyre, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 149, 152  
 Apollonius of Tyre, i. 135, 151  
 Apostolic Fathers, the, x. 353; xii. 501  
 Apostolical Constitutions, ix. 221  
 Apothecaries' company, the, xiv. 286

## APPERLEY

- Apperley, Charles James (*pseud.* Nimrod, 1779-1843), *xiv.* 216, 232, 542, 598;  
*Life of a Sportsman, The*, *xiv.* 233;  
*Memoirs of . . . John Mytton*, *xiv.* 233  
 Appian, *iv.* 435  
 Applebee, John, *ix.* 16, 22, 433  
 Appleton, Charles Edward Cutts Birch (1841-1879), *xiv.* 533  
 Appletree, Thomas, in Farquhar's *Recruiting Officer*, *viii.* 171  
*Appolyn of Thyre, King*, *ii.* 324, 325, 484  
 Aprile, in Browning's *Paracelsus*, *xiii.* 57, 59  
 Apsley, Lucy, *viii.* 270  
 Apthorpe, East (1753-1816), *x.* 507; *Letters on the Prevalence of Christianity*, *x.* 308  
 Apuleius, *i.* 135; *iv.* 9, 242, 414, 435; *vi.* 82; *vii.* 77, 370, 503  
 Apuleius, in *Loves Maistresse*, *vi.* 103  
 Apuleius, *The Golden Ass*, *xiv.* 311  
 Aquila, *ix.* 330  
 Aquilegiensis, Laurence, *Practica sive Usus Dictaminis* ('Complete Letter Writer'), *ii.* 363  
 Aquinas, St Thomas, *i.* 200, 210 ff.; *ii.* 350, 363; *iii.* 4, 9, 19, 416; *vii.* 277, 279, 312, 504, 510; *xii.* 201; *Summa*, *ii.* 365; *iv.* 272  
 Aquitania, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, *vi.* 342  
*Ara Fortunae*, *vi.* 319, 474  
 Arabella, in *The Pickwick Papers*, *xiii.* 314  
 Arabi pasha, *xii.* 342  
 Arabia, *vi.* 35; *xii.* 342; *xiv.* 252  
 Arabian learning, *i.* 153  
*Arabian Nights, The*, *i.* 236; *iii.* 485; *ix.* 106; *xi.* 161, 291, 477; *xii.* 342, 499; *xiii.* 124, 305; *xiv.* 338  
 Arabian tales, *ix.* 290, 374  
 Arabians, *ii.* 362, 365  
 Arabic chair, at Cambridge, *ix.* 413  
 Arabic language, *vii.* 317 ff., 491  
 Arabic language and literature, *ix.* 291; *xi.* 290, 291, 355; *xii.* 341, 342, 362; *xiv.* 416, 457, 458  
 Arabin, dean, Trollope's, *xiii.* 422  
 Arabs, the, *ix.* 238, 252, 253  
 Arachne, in Ovid's *Metamorphoses*, *ix.* 160  
 Arachne and Pallas, *ix.* 115  
 Aragon, *v.* 183  
 Aram, Eugene (1704-1759), *ix.* 574; *xii.* 418  
 Aram, Eugene, lord Lytton's, *xiii.* 418  
 Arator, *i.* 76  
 Arbaces, in *A King and no King*, *vi.* 120, 127  
 Arber, Edward (1836-1912), *iv.* 69, 70, 110, 388; *viii.* 182, 422; *xi.* 311, 339, 466, 467, 470, 471; *xii.* 357, 515  
 Arblay, Alexandre G. P. d', *x.* 63, 261  
 Arblay, Frances Burney, Madame d' (1752-1840), *x.* 46, 63 ff. (main entry), 135, 150, 254, 259 ff. (main entry), 267,

## ARCHAEOLOGICAL

- 424, 473, 493, also see Add.; *xi.* 289, 296, 344, 349, 354, 458, 473; *xii.* 133, 447  
*Camilla*, *x.* 64, 66, 261; *xii.* 231  
*Cecilia*, *x.* 63, 64, 66  
*Diary and Letters*, *x.* 63, 65, 260, 261  
*Early Diary*, *x.* 260  
*Evelina*, *x.* 15, 64 ff., 259; *xi.* 365; *xii.* 233  
*Wanderer, The*, *x.* 63, 64, 66  
 Arbury, Warwickshire, *x.* 113  
 Arbuthnot, Alexander (d. 1685), printer, *iv.* 412  
 Arbuthnot, Alexander (1538-1583), *iii.* 137, 498  
 Arbuthnot, Archibald (*fl.* 1746), *ix.* 563  
 Arbuthnot, Charles, *ix.* 469  
 Arbuthnot, George, *ix.* 133  
 Arbuthnot, John (1667-1735), *ix.* 72, 78, 96, 98, 124, 127, 129 ff. (main entry), 152, 161, 163, 171, 220, 249, 445 ff., 452, 466 ff., 481, 498; *xii.* 168  
*Account of the . . . death of Dr Woodward*, *ix.* 132  
*Art of Political Lying*, *ix.* 131, 136  
*Brief account of Mr John Ginglicutt's Treatise*, *ix.* 133, 138, 464  
*Essay concerning the effects of Air . . .*, *ix.* 133, 138  
*Essay concerning the nature of Ailments*, *ix.* 133, 138  
*Examination of Dr Woodward's Account of the Deluge*, *ix.* 129  
*History of John Bull*, *ix.* 131, 133, 137  
*Humble Petition of the Colliers*, *ix.* 132  
*John Bull in his Senses*, *ix.* 131  
*John Bull still in his Senses (and Appendix)*, *ix.* 131  
*Know Yourself*, *ix.* 133, 138  
*Law is a Bottomless Pit*, *ix.* 130; *xiv.* 212  
*Lewis Baboon turned Honest*, *ix.* 131  
*Miscellaneous Works*, *ix.* 133  
*On the Usefulness of Mathematical Learning*, *ix.* 130, 138  
*Reasons humbly offered by the Company . . . of Upholders*, *ix.* 132  
*Sermon . . . at the Mercat Cross*, *ix.* 130, 138  
*Tables of . . . Measures, Weights and Coins*, *ix.* 130, 132  
 Arbuthnot, Robert, 2nd viscount (d. 1682), *ix.* 129  
 Arcadia, *vi.* 11, 317, 318, 341, 364, 368; *x.* 179; *xi.* 142, 287  
 Arcadia and Arcadianism, *iii.* 265, 340, 348, 352, 353, 356, 357 ff., 367, 370  
 Arcadian shepherds, in *Piers Plainnes seven yeres Prentiship*, *iii.* 367  
*Arcana Aulica; or Walsingham's Manual*, *vii.* 518  
*Archaeologia*, *ix.* 358, 530, 531; *xii.* 506  
*Archaeologia Cambrensis*, *xii.* 506  
 Archaeological association, *xii.* 349  
*Archaeological association, British, Journal*, *xii.* 506  
*Archaeological Journal*, *xii.* 506

## ARCHANGEL

- Archangel, ix. 240  
 Archas, in *The Loyal Subject*, vi. 122, 130  
 Archdall, Mervyn (1723-1791), xii. 349  
 Archdeacon, Daniel (*fl.* 1588), iv. 453  
 Archer, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, viii. 172  
 Archer or Frizer, or Ingram, murderer of Marlowe. *See* Frizer  
 Archer, Thomas (1554-1630?), vii. 344  
 Archer, Thomas (1894), xiii. 532  
 Archer, William (1856-1924), vi. 266, 269; xi. 447, 453; xiii. 513  
 Archer-Hind, Richard Dacre (1849-1910), xii. 333, 479  
 Archibald, Raymond Clare, xiii. 470  
 Archie o' Cawfield, ii. 415  
 Archimago, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 231  
*Architectural Magazine*, *The*, xiv. 149  
 Architecture, Anglo-Norman, i. 155, 222, 223  
 Architecture, Elizabethan and Jacobean, v. 372  
 Architenius, or Arch-Mourner, of Jean de Hauteville, i. 193  
 Archombrotus, in *Argenis*, iv. 258, 259  
 Archon, lord, in *Oceana*, vii. 299, 300  
 Archytas, i. 279  
 Arcite, in *Palamon and Arcyte*, vi. 299  
 Arcite, in *The Knights Tale*, xiii. 123  
 Arcite, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, v. 256  
 Arctic regions, xiv. 241, 245, 248, 358  
 Arctic voyages, iv. 76  
 Ardagh, vii. 318; x. 197  
 Ardelia, in *The Dukes Mistress*, vi. 200  
 'Ardelia' (Winchilsea, Anne, countess of), ix. 169  
 Arden, forest of, iii. 355; v. 192; vi. 27; xiii. 382  
 Arden, Mary, v. 167; xiv. 307  
 Arden, Mrs, vii. 55  
 Arden, Richard Pepper, baron Alvanley (1745-1804), xiv. 115, 127  
 Arden of Feversham, v. 162, 237, 240 ff., 324, 441, 443; vi. 95; x. 73, 436; xii. 186  
 Ardens, Radulphus, i. 221  
 Areopagus, the, vii. 140  
 Arethusa, in Keats's *Endymion*, xii. 82  
 Aretino, in Jonson's *Volpone*, vii. 274  
 Aretino, Leonardo, ii. 325; iv. 441; *Poliscene*, v. 101  
 Aretino, Pietro, iv. 322  
 Aretino, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 366  
 Arfeville, Nicolas d', iii. 156  
 Argalia, in Chamberlayne's *Pharonnida*, vii. 75  
 Argall, Anne, iv. 141  
 Argall, Thomas, iv. 141  
 Argante, in Layamon's *Brut*, i. 235, 236, 265, 266  
 Argemone, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 360; xiv. 84  
 Argensola, Bartolomeo de, vi. 139  
 Argensola, Bartolomeo de (the younger), viii. 129

## ARISTOTLE

- Argentile, in *Albion's England*, iii. 357  
 iv. 136  
 Argentine, Richarde (d. 1568), iv. 447, 448  
 Argogastis, xiv. 303  
 Argonauts, the, iv. 62  
 Argus, Arabella, xi. 477; *Adventures of a Donkey*, xi. 383; *Juvenile Spectator*, xi. 383  
 Argyll, Elizabeth, duchess of. *See* Gunning, Elizabeth  
 Argyll, dukes of. *See* Campbell, George Douglas; Campbell, John  
 Argyll, marquis of. *See* Campbell, Archibald  
 Argyll commission (Scottish schools), xiv. 421  
 Argyllshire, xiii. 431  
 Ariadne, x. 199  
 Ariadne, Titian's, xiv. 171  
 Ariana, mistress (Etherege's), viii. 138  
 Arianism, ix. 295, 297; x. 360, 362, 371, 372, 377 ff., 384 ff.  
 Ariel, in *The Tempest*, v. 207, 317; vii. 3; viii. 28, 225; xii. 196, 220; xiii. 62  
 Arimanes, spirits of, in Byron's *Manfred*, xii. 47  
 Ariodante and Genevora, v. 102, 116  
 Arion, xiii. 50  
 Ariosto, Ludovico, iii. 23, 176, 204, 210, 229 ff., 236, 244, 262, 305; iv. 23, 24, 196, 441, 540; v. 116, 132, 191, 220; vii. 74, 78, 271; viii. 22; ix. 338, 481; x. 221, 234, 241, 435; xi. 157; xii. 3, 80; *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 230 ff., 236; v. 102, 137; ix. 61; *Gli Suppositi*, v. 71, 114  
 Ariosto (trans.), xii. Add.  
 'Aristarch,' an, ix. 191  
 Aristarchus, xii. 332  
 Aristides, x. 154; xiii. 182  
 Aristippus, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 118  
 Aristophanes, iii. 20; iv. 526; v. 22; vi. 18, 24, 79, 315, 322, 327, 352, 362, 363; viii. 38, 58, 164; ix. 336; x. 25, 34, 53, 415; xi. 392; xii. 309, 324, 325, 329 ff., 480, 483 ff., 488 ff., 494, *also see* Add.; xiii. 81, 82, 175, 445  
*Birds*, xii. 329  
*Ελλην* or *Pax*, vi. 294  
*Plutus*, vi. 25, 294  
*Wasps*, *The*, vi. 25  
 Aristophanes, in D'Avenant's *First Day's Entertainment*, viii. 117  
 Aristophanic comedy, xiv. 13  
 Aristotle, i. 153, 185, 187, 204, 205, 210, 212, 213; ii. 21, 129, 186, 201, 207, 231, 301, 350, 354, 360 ff., 370, 371; iii. 6, 20, 23, 50, 109, 233, 291, 305, 416, 420, 425, 430; iv. 3, 24, 269, 271, 273 ff., 286, 287, 291, 298, 430, 521; v. 65, 167, 172, 204, 206, 214, 295 ff.; vi. 6, 225, 232, 296; vii. 182, 228, 261, 265, 267, 277, 278, 282, 288, 302 ff., 323, 376, 377; viii. 8, 29, 170, 203, 221, 277, 278, 287, 289, 291, 329, 360; ix. 51, 59, 60, 64, 383, 386, 562; x. 137, 514; xi. 17,

## ARISTOTLE

## Aristotle

- 134; XII. 211, 230, 311, 476, 480 ff., 484 ff., 488, 489, 492, 494, *also see* Add.; XIII. 152, 167, 169, 172, 312; XIV. 9, 16, 23, 140, 398, 473, 475  
*Constitution of Athens*, XII. 340  
*Ethics*, I. 204, 213; III. 430; IV. 5, 335, 414, 428, 435; VI. 233; XII. 334  
*History of Animals*, I. 199  
*Metaphysics*, I. 201; II. 318  
*Nichomachean Ethics*, XII. 520  
*Organon*, I. 187, 207; IV. 276  
*Physics*, I. 201, 204, 211, 212  
*Poetics*, V. 70; VI. 8; VII. 265; VIII. 375, 376; XII. 334  
*Politics*, I. 213; IV. 5, 435; XII. 333, 334  
*Rhetoric*, IV. 335, 347; XI. 16; XII. 328, 331  
Aristotle, Aldine edition, III. 5; IV. 422  
Aristotle, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 260  
Aristotle, *The Letter of Alexander to*, II. 80  
Aristotelian society, XIV. 39  
Arithmetic, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 225  
Arius, IV. 214  
Arkinholm, II. 113  
'Arley,' Della Cruscan poet, XI. 177  
Arley Regis, Worcester, I. 234  
Arlington, 1st earl (1618-1685). *See* Ben-net, Henry  
Armada, the, III. 188, 211, 244; IV. 136, 142; V. 77, 81, 136, 309, 345, 361; VI. 27, 53, 92, 174; VII. 157; XIII. 135, 136  
Armado, don, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, V. 178, 239  
Armageddon, XIII. 153  
Armagh, VII. 139, 301, 318; XIV. 309, 321  
Armenia, II. 13, 79  
Armida, in *Orlando Furioso*, III. 230  
Armin, Robert (1584?-1612?), VI. 273, 452  
*Foole upon Foole*, VI. 218  
*Italian Taylor and his Boy*, *The*, VI. 218  
*Nest of Ninnies*, A, IV. 532; VI. 218  
*Two Maids of More-clacke*, *The*, VI. 217  
Arminianism, VII. 437; X. 367, 377, 381  
Arminius, I. 20; VIII. 291, 292  
Armorican Bretons, I. 256  
Armour, Jean, X. 222  
Armstrong, Cecil Ferard, XIII. 513;  
*Shakespeare to Shaw*, XI. 269  
Armstrong, Edmund John (1841-1865), XIV. 567  
Armstrong, G. F. Savage- (1845-1906), XIV. 567  
Armstrong, John (1709-1779), X. 138, 147, 148, 452; *Art of Preserving Health*, *The*, X. 148; XIII. 200; *Economy of Love*, X. 148; *Epistle to Wilkes*, X. 148  
Armstrong, Johnny, in *Pendennis*, XIII. 291  
*Armys, The Buke of the Law of, or Buke of Bataillie*, II. 284  
Armytage, Mrs, Mrs Gore's, XII. 246  
Arnall, William (1715?-1741?), IX. 433

## ARNOLD

- Arne, Thomas Augustine (1710-1778), VIII. 426; X. 109, 199, 425, 426, 429, 433, 447  
*Arngask, The Lady of*, II. 411  
Arno river, XIII. 136, 149  
Arnold, A. S., XIII. 470  
Arnold, Sir Edwin (1832-1904), XIII. 194, 203, 498; XIV. 191, 192, 574, 575; *He and She*, XIII. 201; *The Light of Asia*, XIII. 200; XIV. 340  
Arnold, Fanny, XIII. 103  
Arnold, Frances Lucy, born Wightman, XIII. 87  
Arnold, Frank Bishop, XIII. 513  
Arnold, Rev. Frederick, XIV. 493  
Arnold, Frederick Octavius, XIV. 536  
Arnold, Matthew (1822-1888), I. 249, 251, 254, 274, 275; II. 107, 180; IV. 132, 135, 139; VI. 57; IX. 31, 169; X. 361; XI. 136, 161, 388, 406, 408, 411, 438; XII. 77, 108, 154, 177, 178, 207, 208, 297, 384, 392, 402, 406, 527; XIII. 85 ff. (main entry), 147 ff., 155, 159, 160, 174, 183, 188 ff., 221, 223, 486 ff. (main entry), 557, *also see* Add. 2; XIV. 141, 144, 147, 159, 172, 180, 191, 304, 306, 307, 350, 351, 420, 422 ff., 432, 433, 453, 601, 603  
*Balder Dead*, XIII. 89, 94  
*Cromwell*, XIII. 87  
*Culture and Anarchy*, XIII. 88, 101; XIV. 425  
*Democracy*, XIII. 88  
*Discourses in America*, XIII. 87, 88, 99  
*Dover Beach*, XIII. 89, 96  
*Empedocles on Etna*, XIII. 89, 91, 95  
*Essays in Criticism*, XIII. 98, 100, 101  
*Forsaken Merman, The*, XIII. 91, 251  
*Fragment of an 'Antigone,' The*, XIII. 90  
*French Eton, A*, XIII. 88  
*Friendship's Garland*, XIII. 101, 451  
*Geist's Grave*, XIII. 89  
*God and the Bible*, XIII. 101  
*Heine's Grave*, XIII. 89  
*'Joubert,'* XIII. 100  
*Last Essays on Church and Religion*, XIII. 101  
*East words on Translating Homer*, XIII. 103  
*Letters*, XIII. 85, 94, 99, 103  
*Literature and Dogma*, XIII. 101  
*Memorial Verses*, XIII. 94  
*Merope, a Tragedy*, VII. 122; XIII. 89, 91, 95  
*Mixed Essays*, XIII. 88, 99  
*Mycerinus*, XIII. 90  
*New Poems*, XIII. 89, 95  
*New Sirens, The*, XIII. 90  
*'Numbers,'* XIII. 99  
*Obermann*, XIII. 98  
*Obermann Once More*, XIII. 89, 94  
*On Translating Homer*, XI. 80; XIII. 88, 98  
*Poems* (1853), XIV. 139  
*Poems* (1854), XIII. 98

## Arnold, Matthew

*Poems, Second Series*, XIII. 89

*Popular Education of France*, XIII. 88; XIV. 422

*Reports on Elementary Schools*, XIII. 88

*Requiescat*, XIII. 96

*Resignation*, XII. 220; XIII. 90

*Rugby Chapel*, XIII. 89, 96

*St Paul and Protestantism*, XIII. 101

*Scholar-Gipsy, The*, XIII. 89, 92, 93, 96, 251

*Schools and Universities on the Continent*, XIII. 88; XIV. 422

*Self-Dependence*, XIII. 94, 97

*Separation*, XIII. 89

*Sick King in Bokhara, The*, XIII. 90, 91

*Sohrab and Rustum*, XIII. 89, 92, 94, 95, 251

*Southern Night, A*, XIII. 89, 96, 251

'Speech at Eton, A,' XIII. 99

*Stanzas from the Grande Chartreuse*, XIII. 95

*Stanzas in Memory of the Author of 'Obermann'*, XIII. 93, 94

*Strayed Reveller, The*, XIII. 89, 90, 252

*Study of Celtic Literature, The*, XIII. 88, 98, 100

*Summer Night, A*, XIII. 94, 251

*Thyrsis*, VII. 114; XIII. 89, 92, 96, 102

*To a Gipsy Child*, XIII. 90

*Tristram and Iseult*, XIII. 93, 251

*Westminster Abbey*, XIII. 89, 96

Arnold, Richard (d. 1521), *Chronicle*, II. 320, 329, 484; III. 532

Arnold, Samuel (1740-1802), x. 425, 428, 429

Arnold, Samuel James (1774-1852), XIII. 517

Arnold, Thomas (1795-1842), I. 167; VII. 152; x. 355; XII. 153, 259, 287-288, 292, 294, 302 ff. (main entry), 309, 318, 321, 338, 464, 474; XIII. 86, 103 ff., 109, 370, 433; XIV. 70, 409, 411, 413, 414, 594, 601, 603; *History of Rome*, XII. 303, 304, 339; *History of the later Roman Commonwealth*, XII. 303; *Life and Correspondence*, XII. 303, 304, 320

Arnold, Thomas (junior) (1823-1900), XII. 504

Arnold, William Delafield (1828-1859), XIV. 575; *Oakfield*, XIV. 338, 339

Arnold, William Thomas (1852-1904), XII. 405, 474; XIV. 533; *Roman System of Provincial Administration*, XII. 304

*Arnold's Magazine*, XIV. 539

Arqua, IV. 429

Arran, isles of, XIV. 312

*Arrêts d'Amour, Les*, VIII. 59

*Arrivall, The History of the* (1471), II. 302

Arrogance, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, II. 140

Arrowsmith, *Reformation* (1673), VIII. 26

*Ars Moriendi*, v. 53

Arsilius (Yong's), IV. 122

Art, in Cowley's *The Muse*, VII. 65

*Art and Poetry*, XIII. 111

*Art de bien vivre et de bien mourir, L'*, II. 329

*Art of good living and dying, The*, II. 324, 328, 329

Artaban, in *La Calprenède's Cléopâtre*, VIII. 25

Artégall, in *The Faerie Queene*, II. 234; III. 231, 234, 236; VII. 209

*Arthour and Merlin*, I. 269, 317, 399, 467

*Arthur, Death of*, I. 190. See, also, under *Morte*

Arthur, king, x. 231; XII. 13, 354

*Arthur, Kyng* (Southey's), XI. 422

Arthur, prince, in *The Faerie Queene*, III. 230, 232 ff., 237

Arthur, prince, in *King John*, v. 185

Arthur, prince (1486-1502), son of Henry VII, III. 6, 8; VI. 332, 333

Arthur, Tennyson's, XIII. 37, 38

*Arthur, The Dethe of, begynnyng at Cassa-belaun*, II. 308

*Arthur, The Misfortunes of*, v. 78, 79

Arthur and the Arthurian legend, I. 70, 133, 148, 158, 169, 170, 177, 198, 223, 235 ff., 243-276 (main entry), 279, 284, 286, 296, 309, 311 ff., 326, 336, 342, 350, 351, 461 ff., 467, also see *Add.*; II. 112, 115, 116, 118 ff., 181, 184, 228, 230, 234, 307, 337 ff., 428; III. 359; IV. 67; v. 10, 108, 250; x. 228; XIII. 36; XIV. 304, 306

See, also, under the separate title of the Arthurian romances, Wace, Layamon, etc.

*Arthur and King Cornwall, King*, II. 414

*Arthur of Little Britain*, II. 322, 339

*Arthure, Gret Gest of*, II. 116

Arthurian ballads, I. 464

*Articles, Ten*, III. 13

Articles, the XXXIX, XII. 260, 296

*Articles of Grievance and Oppression*, VI. 275

*Articuli ad Novas Narrationes* (1561), VIII. 465, 466

Artotrogos, in *Miles Gloriosus*, v. 106

Arundel, earls of. See Howard, Philip; Howard, Thomas

Arundel, Thomas, archbishop (1353-1414), II. 59, 62, 67, 68, 154, 348; III. 42

Arundel, William, earl of (1417-1487), Caxton's patron, II. 314

Arundel, the horse in *Sir Beves*, I. 292

Arviragus, in Layamon's *Brut*, I. 237

Arviragus, in *The Franklin's Tale*, II. 184

Arwaker, Edmund (d. 1730), VII. 405; VIII. 411

Aryan origin of ballads, II. 417

*As I came in by Edinburgh town*, IX. 363

Asbies mortgage, v. 219

Asbjornsen, Peter Christen, XI. 491

Ascanius, VIII. 70

Ascapart the giant, in *Sir Beves*, I. 293, 343

*Ascensio*, v. 12

Ascension island, XIV. 242

Ascham, Anthony (fl. 1553), IV. 542



## ASCHAM

- Ascham, Roger (1515-1568), **III.** 290 ff., 308, 310, 311, 317, 318, 327, 341, 348, 419, 421, 425, 431 ff., 438, 444, 446, 447, 454, 526, 549; **IV.** 6, 7, 276, 320, 345, 390; **V.** 350, 394; **VI.** 378, 480, 492; **VII.** 316, 329, 335; **X.** 177, 184, 469  
*De Imitatione*, **III.** 433  
*Report and Discourse of the affairs of Germany*, **III.** 432  
*Scholemaster, The*, **II.** 213; **III.** 311, 341, 433 ff.; **IV.** 344, 397; **VI.** 295; **IX.** 55; **XII.** 488; **XIII.** 104  
*Tozophilus*, **III.** 308, 433, 445; **IV.** 16  
Aschillus, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, **V.** 78  
Ascolot, maid of, **I.** 313  
Asoue, Sir G., **VIII.** 218  
Ascyltus, **IX.** 266  
Asgill, John (1659-1738), **IX.** 11  
Ashantee, **XIV.** 254  
Ashburnham, John (1603-1671), **VII.** 449  
Ashburnham, lady, **IX.** 125  
Ashburton, Devonshire, **XI.** 39  
Ashby, George (d. 1475), **II.** 209, 469;  
*Active Policy of a Prince*, **II.** 210  
Ashby-de-la-Zouch, **VII.** 335; **XI.** 340  
Ashe, St George (1658?-1718), **IX.** 166  
Ashe, Simeon (d. 1662), *Intelligence*, **VII.** 351  
Ashe, Thomas, *Carolina* (1682), **IV.** 453  
Ashe, Thomas (1836-1889), **XI.** 412, 415, 416; **XIII.** 194, 498; *The Sorrows of Hypsipyle*, **XIII.** 206  
Ashfield, dame, in Morton's *Speed the Plough*, **XI.** 281  
Ashford, Kent, **III.** 395; **VII.** 341  
Ashley, Sir Anthony (1551-1627), **IV.** 453  
Ashley, A. Evelyn M., **XIV.** 505  
Ashley, Sir John, **IV.** 383  
Ashley, William James, **XIV.** 477  
Ashley-Cooper, Frederick Samuel, **XIV.** 545  
Ashmole, Elias (1617-1692), **VII.** 369; **VIII.** 247; **IX.** 355, 413, 531; **XIV.** 285, 558;  
*Antiquities of Berkshire*, **IX.** 353; *Theatrum Chemicum*, **II.** 211, 212  
Ashton, John, **XI.** 475; **XII.** 418; **XIV.** 540  
Ashton, Lucy, in Scott's *Bride of Lammermoor*, **XII.** 22  
Ashton, Thomas (d. 1578), **III.** 428, 429; **V.** 103; **VII.** 337  
Ashton, Thomas (1716-1775), **X.** 117, 119, 123, 243, 251  
Ashton, Sir William, in Scott's *Bride of Lammermoor*, **XII.** 22  
Ashworth, Caleb (1722-1775), **X.** 384  
Ashworth, John (1813-1875), **XIII.** 560  
Asia, **XI.** 16, 190; **XII.** 66; **XIV.** 246, 247, 252, 457, 458  
Asia Minor, **V.** 37  
*Asiatic society, Greek*, **XII.** 506  
*Asiatic society of Bengal*, **XII.** 352; **XIV.** 334, 337  
Aske, Christopher, Kingsley's, **XIII.** 366  
Aske, Robert, Kingsley's, **XIII.** 366

## ATHANASIAN

- Askeian society, **XIV.** 287  
Aslaekton, Nottinghamshire, **III.** 32  
Asloan ms., **II.** 478  
Asolo, **XIII.** 61, 62, 84  
'Aspasia' (Lady Elizabeth Hastings) (1682-1739), **IX.** 38  
Aspatia, in *The Maides Tragedy*, **VI.** 120, 123, 126  
Asper, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, **VI.** 17, 39  
Aspland, Robert (1782-1845), **XII.** 428, 465  
Aspley, William (*fl.* 1588-1637), **IV.** 393 ff.  
Assaye, battle of, **XII.** 98  
Asser (d. 909?), bishop of Sherborne, **I.** 89 ff., 101, 105; *Aelfredi regis res gestae*, **IV.** 397  
Asses, feast of, **V.** 8  
Assisi, **I.** 200, 210, 364  
Assmann, **I.** 124  
Association for the protection of the queen's person, **V.** 345  
Assoucy, Charles Coypeau d', **IX.** 256  
*Assumptio Mariae*, **I.** 232, 458, 459  
*Assurbanipal, Annals of*, **XII.** 499  
Assyria, **II.** 296; **XII.** 342, 477  
Assyrian host, in *Ezechias*, **VI.** 298  
Assyrians, **IV.** 31  
Astarte, in Byron's *Manfred*, **XII.** 47, 393, 395, 396  
Astell, Mary (1668-1731), **IX.** 244, 498;  
*Serious proposal to the Ladies*, **IX.** 404, 569  
'Asteria' (lady Luxborough). *See* Knight, Henrietta  
Asthall, **I.** 126  
Astley, John (d. 1595), **IV.** 444, 540  
Astley, Sir John Dugdale (1828-1894), **XIV.** 540  
Astley, Philip (1742-1814), **XIII.** 264, 265  
Aston, colonel, **VIII.** 211  
Aston, Edward, **IV.** 442  
Aston, John (*fl.* 1382), **II.** 61  
Aston, lady Gertrude, **IV.** 194  
Aston, R., *Placita Latine Rediviva* (1661), **VIII.** 467  
Aston, Walter, baron Aston (1584-1639), **IV.** 173, 176, 179, 184, 188, 216  
Astragon, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, **VII.** 71  
Astrology and occultism, **VII.** 508 ff.  
Astronomia, in *Technogamia*, **VI.** 323  
Astronomy, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, **II.** 225  
Astrophel (Waller's), **VII.** 54  
Astrophell (*v.e.* Sidney), **IV.** 116  
Astrophil, **VIII.** 61  
Astrophill, **V.** 349  
*Atalantis Major*, **IX.** 13  
Até, in *Locrine*, **V.** 84  
Ateukin, in *James IV*, **V.** 138  
Athanase, in Shelley's *Prince Athanase*, **XII.** 61  
Athanasian controversy, **X.** 362  
Athanasian creed, **VIII.** 42; **X.** 360

## ATHANASIUS

Athanasius, I. 74, 75; II. 79, 86; XI. 287;  
*Festal Letters*, XII. 341  
*Atheist's Tragedie, The* (ballad), v. 143  
 Athelstan. *See* Aethelstan  
*Athelston*, I. 287, 467  
*Athenaeum, The*, ix. 106; XII. 349, 359,  
 365, 437; XIII. 54, 69; XIV. 144, 145,  
 171, 174, 193, 200, 364, 530, 531, 533,  
 534  
 Athenaeus, VII. 311; XII. 325; *Deipno-*  
*sophia*, VI. 102  
 Athenais, in *The Emperour of the East*, VI.  
 158, 163  
 Athenian democracy, XII. 311, 312  
*Athenian Gazette* (Dunton's), IX. 5  
*Athenian Letters*, XI. 475  
*Athenian Mercury* (Dunton's), IX. 5, 34,  
 41, 92  
 Athenians, the, IX. 223; XIV. 120  
 Athens, IV. 1, 270, 335; V. 64; VI. 308;  
 XII. 32, 72, 312, 313; XIII. 129, 133, 135,  
 136, 256; XIV. 122, 205, 211  
 Parthenon, XII. 340  
 Temple of Theseus, XII. 39  
 Athens, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, III. 345  
 Atherstone, Edwin (1788-1872), XII. 129,  
 413; *The Fall of Nineveh*, XII. 128  
 Attils, king of the Svear, I. 25 ff.  
 Athlone, x. 196, 197  
 Atholl, 3rd duke of. *See* Murray, John  
 Athos, mount, XIV. 252  
 Atkins, John Black, XIV. 535  
 Atkins, Samuel, VIII. 257  
 Atkinson, Henry George, XIV. 476  
 Atkinson, Joseph, *The Mutual Deception*,  
 x. 429  
 Atkinson, Robert, XII. 361, 362, 515  
 Atkinson, Thomas (1600-1639), VI. 470  
 Atkyns, Sir Robert (1647-1711), *Gloces-*  
*tershire*, IX. 353, 531  
 Atkynson, William (d. 1509), translator of  
*Imitatio Christi*, II. 321  
*Atlamal*, in the *Edda*, I. 21  
 Atlante, in *Orlando Furioso*, III. 231  
 Atlantic, the, IV. 68; XI. 190  
 Atlantic ocean, XIII. 88  
 Atlantis, XI. 190  
 Atlantis (of Plato), IV. 73  
 Atlas, in *Pleasure Reconciled*, VI. 359 ff.  
 Atlas, sign of, on the Globe theatre, VI.  
 256  
*Atlas, The*, XII. 444  
 Atlay, James Beresford (1860-1913), XIV.  
 500, 507, 508, 511  
 Atli, the hall of, XI. 126  
 Atossa, in Pope's *Characters of Women*,  
 IX. 82, 89  
 Atreus, in *Thyestes*, VI. 301  
 Atropos, in *Filosttrato e Panfila*, v. 62  
 Attendant spirit, the, in *Comus*, VII. 113  
 Atterbury, Francis (1662-1732), VII. 410,  
 444; VIII. 394; IX. 131, 147, 153, 176,  
 196, 234, 333, 334, 337, 340, 425, 525;  
 x. 351 ff., 515, 517; XIV. 61; *Discourse*  
*on the death of the Lady Cutts*, x. 352

## AUDRY

Attercliffe, IX. 393  
 Attercliffe academy, x. 386  
 Attey, John (c. 1622), IV. 463  
 Attio democracy, the, XIV. 134  
 Attio drama, v. 1, 5; VI. 232. *See, also*,  
 Greek drama  
 Attio dramatists, IX. 330  
 Attio eloquence, XI. 13  
 Attio idiom, XII. 328  
 Attio law, XII. 327  
 Attio orators, XII. 329  
 Attio prose, XIII. 99  
 Attio tragedy, XIII. 90  
 Atticus, T. Pomponius, IX. 198  
 'Atticus,' in Dibdin's *Bibliomania*, XII. 365  
 Atticus, in Graves's *Columella*, x. 277  
 Attila, I. 20, 32, 34  
 Attilia, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 315  
 Atwit, colonel, in Swift's *Complete Col-*  
*lection of... Conversation*, IX. 106  
 Atwood, William (d. 1705?), x. 498  
*Auban, Vie de Seint*, XII. 362  
 Auberon, in *Huon of Bordeaux*, II. 339  
 Aubignac, abbé d', *Pratique du théâtre*,  
 VIII. 375  
 Aubrey, Augusta, in Cumberland's *Fash-*  
*ionable Lover*, XI. 285  
 Aubrey, John (1626-1697), III. 323; IV.  
 509; V. 167; VII. 22, 38, 42, 56, 58, 59,  
 61, 70, 107, 118, 153, 282 ff., 290, 329,  
 362, 507, *also see* Add.; VIII. 295, 322,  
 361; IX. 267, 351 (main entry), 531, 536,  
 574; XI. 393  
*Brief Lives*, IX. 308, 351  
*Miscellanies*, IX. 351  
*Monumenta Britannica*, IX. 354  
*Perambulation of Surrey*, IX. 351, 353  
*Surrey*, IV. 308  
*Wills*, IV. 308  
 Aubrey, Mary (K. Philips's 'Rosania'),  
 VII. 88  
 Auburn, in Goldsmith's *Deserted Village*,  
 x. 212  
 Aubusson regiment, the, x. 203  
*Aucassin et Nicolette*, IX. 39  
 Auchinleck, x. 190, 191, 193; XI. 235, 236,  
 442  
 Auchinleck ms., I. 370, 465; XII. 376  
 Auchinleck press, XII. 357  
 Audax, grammarian, I. 76  
 Audax, in *The Floating Island*, VI. 325  
 Audelay, John (fl. 1426), II. 496, 504  
*Auditor, The*, x. 390, 392, 522  
 Auditus, in *Lingua*, VI. 315  
 Audlem, Cheshire, VII. 341  
 Audley, in *Edward III*, v. 246  
 Audley, George, lord, IV. 161  
 Audley, James de (1316?-1369), II. 336  
 Audley, Thomas, baron Audley of Walden  
 (1488-1544), II. 358  
 Audley, Thomas (fl. 1643), VII. 494; *Mer-*  
*curius Britannicus*, VII. 350; *Mercurius*  
*Diutinus*, VII. 351  
 Audoin, in *Widsith*, I. 35  
 Audry, St, IX. 343

## AUE

Aue. *See* Hartmann von  
 Aufidius, in *Coriolanus*, v. 198  
 Augsburg Interim, III. 34  
 Augustel, in Arthurian legend, I. 259  
 Augusta, princess of Wales, x. 108, XIV.  
 287  
 Augustalis, Threnodia. *See* Cornelys, Mrs  
 Theresa  
 Augustan age, IV. 330  
 Augustan school of poetry, XII. 36, 40, 41,  
 43, 77  
 Augustine, St. of Hippo, I. 93, 94, 102,  
 103, 117, 120, 124, 126, 127, 213, 224,  
 231, 234, 355, 436, 438, 440; II. 20, 52,  
 53, 182, 199, 230, 308, 324, 355, 365;  
 III. 9, 19, 400, 416; IV. 220, 241, 395,  
 441; VII. 312, 370, 372, 376, 504, 510;  
 VIII. 348; XII. 260; *Confessions*, VII. 170;  
 VIII. 103; *De Civitate Dei*, III. 15, 16;  
 IV. 395; IX. 318; *Meditations*, II. 383  
 Augustine, St. (d. 604), archbishop of  
 Canterbury, I. 1, 5, 13, 41, 42, 71, 72, 351  
 Augustinian monastery in London, v. 104  
 Augustinianism, III. 12  
 Augustinians (Austin Friars), II. 287, 349,  
 367  
 Augustus, emperor of Rome, IV. 416; XII.  
 304, 493  
 Augustus Frederick, duke of Sussex  
 (1773-1843), XII. 367; XIV. 411  
 Aulay, I. 287  
 Auld Guidman, *The*, IX. 360  
 'Auld Hornie,' XI. 212  
 'Auld Licht' clergy, XI. 212, 213, 216  
 Auld Maitland, II. 408, 493  
 Auld Nick, in Burns's *Tam o' Shanter*,  
 XI. 219  
 Auld Reekie, IX. 379  
 Auld Rob Morris, IX. 360  
 Auld Wife ayont the Fire, IX. 360  
 Aulnoy, Mary Catherine, countess de, XI.  
 375, 485, 491  
 Aulus, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, IV. 265  
 Aulus Gellius, III. 20  
 Aungerville, Sir Richard (1281-1345), I.  
 213  
 Aurelia, duchess of Siena, in *The Maid of*  
*Honour*, VI. 152, 155  
 Aurelia, in *The Prophetesse*, VI. 152  
 Aurelian, emperor of Rome, XII. 304  
 Aurelian, in Congreve's *Incognita*, VIII. 146  
 Aurelio, in *The Ladies Triall*, VI. 194  
 Aurelius, Caninus, I. 67  
 Aurelius, Marcus, IX. 300; x. 275; XII. 307;  
 XIII. 98; *Meditations*, XII. 335  
 Aurelius, in *The Franklin's Tale*, II. 184  
 Auria, a Genoese, in *The Ladies Triall*,  
 VI. 194  
 Aurifaber, John (*fl.* 1566), VIII. 321  
 Aurora, in *The Penates*, VI. 341  
 Aurora, *The*, XIV. 177  
 Aurungzebe the Great, x. 110; XIV. 333  
 Ausonius, III. 173, 187; IV. 250, 267, 435;  
 VII. 83, 489; *Collige, virgo, rosas*, VII. 2  
 Aust, prebend of, II. 49

## AVARICE

Austen, Cassandra, XII. 232, 237  
 Austen, Charles, XII. 239  
 Austen, Jane, II. 192; IX. 338; XI. 285,  
 286; XII. 24, 231 ff. (main entry), 246,  
 247, 252, 379, 446, *also see* Add.; XIII.  
 307, 313, 377, 430, 431; XIV. 208  
*Elinor and Marianne*, XII. 233, 236  
*Emma*, XII. 151, 234, 239  
*First Impressions (Pride and Prejudice)*,  
 XII. 233, 234  
*Kitty, or the Bower*, XII. 233  
*Lady Susan*, XII. 233  
*Mansfield Park*, x. 66; XII. 234, 238, 241  
*Northanger Abbey*, XI. 299; XII. 233 ff.,  
 247  
*Persuasion*, XII. 234, 235, 237, 238,  
 240, 241  
*Pride and Prejudice*, XII. 233 ff., 237,  
 238, 241, 243  
*Sense and Sensibility*, x. 15; XII. 233 ff.,  
 241  
*Susan*, XII. 234  
*Watsons, The*, XII. 234  
 Austen, lady Anne, XI. 83, 87, 88  
 Austen-Leigh, J. E., *Memoir of Jane*  
*Austen*, XII. 233, 234, 446  
 Austen-Leigh, R. A., XIV. 597  
 Austen-Leigh, W. and R. A., *Jane Austen*,  
 XII. 232, 234, 239  
 Austerlitz, battle of, XII. 166  
 Austin, Alfred (1835-1913), XIII. 194, 498,  
 499; XIV. 189; *Human Tragedy, The*,  
 XIII. 203; *Prince Lucifer*, XIII. 203  
 Austin, John (1613-1669), VII. 406  
 Austin, John (1790-1859), VIII. 321; XIV.  
 468  
 Austin, lieutenant, XIII. 427  
 Austin, Mrs. *Shakespeare in Paris*, XII. 153  
 Austin, Sarah (1793-1867), XI. 491; XIII.  
 560  
 Austin, St. in Layamon, I. 234  
 Austin, William (1587-1634), VII. 423, 512  
 Austin, William (*fl.* 1662), IV. 429  
 Australasia, XIV. 289  
*Australasian, The*, XIV. 367  
 Australasian languages, XIV. 459  
 Australia, IV. 100; XII. 119; XIV. 86, 137,  
 241, 289, 319, 331, 361 ff., 434, 457  
*Australian Journal, The*, XIV. 370  
 Australian journalism, XIV. 371  
 Australian literature, XIV. 361 ff.  
 Australian tales, XIII. 432, 433  
 Austria, IX. 232; XII. 50; XIV. 383  
 Austria-Hungary, II. 310  
 Authority, in *Respublica*, v. 60  
 Autolycus, in *The Winter's Tale*, III. 356;  
 v. 95, 206; XIII. 64  
 Auvergne, XIV. 293, 294  
 Auvergne (La Chaise Dieu), III. 100  
 Avalon, isle of, I. 243, 264, 266, 272, 311;  
 II. 120  
 Avantance, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, II. 140  
 Avarice, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 147, 149  
 Avarice, in *Nature*, v. 54  
 Avarice, in *Negromansir*, III. 77

## AVARICE

- Avarice, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 226  
 Avarice, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 23, 28  
 Avarice, in *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, v. 328  
 Avaritia, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 52  
 Avaritia, in *Psychomachia*, v. 60  
 Avarus, in *A Dialogue . . . against the fever Pestilence*, III. 109  
 Ave Maria, II. 359  
 Ave maris Stella, IV. 129  
 Awebury, Sir John Lubbock, lord (1834–1913), XII. 511; XIV. 476, 562; *Prehistoric Times*, XII. 348; *The Origin of Civilization*, XII. 348  
 Averroes, II. 363  
 Averroists, the, I. 213  
 Avianus, XII. 337  
 Avicenna, I. 205  
 Avignon, I. 212, 213, 216; II. 53, 57; v. 61; IX. 245, 483; XIV. 22  
 Avila y Zuniga, Luis de, IV. 441  
 Avison, Charles (1710?–1770), musician, XIII. 84  
 Avitus of Vienne, I. 47  
 Avogadro, count Amadeo, XIV. 277, 557  
 Avon, river, IV. 190; x. 112  
 Avondale, lord, in Morton's *School of Reform*, XI. 281  
 Avowing of Arthur, I. 313  
 Awa Whigs Awa, IX. 377  
 Awdeley or Awdelay, John (fl. 1559–1577), IV. 317, 318, 320, 390; *The Fraternity of vacabones*, III. 87, 102, 103, 104, 343, 360, 448, 484, 492; IV. 509, 521; v. 480  
 Awmyrs [Adventures] of Arthure at the Terne Wathelyne, I. 291, 312; II. 112, 116, 121 ff.; 450; III. 278  
 Axon, William Edward Armytage, VII. 247, 462; XI. 467; XIII. 542, 549, 553  
 Axtell, col. Daniel (d. 1600), VIII. 470  
 Aynbite of Inwytt, I. 353 ff., 388, 396, 397, 475  
 Aylesbury, VII. 440; x. 391  
 Aylesford, earl of. See Finch, Heneage  
 Aylett, Robert (1583–1655?), IV. 521; VII. 406  
 Ayliffe, John (1676–1732), IX. 570  
 Aylmer, Brabazon, XI. 319, 332  
 Aylmer, John (1521–1594), bishop of London, III. 145, 376, 385, 386, 397, 593; IV. 382, 410, 509; v. 482; VII. 316; IX. 496  
 Aylmer, Rose, XII. 441  
 Ayliffe, John (d. 1685), VIII. 408, 410; IX. 266, 499  
 Aylott and Jones, publishers, XIII. 415  
 Aylward, Alfred, XIV. Add. 5  
 Aymon, *The Four Sons of*, I. 292. See, also, under Caxton  
 Aynard, Joseph, XI. 416  
 Ayre, William (fl. 1744), IX. 447

## BABYLON

- Ayrer, Jacob, v. 284, 457; *Comedia von der schönen Sidea*, v. 220, 285; *Schöne Phoenicia*, v. 285  
 Ayres, Philip (1638–1712), VII. 88, 405, 412  
 Ayrshire, III. 45; x. 191; XI. 220, 235, 440 ff., 445; XIII. 432  
 Ayscough, George Edward (d. 1779), *Semiramis*, x. 86, 439  
 Aytoun or Ayton, Sir Robert (1570–1638), II. 95; VII. 412  
 Aytoun, William Edmonstone (1813–1865), XII. 421; XIII. 147, 187, 189, 499; XIV. 504  
*Bon Gaultier Ballads, The* (with Sir Th. Martin), XIII. 161  
*Firmilian*, XIII. 160, 161  
*Island of the Scots, The*, XIII. 160  
*Lays of the Scottish Cavaliers*, XIII. 160  
 Azalais, in Morris's *Love is Enough*, XIII. 125  
 Azarias, I. 48, 428  
 Azo of Bologna, I. 181; II. 364; VIII. 312, 465; *Brocardica*, II. 364; *Summa*, II. 364  
 Azores, IV. 200; VI. 101; IX. 175  
 Azov, sea of, XIV. 294  
 B., Mr, in Richardson's *Pamela*, x. 5, 7  
 B. B. See Nairne, Caroline Oliphant  
 B. R. (fl. 1584), IV. 4, 436  
 B[oreman], R[obert] (d. 1675), VII. 342  
 Bab, lady, in Burgoyne's *Maid of the Oaks*, XI. 265  
 Babbage, Charles (1792–1871), XIV. 258, 288, 555  
*Babees' Boke, The*, etc., II. 499; III. 341; XI. 368  
 Babel, tower of, in Alfred's *Boethius*, I. 101  
*Babes in the Wood, The*, IV. 393; XI. 385  
*Babes in Wood*, Italian version, v. 325; VI. 96  
 Babilon, Saudan of, in Fortescue's *Monarchy*, II. 298  
 Babington, Churchill (1821–1889), XII. 331, 480  
 Babington, Gervase (1550?–1610), IV. 496; *Very Fruitful Exposition of the Commandments*, VI. 396, 492  
 Babington, William (1756–1833), XIV. 287, 558  
 Bab-lock-hithe, XIII. 93  
 Baboon, Lewis, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, IX. 134, 135; IX. 134  
 Babrius, XI. 479; XII. 339  
 Babson, J. E., XII. 435  
 Baby-Cake, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI. 358  
 Babyas, martyr, I. 74  
 Babylon, II. 13, 71; IV. 84; v. 49; VIII. 122; x. 117, 228; XIII. 214  
 Babylon, in Blake's poems, XI. 197, 199  
 Babylon, paynim porter of, in *Huon of Bordeaux*, II. 339  
 Babylon, sultan of, I. 302. See, also, Babilon

## BABYLON

- Babylon*, II. 403, 410 ff.  
*Babylonia*, XII. 342, 477  
*Babyngton*, Anthony, v. 345, 371  
*Baby's Debut*, I. 289  
*Bacchus*, III. 317; VII. 370; VIII. 203; XIII. 247  
*Bacchus*, in Keats's *Endymion*, XII. 82  
*Bacchus*, in *Lingua*, VI. 315  
*Bacchus*, in *The Penates*, VI. 341  
*Bacchylides*, XII. 332, 485; *Odes*, XII. 340  
*Bacha*, in *Cupid's Revenge*, VI. 128  
*Back*, John, XI. 335  
*Backbite*, Sir Benjamin, in *The School for Scandal*, IV. 114  
*Backstead*, IV. 360  
*Bacon*, in Lamb's *Mr H—*, XII. 189  
*Bacon*, lady Ann (1528–1610), IV. 278; VII. 193  
*Bacon*, Anthony (1558–1601), IV. 123, 278, 279; VII. 343, 436; X. 295, 498  
*Bacon*, Francis, 1st baron Verulam and viscount St Albans (1561–1626), III. 308, 324, 325, 337, 392, 417, 425, 438, 445, 459, *also see* Add.; IV. 31, 77, 237, 269, 273, 275, 277, 278–292 (main entry), 298, 318, 325, 343 ff., 348, 375, 434, 504 ff., 521, 524, 525, 542; V. 77, 167, 222, 357, 367, 477; VI. 2, 112, 356; VII. 95, 163, 193, 221, 238, 259, 264 ff., 269, 270, 272, 277, 283, 289, 290, 298, 303, 306, 319, 323, 339, 366, 379, 433, 438, 440 ff., 453, 465, 469; VIII. 8, 273, 275, 278, 317, 321, 332, 351, 367, 368, 377, 467; IX. 47, 351, 381, 385, 386, 388, 396, 508, 529, 573; XI. 11, 57, 432; XII. 363, 427, 455, 505; XIII. 169, 212; XIV. 29, 63, 82, 169, 460, 472, 506  
*A Reading on the Statute of Uses*, VIII. 316  
*Advancement of Learning*, IV. 268, 279, 282, 283, 285, 290, 291, 349; VII. 314; IX. 388  
*Augmentis Scientiarum, De*, IV. 279, 280, 283, 290, 291; VII. 190, 374; VIII. 316; IX. 388  
*Considerations Touching the War with Spain*, IV. 87  
*'Coulers of good and evill, The,'* IV. 343  
*Essays*, IV. 279, 290, 343, 347, 524; V. 338, 357; VI. 8, 189; VIII. 376; IX. 44; X. 206  
*History of Henry VII*, IV. 279, 408; VI. 193; VII. 201 ff.; IX. 227  
*History of Henry VIII*, VII. 442  
*Instauratio Magna*, IV. 401; VII. 194  
*Letter to the King*, VII. 194  
*Maxims of the Law*, VIII. 316  
*New Atlantis*, IV. 280, 281; VII. 299, 303, 470; IX. 388  
*Novum Organum*, IV. 279, 284, 285, 287, 289; VII. 276, 314  
*Sapientia Veterum, De*, IV. 279; VII. 260  
*Sylva Sylvarum*, IV. 280, 283  
*Witty Apophthegma*, VII. 392  
*Bacon*, friar, XI. 373

## BAILEY

- Bacon*, Nathaniel (1593–1660), VII. Add.; VIII. 142, 467  
*Bacon*, Sir Nicholas, IV. 278  
*Bacon*, Robert, I. 202  
*Bacon*, Roger (1214?–1294), I. 199 ff., 204 ff., 452, *also see* Add.; II. 50, 350, 366; IV. 269, 271, 273; VII. 367, 372, 504, 510; XIV. 82, 467, 469; *De Grammatica*, II. 363; *De multiplicatione specierum cum perspectiva ejusdem*, II. 362  
*Baconian philosophy*, XIV. 418  
*Baconthorpe*, John (d. 1346), the "Resolute Doctor," I. 213, 452  
*Bactria*, VI. 302  
*Baden*, treaty of, IX. 228  
*Badenoch*, x. 230, 232  
*Badger*, squire, in Fielding's *Don Quixote in England*, x. 22  
*Badham*, Charles (1813–1884), XII. 330, 480  
*Badius*, Jodocus, III. 59, 485  
*Badmington Library of Sports, The*, XIV. 539  
*Badon*, mount, I. 66, 246 ff.  
*Baffin*, William (d. 1622), IV. 99, 107  
*Bagdad*. *See* Baghdad  
*Bage*, Robert (1728–1801), x. 423; XI. 295 ff., 459  
*Barham Downs*, XI. 295, 296  
*Fair Syrian*, XI. 295  
*Hermesprong, or Man as he is not*, x. 59; XI. 292, 295  
*James Wallace*, XI. 295  
*Man as he is*, XI. 295, 296  
*Mount Henneth*, XI. 295, 296  
*Bagehot*, Walter (1826–1877), x. 509, 512; XI. 408; XII. 179, 377, 402, 431; XIII. 104, 155, 476, 483, 489, 542; XIV. 141 ff., 164, 199, 493, 515  
*Biographical Studies*, XIV. 142  
*Economic Studies*, XIV. 36  
*English Constitution, The*, XIV. 36, 58, 142, 143  
*Literary Studies*, XII. 152; XIV. 142  
*Lombard Street*, XIV. 36, 142, 143  
*Physics and Politics*, XIV. 36, 142  
*Bagford*, John (1650–1716), III. 97  
*Bagford Ballads*, VIII. 411  
*Baggily hall*, Cheshire, II. 40  
*Baghdad*, I. 153  
*Baghdad*, caliph of, XII. 55  
*Bagley wood*, XIII. 93  
*Bagnet*, Mrs, XII. 125  
*Bagstock*, major, in *Dombey and Son*, XIII. 325  
*Bagwell*, William (fl. 1655), VII. 515  
*Bailey*, J. C., *The Poems of William Cowper*, XI. 83  
*Bailey*, J. E., VII. 247  
*Bailey*, Nathan (d. 1742), *Universal Etymological Dictionary*, x. 173 ff., 236  
*Bailey*, Philip James (1816–1902), XIII. 147, 148, 167, 161, 187, 223, 499  
*Angel World, The*, XIII. 154  
*Festus*, XII. 114; XIII. 152 ff., 159

## BAILEY

- Bailey, Philip James  
*Mystic, The*, xiii. 154  
*Spiritual Legend, The*, xiii. 154  
*Universal Hymn*, xiii. 154
- Bailey, Samuel (1791-1870), xiv. 468
- Baillie, lady Grizel (1665-1746), xi. 231;  
*The Eve-buchtin's bonnie*, ix. 364; *Were  
na my Heart licht*, ix. 364
- Baillie, Joanna (1762-1851), xi. 149, 231  
(main entry), 442, 456; xii. 12, 373, 413;  
xiii. 467  
*Chough and the Crow, The*, xii. 125  
*De Montfort*, xi. 274  
*Fugitive Pieces*, xi. 231  
*Good night*, xii. 125  
*It was on a morn*, xi. 231  
*Metrical Legends*, xi. 231  
'My Bride he is winsome and bonnie,'  
xi. 231  
*On the passions*, xii. 124  
*Poverty parts Good Company*, xi. 231  
*Saw Ye Johnie Comin*, xi. 231  
*Tam o' the Lin*, xi. 231
- Baillie, Robert (1599-1662), vii. 455; xii.  
517
- Baillie, Sir William, of Lamington (*fl.*  
1648), vii. 455
- Baily, in *Gammer Gurton's Nedle*, vi. 297
- Baily, or Bayly, Lewes (d. 1631), *The  
Practice of Piety*, vii. 147, 423
- Bain, Alexander (1818-1903), xii. 476;  
xiv. 5, 48, 97, 98, 468, 473, 477 ff., 495,  
594, 601, 604  
*Education as a Science*, xiv. 428  
*Emotions and the Will, The*, xiv. 23  
*On teaching English*, xiv. 429  
*Senses and the Intellect, The*, xiv. 23  
*The British Settler's Song*, xiv. 377
- Bain, James, xiv. 358, 583
- Bain, Joseph, xii. 515
- Bainbridge, John (1582-1643), ix. 530
- Baines, Edward (1774-1848), xii. 507;  
xiv. 533
- Baines, Sir Edward (1800-1890), xiv.  
604
- Bajazet (Louis XIV), in Rowe's *Tamerlane*,  
viii. 195
- Baker, Arthur E., xiii. 476, 567
- Baker, David (Augustin) (1575-1641), vii.  
143, 144, 423
- Baker, David Erskine (1730-1767), viii.  
423; x. 442; *Biographia Dramatica*,  
xiv. 334; *Companion to the playhouses*,  
xi. 453
- Baker, E. A., ix. 327
- Baker, Geoffrey (*fl.* 1350), ii. 496
- Baker, George (1540-1600), iv. 444
- Baker, George (1781-1851), xii. 507; *His-  
tory and Antiquities of Northampton-  
shire*, xii. 346
- Baker, George Pierce, vi. 266; xiii. 542
- Baker, Henry (1698-1774), ix. 24, 25,  
433; x. 452
- Baker, James, xiv. 601
- Baker, Sir Richard (1568-1645), iv. 525;

## BALFOUR

- vii. Add.; *Theatrum Redivivum*, vi.  
406, 460, 496
- Baker, Samuel (d. 1788), xi. 336, 467
- Baker, Sir Samuel White (1821-1893),  
xiv. 550
- Baker, Thomas (1656-1740), ix. 354, 477,  
531, 541, 568; xii. 481; *Reflections on  
Learning*, ix. 354, 531; *History of St  
John's College*, xii. 326, 488
- Baker, Thomas, dramatist (*fl.* 1703), *The  
Yeoman of Kent*, xi. 321
- Baker, W. T., xiii. 513
- Baker, 'colonel,' *The Blazing-Star*, vii.  
383
- Baker, Jesuit father, x. 301
- Bakewell, C. M., xiv. 472
- Bala, Merionethshire, x. 115
- Bala rocks, xiv. 292
- Balaam, vii. 370; xiii. 170
- Balaam, in Cowley's *Davidicis*, vii. 66
- Balaam, Sir, in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 81
- 'Balaam,' newspaper, xiii. 308
- Balaustion, Browning's, xiii. 80, 81
- Balboa, Vasco Nuñez de, iv. 68
- Balcanqual, or Balcanquhall, W. (1586?-  
1645), vii. 435; ix. 542
- Balcarres, Fife, xi. 231
- Balcarres, house of, xii. 377. *See, also*,  
Lindsays
- Baleclutha, i. 275
- Baldassare, in *Romola*, xiii. 395
- Balderstone, Caleb, in Scott's *Bride of  
Lammermoor*, xii. 23
- Baldi, Octavio (*i.e.* Sir Henry Wotton),  
iv. 163
- Baldock, Herts, viii. 243
- Baldwin (d. 1190), archbishop of Canter-  
bury, i. 194, 195
- Baldwin, Edwin, newspaper owner, xiv.  
188
- Baldwin, Edwin (*pseud.* of William God-  
win), xi. 394
- Baldwin, Prudence, vii. 6
- Baldwin, Sir, i. 313
- Baldwin, William (*fl.* 1547), editor of  
*A Mirror for Magistrates*, which also see,  
iii. 192 ff., 198, 200, 494; *A Brief  
Memorial*, iii. 194; *The Canticles*, iii.  
194; *A Treatise of Moral Philosophy*,  
iii. 194; iv. 436, 507
- Baldwin, William (*fl.* 1824-1826), xiv. 228
- Bale, John (1495-1563), bishop of Ossory,  
ii. 36, 39, 40, 152, 225, 441; iii. 55, 123,  
124, 531; v. 103, 104, 391, 392, 395, 399,  
401; vi. 374, 482; xiv. 485; *Catalogus*,  
v. 58; *King John*, iii. 123, 280; v. 65,  
66, 152, 153; *The Three Laws*, v. 58
- Bale, Robert (*fl.* 1461), iii. 48, 57, 77, 81
- Balfour, Alexander (1767-1829), xii. 448
- Balfour, Sir Andrew (1630-1694), ix. 552,  
558
- Balfour, Arthur James, earl of, xiv. 509
- Balfour, Francis Maitland (1851-1882),  
xiv. 558; *Text-book of Embryology*, xiv.  
300

## BALFOUR

- Balfour, lady F., xiv. 507  
 Balfour, Graham, xiv. 526, 590  
 Balfour, John, xi. 342  
 Balfour, Robert, 2nd baron Burleigh (d. 1663), iv. 265  
 Balguy, John (1688-1748), ix. 504; *Foundation of Moral Goodness*, ix. 299  
 Balibari, the chevalier de, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, xiii. 282  
 Balin and Balan, i. 269  
 Baliol, Edward, i. 357  
 Baliol, John de (1249-1315), ii. 104  
 Balkan peninsula, xii. 32, 42  
 Ball, Edward. *See* Fitzball  
 Ball, John (d. 1381), i. 369, 477; ii. 63  
 Ball, John (1818-1889), xiv. 553  
 Ball, John, in Morris's *Dream of John Ball*, xiii. 128  
 Ball, John, of Honiton, x. 387  
 Ball, Sir Robert Stawell (1840-1913), xiv. 263, 265, 500, 555  
 Ball, W. V., xiv. 536  
*Ballad in Imitation of Martial*, xi. 174  
 Ballad society, ii. 493; xii. 355, 504  
 Ballada, in *Fucus Histriomastix*, vi. 324  
*Ballade of Ballades*, iv. 249  
 Balladino, in *The Case is Altered*, v. 314, 321  
 Ballads, ii. 492 ff., 395-418  
 Ballads (street), iii. 19, 491; iv. 535  
 Ballantine, A., xii. 377  
 Ballantyne, James (1772-1833), xi. 342, 469; xii. 5, 12, 372  
 Ballantyne, John (1774-1821), xii. 2, 366, 375  
 Ballantyne, Robert Michael (1825-1894), xi. 387  
 Ballantyne, Thomas (1806-1871), xiii. 464, 466  
*Ballantyne Humbug handled, The*, xii. 377, 380  
 Ballantyne novels (the Novelist's Library), xi. 295; xii. 2, 366, 375  
 Ballantyne press, xi. 342, 469; xii. 377  
 Ballantyne's *Annual Register*, xi. 162  
 Ballard, Edward (d. 1796), xi. 332  
 Ballard, George (1706-1755), xi. 426, xiv. 599  
 Ballards, the, xi. 336, 337  
 Ballengeich, the Gudeman of (= James V of Scotland), ii. 244, 270  
 Baller, Joseph, ix. 164  
 Ballincollog, county Cork, xiii. 107; xiv. 326  
 Balliol. *See* Baliol  
 Ballitore, Ireland, xi. 1  
 Ballymahon, x. 195, 196, 199  
*Ballymote, Book of*, xii. 362, 515  
 'Balmquhapple,' Fife, xi. 242  
 'Balnaves,' *O Gallandis All I cry and call*, iii. 131  
 Balochistan, xii. 352  
 Balormy, John, in *Lives of the Saints*, ii. 128  
 Balsara, iv. 64

## BANIM

- Balsham, Hugo de, i. 205  
 Baltic, the, iv. 67, 310  
 Baltimore, xiv. 263  
 Baltinglas, viscount, vii. 245  
 Balzac, Honoré de, ix. 20; xi. 290, 305; xii. 20; xiii. 286, 301, 339, 422, 456  
*Béatrix*, xiii. 283  
*Chef d'Œuvre inconnu*, ix. 39  
*Comédie Humaine, La*, xii. 54; xiii. 292  
*Cousine Bette, La*, xiii. 290  
*Curé de Tours, Le*, xiii. 283  
*Eugénie Grandet*, xiii. 283  
*Père Goriot, Le*, xiii. 283  
 Balzac, Jean Louis Guez de, iv. 221, 525; vii. 263, 391; *Letters*, viii. 371 ff.  
 Bamberg, iv. 429  
 Bamford, Rev., xiv. 604  
 Bamford, Samuel, *Passages in the Life of a Radical*, xii. 397; xiv. 202  
 Bampfild, Joseph (fl. 1639-1685), vii. 450  
 Bampfylde, Coplestone Warre (d. 1791), xi. 424; xiv. 214  
 Bampfylde, John Codrington (1754-1796), x. 453; xi. 178; xii. 132, 413  
*Country enjoyment*, xii. 133  
*Evening*, xii. 133  
*Morning*, xii. 133  
*The Sea*, xii. 133  
*To the River Teign*, xii. 133  
 Bampton lectures, x. 309; xii. 273, 286, 294; xiv. 13  
 Banaster, Gilbert, vi. 281, 283  
 Banbury, xi. 373  
 Banbury, Roman amphitheatre at, vi. 252  
 Bancks, J., publisher of Prior's *Miscellaneous Works*, ix. 482; *also see* Add.  
 Bancroft, John (d. 1696), viii. 400  
 Bancroft, Richard (1544-1610), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 391, 392, 394, 544; iv. 382, 422, 424, 425, 491, 519, 545; vii. 327, 332; *Sermon preached at Paules crosse*, iii. 392, 543  
 Bancroft, Thomas (fl. 1633-1658), vii. 412  
 Bancrofts, the, xiii. 513  
*Band, Cuffe and Ruffe*, vi. 481  
 Bandello, Matteo, iii. 343; iv. 3, 6, 7, 377, 441, 442; v. 191, 220, 221, 244, 245, 247; vi. 49, 99, 100, 123, 180; viii. 126  
 Bandon, county Cork, xii. 165  
 Banff, ii. 100; xii. 513  
 Bang, W., vi. 102  
 Bangor, ix. 309, 310, 541; x. 354, 362  
 Bangor, antiphonary hymns of, i. 65  
 Bangor college, xiv. 433  
 Bangorian controversy, ix. 17, 19, 309, 477, 510, 511  
 Banim, John (1798-1842), xiv. 312, 314, 567  
*Aileen*, xiv. 316  
*Damon and Pythias*, xiii. 259; xiv. 316  
*Nowlans, The*, xiv. 316  
*Revelations of the Dead*, xiv. 316  
*Soggarth Arcon*, xiv. 316  
*Tales by the O'Hara Family*, xiv. 316

## BANIM

- Banim, Michael (1796-1874), xiv. 312, 314, 567; *Father Connell*, xiv. 316, 317; *Tales by the O'Hara Family*, xiv. 316; *Town of the Cascades, The*, xiv. 317  
*Banishment of Poverty, The*, ix. 366  
 'Banjo Byron' (Alfred Austin), xiii. 203  
 Bank of England, xi. 39  
 Bankes, G. N., xiv. 597  
 'Bankes his Curtall', iv. 366  
 Banks (a Scotsman), iv. 366, 367, 531, 540  
 Banks, John (*fl.* 1696), viii. 21, 195, 401, 434; *The Unhappy Favourite, or the Earl of Essex*, v. 346; viii. 194; x. 86; *Vertue Betray'd or Anna Bullen*, viii. 194  
 Banks, Sir Joseph (1743-1820), viii. 361; xiv. 245, 289, 290, 550, 558  
 Bannatyne, George (1545-1608?), ii. 282, 478; iii. 132; xii. 358, 377  
 Bannatyne, Richard, *The Memorials of the Transactions of Scotland*, iii. 148, 149, 500  
 Bannatyne club, xi. 231; xii. 358, 359, 361, 370, 377, 378; xiv. 94  
 Bannatyne ms., ii. 478; iii. 122, 131, 132, 499; ix. 361, 367, 369, 553, 567  
*Bannatyne Miscellany*, iv. 414  
 Bannister, John (1760-1836), xii. 171; xiv. 217  
 Bannockburn, battle of, i. 357, 370; ii. 101, 102, 109; x. 224; xii. 1; xiv. 95  
*Banquet of Daintie Conceits, A*, iv. 467  
 Banquo, in an Interlude, vi. 318  
 Banquo, in *Macbeth*, ii. 104; v. 255; vi. 318  
 Bansley, Charles (*fl.* 1548), iv. 317; v. 477; *The Pryde and Abuse of Women*, iii. 97, 491; iv. 328  
 Banville, Théodore de, xiii. 162, 211  
 Baptist education society, x. 387  
 Baptist general assembly, x. 378  
 Baptist general association, x. 378, 387  
 Baptist historical society, x. 519  
 Baptist histories, x. 519  
 Baptist Rawdon college, x. 387  
 Baptists, x. 522  
 Barabas, in *The Jew of Malta*, v. 145, 326, 366; vi. 250  
 Barabas, in the Passion play, v. 18  
 Barabbas, in Marlowe's *Jew of Malta*, xii. 68  
 Baradoun, Henry (*fl.* 1483), ii. 502  
 Barak, iv. 170  
 Barante, Pierre A. P. B., baron de, xii. 322; *Histoire des Ducs de Bourgogne*, xiv. 107  
 Barbadoes, xi. 279, 280  
 Barbarisme, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 241  
 Barbarus, Hermolas, iii. 5  
 Barbary, iv. 4, 99; xiv. 246  
 Barbauld, Anna Laetitia, born Aikin (1743-1825), x. 11, 412, 452, 454; xi. 132, 343, 382, 477; xii. 4, 124, 133, 447; xiii. 324; xiv. 393, 603  
*Easy Lessons*, xi. 384  
*Evenings at Home*, xi. 384

## BARCLAY

- Barbauld, Anna Laetitia  
*Hymns in Prose*, xi. 384  
 'On Romances,' x. 188  
 'Barber, Francis,' x. 472  
 Barber, Margaret Fairless (*pseud.* Michael Fairless, 1869-1901), xiv. 515  
 Barber, Mary (1690?-1757), ix. 106, 460, 484; xi. 426  
 Barberini, cardinal, iv. 259  
 Barbès, Armand, xiii. 283  
 Barbeyrac, Jean, x. 308  
 Barbones parliament, ix. 386  
 Barbour, John (c. 1320-1395), ii. 100 ff., 114, 117, 127, 129, 130, 447 ff.; iv. 413; x. 224  
*The Bruce*, i. 359; ii. 88, 91, 101, 104-108 (main entry), 239, 280, 447; xii. 13, 344  
 Other works attributed to Barbour: *The Brut*, ii. 103; *Lives or Legends of the Saints*, ii. 103, 127, 128, 239; *Siege of Troy*, ii. 104; *The Stewartis Orygynalle*, ii. 103  
 Barkley, Sir Richard, *A Discourse of the felicity of man: or his Summum bonum*, iv. 268, 507, 531  
 Barclay, Alexander (1475?-1552), ii. 210; iii. 56 ff., 75, 85, 95, 185, 478 ff.; iv. 4, 322, 439, 476  
*Bellum Jugurthinum*, translation of, iii. 56  
*Chasteau de labour, Le*, translation of Gringore's, ii. 329; iii. 56  
*Codrús and Minalcus*, iii. 64  
*Contra Skeltonum*, iii. 66  
*Cyteen and Uplondysman*, iii. 63, 64  
*Eclogues*, iii. 56, 57, 62 ff.  
*Introductory to write and to pronounce Frenche*, iii. 56, 57  
*Myrrour of Good Maners, The*, translation of, iii. 57, 341  
*St George, Life of*, iii. 57  
*St Thomas of Canterbury, Life of*, iii. 57  
*Sallust*, iii. 57  
*Ship of Fools, The* (trans. Narrenschiff), ii. 321; iii. 56, 57, 60 ff., 64 ff., 71, 74, 79, 485, 489; iv. 320, 400, 521, 531, 532  
 Barclay, David (1610-1686), viii. 111  
 Barclay, James, x. 474  
 Barclay, John (1582-1621), iv. 242, 243, 253 ff., 499 ff.  
*Apologia Euphormionis pro se*, iv. 255 ff.  
*Argenis*, iv. 245, 254, 255, 257, 260; vii. 315  
*Euphormionis Satyricon*, iv. 254 ff.; vii. 315  
*Icon Animorum*, iv. 254, 257, 260  
*Paraenesis ad sectarios*, iv. 254  
*Pictas, sive publicae pro regibus ac principibus et privatae, pro G. Barclaio contra Bellarminum Vindiciae*, iv. 254  
*Thebais*, commentary on, iv. 253  
 Barclay, John (1734-1798), *Dialogue betwixt William Lickladle and Thomas Cleancogue*, ix. 373



## BARCLAY

Barclay, Robert (1648-1690), viii. 415; ix. 520, 546; *An Apology for the True Christian Divinity*, viii. 111, 112

Barclay, Robert (1779-1854), xiv. 230; *Religious Societies of the Commonwealth*, ix. 307

Barclay, William (1570?-1630?), iv. 253, 254; *De Potestate Papae*, iv. 254; *Ne-penthes*, iv. 531

'Bard, The,' Della Cruscan poet, xi. 177

Bardell, Mrs, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii. 313

Bardolph, Shakespeare's, v. 187, 367; xi. 289; xiv. 125

Bardsey, near Leeds, viii. 146

Bardus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151

Bareacres, house of, in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 287

Barebone's parliament, vii. 190; xiv. 452

Barents, iv. 460

Baret, John (fl. 1441-1446), ii. 198

Baret, John (d. 1580?), iii. 555

Baret, M., iv. 540

Baretti, Giuseppe, v. 293; x. 159, 468 ff.

Bargrave, John (1610-1680), vii. 35

Barham, Richard Harris (1788-1845), x. 154; xi. 160; xii. 111, 122-123 (main entry), 138, 413; xiv. 200; *As I lay a thynkyng*, xii. 122; *Ingoldsbys Legends*, The, viii. 96; xi. 38; xii. 122, 123; xiii. 161

Bari, v. 37

Barillon, Paul, marquis de Branges, x. 290

Baring, Evelyn, earl of Cromer, xiii. 546

Baring, Mrs H., xiv. 507

Baring-Gould, S., xii. 417

Barker, Christopher (1529?-1599), queen's printer, iv. 384, 386, 387, 389, 395, 398, 400

Barker, Edmund Henry (1788-1839), xii. 327, 490, 491

Barker, John (fl. 1464), iii. 99

Barker, Matthew (1619-1698), vii. 316

Barker, Robert (d. 1645), iv. 398, 400, 406

Barker, T. (fl. 1651), *The Art of Angling*, vii. 463

Barker, William (fl. 1572), iv. 444

Barkham, John (1572?-1642), iii. 324

Barkiarokh, in Beekford's *Episodes*, xi. 291

Barking, ii. 157; iv. 141

Barkstead, John, 'goldsmith in the Strand' (d. 1662), vii. 512

Barkstead, William (fl. 1611), *Hiren, or the Faire Greeke*, vi. 49; *Mirra, the Mother of Adonis*, vi. 49

*Barlaam and Josaphat*, i. 286, 467; ii. 150, 507; v. 53

Barley, William (fl. 1596), iv. 113, 463

Barleycoorn, John (*alias* 'Allan-a-Maut'), ii. 279

Barlow, Arthur, iv. 85

Barlow, George, xiii. 542

Barlow, Jerome (fl. 1528-1533), iii. 80; *upon the origin of the protestant*

## BARNWELL

*fashions*, iii. 80; *Proper Dyallouge betwene a Gentillman and a Husbandman*, iii. 80; *Rede me and be not wrothe*, iii. 80, 105

Barlow, Mr, in *Sandford and Merton*, xi. 381, 382

Barlow, William (d. 1613), iv. 382; vii. 316

Barn Elms, on the Thames, viii. 377

Barnabas, Gospel of, ix. 291

Barnabas, St, vii. 318

*Barnabees Journal*, vii. 390

Barnaby, in *The New Inn*, iv. 361

Barnaby Bunch the butcher, in *The weak est goeth to the Wall*, v. 316

Barnacle, in *The Gamester*, vi. 202

Barnakill, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 360

Barnard, lady Anne (lady Anne Lindsay, 1750-1825), xi. 442; xii. 377; xiv. Add. 5; *Auld Robin Gray*, xi. 231; *Why Tarries My Love*, xi. 232

Barnard, Edward, xi. 346

Barnard, Frederick, xiii. 540, 541

Barnard, Sir John, x. 84

Barnard Castle, xiii. 317

Barnes, Barnabe (1569?-1609), iii. 256, 264, 265, 271, 522; iv. 115, 468; *The Devil's Charter*, vi. 150, 452; *Parthenophil and Parthenope*, iii. 265

Barnes, Joseph, iii. 427; iv. 410, 411

Barnes or Berners, Juliana. *See* Berners

Barnes, J. H., xiii. 513

Barnes, Robert (1495-1540), iii. 27, 37, 43, 53, 474

Barnes, Thomas (? 1624), iv. 437

Barnes, Thomas (1747-1810), xiv. 386, 599, 604

Barnes, Thomas (1785-1841), xiv. 179 ff., 198

Barnes, William (1801-1886), i. 240; xii. 134, 413; xiv. 459

Barnet, viii. 351; xiii. 276

Barnett, Percy Arthur, xiv. Add. 5

Barnfield, Richard (1574-1627), iv. 117, 121, 468; v. 224

*Affectionate Shepherd, The*, iv. 120, 126

*Another of the same shepherd's*, iv. 120

'As it fell upon a day,' iv. 119

*Complainte of Poetrie for the Death of Liberalitie, The*, iv. 120

*Cynthia, with certaine Sonnets*, iii. 256, 264, 522; iv. 120

*Encomion of Lady Pecunia, The*, iv. 119, 120, 519

*Hellens Rape, or a light Lanthorne for light Ladies*, iv. 120

'If Musique and sweet Poetrie agree,' iv. 113, 119

*Poems in divers Humors*, iv. 119, 120

Barnham, Alice, iv. 280

Barnstaple, ix. 160

Barnwell, George, in Lillo's *London Merchant*, x. 75 ff., 79

Barnwell priory, Cambridge, ii. 343, 347, 352, 500; xii. 348, 508

## BAROCCI

- Barocci, Giacomo, iv. 431  
 Baron, George (*f.* 1652), vii. 512  
 Baron, Robert (1593?-1639), ix. 542  
 Baron, Robert (*f.* 1645), vii. 88, 137, 412; viii. 434  
 Baron hill, x. 115  
*Baron o' Brackley, The*, ii. 412  
 Baron-Wilson, Margaret, xi. 462  
 Baroni, Leonora, vii. 99  
 Baronius, Caesar, cardinal, vii. 311; *Annales Ecclesiastici*, vii. 310  
 Baronius, Justus, iv. 249  
 Barontus, St. of Pistoja, i. 86  
 Barot, O., xiii. 465  
 Barratt, Alfred (1844-1881), xiv. 468  
 Barrels, near Henley-in-Arden, x. 271, 273, 278  
 Barret, Robert (*f.* 1600), iv. 473  
 Barret, William (*f.* 1609), iv. 395  
 Barretier, Johann Philipp, x. 164, 460, 464, 465  
 Barrett, Charlotte, x. 260  
 Barrett, E., xiii. 464  
 Barrett, Eaton Stannard (1786-1820), xi. 299, 459  
 Barrett, Edward Moulton, xiii. 70  
 Barrett, Elizabeth. *See* Browning, Elizabeth Barrett  
 Barrett, J. A. S., xiii. 465  
 Barrie, Sir J. M., xiii. 569; *Auld Licht Idylls*, xiv. 436; *When a Man's Single*, xiv. 447  
 Barrington, Daines, x. 269  
 Barrington, Emilie I., xiv. 515  
 Barrington, John Shute, 1st viscount Barrington (1678-1734), x. 380  
 Barrington, Sir Jonah (1760-1834), xiv. 567; *Personal Sketches*, xiv. 322  
 Barrington, Rutland, xiii. 513  
 Barrington, William Wildman, 2nd viscount Barrington (1717-1793), x. 405, 408, 410  
 Barrosa, x. 230  
 Barrow or Barrowe, Henry (d. 1593), iii. 389, 390  
 Barrow, Isaac (1630-1677), vii. 487; viii. 295 ff.; 301, 308, 389, 458, 476; *Exposition of the Creed, Decalogue and Sacraments*, viii. 297; *On the Pope's Supremacy*, viii. 296; *Works*, viii. 296  
 Barrow, Sir John (1764-1848), xii. 154, 426; xiv. 550; *Autobiographical Memoir*, xiv. 248; *Travels in China*, xiv. 248; *Voyage to Cochinchina*, A, xiv. 248  
 Barrow, John, xiv. 596  
 Barrow, William (1754-1836), xiv. 604  
 Barrowists, the, iii. 408  
 Barry, Mrs Elizabeth (1658-1713), viii. 136, 179, 182, 184, 191, 439  
 Barry, Henry Boothby, xiv. 596  
 Barry, Lodowick, *Ram-Alley or Merrie-Trickes*, v. 367; vi. 218, 219, 452  
 Barry, M. J., xiv. 572  
 Barry, Redmond, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, xiii. 281 ff.

## BASTWICK

- Barry, Spranger (1719-1777), xi. 257, 260, 450, 454  
 Bartello, iv. 441  
 Bartello, in *Dan Bartholmew of Bathe*, iii. 205, 206  
 Barter, Charles, xiv. Add. 5  
 Barth, Caspar, iv. 253; *Amphitheatrum Seriorum Jocorum*, iv. 266; *Scioppius excellens*, iv. 266  
 Barthélemon, François H., xi. 258  
 Barthélemy, E., xiii. 465, 466, 470  
 Bartholinus, Thomas, x. 225  
 Bartholomaeus Anglicus (*f.* 1230-1250), i. 184, 452; iv. 521; *De Proprietatibus Rerum*, ii. 71, 72, 74, 76, 80, 86, 311, 323, 443, iv. 320  
 Bartholomew, A. T., xiii. 572, *also see* Add. 1; xiv. 539  
 Bartholomew de Cotton (d. 1298?), i. 449  
 Bartholomew fair, viii. 115, 193  
 Bartholus, ii. 363  
 Bartlet, John (*f.* 1662), iv. 113, 463  
 Bartolozzi, Francesco, xiv. 216  
 Barton, Amos, George Eliot's, xiii. 387, 388  
 Barton, Bernard (1784-1849), viii. 113; xi. 483; xii. 135, 198 ff., 413, 438; xiii. 142, 143  
 Barton, John, Mrs Gaskell's, xiii. 373  
 Barton, Mary, Mrs Gaskell's, xiii. 372  
 Barton, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 241  
*Barton, Sir Andrew*, ii. 408, 414  
 Barty, lord Charles, in Henry Kingsley's *Austin Eliot*, xiii. 433  
 Basedow, Johann Bernhard (1724-1790), ix. 401; xiv. 382, 402  
 Basel, iii. 41, 58, 100, 333, 532; iv. 374, 389, 403; v. 71, 101  
 Basil, St. i. 74, 75, 77, 122, 124; xii. 266  
 Basileisco, in *Solimon and Perseda*, v. 161, 162  
 Basilissa, martyr, i. 74  
 Basilus, in *The Ile of Guls*, vi. 212  
 Basilus, St. bishop of Caesarea, vii. 503  
 Basing, vii. 246, 454  
 Basire, Isaac (1607-1676), viii. 459  
 Basire, James (1730-1802), xi. 181  
 Baskerville, John (1706-1775), xi. 341, 469  
*Basoché, Confrérie de la*, v. 22, 25  
 Bassandynne, Thomas (d. 1577), iv. 412, 547  
 Bassanes, in *The Broken Heart*, vi. 191  
 Basse or Bas, William (d. 1653?), iv. 150, 479  
 Basset, Thomas, viii. 464  
 Basset, lady, in *Reade's A Terrible Temptation*, xiii. 426  
 Bassingbourne, v. 34  
 Bastard, Thomas (1566-1618), iv. 334, 335, 519  
 Bastiat, Frederick, iv. 299; xiv. 509  
 Baston, Robert (*f.* 1300), ii. 496  
 Bastwick, John (1593-1654), vii. 145, 423, 433, 456, 498

## BASYN

- Basyn, The Tale of the*, II. 501  
 Bat Burst, in *The New Inne*, VI. 25  
 Bateman, Christopher, XI. 331, 332, 336  
 Bateman, Thomas (1821-1861), XII. 507  
 Bateman, William (1298?-1355), bishop of Norwich, II. 354  
 Bates, Cadwallader John, XII. 507; *Border Holds of Northumberland*, XII. 349, 507  
 Bates, Charley, in *Oliver Twist*, XIII. 316  
 Bates, Henry Walter (1825-1892), XIV. 550  
 Bates, Miss, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, XII. 240  
 Bates, William, *Harmony of the divine attributes*, XI. 316  
 Bateson, Mary (1865-1906), XIV. 485  
   *Borough Customs*, XIV. 81  
   *Charters of the Borough of Cambridge, The*, XIV. 81  
   *Laws of Breteuil, The*, XIV. 81  
   *Medieval England*, I. 446  
   *Origin and Early History of Double Monasteries, The*, XIV. 81  
   *Records of the Borough of Leicester*, XIV. 81  
 Bateson, Thomas (1580?-1620?), IV. 113, 463; *First Set of English Madrigals*, VII. 8  
 Bath, I. 40; VIII. 159, 363; IX. 34, 163, 167, 172, 538; X. 22, 28, 29, 35, 39, 42, 206, 207, 261, 276, 277, 409, 427; XI. 149, 173, 175, 283, 344, 347, also see Add.; XII. 232, 236, 513; XIV. 220, 225, 324  
 Bath, colonel, in Fielding's *Amelia*, X. 34; XI. 265  
 Bath, earl of. See Pulteney, William  
 Bath, knights of the, XI. 282  
 Bath, marquis of. See Thynne, Thomas  
 Bath, marquis of, *Papers*, IX. 96, 99, 141, 443, 483. See, also, *Longleat Papers*  
 Bath Easton, X. 277, 456  
 Bath school, VII. 330  
 Bathurst, Allen, 1st earl Bathurst (1684-1775), IX. 79, 152, 228, 443, 445  
 Bathurst, Ralph, M.D. (1620-1704), X. 492  
*Batrachomyomachia*, VIII. 64  
 Batt, in *Dan Bartholmew of Bathe*, III. 205  
 Battie, J., IV. 509  
*Battle of Falkirk Muir*, IX. 378  
*Battle Royal, The*, VIII. 92  
 Baucida, XII. 201  
 Baucis, XII. 201  
 Baucis and Philemon, VII. 252  
 Baucis and Philemon, in Sandys's *Ovid*, VII. 51  
 Baudelaire, Charles Pierre, IV. 218; XII. 525; XIII. 129, 133, 490  
 Baudiassin, count, V. 303; VI. 165  
 Bauermeister, actor, V. 306  
 Bauhusius of Antwerp, IV. 266  
 Baumgarten, O., XIII. 470  
 Baur, Frederick Christian, IX. 291  
 Bavand or Bavande, William (fl. 1559), V. 377, 409; *A Woorke of Joannes Ferrarius Montanus touchynge the good orderynge of a Common Weale*, VI. 377, 493

## BEARE

- Bavaria, VII. 200  
 Baxter, Andrew (1686-1750), IX. 504  
 Baxter, Lucy W., XIII. 530  
 Baxter, Nathaniel (fl. 1606), IV. 473  
 Baxter, Richard (1615-1691), IV. 433; VII. 145, 146, 207, 424, 427, 433; IX. 574; X. 373, 377, 499, 519; XI. 334; XII. 523  
*Call to the Unconverted*, XI. 369  
*Holy Commonwealth*, VII. 433  
*Life and Times*, VIII. 297  
*Quaker's Catechism*, VIII. 110  
*Reliquiae Baxterianae*, VII. 145; VIII. 462, 463; IX. 307, 383; XI. 316  
*Saints' Everlasting Rest, The*, VII. 146; IX. 269; X. 383; XI. 316  
 Baxter, William (1650-1723), IX. 526  
*Baxter's Dead, A Winding Sheet for Mr*, IX. 514  
 Bayard, in *Four Sons of Aymon*, I. 292  
 Bayes, in *The Rehearsal*, VII. 184; VIII. 26; IX. 147. See, also, IX. 476  
 Bayham, Frederick, in *The Newcomes*, XIII. 297  
 Bayle, Pierre, V. 286, 292; IX. 211, 477, 529; X. 177; *Dictionary*, XI. 320  
 Bayley, John [Whitecomb] (d. 1869), XII. 507  
 Bayly, Lewis, bishop of Bangor (d. 1631), IV. 495; *The Practice of Piety*, XI. 369  
 Bayly, Thomas Haynes (1797-1839), VII. 84; XII. 130, 414; XIII. 154; XIV. 200  
 Bayne, Alicia, XIV. 602  
 Bayne, Peter (1830-1896), XIII. 470, 483; XIV. 515, 522  
 Baynes, A. H., XIV. Add. 5  
 Baynes, Mrs, in Thackeray's *Adventures of Philip*, XIII. 299  
 Baynes, Thomas Spencer (1823-1887), XII. 402; XIV. 468, 474; *Essay on the New Analytic*, XIV. 9  
 Baynham, W., XIII. 513  
 Bayreuth, V. 305  
 Bazalgette, Mrs, in Reade's *Love me Little, Love me Long*, XIII. 426  
*Be Domes Daege*, I. 129, 145 ff., 220, 227, 444  
*Be Merry and Wise*, VII. 393  
 Beach, Joseph Warren, XIII. 570  
 Beach, Michael Hicks, XII. 143  
 Beaconsfield, Burke's residence, XI. 142  
 Beaconsfield, earl of. See Disraeli, Benjamin  
 Beadnell, Maria, XIII. 542  
 Beaduhild, in *Deor*, I. 36  
 Beagle, Sir Harry, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, X. 89, 90  
 'Beagle,' ship, XIV. 250, 296, 298  
 Beagnoh, owner of the Thames runic sword, I. 11  
 Beale, Catherine Hutton, XIV. 520  
 Beale, Dorothea (1831-1905), XIV. 429, 599  
 Bear, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, II. 36  
 Beard, Thomas (d. 1632), III. 552; VI. 492  
 Beardale, Aubrey, XIII. 502  
 Beare, John Isaac (1857-1918), XII. Add. 3

## BEARE

- Beare, Philip O'Sullivan (1590?-1660),  
xiv. 308
- Beaton, David (1494-1546), archbishop of  
St Andrews, ii. 369
- Beaton or Bethune, James (d. 1539), arch-  
bishop of St Andrews, ii. 369; iii. 160
- Beatrice (Dante's), iii. 234; iv. 210, 217;  
xii. 85, 86
- Beatrice, in Middleton's *Changeling*, vi.  
76, 77; xii. 222
- Beatrice, in *The Dutch Courtesan*, vi. 48
- Beatrice, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v.  
191, 193, 214, 379; vi. 46, 100, 123;  
viii. 120, 154
- Beatrice, in *Edmond*, xiii. 292, 292, 296,  
298
- Beatrice, St (sister Angela), xiii. 178
- Beattie, James (1735-1803), x. 138, 154,  
155, 347, 453, 480, 512, 514; xi. 206,  
342, 350; xii. 100, 132; xiii. 235; xiv.  
601, 604
- Essay on Truth*, x. 155, 348; xi. 351
- Judgment of Paris*, x. 155
- Minstrel, The*, ix. 374; x. 132, 154;  
xi. 247, 351; xiii. 149
- Pastorals*, x. 155
- Retirement*, x. 155
- To Mr Alexander Ross*, ix. 374
- Beattie, William (1793-1875), xii. 410;  
xiv. 56, 595
- Beatty-Kingston, William, xiv. 192
- Beau Bunter, in *Sir Harry Wildair*, viii.  
169
- Beau Clincher, in Farquhar's *The Constant  
Couple*, viii. 175
- Beauchamp, George Meredith's, xiii. 446
- Beauchamp, Philip (see Bentham, Jeremy),  
xi. 398
- Beauchamp, Richard de, earl of Warwick  
(1382-1439), ii. 76, 335
- Beauchamp court, Warwickshire, iv. 159
- Beaucerk, Charles, 1st duke of St Albans  
(1670-1726), viii. 376
- Beaucerk, Topham, x. 207
- Beaudesert, Warwickshire, x. 112
- Beauford, in D'Urfey's *The Virtuous Wife*,  
viii. 175
- Beaufort, cardinal, bishop of Winchester,  
in *Henry VI*, v. 186
- Beaufort, duke of. See Somerset, Henry  
Charles
- Beaufort, Henry (d. 1447), ii. 352, 355
- Beaufort, Joan, ii. 244
- Beaufort, Margaret (1443-1509), countess  
of Richmond and Derby, ii. 300, 309,  
316, 321, 324, 325, 358; iii. 8, 13, 67;  
iv. 224, 226, 227, 426; xii. 488, 515
- Beaumarchais, Pierre A. C. de, *Figaro*,  
xi. 262
- Beaumaris, x. 115
- Beaumont, Charles, viii. 284
- Beaumont, Francis (1584-1616), iv. 55,  
115, 194; v. 347; vi. 2, 5, 27, 107-140  
(main entry), 145, 177, 195, 205, 208,  
248, 272, 329, 435 ff., 488, and see Add.;

## BEAUMONT

- vii. 7, 82, 272; viii. 13, 127, 132, 226,  
425; ix. 140, 145; x. 91; xii. 89, 186,  
444, 504; xiii. 144, 289. See, also, under  
Fletcher, John
- Beaumont, Sir George Howland, of Cole-  
orton (1753-1827), xi. 130, 416; xii. 376
- Beaumont, Jeanne Marie, le prince de  
(c. 1775), xi. 491
- Beaumont, lady, of Coleorton, ix. 328,  
xi. 408, 416; xii. 376
- Beaumont and Fletcher, plays and poems  
attributed to, whether singly, jointly,  
or in collaboration with others, vi.  
435 ff.; xi. 319; xiii. Add. 2
- 'All ye woods and trees and bowers,'  
vi. 125
- 'Arm, arm,' vi. 125
- 'Away, delights,' vi. 128
- Barnavelt, Sir John van Olden*, vi. 116,  
123, 130, 138
- 'Beauty clear and fair,' vi. 125
- Beggars Bush, The*, v. 376; vi. 121, 125,  
131, 139; viii. 121
- Bloody Brother, The*, vi. 26, 125, 129,  
138
- Bonduca*, vi. 123, 128, 138; x. 429
- Captaine, The*, vi. 125, 128, 137
- Cardenio, The History of*, vi. 140; viii.  
127
- 'Care-charming Sleep,' vi. 125
- 'Cast our caps and cares away,' vi. 125
- Chances, The*, vi. 135, 136, 140; viii.  
128; x. 433
- Coronation, The*. See under Shirley
- Coxcombe, The*, v. 362; vi. 119, 120,  
133, 137; viii. 128
- Cupid's Revenge*, iii. 355; vi. 114, 119,  
127, 137
- Custome of the Countrey, The*, v. 366;  
vi. 122, 130, 138; viii. 128
- Demetrius and Enanthe*, vi. 138
- Devil of Dougate, The*, vi. 140
- Double Marriage, The*, vi. 131, 139; viii.  
128
- Elder Brother, The*, vi. 121, 125, 136, 140
- Elegy on lady Penelope Clifton  
(daughter of Sidney's Stella), vi. 113
- Elegy on lady Markham, vi. 113
- Elegy on the countess of Rutland (Sid-  
ney's daughter), vi. 113
- Faire Maide of the Inne, The*, vi. 132,  
140, 183; viii. 128
- Faithfull Shepherdess, The*, vi. 31, 112,  
114, 117, 125, 126, 137, 340, 353, 363,  
366, 367, 369, 490; viii. 18, 271
- False One, The*, vi. 111, 121, 123, 131,  
139
- Four Plays in One*, vi. 119, 128, 137
- 'God Lyaeus, ever young,' vi. 125
- 'Hence, all you vain delights,' vi. 124,  
134
- Honest man's Fortune, The*, vi. 128, 137
- Humorous Lieutenant, The*, vi. 134, 138
- Island Princess, The*, vi. 123, 131, 139;  
viii. 120, 129, 443

## BEAUMONT

### Beaumont and Fletcher

- Jeweller of Amsterdam, The*, vi. 140  
*King and no King, A*, vi. 114, 119, 120, 126, 127, 129, 137  
*Knight of Malta, The*, vi. 130, 138  
*Knight of the Burning Pestle, The*, i. 292; rv. 359; 363; v. 130; vi. 89, 114, 119, 133, 137, 234; viii. 121, 128, 425; x. 220  
*Lawes of Candy, The*, vi. 131, 139  
*'Let the bells ring,'* vi. 125  
*Little French Lawyer, The*, vi. 119, 134, 138, 152, 184  
*Lovers' Progress, The*, vi. 131, 139  
*Loves Cure*, vi. 119, 124, 136, 140; viii. 128  
*Loves Pilgrimage*, vi. 132, 140; viii. 31, 128  
*Loyal Subject, The*, vi. 100, 130, 138  
*Mad Lover, The*, vi. 130, 138, 152  
*Mador, King of Great Britain*, vi. 140  
*Maid in the Mill, The*, vi. 69, 70, 132, 139; viii. 128, 129  
*Maides Tragedy, The*, vi. 111, 114, 119, 120, 124, 126, 127, 129, 137, 199; viii. 120, 215  
*Masque of Grayes Inne and the Inner-Temple, The*, vi. 137, 353, 356, 488  
*Monsieur Thomas*, vi. 123, 135, 138  
*Nice Valour, The*, iv. 251; vi. 119, 134, 140  
*Night-Walker, The*, vi. 134, 135, 140  
*Noble Gentleman, The*, vi. 136, 140  
*'O how my lungs do tickle,'* vi. 125  
*Ovid's Salmacis and Hermaphroditus*, rv. 20; vi. 112  
*Philaster*, vi. 111, 113, 114, 119 ff., 126, 128, 129, 137, 190; viii. 441; x. 429  
*Pilgrim, The*, vi. 122, 131, 139; viii. 31, 52, 54, 120, 396, 401, 431  
*Prophetesse, The*, vi. 123, 131, 139, 152; viii. 120, 128, 135, 401  
*Queene of Corinth, The*, v. 350; vi. 130, 138; viii. 128  
*Right Woman, A*, vi. 140  
*Rule a Wife and have a Wife*, v. 356; vi. 135, 139; viii. 128  
*Scorneful Ladie, The*, vi. 114, 119, 133, 137  
*Sea Voyage, The*, v. 347; vi. 131, 139; viii. 120  
*'Sit, soldiers, sit and sing,'* vi. 125  
*Spanish Curate, The*, vi. 125, 134, 139, 183; viii. 20, 128  
*Tamer Tamed*, viii. 121  
*'Tell me, dearest, what is love,'* vi. 125, 128  
*Thierry and Theodoret*, vi. 114, 123, 129, 138  
*'Three merry boys,'* vi. 125  
*'Tis late and cold,'* vi. 125  
*Triumph of Death, The*, vi. 128, 137  
*Triumph of Honour, The*, vi. 128, 137  
*Triumph of Love, The*, vi. 120, 128, 137  
*Triumph of Time, The*, vi. 128, 137

## BECKFORD

### Beaumont and Fletcher

- Two Noble Kinsmen, The*, vi. 132, 139, 299. See, also, under *Two Noble Kinsmen*  
*Valentinian*, vi. 122, 123, 125, 129, 138  
*Wandering Lovers, The*, vi. 139  
*Wife for a Month, The*, vi. 122, 132, 139  
*Wild-Goose Chase, The*, vi. 135, 139; viii. 120  
*Wit At severall Weapons*, vi. 119, 134, 138  
*Wit Without Money*, vi. 134, 138  
*Woman Hater, The*, vi. 27, 112, 114, 119, 124, 132, 137  
*Woman's Plot, A*, vi. 140  
*Womans Prize, The*, vi. 134, 135, 138  
*Women pleas'd*, vi. 130, 138; viii. 128  
*See, also, under Middleton and Shirley*  
*Beaumont, Sir Francis (d. 1598)*, vi. 111  
*Beaumont, Sir John (1583-1627)*, iv. 194, 435, 436, 487; vii. 56, 57, 75, 90, 406; viii. 228, 447; Bosworth Field, vi. 111;  
*To His Late Majesty, concerning the True Forme of English Poetry*, vii. 49  
*Beaumont, Joseph (1616-1699)*, vii. 34, 406, also see Add.; viii. 283 ff., 453;  
*Psyche*, viii. 283, 284  
*Beaupré, in The Parliament of Love*, vi. 155  
*Beaupuy, Michel*, xi. 98  
*Beauty, in The Golden Targe*, ii. 253  
*Beauty of the World*, i. 294  
*Beaw or Beo, son of Scyld (Sceldwea)*, i. 28  
*Bec, monastic school at*, i. 153; "Geoffrey Arthur's" book at, i. 170  
*Beccaria, Cesare Bonesana, marquis di*, xi. 66, 70; *Crimes and Punishments*, xi. 64; *Dei Delitti e delle Pene*, ix. 302  
*Beche, Sir Henry Thomas de la (1796-1855)*, xiv. 294, 560; *A Geological Manual*, xiv. 292; *Report on the Geology of Cornwall, etc.*, xiv. 292  
*Becher, Anne. See Thackeray, Anne*  
*Becher, Miss*, xiii. 276  
*Becke, Edmund (fl. 1550)*, iv. 443  
*Becke, George Louis (1848-1913)*, xiv. 584  
*Becker, Wilhelm Adolph, Charicles*, xii. 230; *Gallus*, xii. 230  
*Becket, St Thomas à, archbishop of Canterbury*, i. 173, 185, 186, 191, 202, 339, 341, 448; ii. 84, 87, 342; iii. 12, 332; iv. 417, 418; v. 38, 56, 58; xi. 315; xii. 258, 321, 416  
*Becket, St Thomas à, in Caxton's Golden Legend*, ii. 334  
*Becket and Dehorda, booksellers*, x. 191  
*Beckford, Peter (1740-1811)*, xiv. 542; *Essays on Hunting*, xiv. 232; *Thoughts upon Hare and Fox Hunting*, xiv. 232  
*Beckford, Richard*, x. 388  
*Beckford, William (1709-1770)*, x. 485  
*Beckford, William (1759-1844)*, x. 423, also see Add.; xi. 289 ff., 306, 307, 459  
*Azemia*, xi. 289  
*Dreams, Waking Thoughts and Incidents*, xi. 289  
*Episodes*, xi. 290 ff.

## BECKFORD

- Beckford, William  
*History of Extraordinary Painters*, xi. 289  
*Letters from Portugal*, xi. 289  
*Modern Novel Writing*, xi. 289  
*Vathek*, xi. 161, 289 ff., 304  
Beckington, Somerset, iv. 133  
Becon, Thomas (1512-1567), iii. 27; iv. 380, 397, 491, 495  
*Bedam, Historia post*, i. 174  
Beddoe, John (1826-1911), xii. 507; *Anthropological History of Europe*, xii. 351; *Contributions to Scottish Ethnology*, xii. 350; *The Races of Britain*, xii. 350  
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell (1803-1849), xii. 107, 115 ff. (main entry), 126, 139, 414; xiii. 141, 149, 198, 230, 238, 517  
*Bride's Tragedy, The*, xii. 115  
*Death's Jest Book or The Fool's Revenge*, xii. 115, 116; xiii. 239  
*Dirge for Wolfram*, xii. 116  
*Dream-Pedlary*, xii. 116  
*Improvisatore, The*, xii. 115  
*Letter from Oxford*, xii. 116  
*Old Adam, the carrion crow*, xii. 116  
*Pygmalion*, xii. 116  
*Song of the Stygian Naiades*, xii. 116  
Bede, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227  
Bede or Baeda, the Venerable (673-735), i. 5, 10, 14, 19, 20, 43 ff., 53, 55, 57, 59, 66, 68, 70, 71, 79-84 (main entry), 89, 96, 117, 119 ff., 131, 145, 148, 159 ff., 163 ff., 167 ff., 172, 198, 224, 257, 342, 347, 350, 351, 380, 433, 434, 436, 437, 439; iv. 67; vii. 510; xiv. 69, 302  
*Death Song, i.* 61  
*De Natura Rerum*, i. 80.  
*De Temporibus*, i. 81  
*Historia Ecclesiastica*, i. 81 ff., 93, 96, 101, 106, 110, 112, 234, 434, 436, 437, 439; iv. 37; viii. 309; ix. 539; xii. 487  
*Martyrology*, i. 80  
*Retractationes*, i. 80  
Other works, i. 80-81, 224  
Bede, Adam, George Eliot's, xiii. 382, 389 ff.  
Bede, Cuthbert, *pseud.* See Bradley, Edward  
Bede, Seth, George Eliot's, xiii. 389, 391  
Bedell, William (1571-1642), vii. 308, 318, 442; ix. 489; xii. 488  
Bedford, ix. 336; iii. 202; vii. 167 ff., 172; ix. 169  
Bedford, Arthur (1668-1745), viii. 432; ix. 528  
Bedford, countess of (d. 1627). See Russell, Lucy  
Bedford, dukes of. See Lancaster, John of; Russell, Francis; Russell, John; Russell, Wriothesley  
Bedford, Grosvenor, the elder, xi. 154  
Bedford, Grosvenor, the younger, xi. 154, 169, 172  
Bedford, H., xiii. 570  
Bedford gaol, vii. 170, 172  
Bedford level, ix. 343

## BELARIUS

- Bedford missal, xii. 510  
Bedford school, vii. 330  
Bedfordshire, ii. 206; viii. 60; ix. 145; xii. 345; xiii. 145  
Bedingfield, lady, xiv. 503  
Bedingfield, Thomas (d. 1613), iv. 7, 398, 442, 443, 540  
Bedivere. See Bedwyr  
Bedlam, x. 56  
Bedwell, William (d. 1632), iv. 453; vii. 470  
Bedworth academy, x. 385  
Bedwyr or Bedivere, Arthurian knight, i. 250, 254, 255, 260; ii. 119  
*Bee, The* (Anderson's), ix. 560; xi. 236  
*Bee, The* (Budgell's), ix. 492  
*Bee and the Spider, The*, in Swift's *Battle of the Books*, ix. 102  
Beech, Robert (d. 1594), v. 325  
Beeching, Henry Charles (1859-1919), xi. 434; xii. 257, 453, 455; xiv. 515; *Francis Atterbury*, x. 352  
Beedome, Thomas (d. 1641?), vii. 88, 412  
Beef-steak club, ix. 139  
Beelzebub, v. 33  
Beer-Hofmann, *Der Graf von Charolais*, vi. 165  
Bees, writers on, iv. 542  
Beesly, Edward Spencer (1831-1915), xiv. 468  
Beeston, Christopher, vi. 103  
Beethoven, Ludwig van, xii. 64, 268  
Beets, Heinrich, xi. 515  
Beghard communities, ii. 47  
Begum, the, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 291  
Beha-ed-din Zoheir, xii. 499  
Behaim, Martin, of Nürnberg, iv. 82  
Behmen, Jacob. See Boehme  
Behmenists, ix. 306  
Behn, Mrs Aphra or Aphara (1640-1689), viii. 140, 168, 416, 422, 424, 425; ix. 18, 174; x. 72; xii. 246  
*City Heiress, The*, viii. 142  
*Debauchee, The*, viii. 141  
*Dutch Lover, The*, viii. 131, 141  
*False Count, The*, viii. 131, 142  
*Forced Marriage, The*, viii. 141, 181  
*Maximes*, trans. of La Rochefoucauld's, viii. 373  
*Moor's Revenge, The*, viii. 141, 195  
*Nun, The, or The Perjur'd Beauty*, viii. 191  
*Oronooko, or the Royal Slave*, viii. 141, 191  
*Roundheads, The*, viii. 122, 142  
*Rover, The, or the Banished Cavaliers*, viii. 131, 141  
*Town Fop, The*, viii. 142  
*Widow Ranter, The*, viii. 142, 401  
*Young King, The*, viii. 141  
Beid, iv. 363  
Bek, Thomas, of Castleford, i. 335, 338  
Bekinsau, John (1496?-1559), viii. 466  
Bekynton, or Beckington, T. (1390?-1465), ii. 303, 482  
Bel-Anna, in *The Masque of Queens*, vi. 349  
Belarius, in *Cymbeline*, v. 205

## BELCARRE

- Belcarre, lord, *xiv.* 284  
 Belch, Sir Toby, in *Twelfth Night*, *v.* 194  
 Belcour, in Cumberland's *West Indian*,  
*xi.* 264, 265, 275  
 Belfast, *xi.* 283; *xiv.* 311, 317, 327  
 Belfast, books printed in, *xi.* 470  
 Belfast, Queen's college, *xiv.* 417, *also*  
*see Add. 3*  
 'Belfast man, the,' Francis Davis, *xiv.*  
 326  
*Belfastman's Journal, The*, *xiv.* 327  
 Belfield, in Cumberland's *Brothers*, *xi.* 264  
 Belgarde, in *The Unnaturall Combat*, *vi.*  
 160 ff.  
 Belgian writers, *ix.* 314  
 Belgic Kymrys, *xiv.* 68  
 Belgioioso, duchess of, *xii.* 440  
 Belgium, *ii.* 310; *xiii.* 88, 112  
 Belgrade, *ix.* 244; *xiv.* 251  
 Belial, *xii.* 36  
 Belial, in *Paradise Lost*, *vii.* 121; *x.* 310  
 Belianis, don, in *The Tattler*, *xi.* 373  
 Belinda, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, *viii.*  
 148  
 Belinda, Miss Edgeworth's, *xi.* 297  
 Belinda, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*,  
*viii.* 161  
 Belisante, in *Amis and Amiloun*, *i.* 314  
 Beljame, Alexandre, *x.* 444; *xi.* 466; *xii.*  
 400, 524  
 Bell, Alfred Henry Haynes, *xiv.* Add. 4;  
*Knight of Avelon*, *xiv.* 378; *Last Stand*,  
*The*, *xiv.* 378; *To a Sea Conch*, *xiv.* 378  
 Bell, Andrew (1753-1832), *xi.* 422; *xiv.*  
 395, 403, 404, 590, 601, 604; *Experi-*  
*ments in Education*, *xiv.* 401  
 Bell, Sir Charles (1774-1842), *x.* 513;  
*xiv.* 559  
 Bell, Charles Dent (d. 1898), *xiii.* 499  
 Bell, Henry (1767-1830), *xiv.* 258  
 Bell, Henry Glassford (1803-1874), *xii.*  
 414  
 Bell, Henry Thomas Mackenzie, *xiii.* 496  
 Bell, James (*fl.* 1551-1596), *iv.* 446  
 Bell, John (1691-1780), *ix.* 560; *xi.* 325,  
 342, 453, 456; *Poets of Great Britain*  
*from Chaucer to Churchill*, *ix.* 479;  
*x.* 451  
 Bell, Paul, *pseud.* *See* Chorley, Henry  
 Fothergill  
 Bell, Peter, in Wordsworth's poem, *xii.* 70  
 Bell, Robert (1800-1867), *xi.* 422; *xiv.* 533  
 Bell, Thomas (*fl.* 1573-1610), *iv.* 509  
 Bell, Thomas (*fl.* 1672), *ix.* 545  
 Bell, Thomas (1792-1880), *x.* 269, 270  
*Bell's Life in London*, *xiv.* 231, 232, 234,  
 235, 239  
*Bell's Life in Victoria*, *xiv.* 366, 367  
*Bell's Weekly Messenger*, *xi.* 325  
 Bellafront, in *The Honest Whore*, *v.* 251;  
*vi.* 53, 172  
 Bellafront, in *A Woman is a Weathercock*,  
*vi.* 221  
 Bellair, in Etherege's *The Man of Mode*,  
*viii.* 138  
 Bellamia, in *The Example*, *vi.* 202

## BELVOIR

- Bellamont, in *North-Ward Hoe*, *vi.* 172  
 Bellamy, Daniel, the elder (b. 1687), *xi.*  
 172, 424  
 Bellamy, David, the younger (d. 1788),  
*xi.* 424  
 Bellamy, Miss George Anne (1731?-1788),  
*xi.* 260, 453  
 Bellamy, Henry (*fl.* 1630), *vi.* 470  
 Bellamy, Thomas (1745-1800), *xi.* 448  
 'Bellamy's' in Dickens's 'Parliamentary  
 Sketch,' *xiii.* 309  
 Bellario, in *Philaster*, *vi.* 126  
 Bellarmine, cardinal, *iii.* 414; *iv.* 500;  
*vii.* 301, 309; *viii.* 462; *Disputationes*,  
*iv.* 199  
 Bellasis, Edward (1800-1873), *xii.* 454  
 Bellaston, lady, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*,  
*x.* 31, 32, 89  
 Belleforest, F. de, *iv.* 3; *v.* 159, 221; *His-*  
*toires Tragiques*, *vi.* 180  
 Bellenden, Edith, in Scott's *Old Mortality*,  
*xii.* 22  
 Bellenden, John (*fl.* 1533-1587), *iii.* 131,  
 156, 319, 500; *The Banner of Pietie*,  
*iii.* 131; Scottish translation of Livy,  
*ii.* 285; *iii.* 156; translation of Boece's  
*History of Scotland*, *ii.* 285; *iv.* 412  
 Bellenden, Mary, *ix.* 250  
 Bellenden, William (*fl.* 1616), *xii.* 326  
 Bellers, John (1654-1725), *Proposals for*  
*Raising a Colledge of Industry*, *ix.* 406,  
 570  
 'Belleville,' Badenoch, *x.* 232  
 Bellimperier, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, *v.*  
 161 ff.  
 Bellingham, Northumberland, *xiii.* 129  
 Bellings, Richard (d. 1677), *History of the*  
*Irish Confederation*, *vii.* 212, 448  
 Bellisant, in *The Parliament of Love*, *vi.*  
 155  
 Bellmour, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*,  
*viii.* 148  
 Belloc, L. Sw., *xiii.* 551  
 Bellot, J., *iv.* 541  
 Belloy, Pierre L. B. de, *Le Siège de Calais*,  
*xi.* 274  
*Bellum grammaticale*, *vi.* 482; *ix.* 551  
*Belman's Brother, The*, *iv.* 354  
 Beloe, William (1756-1817), *x.* 473; *xii.*  
 491, 520; *Anecdotes of Literature*, *xii.*  
 363; *The Sexagenarian*, *xii.* 363  
 Belphegor, in *The Devil and his Dame*,  
*v.* 329  
 Belphoebe, in *The Faerie Queene*, *iii.* 233,  
 237  
 Belsham, Thomas (1750-1829), *xii.* 465  
 Belshazzar, *xii.* 229, 477  
 Belshazzar, in *Cleaness*, *i.* 323  
 Belson, Mrs. *See* Elliott, Mary  
*Bellayne*, *At*, *ii.* 244  
 Beltrese, Renfrewshire, *ix.* 364, 556  
*Belvedere Or The Garden Of The Muses*,  
*iv.* 467  
 Belvidera, in Otway's *Venice Preserv'd*,  
*viii.* 183, 184  
 Belvoir, Leicestershire, *xi.* 143, 144

## BELZONI

- Belzoni, Giovanni Battista (1778-1823), xiv. 248, 550  
 Bembo, Pietro, cardinal, iii. 262; iv. 428  
 Bemerton, Wilts, vii. 29; viii. 348  
 Ben, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 150 ff.  
 Ben, sailor, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, x. 90  
 Benares, rajah of, xi. 14  
 Benatzi, in *The Ladies Triall*, vi. 194  
 Bendall, Cecil (1856-1906), xii. 502  
 Bendo, Alexander, i.e. Rochester, earl of, viii. 208  
 Bendz, E., xiii. 488  
 Benedetti, Anna, xiii. 570  
 Benedick, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 191; viii. 120, 155  
 Benedict of Peterborough (d. 1193), i. 160, 173, 174, 449; iv. 417; ix. 349; *Gesta Regis Henrici*, xiv. 74  
 Benedict Biscop (628?-690), abbot of Wearmouth, i. 5, 71, 84, 89, 151  
 Benedict, St, i. 74, 105; vii. 391  
 Benedict XII, pope, ii. 349  
 Benedict XIII, pope, ii. 368  
 'Benedict,' Della Cruscan poet, xi. 177  
 Benedictbeuern, monastery in Bavaria, i. 190  
 Benedictines, the, ii. 2, 245, 349, 350, 354, 362; iii. 48, 51, 57; iv. 416 ff.; vii. 143; x. 282; xiv. 53  
 Benedix, Roderich, *Aschenbrödel*, xiii. 272  
 Benet, St, *Rule of*, i. 15, 230, 458, 459  
 Bengal, xi. 242; xiv. 338  
 Bengal army, the, xiv. 337  
 Bengali literature, xiv. 341  
 Benger, Elizabeth Ogilvy (1778-1827), xi. 460  
 Benham, Allen Rogers, i. Add.  
 Benion, Samuel (fl. 1706), x. 386  
 Benkhausen, chevalier George de, xiii. 55  
 Benlow (or Bruce), Mrs Marinda, in Amory's *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi. 287  
 Benlowes, Edward (1603?-1676), vii. 73, 88 ff., 94, 137, 412; xiii. 218; *Theophila or Love's Sacrifice*, vii. 90  
 Benn, Alfred William, xiv. 467  
 Bennet, Benjamin (1674-1726), ix. 476; x. 521  
 Bennet, Elizabeth, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 237 ff., 243  
 Bennet, Henry, 1st earl of Arlington (1618-1685), vii. 363; viii. 92, 198, 376, 379, 380, 384, 480, 482  
 Bennet, James (fl. 1761), x. 177, 469  
 Bennet, Jane, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 238  
 Bennet, John (fl. 1600), iv. 463  
 Bennet, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 238  
 Bennet, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 238  
 Bennet, Mrs, in Fielding's *Amelia*, x. 33  
 Bennett, Edward Turner, x. 270

## BENTIVOGLIO

- Bennett, James (1774-1862) and Bogue D., *History of Dysentery*, x. 518  
 Bennett, Joseph, xiv. 192  
 Bennett, Samuel (1815-1878), xiv. 584; *History of Australian Discovery*, xiv. 371  
 Bennett, William Cox (1820-1895), xiii. 499  
 Benoit, historiographer, ii. 419, 507  
 Benoît de Ste More, i. 280, 306, 467; ii. 150; *Roman de Troie*, ii. 172  
 Bensley, Robert (1738?-1817?), xi. 257  
 Bensly, Robert Lubbock (1831-1893), xii. 341, 503  
 Benson, Arthur Christopher (1862-1925), xiii. 476, 486, 490, 497, 503, 555, 557; xiv. 523, 524  
 Benson, George (1699-1762), x. 386, 521  
 Benson, Thurston, in Mrs Gaskell's *Ruth*, xiii. 372  
 Benson, William (1682-1754), ix. 562  
 Bent, James Theodore (1852-1897), xii. 496  
 Bent, William (fl. 1770), xi. 339  
 Bentham, Edward (fl. 1748), xiv. 595  
 Bentham, George (1800-1884), xiv. 468  
 Bentham, James (1708-1794), xii. 507; *History of Ely Cathedral*, ix. 354, 532  
 Bentham, Jeremy (1748-1832), iii. 425; vii. 104; viii. 321; ix. 299, 301, 409; x. 335, 346; xi. 57 ff. (main entry), 136, 397; xii. 152, 309, 430; xiv. 2, 4, 8, 14 ff., 20, 59, 98, 127, 187, 194, 198, 290, 336, 407, 559, 604  
*Anarchical Fallacies*, xi. 71  
*Book of Fallacies*, xi. 71  
*Chrestomathia*, xi. 72; xiv. 404  
*Codification Proposals*, xi. 72  
*Constitutional Code*, xi. 71  
*Defence of Usury*, xi. 58  
*Deontology*, xi. 61  
*Fragment on Government*, xi. 58, 61 ff., 71  
*Influence of Time and Place in Matters of Legislation*, xi. 72  
*Introduction to the Principles of Morals and Legislation*, xi. 58, 59, 64, 65, 69  
*Introductory view of the Rationale of Evidence*, xi. 61  
*Poor Laws and Pauper Management*, xi. 72  
*Rationale of Evidence*, xi. 61  
*Table of the Springs of Action*, xi. 61, 65  
*Theory of Legislation*, xi. 68  
*Works*, xi. 60, 61  
 Bentham, Samuel (brother of Jeremy Bentham), xi. 58  
 Benthamism, xiii. 22  
 Bentinck, countess, viii. 272  
 Bentinck, lord George (1802-1848), xiii. 353, 546; xiv. 115, 129, 130, 336, 508  
 Bentinck, William, 1st earl of Portland (1649-1709), ix. 149, 150, 206  
 Bentinck, William, 2nd duke of Portland (1709-1762), x. 262; xi. 347, 389  
 Bentinck, William Henry Cavendish, 3rd duke of Portland (1738-1809), x. 403  
 Bentivoglio, cardinal, x. 291



## BENTLEY

- Bentley, Richard (1662-1742), **iv.** 250; **v.** 273; **vii.** 109; **viii.** 230, 385; **ix.** 80, 86, 88, 103, 132, 138, 139, 297, 329 ff. (main entry), 381, 382, 411, 412, 449, 478, 504, 524 ff., 561, 572, 574; **x.** 309; **xi.** 341, 380; **xii.** 324, 325, 332, 485, 488; **xiv.** 283  
 'Confutation of Atheism,' **ix.** 331  
*Dissertation on the Epistles of Phalaris*, **ix.** 329, 330, 333, 338, 391  
*Epistola ad Millium*, **ix.** 330, 331  
*Horace*, **ix.** 336, 337  
*Manilius*, **ix.** 338  
*Milton*, **ix.** 338, 339  
*Remarks upon a late Discourse of Free-thinking*, **ix.** 292, 293, 337  
*Terence*, **ix.** 338  
 Bentley, Richard (1708-1782), **x.** 245, 248; **xi.** 456; *Designs for six Poems by Mr T. Gray*, **x.** 126, 450; *Philodamus*, **xi.** 274  
 Bentley and Newton correspondence, **x.** 466  
*Bentley's Miscellany*, **xii.** 413, 447; **xiii.** 315, 316; **xiv.** 316  
 Bentworth, near Alton, Hampshire, **iv.** 154  
 Beowa, **i.** 27, 28  
 Beowanham, **i.** 27  
*Beowulf*, **i.** 1 ff., 11, 12, 20, 21, 22-30 (main entry), 34, 35, 41, 43, 64, 58, 63, 99, 115, 124, 137, 143, 277, 306, 421, *also see* Add. to third impression; **ii.** 1, 398; **iv.** 517; **v.** 26; **xii.** 344; **xiii.** 127; **xiv.** 453  
 Beppo, in Byron's poem, **xii.** 53  
 Berachyah Nakden, **i.** 478  
 Beranger, Gabriel (d. 1817), **xii.** 514  
 Berdoe, Edward, **xiii.** 483  
*Berdok, King*, **ii.** 276  
 Bere, Richard (d. 1524), **iii.** 49  
 Bereblock or Bearblock, John (*fl.* 1566), **v.** 400; **vi.** 299  
 Bereker, W., **iv.** 441  
 Berengarius, **i.** 154  
 Berenger, Richard (d. 1782), **xi.** 362  
 Bergen, **viii.** 202  
 Bergenroth, Gustav Adolph (1813-1869), **xiv.** 485  
 Bergerac, Cyrano de. *See* Cyrano  
*Bergers, Calendrier des*, **ii.** 328  
 Bergetto, in *Tis Pitty Shees a Whore*, **vi.** 192  
 Berghen. *See* Adraien van  
 Berinthia, in Sheridan's *Trip to Scarborough*, **xi.** 268  
 Berinthia, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, **viii.** 161; **xi.** 268  
 Berkeley, Charles, 2nd earl of Berkeley (1693?-1746), **ix.** 93  
 Berkeley, Elizabeth, countess of, **ix.** 93  
 Berkeley, George, 1st earl of (1622-1698), **ii.** 77  
 Berkeley, George (1685-1753), bishop of Cloyne, **iii.** 416; **vii.** 278, 289, 290; **viii.** 428; **ix.** 171, 279 ff., 502, *also see* Add.;

## BERNARD

- x.** 35, 328 ff., 342, 343, 348, 381; **xi.** 57, 100; **xii.** 60; **xiv.** 8, 19, 41, 43, 47, 468, 473  
*Alciphron*, **ix.** 282, 283, 286, 301, 302  
*Analyst, The*, **ix.** 282  
*Common-place Book*, **ix.** 280, 283, 287  
*De Motu*, **ix.** 280  
*Essay towards a new theory of vision*, **ix.** 61, 280, 283, 284  
*Essay towards preventing the ruin of Great Britain*, **ix.** 280  
*Miscellany*, **ix.** 282  
*Principles of human knowledge*, **ix.** 280, 284, 286, 287  
*Querist, The*, **ix.** 282  
*Siris*, **ix.** 282, 287  
*Theory of Vision*, **ix.** 282, 284  
*Three Dialogues between Hylas and Philonous*, **ix.** 131, 280, 286  
*Verses on the prospect of planting arts... in America*, **ix.** 281  
*Works*, **xiv.** 48  
 Berkeley, Hon. George (1712-1767), **ix.** 498  
 Berkeley, George Monck (1763-1793), **viii.** 428; **ix.** 453, 470  
 Berkeley, Jane Martha, dowager lady, afterwards countess of Portland (1672-1751), **viii.** 380  
 Berkeley, Sir John (d. 1678), **vii.** 449  
 Berkeley, Miles Joseph (1803-1889), **xiv.** 559; *Phytophthora infestans*, **xiv.** 290  
 Berkeley, Thomas, 5th lord (1353-1417), **ii.** 74, 76, 77  
 Berkeley, Sir William (d. 1677), **viii.** 434; *The Lost Lady*, **vi.** 452  
 Berkeley, Gloucestershire, **ii.** 74, 77  
 Berkeley castle, **iv.** 181  
 Berkenhead or Birkenhead, Sir John (1616-1679), **vi.** 136; **vii.** 494; *Mercurius Aulicus*, **vii.** 348; *Mercurius Bellicus*, **vii.** 349  
 Berkshire, **iii.** 368; **iv.** 431; **ix.** 531; **x.** 356; **xiii.** 367  
 Berkshire, 3rd earl of, father of Sir Robert Howard, **viii.** 8  
 Berlin, **vii.** 309; **viii.** 330; **xiii.** 385; **xiv.** 382  
 Berlioz, Hector, **v.** 302  
 Bermuda, **ix.** 281; **xii.** 103  
 Bermudas, the, **iv.** 78; **v.** 220, 347  
 Bernard, Charles de, **xiii.** 283  
 Bernard, Edward (1638-1696), **ix.** 356, 532  
 Bernard, John (1756-1828), **xi.** 447  
 Bernard, Little, St, **xii.** 496, 497  
 Bernard, Mountague (1820-1882), **xii.** 454  
 Bernard, Richard (1568-1641), **iv.** 440; **vii.** 374; *Guide to Grand Jury Men*, **vii.** 375, 507  
 Bernard, Sir Thomas (1750-1818), **xiv.** 601, 604  
 Bernard, St, **i.** 185, 221, 231, 355; **ii.** 230, 365; **iii.** 189; **iv.** 235; **xiv.** 504; *Tractat*, **ii.** 383; *Sayings of*, **ii.** 425  
 Bernard, William Bayle (1807-1875), **xiii.** 517; **xiv.** 569  
*Doge of Venice, The*, **xiii.** 266

## BERNARD

- Bernard, William Bayle  
*Marie Ducange*, xiii. 266  
*Passing Cloud, The*, xiii. 266  
*Round of Wrong, The*, xiii. 266  
Bernard, in *Specula Stultorum*, i. 193  
Bernard of Chartres, i. 184, 188  
Bernard of Clugny or Morlaix, *De Con-  
temptu Mundi*, xiii. 172, 173  
Bernardo, in Shelley's *The Cenci*, xii. 69  
Bernays, Jacob, *Life of Scaliger*, xiv. 109  
Berners, Isopel, *Borrow's*, xiii. 442  
Berners, Juliana (b. 1388?), iv. 538; *The  
Book of St Albans*, ii. 318, 323, 420, 485,  
496.  
Berners, Lord (1467-1533). See Bourchier,  
John  
Berni, Francesco, xii. 33, 52, 56  
Bernier, François, xiv. 333; *Voyage*, x. 110  
Bernlak de Hautdesert, *the Green Knight*.  
See *Sir Gawayne*  
Bernstein, baroness, in *The Virginians*,  
xiii. 298  
Bernysdale, ii. 309  
Beroaldus, Philippus (d. 1505), iv. 249, 429  
Béroul (c. 1150), i. 273, 310  
Berquin, Arnaud, xi. 491; *L'Ami des  
Enfants*, xi. 378, 382; *Le Petit Grandis-  
son*, xi. 382  
*Berrow's Worcester Journal*, xiv. 169  
Berry, Arthur, xiv. 555  
Berry, Mary (1763-1852), x. 249 ff.,  
494 ff.  
Berry, Mrs, George Meredith's, xiii. 447  
Berryer, Pierre Antoine, xiv. 127  
Berrys, the (Robert, Mary and Agnes),  
x. 495  
Bert, Edmund, iv. 541  
Bertha, in Keats's *Eve of St Mark's*, xii.  
87  
Bertha, mother of Charles the Great, v. 40  
*Berthe aux grands pieds*, i. 468  
Berthelet, Thomas, printer to Henry VIII,  
iii. 315, 486; iv. 400, 405, 546  
Bertholdi, in *The Imposture*, vi. 205  
Bertoldo, in *The Maid of Honour*, vi. 155,  
156, 162  
Bertram, Charles (1723-1765), ix. 540;  
xii. 336  
Bertram, Edmund, in Jane Austen's *Mans-  
field Park*, xii. 238, 239  
Bertram, Godfrey, laird of Ellangowan,  
in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii. 29, 151  
Bertram, in Scott's *Rokeby*, xii. 12  
Bertram, lady, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield  
Park*, xii. 239  
Bertram, Lucy, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*,  
xii. 22  
Bertram, Sir Stephen, in Cumberland's  
*Jew*, xi. 282  
Bertram, Sir Thomas, in Jane Austen's  
*Mansfield Park*, xii. 239, 241  
Bertram, the misses, in Jane Austen's  
*Mansfield Park*, xii. 238, 243  
*Berwick Advertiser, The*, xiv. 203  
Berwick, siege of, ii. 101  
Berwick-upon-Tweed, xi. 469; xiii. 372

## BEVERSHAM

- Berwickshire, x. 323  
Berwyn mountains, x. 115  
Beryn, *The Tale of*, or *The Second Mer-  
chant's Tale*, i. 298, 299, 467; ii. 162,  
164, 215, 216, 469  
Besançon, Etienne de, iii. 489  
Besant, Sir Walter (1836-1901), xii. 507;  
xiii. 438, 560; *A Survey of London*,  
xii. 349; *All Sorts and Conditions of  
Men*, xiii. 458  
Besler of Nürnberg, iv. 247  
*Bess the Gawkie*, ix. 374  
Besse, Joseph (1683?-1757), viii. 413, 414  
Besselaar, G., xiv. Add. 4  
Bessus, in *A King and no King*, vi. 127  
Bessy, the, in folk plays, v. 31 ff.  
*Bessy Bell and Marie Gray*, ix. 368  
Best, Charles (fl. 1602), iv. 124  
Best, captain George (d. 1584), *A True  
discourse of the late voyages... to Cathaya*,  
iv. 74, 453  
Best, Paul (1590?-1657), x. 377  
Best, William Draper, 1st baron Wynford  
(1767-1845), viii. 317  
*Bestiaries*, Old English, i. 59; Middle  
English, i. 226, 227, 239, 292, 458 ff.  
Beta (queen Elizabeth), in Drayton's *Idea*,  
iv. 172, 173, 184  
Betham, Mary Matilda (1776-1852), xi.  
423  
Bethell, Richard, 1st baron Westbury  
(1800-1873), xiv. 124, 507  
Bethlehem, ii. 13; v. 37  
Bethulia, i. 142, 143  
Bethune, Alexander (1804-1843), xii. 414  
Betokis bour, in *Gyre Carling*, ii. 275,  
277  
*Betraying of Christ, The*, v. 17  
Betsey, Miss, in *David Copperfield*, xiii.  
327  
Betteridge, Wilkie Collins's, xiii. 438  
Betterton, Thomas (1635?-1710), vi. 47,  
248, 271; viii. 29, 31, 121, 146, 150,  
166, 177, 179, 182, 184, 186, 191, 192,  
194, 195, 422, 423, 439; ix. 144, 476;  
x. 442; xi. 257, 447, 454; *Henry IV*,  
version of, viii. 120; *The Prophetesse*,  
viii. 120, 401  
Betty, in Phillips's *Don Quixote*, ix. 269  
Betty, William Henry West (1791-1874),  
xi. 283, 452  
Betuleius, Xystus, v. 101  
Beuchame, Lewes, iv. 446  
Beulah, daughters of, in Blake's *Four  
Zoas*, xi. 196  
Beulah, land of, xii. 175, 253  
Beulan, teacher of Nennius, i. 70  
Beveridge, William (1637-1708), vii. 490;  
viii. 298, 301, 302, 457; ix. 528  
Beverley, v. 41, 45, 103  
Beverley. See Alfred of; St John of  
Beverley, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, xi. 266  
Beverley, Mrs, in Moore's *Gamester*, x.  
80  
Beverley, Yorks., ix. 470  
Beverham, James (fl. 1618), iv. 93

## BEVES

- Beves* or *Bevis of Hamtoun*, i. 218, 282, 287, 291 ff., 303, 305, 306, 470; ii. 320, 323; v. 108; vii. 167
- Bevil junior, in *Steele's Conscious Lovers*, ix. 64
- Beville, William (*fl.* 1782), x. 475
- Bevis, in *The Toller*, xi. 373
- Bew, M., iii. 189
- Beware the Cat*, iii. 112, 494
- Bewcastle column, Cumberland, i. 12, 426
- Bewick, Thomas (1753–1828), ix. 481; xi. 377, 436, 485, 487, 489, 490, 492; xiv. 201, 227, 235, 236, 540, 542
- Bewick and Graham*, ii. 411
- Bexley, 1st lord. See Vansittart, Nicholas
- Bexley heath, xiii. 119
- Beyle, Henri (De Stendhal), xii. 381, 392, 397; *Racine et Shakespeare*, x. 181
- Beyrout, xiv. 261
- Beza, Theodore, iii. 45, 46, 174; iv. 429; viii. 277, 363; *Abraham's Sacrifice*, v. 394; *Praefatio Poetica*, iii. 174
- Bhagalpur, xiv. 334
- Bhagavadgītā*, the, xii. 343, 503
- Biagi, Guido, xiii. 652
- Bianca, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 192
- Bianca, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, v. 181
- Bianca, in *Women beware Women*, vi. 78, 176
- Biberach, v. 298
- Bible, the, i. 72, 89; ii. 150, 151, 230, 289, 291, 314, 366, 367; iii. 10, 11, 13, 25, 27, 28, 29, 31, 40 ff., 44, 45, 47, 53, 58, 86, 110, 130, 133, 140, 141, 145, 157, 163, 214, 339, 363, 400, 407, 410 ff., 416, 423, 445, 455, 462, 463; iv. 26 ff., 81, 230, 241, 248, 270, 303, 347, 389, 396, 412, 421, *also see* Add.; v. 17, 40, 44, 101, 111, 342; vi. 91, 375, 378, 401, 402, 405; vii. 6, 151, 157, 164, 169, 171, 177, 236, 253, 269, 296, 297, 303 ff., 315 ff., 321 ff., 371, 375, 382, 396; viii. 42, 78, 86, 91, 92, 101, 103, 105, 110 ff., 164, 274 ff., 278, 294, 298, 302, 326, 346, 364; ix. 42, 118, 393, 402; x. 154, 229, 236; xi. 48, 89, 181, 188, 189, 237, 326, 363, 369; xii. 156, 177, 280, 282 ff., 293, 295, 318, 331, 488, 501, 502, 520, 521; xiii. 102; xiv. 148, 329, 405
- See, *also*, *Old and New Testament*
- New Testament*, ix. 294, 330; xii. 286, 290, 293, 297, 298, 340 (revised version), 501; the first printed English, xii. 515; in Scots, xiv. 101
- Old Testament*, ix. 296; xii. 501; xiv. 132
- Bible, Versions of the:
- Authorised Version*, the, iii. 45, 423, 465; iv. 26–50, 185, 238, 398, 449; xiv. 435, 441, 446 ff.
- Bassandyne, the, ii. 94, 285
- Bishops', the, iii. 45, 423; iv. 400, 401
- Challoner's Roman Catholic, iv. 49
- Chinese, xii. 342, 500
- Coverdale's, iii. 45; iv. 41, 402
- Cranmer's, iii. 44

## BIBLE

- Bible, Versions of the:
- Douay, iv. 41, 49; x. Add.
- Early translations, xv. 37, 39; vii. 127
- English, iii. 474, iv. 26 ff. (main entry)
- Genevan, ii. 94; iii. 45, 46; iv. 41, 403
- Great, the, iii. 44, 45
- Greek Testament, ix. 336; xii. 340, 500
- Hebrew, ix. 330; xiii. 341
- Matthew's, iii. 45
- Polyglot, iv. 427
- Rheims translation of, iii. 446; iv. 38, 41, 42, 49; x. Add.
- Sanskrit, xii. 343
- Septuagint*, i. 77; vii. 316; iv. 46
- Syriac (*Gospels*), xii. 341
- Tindale's, iii. 41 ff.; iv. 38 ff.
- Trevisa's, ii. 77
- Vulgate*, the, i. 46, 84, 85, 91, 97, 208, 400; ii. 59, 60, 62, 94, 431; iii. 41, 45, 463, 464; iv. 36, 46
- Wyclifite, ii. 300, 430, 431, 440; iv. 38, 39, 42, 428
- Bible, single vols. or mss. of:
- Codex Amiatinus at Florence, i. 72
- Codex Argenteus at Upsala, i. 16
- King Philip's, iv. 427
- Metz, i. 89
- Rushworth Gospels, the, i. 132
- St Denis, i. 89
- Sir Walter Raleigh's, iv. 65
- Thomas Cromwell's, iv. 426
- Bible, books and parts of:
- Acts of the Apostles*, iv. 32; ix. 534; xiv. 449
- Apocalypse*. See *Revelation*
- Apocrypha*, the, ii. 120, 230, 430; iii. 43 ff.; vii. 316, 317; xii. 502
- Baruch*, ii. 61
- Canticles*. See, post, *Song of Songs*
- Chronicles*, iii. 44; iv. 43
- Colossians*, xii. 501
- Corinthians*, iv. 38; vii. 140, 322; xi. 355
- Corinthians I*, xii. 483, 501
- Corinthians II*, xii. 501
- Daniel*, xii. 501, 503
- Deuteronomy*, iv. 170; vii. 140, 395; xii. 501
- Ecclesiastes*, iii. 271; vii. 317; xii. 341, 501; xiii. 138
- Ephesians*, ii. 234, 431; ix. 560
- Esther*, vii. 316
- Exodus*, iv. 30, 36, 37, 39; xii. 499, 501
- Exodus* (Old English), i. 46 ff., 58, 63, 428
- Exodus* (Wyclifite), ii. 430
- Ezekiel*, vii. 322; xii. 501
- Four Gospels, ix. 561
- Galatians*, xii. 486, 501
- Genesis*, ii. 14; iv. 31; vii. 140; viii. 352; xii. 48, 499, 501, 503; xiv. 149
- Genesis*, A and B, Old English, i. 46 ff., 63, 428
- Genesis and Exodus*, Middle English, i. 225, 376, 387, 399, 458, 459
- Gospels, the, iv. 39, 424

## Bible, books and parts of:

- Gospels*, x. 365; xii. 280, 503, 505  
*Habakkuk*, xii. 501  
*Hebrews*, iv. 43; xii. 340, 503  
*Hosea*, vii. 322  
*Isaiah*, ii. 430; iii. 101; iv. 77, 170; xii. 501  
*Jeremiah*, xii. 501  
*Job*, iv. 30, 33, 47, 48; vii. 317, 322; x. 458; xi. 434; xii. 341, 416, 501, 502  
*Joel and Amos*, xii. 501  
*John*, epistles of St, xii. 340  
*John, First Epistle of St*, x. 309  
*John, Gospel of St*, ii. 365; iv. 37, 38; v. 37, 42; vii. 322; x. 463; xii. 340, 481, 489, 490  
*Jonah*, iii. 44; vii. 46  
*Judges*, iv. 43, 170  
*2 Kings*, iv. 33  
*Leviticus*, xii. 501  
*Luke, Gospel of St*, iv. 41; xii. 503  
*Maccabees iv*, xii. 503  
*Mark, Gospel of St*, i. 132; iii. 42; v. 42; xii. 505  
*Matthew, Gospel of St*, i. 132; iii. 42; vii. 140  
*Nahum*, xii. 501  
*Paul*, Epistles of St, iv. 27, 30; xii. 340, 506  
*Paul*, speech of St, iv. 29  
*Pentateuch*, iii. 44; iv. 39, 238; xii. 296  
*Philemon*, xii. 501  
*Philippians*, xii. 501  
*Proverbs*, ii. 14; iv. 34; vii. 317  
*Psalms cxix*, xiv. 74  
*Psalms*, iii. 46, 101, 174; iv. 30, 33, 34, 44, 81, 131, 407; v. 21; vii. 31, 109, 215, 322; ix. 63, 78, 556, 559, 562; x. 456, 457; xi. 206, 237; xii. 419  
*Psalms*, Buchanan's version, iii. 162, 164  
*Psalms in metre*, iii. 476; iv. 384, 395, 397  
*Psalms*, versions of Sternhold and Hopkins, iii. 46  
*Psalter*, iv. 28, 31, 384  
*Psalter*, Gallican, iv. 422  
*Psalter*, the Genevan, iii. 46  
*Psalter*, Irish, iv. 426  
*Psalter*, Prayer Book version, iv. 41  
*Psalter*, the Scots (1564), iii. 46  
*Revelation of St John (Apocalypse)*, ii. 60; iv. 28, 30, 47; vii. 170; viii. 286; xi. 197; xii. 501; xiii. 139; xiv. 149  
*Romans*, iii. 45; iv. 38, 42; xii. 484, 486, 492  
*Samuel*, iv. 33  
*Song of Songs, The (Canticles, Song of Solomon)*, ii. 48; iv. 170, 249; vii. 109, 317; x. 489, 522; xii. 341, 501  
*Thessalonians*, xii. 486  
*Zephaniah*, xii. 501  
Bible societies in Scotland, xi. 469  
Bible society, the, ix. 247; xi. 259; xiv. 146  
Bibles, prices of, ii. 308

## Biblical parodies, ix. 563

- Biblical studies, vii. 311, 318, 321, 481  
Bibliographical society, xii. 355, 369, 519  
*Bibliothèque universelle*, viii. 331  
Bickerstaff, Isaac (d. 1812?), ix. 35, 39, 40, 46 ff., 50, 51, 54; x. 71, 425; xi. 451; xiv. 461  
*Lionel and Clarissa*, x. 89  
*Love in a Village*, x. 89  
*Maid of the Mill*, x. 89  
*Padlock, The*, x. 89; xi. 262  
*Schools for Fathers*, x. 89  
Bickerstaff, Isaac, of *The Tatler*, xi. 373  
Bickersteth, Edward (1786-1850), xii. 471  
Bickersteth, Henry, lord Langdale (1783-1851), xii. 355, 356, 516  
Bickham, George (d. 1758), xiv. 212, 214  
Bickley, Francis, ix. Add.  
Bickley, Francis L., xiii. 488  
Bicknell, Alexander (d. 1796), xi. 453  
Bidding prayer, iii. 31  
Biddle, John (1615-1662), x. 359, 377, 378  
Bideford, Devon, xiv. 84  
Bidpai, fables of, xi. 479; xii. 499  
Biffen, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, xiii. 460  
Big Endians, ix. 229  
Bigg, Charles, ix. 321, 324  
Bigg, John Stanyan (1828-1865), xiii. 499  
Bigg, Mrs, x. 119  
Biggs, Noah, vii. 511  
Bigland, Ralph (1711-1784), xii. 510  
Bigmore, E. C., xiv. 535  
Bignell, Mrs, in D'Urfey's *The Modern Prophets*, viii. 175  
Bignold, Thomas Francis (d. 1888), xiv. 575; *Leviara*, xiv. 340  
Bigod, Ralph, in Lamb's *Essays of Elia*, xii. 188  
Bijapur army, the, xiv. 338  
Bulberg, John, iv. 453  
Bulboe, in Wilson's *The Cheats*, viii. 122  
Biliotti, Édouard, xii. 339  
Bill, John, *Books printed in English*, iv. 403, 404  
Bill, William (d. 1561), iii. 421  
Billings, Robert William (1813-1874), xii. 507  
Billingsgate, in Trevisa, ii. 78  
Billingsley, Sir Henry (d. 1606), iii. 551; iv. 436, 453  
Billy, Jacques de, iv. 24  
'Billy, perfidious,' xiv. 116  
Bilney, Thomas (d. 1531), iii. 27, 36; iv. 231  
Bilson, Thomas (1547-1616), iv. 265, 491; vii. 318, 484; *Christian subjection*, iv. 411  
Bindley, Charles (*pseud.* Harry Hieover, 1795-1859), xiv. 542  
Binfield, ix. 67, 68, 161, 167  
Bing, Thomas (*fl.* 1603), *Sorrow's Joy*, iv. 351  
Bingham, Joseph (1668-1723), x. 515; *Origines Ecclesiasticæ*, x. 357  
Bingham, Peregrine (1788-1864), xi. 398

Bingley, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, XII. 238  
 'Bingo,' Japan, IV. 99  
 Binney, E., XIV. 492  
 Binney, Edward William (1812-1881), XIV. 290, 559  
 Binning, Hugh (1627-1653), IX. 542  
 Binning, Thomas, IV. 453  
 Binns, Henry Bryan, XIV. 590, 592  
 Binyon, Laurence, XII. 406  
*Biographia Britannica*, IX. 472, 530; X. 184  
*Biographia Dramatica*, VIII. 188, 423; XI. 453  
*Biographical Dictionary* (society for the Diffusion of Useful Knowledge), XII. 307; XIV. 409  
*Biographisches Jahrbuch*, XII. 332  
 Bion, III. 218, 221, 222, 223; VII. 83, 489; IX. 526; X. 454; XI. 426; XII. 495  
*Bion*, Greek pastoral translated by Oldham, VIII. 86  
 Birch, John (1616-1691), *Negotiations*, VII. 190  
 Birch, Samuel (1813-1885), XII. 500; *Book of the Dead*, XII. 342; *Hieroglyphical Grammar and Dictionary*, XII. 342; *History of Ancient Pottery*, XII. 342  
 Birch, Thomas (1705-1766), VIII. 453, 461, 462, 477, 479; IX. 529; X. 294, 498, also see Add.; XI. 356, 475  
*The Court and Times of James I*, VII. 193, 433, 436  
*Court and Times of James I and Charles I*, X. 295  
*History of the Royal Society*, X. 466  
*Inquiry into Transactions of Glamorgan*, X. 294  
*Life of Dr John Tillotson*, X. 295  
*Life of Henry, Prince of Wales*, X. 295  
*Memoirs of the Reign of Elizabeth*, X. 295  
*Negotiations*, X. 295  
*Thurloe papers*, X. 294  
 Birch, Walter, XII. 440  
 Birch, Walter de Gray, I. 451; XIV. 491  
 Birchenough, Charles, XIV. 590  
 Birchington, near Margate, XIII. 112  
 Birkbek, Simon (1584-1656), VII. 484  
 Birkman, Arnold (*fl.* 1568), IV. 403  
 Birkmans, the, IV. 402  
 Bird, John, XIV. Add. 5  
 Bird, William (*fl.* 1780), XII. 181  
 Bird, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, VI. 234  
 Birde, W. (*fl.* 1602), V. 333  
 Birel, Robert, *The Diary of*, III. 149, 501  
 Biringaccio, Vannuccio, *Pyrotechnica*, IV. 70  
 Birkabeyn, in *Havelok*, I. 303  
 Birkbeck, George (1776-1841), XIV. 407 ff., 601  
 Birkenhead or Berkenhead, Sir John (1616-1679), VI. 136  
 Birks, Thomas Rawson (1810-1883), XII. 471  
 Birmingham, III. 427; X. 159, 160, 163, 176, 187, 476; XI. 338, 340, 341, 469, 484; XII. 174, 184, 279, 511; XIII. 119, 427

Birmingham, Mason's college, XIV. 432  
*Birmingham Journal*, X. 159  
 Birmingham school, VII. 330  
 Birnam wood, in Wyntoun's *Cronykil*, II. 132  
 Birnie, Pat, IX. 366  
 Biron, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, V. 178, 315  
 Biron, in Southerne's *Fatal Marriage*, VIII. 191, 192  
 Birrell, Augustine, XI. 466; XII. 437, 445; XIII. 470, 479, 484, 488, 505, 557  
 Birrenswark, in *Dumfriesshire*, XII. 350  
*Birth of Merlin, The*, V. 236, 238, 249 ff., 441, 443; VI. 69, 70  
 BIRTHA, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, VII. 71; VIII. 9  
 Bishop, George (*fl.* 1590), IV. 82, 389, 398  
 Bishop, Sir Henry Rowley (1786-1855), XIII. 264  
 Bishop, Isabella L., born Bird (1831-1904), XIV. 550  
 Bishop, Richard (*fl.* 1645), VII. 361  
*Bishops' Book, The*, III. 13, 36  
 Bishop's court, Kirk Michael, X. 359  
 Bishop's wood, in Pecoock, II. 291  
 Bishopsbourne, III. 406  
 Bisland, Elizabeth, XIV. 519  
 Bismarck, prince von, XIII. 20; XIV. 183, 192, 194  
 Bisset, James (1762?-1832), XI. 452, 484  
 Bisset, Robert (1759-1805), IX. 441; XI. 390  
 Bisset, William (d. 1747), IX. 478  
 Bithynia, queen of, in *Believe as you List*, VI. 148, 149  
 Björkman, E., XIII. 573  
 Blachford, lord. See Rogers, Frederic  
 Black, A. and C., publishers, XII. 372  
 Black, John (1783-1855), XIV. 187  
 Black, John Sutherland, XII. 470  
 Black, Joseph (1728-1799), XIV. 272 ff., 406, 557; *Magnesia alba, Quicklime, and other alkaline substances*, XIV. 274  
 Black, Stephen, XIV. Add. 5  
 Black, William (1841-1898), XIII. 451, 560; XIV. 199; *Daughter of Heth, A*, XIII. 432; *MacLeod of Dare*, XIII. 432; *Strange Adventures of a Phaeton, The*, XIII. 432  
 Black Almaine, the (a tune), III. 190  
*Black Bateman of the North*, V. 325  
*Black Book of Carmarthen*, I. 243, 249, 250, 251, 461  
 Black Death, the, I. 371; II. 41, 42, 45, 70, 71, 354  
*Blacke Dogge of Newgate, The*, III. 99  
 Black Friars. See Dominicans  
 Black hole of Calcutta, the, XIV. 334  
 Black Knight, the, in *A Game at Chess*, VI. 79  
 Black Knight, the, in Scott's *Ivanhoe*, XII. 18  
 Black Magic, VII. 368  
 'Black Mill,' VIII. 212, 219

## BLACK

- Black Prince, the, II. 22; IV. 182; VI. 330; XI. 131  
 Black Prince, the, in *Edward III*, v. 246  
 Blackall, Offspring, IX. 41; X. 354  
 Blackbird, *The*, XI. 234  
 Blackbourne, Richard (b. 1652), VII. Add.  
 Blackburn, Douglas, XIV. Add. 5  
 Blackburn, Henry, XIV. 536  
 Blackfriars, children of, VI. 292  
 'Blackfriars preachers,' VI. 257  
 'Black-Fryers, Sanctified Fraternity of,' the, VI. 234  
 Blackie, John Stuart (1809-1895), XI. 439; XII. 335, 480; XIV. 515, 516  
 Blacklock, Thomas (1721-1791), IX. 556; X. 477; XI. 233, 234, 442  
 Blackman, John, XIV. 601  
 Blackmantle, Bernard, *pseud.* See Westmacott, Charles Molloy  
 Blackmore, Sir Richard (d. 1729), VIII. 32, 54, 168, 428, 432; IX. 29, 78, 177, 178, 180-181 (main entry), 477, 484; X. 72, 148, 183; XII. 128  
     *Alfred*, IX. 180  
     *Arthur*, IX. 180  
     *Creation*, IX. 180, 181, 184  
     *Eliza*, IX. 180  
     *King Arthur*, VIII. 52  
     *Prince Arthur*, VII. 163  
     *Satyr on Wit*, VIII. 52  
 Blackmore, Richard Doddridge (1825-1900), XIII. 560; Lorna Doone, XIII. 434, 435; *Springhaven*, XIII. 435  
 Blackstone, Sir William (1723-1780), VIII. 321; X. 275, 499; XIV. 80; *Commentaries*, VIII. 315; XI. 61, 62, 66; *Law Tracts*, XI. 61  
 Blackwater, river, XIV. 308  
 Blackwater river (*Battle of Maldon*), I. 144  
 Blackwell, B. H., XIV. 528  
 Blackwell, Thomas (1660?-1728), IX. 547  
 Blackwell, Thomas (1701-1757), IX. 552; *Memoirs of the Court of Augustus*, X. 466  
 Blackwood, Frederick Temple Hamilton-Temple, marquis of Dufferin (1826-1902), XIV. 98, 552, 568; *Letters from High Latitudes*, XIV. 240  
 Blackwood, Helen Selina, born Sheridan, countess of Dufferin (1807-1867), XIII. 177, 499; XIV. 309, 508; *Bay of Dublin, The*, XIV. 310; *I'm sitting on the stile, Mary*, XIV. 310  
 Blackwood, John (1818-1879), XII. 425  
 Blackwood, William (1776-1834), XII. 156, 157, 159, 161, 425; *Annals of a Publishing House*, XII. 159  
 Blackwood, *Tales from*, XII. 425  
 Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine ('Maga'), XII. 36, 141, 153, 154, 155 ff. (main entry), 221, 409 ff., 425; XI. 148; XIII. 5, 160, 187, 372, 386, 396, 425; XIV. 66, 150, 161, 188, 232, 313, 319, 327, 373  
 Bladen, William (fl. 1640), IV. 414  
 Blades, William (1824-1890), XII. 520  
 Blagrove, John (d. 1611), *The Mathematical Jewel*, III. 549; IV. 453

## BLAKE

- Blague, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 252  
 Blague, mistress, in *Edward IV*, VI. 91  
 Blaisman, Irish tale, I. 293  
 Blair, Hugh (1718-1800), IX. 560; X. 227 ff., 324, 488; XII. 426; XIV. 604; *Lectures on Rhetoric*, XIV. 398, 399; *Sermons*, XI. 327  
 Blair, John (fl. 1300), II. 110  
 Blair, Robert (1593-1666), VII. 455  
 Blair, Robert (1699-1746), IX. 167; X. 138, 144, 147 (main entry), 453; *The Grave*, X. 147; XI. 244  
 Blake, J. W., *Accent and Rhythm explained by the law of Monopressures*, XIII. 249, 511  
 Blake, Robert (1599-1657), X. 164, 464  
 Blake, William (1757-1827), VI. 71; VIII. 230; X. 147, 236, 458; XI. 176, 181 ff. (main entry), 245, 250, 395, 431, also see Add.; XIII. 43, 108, 151, 195, 197, 198, 225, 406, 489, 495; XIV. 363, 525  
     *Africa*, XI. 194  
     *America*, XI. 189, 190, 193  
     *Auguries of Innocence*, XI. 200  
     *Birds, The*, XI. 200  
     *Blossom, The*, XI. 185  
     *Book of Ahania*, XI. 193, 194  
     *Book of Los*, XI. 193, 194  
     *Book of Thel*, XI. 186, 187  
     *Book of Urizen*, XI. 193 ff.  
     *Chimney Sweeper, The*, XI. 185, 186  
     *Clod and the Pebble*, XI. 191  
     *Cradle Song*, XI. 186, 193  
     *Crystal Cabinet, The*, XI. 199  
     *Descriptive Catalogue*, XI. 200  
     *Divine Image, The*, XI. 184  
     *Dream, A*, XI. 185  
     *Earth's Answer*, XI. 192  
     *Echoing Green, The*, XI. 185  
     *Europe*, XI. 193, 194, 197  
     *Everlasting Gospel, The*, XI. 200  
     *Fair Elenor*, XI. 182  
     *Four Zoas, The*, XI. 196, 197  
     *French Revolution*, XI. 189, 190  
     *Ghost of Abel*, XI. 199  
     *Golden Net, The*, XI. 199  
     *Grey Monk, The*, XI. 199  
     *Holy Thursday*, XI. 185, 191  
     'How sweet I roam'd from field to field,' XI. 182  
     'I laid me down upon a bank,' XI. 192  
     *I love the jocund dance*, XI. 185  
     *I told my love*, XI. 193  
     *Infant Joy*, XI. 186  
     *Infant Sorrow*, XI. 192  
     *Introduction*, XI. 192  
     *Island in the Moon*, XI. 183  
     *Jerusalem*, XI. 197 ff.  
     *King Edward the Third*, XI. 183  
     *Lamb, The*, XI. 186  
     *Land of Dreams*, XI. 199  
     *Laocoon*, XI. 199, 201  
     *Laughing Song*, XI. 185  
     *Little Black Boy*, XI. 186  
     *Little Boy Lost*, XI. 192  
     *Mad Song*, XI. 170, 183

## BLAKE

### Blake, William

- Marriage of Heaven and Hell*, xi. 187 ff., 192, 200  
*Mary*, xi. 200  
*Memorable Fancies*, xi. 188  
*Mental Traveller, The*, xi. 200  
*Milton*, xi. 188, 197  
*Morning*, xi. 199  
*My silks and fine array*, xi. 183  
*My Spectre around me*, xi. 200  
*Night*, xi. 185  
*No Natural Religion*, xi. 187  
*Note on The Canterbury Tales*, xi. 200  
*On Homer's Poetry*, xi. 201  
*On Virgil*, xi. 201  
*Passions, The*, xi. 182  
*Poetical Sketches*, xi. 181, 182, 184, 185  
*Prophetic Books*, xiii. 226  
*Public Address*, xi. 201  
*Schoolboy, The*, xi. 192  
*Smile, The*, xi. 199  
*Song of Liberty*, xi. 189  
*Song of Los*, xi. 193, 194  
*Song of Phebe*, xi. 184  
*Songs of Experience*, xi. 190 ff.  
*Songs of Innocence*, xi. 184 ff., 191, 192, 196, 197, 384  
*Spring*, xi. 185  
*Sunflower, The*, xi. 192  
*Tiger, The*, xi. 191, 192  
*Tiriel*, xi. 187  
*To My Myrtle*, xi. 193  
*To the Christians*, xi. 200  
*To the Deists*, xi. 200  
*To the Muses*, xi. 182  
*Vala*, xi. 195, 196  
*Vision of the Last Judgment*, xi. 197  
*Visions of the Daughters of Albion*, xi. 190, 192  
*War Song to Englishmen*, xi. 183  
*When old corruption first begun*, xi. 184  
*Wild Flower's Song*, xi. 193  
*William Bond*, xi. 200  
*Lambeth books*, xi. 189, 193, 195 ff. 199  
*Pickering ms.*, xi. 199, 432  
*Rossetti ms.*, xi. 191, 197, 199, 200, 431  
*Blakeney*, colonel, x. 65  
*Blakesley*, Joseph Williams (1808-1885), xii. 330, 480; xiv. 593  
*Blakesley*, Northants., viii. 2  
*Blakesware*, in *Widford*, xii. 182, 186, 189, 191  
*Blamire*, Susanna (1747-1794), x. 453; *And ye shall walk in Silk Attire*, xi. 232; *Nabob*, xi. 232; *What ails this heart of Mine*, xi. 232  
*Blamdon*, Yorkshire, iii. 314  
*Blanchard*, Edward Litt Laman (1820-1889), xiii. 517  
*Blanchard*, Samuel Laman (1804-1845), xii. 131, 414, 419, 428, 450; xiv. 188, 192, 196  
*Blanche blab-it-out*, in *The Disobedient Child*, v. 109  
*Blanche of Lancaster*, ii. 170

## BLOOMFIELD

### Blanchefleur, i. 308

- Blanco*, E. González, xiii. 465  
*Bland*, Tobias (*fl.* 1563?-1604), iii. Add.  
*Blandish*, Mr and Mrs, in *Burgoyne's Heiress*, xi. 276  
*Blandford*, x. 94  
*Blandy*, William (*fl.* 1580), iv. 444  
*Blane*, William, xiv. Add. 4  
*Blanford*, Henry (*fl.* 1330), ii. 496  
*Blaquiere*, captain, xii. 38  
*Blasour*, in *Gyre Carling*, ii. 275  
*Blastist*, xiii. 214  
*Blaydes*, Frederick H. M. (1818-1908), xii. 480  
*Bleek*, Wilhelm Heinrich Immanuel, xiv. Add. 5  
*Bleheris of Wales*, ii. 451  
*Bleking*, in *Ohthere's voyage*, i. 94  
*Belloch*, William Edwin, xiv. Add. 5  
*Blencowe*, John, vi. Add. 2  
*Blenerhasset*, Thomas (1550?-1625?), iii. 197  
*Blenheim*, ix. 44, 150, 151, 155, 182  
*Blenheim palace*, viii. 163; xii. 173, 192  
*Blerblowan*, in *Colkelbie's sow*, ii. 127  
*Blessednes of Brytaine, The*, v. 340  
*Blessington*, Charles John Gardiner, 1st earl of, xii. 37  
*Blessington*, Marguerite, countess of (1789-1849), xiv. 567  
*Conversations*, xii. 37, 384, 392, 441  
*Idler in France, The*, xiv. 322  
*Idler in Italy, The*, xiv. 322  
*Journal of Conversations with Lord Byron*, xiv. 322  
*Bletchingley*, Surrey, vi. 282  
*Blickling Homilies*, i. 114, 129, 442  
*Bliffl*, in *Fielding's Tom Jones*, viii. 148; x. 26, 31, 89  
*Bligh*, William (1754-1817), xiv. 550  
*Blimber*, Dr, in *Dombe and Son*, xiii. 325  
*Blind*, Mathilde (1841-1896), xiii. 181, 499, 553  
*Blind Devotion*, in *A True Inventory*, vii. 382  
*Bliss*, Philip (1787-1857), ix. 342, 535  
*Bliss*, bower of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 233, 237  
*Blith*, Walter (*fl.* 1649), iv. 509  
*Blot*, Robert, bishop of Lincoln (d. 1123), i. 166  
*Blois*, viii. 245; xi. 97  
*Blois*. See *Alexander*, and *Peter*, of  
*Blome*, Richard (d. 1705), *The Gentleman's Recreation*, xiv. 232  
*Blomefield*, Francis (1705-1752), ix. 532; *History of Norfolk*, ix. 353  
*Blomfield*, Alfred, xii. 481  
*Blomfield*, Charles James (1786-1857), xii. 291, 325, 327, 328, 329 (main entry), 454, 481, 483, 488, 491  
*Blomfield*, Edward Valentine (1788-1816), xii. 481  
*'Bloomerism'*, xiv. 239  
*Bloomfield*, Robert (1766-1823), xi. 484  
 xii. 131, 132, 139, 414, 508

- Blou northerne wynd*, II. 393  
*Bloudy Newes*, IV. 389  
 Blougram, bishop, Browning's, XIII. 63, 72  
 Blount, Charles, earl of Devonshire (1563-1606), IV. 132, 133; V. 347; VI. 196; VII. 211  
 Blount, Charles (1654-1693), VIII. 403, *also see* Add.; IX. 288, 289, 475, 504  
*Anima Mundi*, IX. 288  
*Great is Diana of the Ephesians*, IX. 288  
*Miscellaneous Works*, IX. 289  
*Oracles of Reason*, IX. 289  
*Sale of Esau's Birthright*, VIII. 97  
*Two first books of Philostratus*, IX. 288  
 Blount or Blunt, Edward (*fl.* 1588-1632), IV. 341, 395, 443, 520, 546; V. 122, 125, 148  
 Blount, Sir Henry (1602-1682), IV. 453  
 Blount, Martha (1690-1762), IX. 71, 72, 82, 443, 444  
 Blount, Teresa, IX. 71, 443, 444  
 Blount, Thomas (1618-1679), VII. 517; VIII. 468; IX. 528  
 Blount, William, 4th lord Mountjoy (*d.* 1534), III. 3, 4, 7, 8, 14  
 Blow, John (1648-1708), VIII. 395  
 Blowbol. *See* Colin Bloubol  
 Blowitz, Henri G. S. A. O. de (1832-1903), XIV. 183, 533  
 Bloxam, John Rouse (1807-1891), XII. 459, 460  
 Bloxam mss., Magd. Coll. Oxford, XII. 460  
 Bluebeard, XI. 375; XIII. 415  
 Bluebeard, a female, III. 88  
 Blue Stockings, the, X. 261, 268; XI. 343 ff., 473  
 Bluffe, captain, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, VIII. 147, 152  
 Bluhm, G. R., XIII. 542  
 'Blumine,' in Carlyle's *Sartor Resartus*, XIII. 3  
 Blundell, James (1780-1877), XIII. 53  
 Blundell, James, prosodist, XIII. 241  
 Blunden, Humphrey (*fl.* 1648), IX. 515, 517, 518  
 Blunderbore, giant, XI. 374  
 Blunderhead family, in Anstey's *New Bath Guide*, XI. 173  
 Blundeston, friend of Barnabe Googe, III. 185  
 Blundeville, M., *His exercises... in Cosmographie...*, III. 425, 549; IV. 453  
 Blundeville, Thomas (*fl.* 1561), IV. 443, 444, 540  
 Blunt, Henry (1794-1843), XII. 471  
 Blunt, John James (1794-1855), XII. 490  
 Blunt, Reginald, XIII. 470  
 Blurt, in *Blurt Master-Constable*, V. 362  
 Blyth, Edmund Kell, XIV. 601  
 'Blyth, John,' II. 279  
 Blyth (near Rotherham), XII. 512  
*Blythesome Bridal, The*, IX. 303 ff.  
 Boaden, James (1762-1839), X. 263, 264; XI. 428, 452 ff., 461  
 Boadicea, VI. 128; VII. 443  
 Boadicea, in Milton's *England*, VII. 129  
 Boake, Barcroft Henry (1866-1892), XIV. 369, 584  
 Board of Works, XIV. 285  
 Boas, Frederick Samuel, IV. 164; V. 414, 424; VI. Add. 2  
 Boas, Henrietta O'Brien, Mrs F. S., XIII. 490  
 Boase, George Clement (1829-1897), XII. 521; XIV. 512  
 Boaz, X. 104  
 Bobadil, captain, in *Solimon and Perseda*, V. 161  
 Bobadill, in Jonson's *Every Man in His Humour*, IV. 15; V. 33, 315, 361, 367; VI. 16, 26, 28, 127, 249, 272; VIII. 127, 147, 171; XI. 283  
 Bobbin, Tim. *See* Collier, John  
 Boccaccio, Giovanni, I. 199, 214, 360; II. 134, 145, 168, 174, 176, 182, 184, 199, 204, 262, 264, 321, 325; III. 65, 130, 181, 192, 198, 337, 339, 343, 375; IV. 6, 441, 442; VIII. 4, 51, 52, 183, 433; XII. 58, 168, 217, 365  
*Admeto*, VI. 364  
*Decameron*, I. 286; II. 177; III. 356; IV. 7, 361; V. 62, 72, 73, 75, 103, 116, 220, 221; VI. 48, 137, 138, 205, 304, 364, 484; XII. 53, 82; XIII. 400, 401  
*De Casibus Virorum Illustrum*, III. 130, 192, 198  
*Fiammetta*, IV. 7  
*Filocolo*, I. 286; IV. 7  
*Filostrato*, II. II. 172  
*Olympia*, I. 323  
*Teseide*, II. 180  
 Boccacini, T., *Ragguagli di Parnaso*, VII. 274  
 Bocking, VIII. 269  
 Böddiker, K., I. 477; XIII. 564  
 Bodel, Jean, *Chanson de Saisnes*, I. 279, 302  
 Bodenham, John (*fl.* 1600), III. 522; IV. 117, 526; *Belvedere*, VI. 312  
 Bodenstein, F. von, V. 303  
 Bodin, Jean, III. 145; IV. 296, 298, 509; VI. 377, 492; VII. 394, 405; *Démonomie des Sorciers*, III. 112  
 Bodley, John, father of Sir Thomas Bodley, IV. 429  
 Bodley, Sir Thomas (1545-1613), III. 425; IV. 56, 403, 406, 415, 429 ff., 433; VII. 153; IX. 342, 349, 534  
 Bodli, in Morris's *The Lovers of Gudrun*, XIII. 125  
 Bodmer, Johann Jakob, V. 290  
*Body and Soul. See* *Soul and Body*  
 Boece or Boethius, Hector (1465?-1536), II. 114, 251, 370, 371; III. 131, 148, 154, 155, 156, 319, 501; *Historia Gentis Scotorum*, II. 104; III. 148, 155, 156; IV. 412; *Vitae Episcoporum Muri-lacensium et Aberdonensium*, III. 155  
 Boeckh, Philipp August, *The Public Economy of Athens*, XII. 301, 339



## BOEHME

- Boehme, Jacob, vii. 303, 351; ix. 307, 308, 314 ff., 327, 328, 511 ff., 521 ff.; xiii. 431  
*Forty Questions*, ix. 307  
*Mysterium Magnum*, ix. 317  
*Signatura Rerum*, ix. 307, 316  
*Three Principles*, ix. 307  
*Threefold Life of Man*, ix. 316  
Boehme, Johann, iv. 442  
Boeotia, iv. 10  
Boeotia (i.e. Germany), in *Euphormio*, iv. 256  
Boer war (1898), xiv. 193, 456  
*Boer zijn Zaterdag Aand, Die*, xiv. 377  
Boerhaave, Hermann, x. 164, 464  
Boers, the, xiv. 173, 254  
Boethius, i. 213, 355; ii. 241, 247, 355, 360, 363, 456; iv. 417, 442; *Arithmetica*, ii. 362; *De Consolatione Philosophiae*, iii. 290; iv. 409, (Alfred's version, i. 91, 99 ff., 107, 436, 437, 439)  
Boffin, Mr, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 336  
Bogue, David and Bennett, J. (1750-1825), *History of Dissenters*, x. 518  
Bohemia, ii. 69, 292, 298; iii. 355, 357, 359; v. 167, 205, 206; vii. 344  
Bohemian, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, iii. 105  
Bohemian scholars in England in Wyclif's day, ii. 67  
Bohemianism, xiii. 162, 163, 290; xiv. 176  
Bohemund, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 230  
Bohn, Henry George (1796-1884), x. 410; xii. 520; xiv. 612; *Antiquarian Library*, xii. 368; *Guinea Catalogue*, xii. 368  
Boiardo, Matteo Maria, xii. 3; *Orlando Innamorato*, iv. 442; xii. 422  
Boiastuan, iii. 109  
Boice, Sir, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 119  
Boileau, Abbé, x. 501  
Boileau-Despréaux, Nicolas, v. 176; viii. 133, 203, 214, 219, 220, 373 ff., 385; ix. 140, 150, 155, 257, 473; x. 115; xii. 104  
*L'Art Poétique*, viii. 373, 375; x. 169  
*Lutrin*, viii. 197, 373, 436, 440; ix. 70, 179  
*Ode sur la Prise de Namur*, ix. 148  
*Satire* (second), viii. 63  
*Satire touching Nobility*, viii. 88  
Bois, John (1561-1644), vii. 316, 318, 482  
Boisil, i. 148  
Bokenam, Osbern (1393-1447?), ii. 469; *Lives or Legends of Saints*, ii. 198, 214  
Bokyngham, John (d. 1398), *Super Sententias*, ii. 366  
Bolas, Thomas, xiv. 535  
Bold, Henry (1627-1683), vii. 88, 412  
Bold, Samuel (1649-1737), viii. 347, 472  
*Boldon Buke*, xii. 510  
Boldrewood, Rolf, *pseud.* See Browne, Thomas Alexander  
Boleyn, Anne. See Anne  
Boleyn, Sir Thomas, earl of Wiltshire (1477-1539), iii. 32, 167

## BONNIVARD

- Bolingbroke, viscount. See St John, Henry  
Bolingbroke, in *King Richard II*, v. 271  
Bolmer, in Yorkshire, v. 90  
Bologna, ii. 350, 364; iii. 5, 7, 49, 167, 423; viii. 5, 312  
Bologna, schools of, i. 187, 192, 199, 200  
Bolomyer, Henry, canon of Lausanne, ii. 315  
Bolton, Edmund ('Philanactophil') (167? -1633?), iii. 199, 201, 306; iv. 117, 118, 436, 482, 543; vii. 205, 443; *Corpus Rerum Anglicarum*, vii. 205; *Florus's Epitome of Roman History* (trans.), vii. 205; *Hypercritica*, iii. 201, 528; vii. 262, 265, 273, 465  
Bolton, M. P. W., xiv. 474  
Bolton, Lancashire, xiv. 195  
Bolton-le-Moors, Lancashire, vii. 342  
Bolts, William (1740?-1808), xiv. 334, 575  
Bombay, xiv. 59, 336  
*Bon Gaultier Ballads, The*, xiii. 150, 161  
Bona, Jaonnes, *Guide to Eternity*, ix. 274, 418  
Bonarelli, *Filli di Sciro*, vi. 321  
Bonar, Horatius (1808-1889), xii. 471  
Bonaventura, St, i. 110, 154, 206; *Meditations*, v. 42  
Bond, Sir Edward Augustus (1815-1898), xi. 396; xii. 356, 515  
Bond, Henry, iv. 453  
Bond, John (1550-1612), vii. 486  
Bond, R. Warwick, v. 123, 125, 401, 402, 415  
Bond, Thomas (1765-1837), xii. 508  
Bond, William (fl. 1726), ix. 21  
Bonducci, Andrea, x. 447  
Bone Adventure, in *The Bouge of Courte*, iii. 73  
Bonet, Honoré, ii. 284  
Bonrace, in *Jacke Jugeler*, v. 107  
*Bonheur de ce Monde*, ix. 170  
Bonhill, x. 36  
Boniface, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, viii. 171  
Boniface VIII, pope, ii. 148; *Liber Sextus*, ii. 364  
Boniface IX, pope, ii. 348  
Boniface, St, i. 73, 78, 86, 435, also see Add. to third impression  
Boniface, Sir, in *The Wise-woman Of Hogsdon*, vi. 83  
Bonn, xii. 302  
Bonn university, xiv. 410  
Bonner or Boner, Edmund (1500?-1569), bishop of London, iii. 167, 186, 337  
Bonner, Hypatia Bradlaugh (1833-1891), xiv. 501  
Bonner, W. S., xiv. 513  
*Bonnie Annie*, ii. 413  
*Bonnie Charlie*, ix. 378  
*Bonnie Dundee*, iii. 184  
*Bonnie James Campbell*, ii. 413  
*Bonnie Scotch Lad, The*, ix. 363  
Bonnivard, in Byron's *Prisoner of Chillon*, xii. 46

## BONNY

- Bonny Baby Livingstone*, II. 411  
*Bonny Earl of Murray, The*, II. 413  
 Bonoeil, John, IV. 453  
 Bononcini, IX. 326  
 Bonstetten, Charles-Victor de, X. 134  
 Bonwick, James (1817-1906), XIV. 531, 584, 585; *Daily Life and Origin of the Tasmanians*, XIV. 371; *Last of the Tasmanians, The*, XIV. 371  
 Bonwicke, Ambrose (1652-1722), XII. 488; *A Pattern for Young Students*, X. 356  
 Bonwicke, Ambrose (1692-1714), IX. 412, 574  
 Booby, lady, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, X. 24  
 Booby, squire, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, X. 24  
 'Boojum,' Lewis Carroll's, XIII. 167  
*Book of Anzac, The*, XIV. 367  
*Book of Common Prayer*, IV. 384, 396, 407, 414; VII. 149, 455, 488; XIV. 402, 444, 450, 451; Irish version of, IV. 414  
*Book of Kells, The*, XIV. 309  
*Book of the Universal Kirk of Scotland, The*, VII. 208, 448  
 Book production and distribution, II. 331 ff., 483 ff.; IV. 378 ff., 544 ff.; XI. 466 ff.  
 Bookbinding, 1557-1625, IV. 548-549  
*Booke of Honor and Armes, The*, IV. 525, 543  
 Booker, John (1603-1667), VII. 501; *The cloudy Almanac*, VII. 352, 499, 509; *Several Speeches at a Conference*, VII. 352  
 Bookwit, in Steele's *Lying Lover*, IX. 30  
 Boole, George (1815-1864), XIV. 263, 469, 555; *The Laws of Thought*, XIV. 10  
 Boon, Martin James, XIV. Add. 5  
 Boor, John (fl. 1389), VI. 280  
 Boorde, Andrew (1490?-1549), III. 105 ff., 488, 493; IV. 343, 523; V. 359; *A Compendious Regyment or a Dyetary of Helth*, III. 91, 106; *The fyrst boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, III. 105, 106; IV. 320  
 Booth, Barton (1681-1733), X. 21, 444; XI. 257  
 Booth, Edwin, V. 308  
 Booth, James (1806-1878), XIV. 556, 604  
 Booth, Junius Brutus (1796-1852), V. 308; XII. 171  
 Booth, William, *In darkest England and the way out*, VII. 292  
 Booth, in Fielding's *Amelia*, X. 23, 33  
 Boothby, Guy Newell (1867-1905), XIV. 370, 585  
 Boothby, Miss Hill (1708-1756), X. 463  
 Boothby, Richard, *Briefe Discovery... of Madagascar*, IV. 102, 454  
 Boots, in *Our Mutual Friend*, XIII. 337  
 Boquet, Monsieur, XI. 258  
 Borachia, in *A Very Woman*, VI. 157  
 Borachio, in *The Atheist's Tragedie*, VI. 168  
 Boraskie, in *The Loyal Subject*, VI. 130  
 Borbonius, Matthew, IV. 264  
 Borbonius, Nicholas, *Nugae*, IV. 284

## BOSTON

- Borck, C. W. von, V. 294, 300, 462; *Julius Caesar*, V. 290, 296  
 Bord-à-Plouffe, Canada, XIV. 355  
 Bordeaux, III. 161; VI. 295, 322; VII. 309  
 Bordeaux, Collège de Guyenne, III. 160, 161, 426  
 Border, Daniel, anabaptist (fl. 1643-1650), VII. 351  
*England's Moderate Messenger*, VII. 351  
*Impartial Scout, The*, VII. 351  
*Kingdoms Faithfull Scout, The*, VII. 351  
*Kingdoms Weekly Post, The*, VII. 351  
*Perfect Weekly Account, The*, VII. 351  
*Weekly Accompt, A*, VII. 351  
*Weekly Account, The*, VII. 351  
 Border, the, II. 128, 251; VII. 26; IX. 361 568; XII. 255; XIV. 96  
 Border ballads, XII. 3  
 Borderers, the, II. 415  
 Boreman, Robert (d. 1675), IX. 570  
 Borgias, the, XIV. 99  
 Borkowsky, T., IX. 106  
 Borlase, William (1695-1772), IX. 532; X. 466  
 Borough muir, the, in Scott's *Marmion*, XII. 10  
 Boroughbridge, battle of, II. 81  
 Borowlaski, count, XII. 22  
 Borromeo, cardinal, IV. 429  
 Borron, Robert de, I. 268, 271  
 Borrow, George (1803-1881), I. 275; VI. 230; IX. 247; XIII. 442; XIV. 138, 180, 251, 516; also see Add. 2  
*Bible in Spain, The*, XIV. 145, 240, 241, 250  
*Lavengro*, XIV. 145  
*Romany Rye, The*, XIV. 145  
*Wild Wales*, XIV. 146  
 Borrowdale, XI. 110  
 Borsa, Mario, XIV. 531  
 Borthwick, Sir Algernon, lord Glenesk, XIV. 185, 533  
 Borthwick, Peter (1804-1852), XIV. 185  
 Bos, C., XIII. 466  
 Bosanquet, Bernard, XIV. 469  
 Boscan-Almogaver, Juan, VII. 83  
 Boscawen, Mrs F., wife of admiral Boscawen, XI. 348, 354, 361 ff.  
 Boscombe, near Salisbury, rectory of, III. 406  
 Bosham. See Herbert of Bosham  
 Bosman, H. S., XIV. 380  
 Bosman, John, XIV. 244  
 Bosman, Walter, XIV. Add. 5  
 Bosola, in *The Dutchesse of Malfy*, VI. 180 ff.  
 Bossewell, John (fl. 1572), IV. 376, 543  
 Bossuet, Jacques-Bénigne, bishop of Meaux, VIII. 303, 305, 456  
*Conférence avec M. Claude*, VIII. 373  
*Discours sur l'Histoire Universelle*, VIII. 373  
*Exposition de la Doctrine de l'Eglise Catholique*, VIII. 373  
*Histoire des Variations*, IX. 198  
 Boston, Thomas (1676-1732), IX. 548

## BOSTON

- Boston, U.S.A., *xiv*. 318, 322  
*Boston Pilot, The*, *xiv*. 318, 322  
 Boswell, Sir Alexander (1775-1822), *x*. 192, 478; *xi*. 442; *xii*. 357, 515; *xiv*. 188  
*Ah! Mary, sweetest maid, Farewell*, *xi*. 235  
*East Neuk of Fife*, *xi*. 236  
*Jenny Dang the Weaver*, *xi*. 236  
*Jenny's Bawbee*, *xi*. 236  
*New Whig Song*, *xi*. 236  
*Paddy O'Rafferty*, *xi*. 236  
*Sir Abyn*, *xi*. 236  
*Skeldon Haughs or the Sow flitted*, *xi*. 236  
*Songs Chiefly in the Scottish Dialect*, *xi*. 236  
*Taste Life's Glad Moments*, *xi*. 236  
 Boswell, G. (*fl.* 1657), *vii*. 390  
 Boswell, James (1740-1795), *iii*. 336; *iv*. 247; *ix*. 325, 330; *x*. 157, 158, 161, 164, 167, 168, 172, 174, 176, 181 *ff.*, 187, 189 *ff.* (main entry), 200, 207, 213, 215, 216, 259, 263, 312, 459 *ff.*, 477 *ff.*, 482, *also see* *Add.*; *xi*. 38, 235, 326, 333, 344 *ff.*, 364; *xiv*. 188, 503, 550  
*Account of Corsica*, *x*. 192  
*Boswelliana*, *x*. 193  
*British Essays in favour of the Brave Corsicans*, *x*. 192  
*Critical Strictures on Malloch's Elvira* (by Boswell, Erskine, and Dempster), *x*. 477  
*Cub at Newmarket, The*, *x*. 191  
*Dorando*, *x*. 191  
*Elegy on the death of an amiable young lady*, *x*. 191  
*Essence of the Douglas Cause*, *x*. 191  
*Hypochondriack, The*, *x*. 192  
*Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides*, *x*. 194  
*Life of Johnson*, *viii*. 322; *ix*. 313, 340; *x*. 181, 184, 186, 189, 190, 193, 194, 260, 267, 289, 291; *xi*. 13, 253, 325, 344; *xii*. 363; *xiv*. 63  
*'Memoirs' (in The European Magazine)*, *x*. 193  
*No Abolition of Slavery*, *x*. 193  
*Ode to Tragedy*, *x*. 191, 193  
*On the Alarming Attempt to infringe the Articles of the Union*, *x*. 193  
*On the present state of the Nation*, *x*. 193  
*Songs in the Justiciary Opera*, *x*. 192  
 Boswell, James, the younger (1778-1822), *v*. 276; *x*. 172  
 Boswell, John (1698-1756), *x*. 498  
 Bosworth, Joseph (1789-1876), *i*. 91; *xii*. 344, 504  
 Bosworth, or Boxworth, William (1607-1650?), *vii*. 412; *Chaste and Lost Lovers, The*, or *Arcadius and Sepha*, *vii*. 79, 80; *Hinc Lachrimae*, *vii*. 80; *To Aurora*, *vii*. 80  
 Bosworth, battle of, *ii*. 41; *vi*. 301  
 Bosworth, battlefield of, *v*. 171  
*Botanical Magazine, The*, *xiv*. 288, 565  
 Botany bay, *xi*. 58; *xii*. 195

## BOURGET

- Boteler, Nathaniel (*fl.* 1625-1627), *iv*. 107;  
*Six Dialogues about Sea Services*, *iv*. 108, 454  
 Botener, John (*fl.* 1376), *iv*. 423  
 Botero, Giovanni, *iv*. 442, 454  
*Botes*, *iii*. 482  
 Botfield, Beriah (1807-1863), *xii*. 355, 365, 515  
 Botha, Louis, *xiv*. *Add.* 5  
 Boðvarr Biarki, *i*. 27  
 Bothwell, 1st earl of. *See* Hepburn, Patrick  
*Bothwell Bridge*, *ii*. 415  
 Botolph, St, *v*. 49  
 Böttger, C., *xiii*. 546  
 Bottom, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, *v*. 74, 317; *vi*. 207, 285; *xiii*. 64  
 Bouchain, *ix*. 455, 461  
 Boucicault, Dion (1820?-1890), *xiii*. 264, 266 *ff.*, 517, 522; *xiv*. 567  
*Arrah-na-Pogue*, *xiii*. 267  
*Colleen Bawn, The*, *xiii*. 267  
*Corsican Brothers, The*, *xiii*. 267  
*London Assurance*, *xiii*. 269  
*Louis XI*, *xiii*. 267  
*Shaughraun, The*, *xiii*. 267  
 Boudoin, J., *L'Artisan de la Fortune* (trans. of Bacon's *Essays*), *iv*. 347  
 Boufflers, Louis-François, duc de, *ix*. 256  
 Bough, Samuel (1822-1878), *xi*. 437  
 Boughton hall, Boughton Malherbe, Kent, *iv*. 163  
 Boughton-under-Blee, *ii*. 184  
 Bouhours, Dominique, *viii*. 402; *Manière de penser sur les ouvrages de l'esprit*, *viii*. 376  
 Boulainvilliers, count de, *x*. 283  
 Boulge, near Woodbridge, *xiii*. 142  
 Boulogne, *iii*. 175; *x*. 193, 395  
 Boulter, Hugh (1672-1742), archbishop of Armagh, *ix*. 407; *x*. 468  
 Boulton, Matthew (1728-1809), *xiv*. 381  
 Bouncer, Mrs, in *Verdant Green*, *xiv*. 225  
 Bounderby, Josiah, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, *xiii*. 330  
 Bounteous Progress, Sir, in *A Mad World, My Masters*, *vi*. 64  
 Bourbon, the constable de, *iii*. 167  
 Bourbon, house of, *ix*. 215; *xiii*. 258  
 Bourchier family, the, *ii*. 208  
 Bourchier, John, 2nd lord Berners (1467-1533), *ii*. 332, 337 *ff.*, 484; *iv*. 435, 445; *v*. 123  
*Castle of Love, The*, *ii*. 322  
*Froissart's Chronicle*, *ii*. 322, 340; *iii*. 348  
*Golden Book of Marcus Aurelius, The*, *ii*. 340  
*History of Arthur of Little Britain*, *ii*. 322, 339  
*Huon of Bordeaux*, *ii*. 322, 330, 340  
 Bouchier, Thomas (1404?-1486), archbishop of Canterbury, *ii*. 289  
 Bourdaloue, Louis, *viii*. 303  
 Bourgeois, Maurice, *xiv*. 571  
 Bourget, Louis, *xiv*. 484  
 Bourget, Paul, *xi*. 408

## BOURGH

- Bourgh, lady Catherine de, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 238  
 Bourignon, Antoinette (1616-1680), ix. 307, 314, 519, 523  
 Bourinot, Sir John George (1837-1902), xiv. 581, 582; *The Story of Canada*, xiv. 359  
 Bourn, Samuel (1689-1754), *Address to Protestant Dissenters*, x. 380  
 Bourne, Henry (1696-1733), ix. 532; *Antiquities of the Common People*, The, ix. 355; xii. 346, 508  
 Bourne, Henry Richard Fox, *Life of John Locke*, ix. 406; *English Newspapers*, xiv. 179, 190, 531  
 Bourne, Nicholas (fl. 1622), iv. 398; vii. 344, 345  
 Bourne, Vincent (1695-1747), ix. 173, 526; xi. 83  
 Bourne, William (d. 1583), iv. 82, 104, 454  
 Bournemouth, xii. 331  
 Boursault, Edme, viii. 162  
 Boutell, Charles (1812-1877), xii. 508.  
 Bouterwek, K. W., i. 147  
 Bovaldo, in *Loves Cruelty*, vi. 199  
 Bove, Jean de, *Des trois larrons*, ix. 39  
*Bow Bells*, xii. 448  
 Bowden, John Edward, xii. 456; xiii. 502  
 Bowden, John William (1798-1844), xii. 258, 454, 455, 459; xiii. 507  
 Bowdler, Thomas (1754-1825), xi. 260  
 Bowdler, in *The Fayre Mayde of the Exchange*, vi. 86  
 Bowdlerising, v. 187  
 Bowen, Edward Ernest (1836-1901), xiv. 597, 601, 606  
 Bowen, Herbert Courthope, xiv. 590  
 Bower, Alexander (fl. 1804-1830), x. 453  
 Bower, Archibald (1686-1766), x. 115, 499; *History of the Popes*, x. 292, 293  
 Bower, George Spencer, xiv. 477  
 Bower, Richard (d. 1561?), vi. 282, 286, and see Bowyer, Richard  
 Bower or Bowmaker, Walter (d. 1449), ii. 128, 129, 451  
 Bower of Bliss, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 335; vii. 2  
 Bowes, Sir Hierome, iii. 315  
 Bowes, Sir Jerome, in Milton's *Moscovia*, vii. 128  
 Bowes, Robert, xi. 468  
 Bowes, Thomas (fl. 1586), iii. 356, 437; *The French Academy*, iii. 437, 552  
 Bowes's academy, ix. 393  
 Bowker, Richard Rogers, xiv. 536  
 Bowles, Caroline. See Southey, Mrs Caroline Anne  
 Bowles, John (fl. 1807), *Letter to Whitbread*, xiv. 403, 590  
 Bowles, William Lisle (1762-1850), ix. 69, 451; xi. 118, 148, 177, 413, 424; xii. 100, 133, 183, 384, 392; xiii. 46  
*Bamborough Castle*, xi. 178  
*Fourteen Sonnets*, xi. 178  
*Hope*, xi. 178  
*Influence of Time on Grief*, xi. 178

## BOYLE

- Bowles, William Lisle  
*Sonnets*, xi. 172  
*Tynemouth*, xi. 178  
*Vindiciae Wykehamicae*, xiv. 406, 598  
 Bowley, Sir Joseph, in Dickens's *The Chimes*, xiii. 324  
 Bowling, Tom, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 37, 50  
 Bowring, Sir John (1792-1872), xi. 61, 397, 398; xii. 38, 310, 430; xiv. 512, 550, 604  
 Bows, Mr, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 292  
 Bowyer, Richard, *alias* Styrlay or Strilly or Strelley, vi. 282  
 Bowyer, W. (fl. 1710), viii. 461  
 Bowyer, William, *The Valiant Scot* (1637), vi. 453  
 Bowyer, William, the younger (1699-1777), xi. 327, 471; *Literary Anecdotes of the Eighteenth Century*, xii. 345  
 Box hill, xiii. 440  
 Boxley, vii. 53  
 Boy, the, in *The Play of the wether*, v. 94  
*Boy and the Mistle*, The, i. 464; ii. 414  
 Boy bishop, v. 8; vi. 294  
 Boy of Battlesdon, vii. 375  
 Boy of Bilson, the, iv. 535; vii. 375  
 Boyce, Samuel (d. 1775), x. 453  
 Boyce, William B., xiv. Add. 5  
 Boycotting system, xiv. 320  
 Boyd, Andrew Kennedy Hutcheson (1825-1899), xiv. 516; *Last Years of St Andrews*, The, xiv. 161; *Recreations of a Country Parson*, xiv. 161  
 Boyd, Hugh (1746-1794), xiv. 335, 575  
 Boyd, Robert (1578-1627), ix. 542  
 Boyd, William, 4th earl of Kilmarnock (1704-1746), ix. 564  
 Boyd, Zachary (1585?-1653), ix. 542  
 Boydell, John (1719-1804), xiv. 215, 216, 221  
 Boyer, Abel (1667-1729), viii. 261, 451; ix. 17, 236, 237, 433, 491  
*Achilles, or Iphigenia in Aulis* (Racine's), viii. 181  
*History of Queen Anne*, ix. 236  
*History of the Reign of Queen Anne...*, ix. 236  
*History of William III*, ix. 236  
 Boyer, Clarence Valentine, vi. Add.  
 Boyle, Charles, 4th earl of Orrery and 1st baron Marston (1676-1731), viii. 385; ix. 103, 139, 216, 332, 333, 391, 443, 492, 525, 572; xi. 316  
 Boyle, Dorothy, countess of Burlington xiv. 213  
 Boyle, Frederick, xiv. Add. 5  
 Boyle, George David (1828-1901), xiv. 501  
 Boyle, John, 5th earl of Orrery (1707-1762), ix. 480, 467  
 Boyle, Miss, xiv. 440  
 Boyle, Richard, 1st earl of Cork (1566-1643), viii. 268  
 Boyle, Richard, 3rd earl of Burlington (1695-1753), ix. 79, 162, 445

## BOYLE

- Boyle, Robert (1627-1691), vii. 266, 288, 396, 470; viii. 247, 363 ff., 476; ix. 199, 331, 332, 389, 412, 489; x. 498; xii. 363; xiv. 281, 283; *Origine of Formes...and Qualities*, viii. 338; *Seraphic Love*, viii. 268; *Tracts*, viii. 338
- Boyle, Robert, v. 257, 444
- Boyle, Roger, lord Broghill and 1st earl of Orrery (1621-1679), vii. 23; viii. 21, 121, 124, 133, 190, 218, 268, 420, 424, 444
- Black Prince, The*, viii. 18, 22
- English Adventures. By a Person of Honour* (1676) (attributed to Roger Boyle), viii. 182
- Guzman*, viii. 124, 131
- History of Henry the Fifth, The*, viii. 18, 22
- Mr Anthony* (attributed to Roger Boyle), viii. 123
- Mustapha*, viii. 18, 22
- Parthenissa*, iv. 260; vii. 391; viii. 22, 185, 371
- Boyle lectures, ix. 297, 298, 331, 412, 524, 529; xii. 306
- Boyne, William, *The Yorkshire Library*, xii. 519
- Boyne, battle of, x. 358
- Boynton, P. Holmes, xiii. 567; xiv. 528
- Boys, John (1571-1625), iv. 415
- Boys' Own Book, The*, viii. 359
- Boyse, Samuel (1708-1749), ix. 563; xi. 172, 331, 425
- Boythorn, in Dickens's *Bleak House*, xii. 205, 208; xiii. 328
- Bozon, Nicole, ii. 420, 507
- Brabant, xiii. 436
- Brabant, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, vi. 41
- Brabine, Thomas, v. 121
- Brabourne, ii. 134
- Bracebridge, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 360
- Bracegirdle, Anne (1663?-1748), viii. 146, 159, 166, 177
- Brachiano, in *The White Divil*, vi. 176
- Braeken, Thomas (1843-1898), xiv. 368, 585; *Not Understood*, xiv. 368
- Brackley, iii. 430
- Brackyn, Francis, vi. 313, 314, 322
- Bracton or Bratton, Henry de (d. 1268), i. 181, 449; viii. 313, 465; *De Legibus et Consuetudinibus Angliae*, viii. 312; xiv. 80
- Bradamante, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 231, 236
- Bradbury, Thomas (1677-1759), x. 380
- Braddon, Laurence (d. 1724), ix. 490
- Braddon, Mary Elizabeth (Mrs John Maxwell, 1837-1915), xiii. 438, 560
- Bradfield school, xiv. 414
- Bradford, x. 386
- Bradford school, vii. 330, 342
- Bradford, John (1510?-1555), iv. 232 ff., 446, 448, 491, 495; *Meditations*, iv. 414
- Bradlaugh, Charles (1833-1891), xiii. 107; xiv. 501

## BRAMPTON

- Bradley, Andrew Cecil, xi. 408; xii. 77, 402, 406, 447; xiii. 476; *A Commentary on Tennyson's 'In Memoriam'*, xiii. 33
- Bradley, Arthur Granville, xiv. 598
- Bradley, Edward (*pseud.* Cuthbert Bede, 1827-1889), xiii. 560; *Verdant Green*, xiv. 225, 238
- Bradley, Francis Herbert (1846-1924), xiv. 469, 480
- Appearance and Reality*, xiv. 46
- Essays on Truth and Reality*, xiv. 47
- Ethical Studies*, xiv. 46
- Principles of Logic*, xiv. 46
- Bradley, George Granville, xii. 470, 478
- Bradley, Henry (1845-1924), i. 87, 419; ii. 35, 36, 39
- Bradley, James (1693-1762), xiv. 258, 556
- Bradley, Katharine Harris. *See* Field, Michael
- Bradley, Richard (d. 1732), xiv. 286, 559
- Bradshaw, in *Arden of Feversham*, v. 241
- Bradshaw, Henry (d. 1513), ii. 210, 469; *Life of Saynt Werburghe*, iii. 66
- Bradshaw, Henry (1831-1886), ii. 45, 62, 103, 167, 448; iv. 423, 425, 432; xii. 520; *Collected Papers*, xii. 369; 'Memoranda,' xii. 369
- Bradshaw, John (1602-1659), vii. 219; viii. 312; ix. 258
- Bradshaw, Mrs. Gissing's, xiii. 460
- Bradshaw, Richard (*fl.* 1650), vii. 438
- Bradshaw, William (*fl.* 1700), xi. 329; *Parable of the Magpye*, viii. 99; xi. 330
- Bradshaw's Guide, iii. 330
- Bradsheet, Anne (1612-1672), vii. 412
- Bradwardine, baron of, in *Waverley*, vii. 231
- Bradwardine, Thomas, *Doctor profundus* (1290?-1349), i. 213, 452; ii. 18, 31, 355; iv. 269
- Brady, Nicholas (1659-1726), viii. 91, 92, 411, 431; *Psalms*, version of, by Nahum Tate and Nicholas Brady, viii. 41, 443
- Brady, Thomas John Bellingham, xii. 494
- Braes o' Yarrow, The*, ii. 412
- Brahma, xi. 194
- Brahmanical religion, xi. 18
- Brāhmī alphabet, the, xii. 352
- Brailsford, Henry Noel, *Shelley, Godwin and their Circle*, xi. 276
- Braintree, v. 104
- Brainworm, in D'Urfey's *Virtuous Wife*, viii. 175
- Bramber, Sussex, vii. 22
- Bramble, Matthew, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x. 38, 43, 206
- Bramble, Mrs Tabitha, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x. 43; xi. 266
- Bramdean, vii. 454
- Bramhall, John (1594-1663), vii. 285, 288, 289, 470; viii. 369; *Castigations of Mr Hobbes*, viii. 301; *A Defence of the True Liberty of Human Actions*, viii. 301
- Brampton, Thomas (*fl.* 1414), ii. 496

## BRAMSTON

- Bramston, James (1694?-1744), ix. 189, 484  
 Bramston, Sir John (1611-1700), vii. 335  
 Brand, Hannah (d. 1821), xi. 456  
 Brand, John (1744-1806), ix. 532; xii. 346, 508  
 Brand, Robert Henry, xiv. Add. 6  
 Brandan, St, xiii. 199  
 Brandenburg, Frederick William, elector of, viii. 329  
 Brandes, Georg, i. ix; v. 308; xi. 409, 416; xii. 524; xiii. 21, 546  
 Brandl, Alois, i. ix, 421; xi. 409, 416  
 Brandon, Charles, duke of Suffolk (d. 1545), iv. 182; viii. 182  
 Brandon, colonel, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 327  
 Brandon, George, in Thackeray's *A Shabby Genteel Story*, xiii. 280, 299  
 Brandon, Richard (d. 1649), vii. 513  
 Branghtons, the, in Burney's *Evelina*, x. 64  
 Brankston (Branxton) hill or moor, ii. 371; iii. 70; and see Flodden  
 Brant, Sebastian, *Das Narrenschiff*, iii. 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 74, 82, 83, 85, 480; iv. 528; viii. 59. See, also, under Barclay, Alexander  
 Brantham, Suffolk, iii. 183  
 Brantôme, iii. 94  
 Brantwood, xii. 372  
 Branwell, Elizabeth (d. 1822), xiii. 404, 405  
 Branwell, Maria. See Brontë, Maria  
 Branwen, daughter of Llŷr, i. 252  
 Brash and Reid's *Poetry Ancient and Select*, xi. 243  
 Brasidas, iv. 43  
 Brass, in Vanbrugh's *Confederacy*, viii. 162  
 Brasses, the, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii. 319  
 Brassey, Anna, lady (1839-1887), xiv. 550  
 Brathwaite, Richard (1588?-1673), iii. 114; iv. 520, 521, 522, 524, 525, 531, 533, 534; v. 477  
*Barnabae Itinerarium or Barnabee's Journal*, iv. 361, 533  
*The Prodigals Teares: or His fare-well to Vanity*, iv. 323  
*The Smoking Age, or the Man in the Mist*, iv. 349, 531  
*Whimzies*, iv. 102  
 Brattle, Carry, in Trollope's *The Vicar of Bullhampton*, xiii. 423  
 Braun, Mrs C., xiii. 515  
 Braune, Wilhelm, i. ix  
 Braunschweig, H., iv. 442  
 Brawne, Fanny, xii. 92, 406  
*Brawny Bishop's Complaint, The*, viii. 97  
 Braxfield, Robert Macqueen, lord (1722-1799), x. 478  
 Bray, Charles (1811-1884), xii. 465; xiii. 384, 553; *The Philosophy of Necessity*, xiii. 383  
 Bray, William (1736-1832), viii. 242; xii. 508, 511  
 Bray, vicar of, in Prior's *Dialogues*, ix. 16

## BRETON

- Braybrook, near Leicester, ii. 67  
 Braybrooke, lord. See Neville, R. G.  
 Brayley, Edward Wedlake (1773-1854), xii. 345, 508  
 Brayne, father-in-law of J. Burbage, vi. 252  
 Brayne, John, vii. 509  
 Brazil, iv. 72; xiv. 250  
 Breach, mistress, xi. 332  
 Breca, in *Beowulf*, i. 22  
 Breca, in *Widsith*, i. 34  
 Brecon, vii. 37  
 Bredfield, Suffolk, xiii. 142, 143  
 Bredt, P., xiii. 466, 467  
 Brehons, xiv. 302  
 Breisach on the Rhine, ii. 74  
 Brek, Simon, in Wyntoun's *Cronykyl*, ii. 130  
 Bremen, ix. 231  
 Bremner, Christina S., xiv. 599  
 Bremner, Robert, xiv. 550  
 Brémond, abbé, xii. 299  
 Brendan, St, i. 339, 474; ii. 419, 507; xiv. 306  
 Brende, John, iv. 2; *Quintus Curtius*, iv. 4, 436  
 Brent, Charlotte (d. 1802), xi. 260  
 Brent, Sir Nathaniel (1573?-1652), iv. 448  
 Brent hall, Essex, vii. 89  
 Brentford, vi. 171; x. 385  
 Brentford, battle of, viii. 245  
 Brentwood school, vii. 331  
 Brenz, J., iv. 442  
 Brer Rabbit, xiv. 314  
 Brereton, Austin, xiii. 513  
 Brerewood, Edward (1565?-1613), vii. 479  
 Brescia, ix. 245  
 Brest, iii. 64  
*Bretherne and systars, The rule of the living of the*, ii. 325  
 Bretherton, print-seller, xiv. 216  
 Breton, Nicholas (1545?-1626?), iii. 114, 203, 249, 359, 367, 487, 522, 536; iv. 114, 116 ff., 345, 360, 411, 468, 469, 473, 519, 522, 525, 526, 534; v. 478; vii. 7, 16, 390  
*Characters upon Essays*, iv. 346  
*Chesse Play, The*, iv. 116  
*Countesse of Pembroke's love, The*, iv. 118  
*Excellent dreame of ladies, and their riddles, An*, iv. 116  
*Miseries of Mavilia*, iii. 367  
*Passionate Shepherd, The*, iii. 249; iv. 118  
*Pilgrimage to Paradise, The*, iv. 118  
*Poste with a Packet of Mad Letters, A*, vii. 391  
*Soules immortall Crowne, The*, iv. 118  
*Strange description of a rare garden plot, A*, iv. 116  
*Strange Fortunes of two excellent princes*, iii. 359  
*Wit's Trenchmour*, vii. 463  
 Breton, cape, iv. 66  
 Breton language, xiv. 458  
 Breton lays, i. 294

## BRETON

- Breton saints, I. 68  
*Bretons, Geste des*, I. 337  
 Brett, Thomas (1667-1744), x. 356, 515  
 Bretts (or 'Welsh'), II. 89  
 Breval, John Durant (1680?-1738), ix. 472; *Remarks on several parts of Europe*, xi. 322  
 Breviaries, III. 19; Roman, III. 31; Sarum, III. 30, 31  
 Brewer, George (b. 1766), xi. 485  
 Brewer, John Sherren (1810-1879), I. 202 ff., 207, 210; XII. 356; XIV. 485, 489; *English Studies*, XIV. 82; *Reign of Henry VIII, The*, XIV. 82  
 Brewer, Robert Frederick, *A Manual of English Prosody*, XIII. 247, 511  
 Brewer, Thomas (fl. 1624), *The Merry Devil of Edmonton*, v. 253  
 Brewster, Sir David (1781-1868), XIII. 4; XIV. 259, 288, 555, 556  
 Brewster, Thomas (fl. 1656), VII. 359  
 Briareus, legend of, IV. 347  
 Brice, Andrew (1690-1773), XI. 471  
 Bricot, III. 50  
*Brieriu's Feast*, I. 296, 327; XIV. 307  
 Bridall, John (b. 1635?), VIII. 468  
 Bride, in *The Golden Legend*, IX. 335  
*Bridegroom Greets when the Sun gae's doon*, XI. 231  
 Bridekirk, IX. 170  
 Bridell-Fox, E. F., XIII. 498  
 Bridges, Besse, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*, VI. 101, 102  
 Bridges, G., VII. 518  
 Bridges, John (d. 1618), dean of Sarum, bishop of Oxford, III. 383, 384, 385, 386, 392; VI. 296; *A Defence of the Government established in the Church of England for ecclesiastical matters*, III. 383, 539  
 Bridges, John (1666-1724), IX. 532; x. 505  
 Bridges, John Henry (1832-1906), XIV. 469  
*Comte's General View of Positivism*, XIV. 24  
*Comte's System of Positive Polity* (trans.), XIV. 24  
*Essays and Addresses*, XIV. 25  
*Five Discourses on Positive Religion*, XIV. 25  
*The Unity of Comte's Life and Doctrine*, XIV. 25  
 Bridges, Robert, poet laureate, XII. 406, 456; XIII. 197, 211, 246, 501, 511; *Prosody of Milton*, XIII. 249  
 Bridges, Thomas (fl. 1759-1775), IV. 18  
 Bridgewater, earl of. *See* Egerton, John  
 Bridgewater, Mrs. *See* Hazlitt, Mrs  
*Bridgewater treatises*, XIV. 290  
 Bridgman, or Bridgeman, Sir Orlando (1606?-1674), VII. 42; VIII. 380, 468  
 Bridgman, Richard Whalley (1761?-1820), XII. 520  
 Bridgnorth, VII. 145; XIV. 117  
 Bridgnorth academy, x. 385, 387  
 Bridgwater, IX. 237  
 Bridlington, II. 211  
 Bridlington, Augustinian priory, I. 344

## BRISTOL

- 'Briefless, Mr.', *pseud.* of A Beckett, Gilbert Abbott, XIV. 237  
 'Briefless, Junior, A.', *pseud.* of A Beckett, Arthur William, XIV. 238  
 Brierley, Benjamin (1825-1896), XIII. 560  
 Brigden, Mrs. *See* Richardson, Mary  
 Briggs, Arabella, in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*, XIII. 287  
 Briggs, Henry (1561-1630), III. 426; IX. 530  
 Briggs, John (1785-1875), XIV. 337, 575  
 Briggs, William, XIV. 536  
 Briggs, Mr, in Burney's *Cecilia*, x. 64  
 Briggs, Mr, Leech's, XIV. 239  
 Bringham, Nicholas (d. 1558), I. 332; II. 36  
 Bright, Edward Brailsford, XIV. 613  
 Bright, John (1811-1889), XI. 31; XIV. 129, 131 ff., 179, 181, 190, 508, 509  
 Bright, William (1824-1901), XII. 454, 474, *also see* Add. 3; *Chapters of Early English Church History*, XII. 322; *History of the Church*, XII. 321  
 Bright, lady, in *Amends for Ladies*, VI. 223  
 Brightland, John, XI. 250  
 Brighton, XII. 291, 508; XIII. 287; XIV. 225, 414  
 Brigittine order, IV. 418  
 Brihtwold, bishop of Ramsbury (d. 1045), I. 133  
 Brill, III. 203  
 Brimblecombe, John, in Kingsley's *Westward Hol*, XII. 102  
 Brimley, George (1819-1857), XIII. 148, 365, 367, 466, 476; XIV. 139, 208, 516  
 Brindley, John, XI. 323, 332  
 Brine, John (1703-1765), x. 387  
 Brine, Punch artist, XIV. 236  
 Brink, Melt J., *Grappige Stories*, XIV. 377  
 Brinkelow, Henry (d. 1546), III. 87, 477; IV. 317; *The Complaynt of Roderick Mors*, III. 99, 105, 491  
 Brinsley, John, the elder (fl. 1663), IX. 387, 405, 568; *Aesop*, XI. 490; *Lulus Luterarius*, VII. 314, 335, 478, 479, 491  
 Brinton, Sybil G., *Old Friends and New Fancies*, XII. 244  
 Brisbane, John, IX. 203  
 Briscoe, Samuel, IX. 264  
 Briscida, I. 306  
 Brisk, Fastidious, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, x. 50  
 Brisk, Mr, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, VIII. 149, 156, 375  
 Bristol, II. 212, 338, 423; III. 40; IV. 68, 87, 94, 106, 409; VI. 110, 281, 301, 319, 386; VII. 245, 350; IX. 163, 407; x. 165, 236, 237, 268, 269, 322, 353, 362; XI. 6, 15, 30, 132, 155, 156, 159, 283, 340, 341, 359, 361, 390, 413, 414, 420, 421, 474; XII. 340  
 Bristol, Colston's hospital, x. 237  
 Bristol, earldom of, IX. 251  
 Bristol, earls of. *See* Digby, George; Digby, John; Hervey, Augustus John; Hervey, John

## BRISTOL

Bristol, St Mary Redcliffe church, x. 236, 486; xii. 345, 508  
 Bristol academy, x. 387  
*Bristol Journal*, xi. 133, 134, 461  
 Bristol university, xiv. 432  
 Bristow, W., ix. 574  
 Britain, ii. 342, 396; ix. 214  
 Britain, Benjamin, in Dickens's *Battle of Life*, xiii. 323  
*Britain, Book of*, i. 70 ff.  
 Britain, early, xiv. 69  
 Britain, Roman, xii. 347  
*Britain's Buss*, iv. 509  
 Britannia, ix. 154  
 Britannia, in Thomson's *Castle of Indolence*, x. 107  
*Britanniae, De Situ*, xii. 336  
 Brittany, v. 16  
 Brittany, duchess of, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 118  
 Britanny, duke of, in *Froissart*, ii. 338  
 British academy, viii. 220; xii. 332  
 British and Foreign school society, xiv. 403 ff., 419  
 British archaeological association, xii. 347  
 British association, the, xiv. 259, 288  
 British constitution, xi. 8, 10, 12, 20, 26  
 British empire, xi. 13, 18  
 British kings, line of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 234  
 British parliament, xi. 20  
 British school of archaeology at Athens, xii. 340  
 British school of archaeology at Rome, xii. 340  
 British school of archaeology in Egypt, xii. 339  
 'British shell,' x. 143  
*British Album*, xi. 177  
*British Censor, The*, ix. 438  
*British Critic, The*, xii. 259, 273, 453, 455, 460, 461  
*British Journal*, ix. 571  
*British Magazine, The*, x. 41, 205, 421; xi. 260; xii. 257, 453, 454; xiv. 79  
*British Poets, The*, ix. 183; xi. 325, 326  
 Brito, William (d. 1356), *Quaestiones*, ii. 363; *Summa de expositione verborum Bibliae*, ii. 363  
 Britomart, in Spenser's *Faerie Queene*, iii. 231, 234, 236; xii. 61, 87  
*Briton, The*, x. 41, 390 ff., 421, 522  
 Britons, the, xiv. 68  
 Britons, Caesar on, reproduced in Mandeville, ii. 80  
 Britton, John (d. 1275), viii. 313, 465  
 Britton, John (1771-1857), xii. 508  
*Architectural Antiquities of Great Britain*, xii. 345  
*Beauties of England and Wales*, xii. 345  
*Beauties of Wiltshire*, xii. 345  
*Cathedral Antiquities*, xii. 345  
 'Picturesque Antiquities of English Cities,' xii. 345  
 Brizen, xiv. 247  
 Broad church, xii. 464

## BRONTE

Broadhurst, Frances, xiv. 599  
 Broadhurst, Thomas, xiv. 599  
 Broadley, Alexander Mayrick, xiv. 541  
 Broadley, A. M. and Seccombe, Thomas, *Doctor Johnson and Mrs Thrale*, x. 157  
 Broadside and Street Ballads, iii. 490, 494; iv. 530, 535  
 Broadwindsor, vii. 245, 258  
 Brobdingnag, ix. 104, 128  
 Broceliande, fountain of, in *Ywain and Gawain*, i. 312  
 Brockett, Lawrence (fl. 1763), x. 131, 133  
 Broderip, Mrs Frances Freeling (1830-1878), xii. 418  
 Brodie, Alexander (1617-1680), ix. 551  
 Brodmeier, C., vi. 265, 266  
 Brodrick, George Charles, *Memorials of Merton*, ix. 411; xiv. 383  
 Broke, Arthur (d. 1563), iv. 441; v. 221  
 Brokesby, Francis (1637-1714), *Life of Hy. Dodwell*, viii. 307, 459; *Of Education*, ix. 405, 568  
 Brome, Alexander (1620-1666), vi. 453, 492; vii. 512  
 Brome, Charles (fl. 1687-1700), viii. 405, 412  
 Brome, Joanna (fl. 1681), viii. 412  
 Brome, Richard (d. 1652?), v. 311, 315; vi. 153, 211, 212, 224-232 (main entry), 234, 236, 431, 453, and see Add. 2; vii. 513; viii. 124, 142; xiii. Add. 2  
*Antipodes, The*, vi. 226, 227, 231  
*City Wit, The*, vi. 225, 226, 228  
*Court Beggar, The*, vi. 226  
*Covent Garden Weeded*, vi. 226  
*Damoiselle, The*, vi. 226  
*English Moor, The*, vi. 230  
*Fault in Friendship, A*, vi. 224  
*Jovial Crew, A*, vi. 229 ff.  
*Love-sick Court, The*, vi. 230, 231  
*Madd Couple well matcht, The*, vi. 226; viii. 141  
*New Academy, The*, vi. 226  
*Northern Lasse, The*, vi. 224, 226 ff.  
*Novella, The*, vi. 230  
*Queen and Concubine, The*, vi. 230, 231  
*Queenes Exchange, The*, vi. 230, 231  
*Sparagus Garden, The*, vi. 226, 227  
 'What if a day, or a month, or a year,' vi. 231  
 See, also, under Heywood  
 Brome, Stephen (d. 1652?), vi. 224  
 Brome play, the (Abraham and Isaac), ii. 426  
 Bromion, in Blake's *Visions of the Daughters of Albion*, xi. 190  
 Bromley, Mrs Beatrice, xiv. Add. 4  
 Bromley, Sir George, vii. 438  
 Bromley, Thomas (d. 1691), ix. 307, 513, 515  
 Brommerton, William, vii. 509  
 Bromsgrove, xi. 340  
 Bromyard, John de (fl. 1390), *Summa Praedicantium*, i. 367  
 Brontë, Anne (1820-1849), xiii. 403 ff., 409, 554, 555, 557; *Agnes Grey*, xiii.



## BRONTË

- Brontë, Anne  
408, 414; *Tenant of Wildfell Hall, The*,  
XIII. 408, 414
- Brontë, Charlotte (1816-1855), XII. 446;  
XIII. 379, 403 ff. (main entry), 483, 495,  
550, 554 ff., also see Add. 3; XIV. 515  
*Emma*, XIII. 410  
*Jane Eyre*, XIII. 404, 406 ff., 410 ff., 414,  
415  
*Poems* (by Currer, Ellis and Acton Bell),  
XIII. 406, 415  
*Professor, The*, XIII. 406, 409, 414  
*Shirley*, XIII. 408, 409  
*Villette*, XIII. 409, 410
- Brontë, Elizabeth, 2nd daughter of  
Patrick Brontë, XIII. 404
- Brontë, Emily Jane (1818-1848), XIII.  
175, 214, 404, 405, 410 ff. (main entry),  
554 ff.; XIV. 349  
*Old Stoic, The*, XIII. 412  
*Remembrance*, XIII. 412  
*Stanzas*, XIII. 412  
*Wuthering Heights*, XIII. 408, 410 ff.
- Brontë, Maria (born Branwell), XIII. 404
- Brontë, Maria, daughter of Patrick Brontë,  
XIII. 404
- Brontë, Patrick (1777-1861), XIII. 403,  
557; XIV. 567
- Brontë, Patrick Branwell (1817-1848),  
XIII. 404 ff., 508, 557
- Brook, Benjamin (1776-1848), x. 520
- Brooke, Charles Frederick Tucker, v. 237,  
255
- Brooke, Charlotte (d. 1793), XIV. 305, 567,  
572; *Reliques of Irish Poetry*, XIV. 311
- Brooke, Christopher (d. 1628), IV. 117,  
121, 157, 158, 200, 201, 479
- Brooke, Frances (1724-1789), x. 426;  
XI. 448; *The History of Emily Montague*,  
XIV. 359, 582
- Brooke, Henry (1703?-1783), IX. 181,  
184, 185, 513; x. 46, 55, 58 ff. (main  
entry), 423, 437, 460  
*Conrade*, IX. 185  
*Fables*, IX. 185  
*Farmer's Letters*, x. 58  
*Fool of Quality, The*, IX. 181, 184, 327,  
328; x. 15, 49, 58 ff.  
*Gustavus Vasa*, x. 175  
*History of Henry Earl of Moreland*, IX.  
328  
*Juliet Grenville*, x. 60  
*Universal Beauty*, IX. 184
- Brooke, Henry, of Dublin, IX. 327
- Brooke, lord. See Greville, Sir Fulke; 2nd  
lord. See Greville, Robert
- Brooke, Mr, in *Middlemarch*, XIII. 299
- Brooke, rajah, XIII. 364
- Brooke, Ralph (1553-1625), III. 328, 528
- Brooke, Sir Robert, VIII. 466; *Abride-  
ment of the Year Books*, VIII. 315
- Brooke, Rupert Chawner (1887-1915),  
VI. Add.; XIII. 499, 574
- Brooke, Samuel (d. 1632), IV. 201; VI.  
470; *Adelphie*, VI. 321, 323; *Melanthe*,  
VI. 323; *Scyros*, VI. 321, 323

## BROUNKER

- Brooke, Stopford Augustus (1832-1916),  
Pref. x; I. 2 ff., 47, 48, 51, 59; XI. 403,  
406, 407, 409, 412, 416, 434, 439; XII. 399,  
400, 402, 406, 469; XIII. 476, 484, 488 ff.;  
XIV. 516, 517, 573, also see Add. 2, 3;  
*The Need and Use of getting Irish Litera-  
ture into the English Tongue*, XIV. 305
- Brooke, William, 7th lord Cobham (d.  
1597), VI. 385
- Brooke, Sir William, III. 321
- Brooke family, the, IV. 216
- Brookfield, Charles, XIII. 530
- Brookfield, Frances, XIII. 530
- Brookfield, Jane Octavia, XIII. 530
- Brookfield, William Henry (1809-1874),  
XIII. 277
- Brooks, Charles William Shirley (1816-  
1874), XIII. 264, 266, 517; XIV. 196, 238,  
548; *The Exposition*, XIII. 271
- Brooks, Henry, XIV. Add. 6
- Brooks, Van Wyck, XIV. 527
- Brooks's club, XI. 52
- Broom o' Cowden knowes, The*, II. 413
- Broome, William (1689-1745), IX. 75, 76,  
181, 183, 184, 443, 484; XI. 246
- Broome of Cowden Knowes, IX. 363
- Broomfield Hill, The*, II. 414
- Brosch, Moritz, *Lord Bolingbroke*, IX. 226
- Brotanek, R., v. 85
- Brother, The Cruel*, II. 412
- 'Brotherhood, the,' XIII. 119, 120
- Brothers, Richard (1757-1824), XI. 163
- Brothers, The Twa*, II. 412
- Brothers club, IX. 96, 151
- Brough, John, in Thackeray's *Great Hog-  
garty Diamond*, XIII. 281
- Brough, Robert Barnabas (1828-1860),  
XIII. 499, 517
- Brough, Westmorland, x. 133
- Brougham, Henry Peter, 1st lord Brougham  
and Vaux (1778-1868), VIII. 316; x. 513;  
XII. 32, 143 ff., 147, 393, 426, 427;  
XIV. 54, 60, 115, 116, 123 ff., 180, 186,  
197, 403 ff., 418, 485, 508, 512, 555, 601,  
604  
*Letter to Samuel Romilly... upon the  
abuse of charities*, XIV. 405, 408  
*Life and Times*, XIV. 112  
*Practical Observations upon the education  
of the people*, XIV. 408  
'The Crisis in the Sugar Colonies,' XII.  
145
- Brougham, John (1814-1880), *The Duke's  
Motto*, XIII. 525
- Broughamiana*, XIV. 123
- Broughton, Hugh (1549-1612), IV. 491
- Broughton, Jack (1705-1789), XIV. 229,  
231
- Broughton, John (fl. 1703), VIII. 347, 472
- Broughton, Richard (d. 1634), IX. 532
- Broughton de Gyfford, lord. See Hob-  
house, John Cam
- Broughton Papers, the, XII. 390
- Brouncker, lady, in *Pendennis*, XIV. 440
- Brounker, William, 2nd viscount Brounker  
(1620?-1684), VIII. 61, 218

## BROUNSMITH

- Brounsmith, J., x. 443  
 Brown, Andrew (*fl.* 1700), ix. 558, 560  
 Brown, Charles Armitage (1786–1842),  
 xii. 83 ff., 91, 93  
 Brown, Ford Madox (1821–1893), xii. 384;  
 xiii. 110, 140  
 Brown, George Douglas (*pseud.* George  
 Douglas, 1869–1902), xiii. 561  
 Brown, Horatio F., xiv. 527  
 Brown, John (1610?–1679), ix. 545  
 Brown, John (1715–1766), ix. 508; x. 426;  
 xiv. 604; *The Estimate*, x. 133, 136;  
*Thoughts on Civil Liberty*, xiv. 400  
 Brown, John (1722–1787), ix. 548  
 Brown, John, xiv. 590  
 Brown, John (1810–1882), xi. 476; xiv.  
 517, 543, *also see* Add. 2; *Horae Sub-*  
*secivae*, xiii. 437; *Rab and his Friends*,  
 xiv. 160  
 Brown, John Croumbie, xiv. Add. 6  
 Brown, lady, x. 126  
 Brown, Lucky, xii. 3  
 Brown, M. J., xiv. 574  
 Brown, Mrs. of Falkland, ii. 409  
 Brown, Oliver Madox (1855–1874), xiii.  
 216, 499, 561  
 Brown, P. Hume, xiv. 491; *History of*  
*Scotland*, x. 281  
 Brown, Robert (1773–1858), xiv. 289,  
 290, 559  
 Brown, Robinson, xiii. 557  
 Brown, Thomas, *Nature's Cabinet Un-*  
*lock'd*, 1657, vii. 510  
 Brown, Thomas (1663–1704), viii. 48,  
 168, 404, 405, 432, 445, 480; ix. 256,  
 260, 263 ff., 329, 499  
*Amusements Serious and Comical*, ix.  
 262, 263  
*Colloquies of Erasmus*, ix. 275  
*Elegy on Mr Edward Millington*, xi.  
 336  
*Miscellanea Aulica*, ix. 496  
 Brown, Thomas (1778–1820), xiv. 6 ff.,  
 10, 12, 469; *Lectures on the Philosophy*  
*of the Human Mind*, xiv. 6; *Observations*  
*on the... Doctrine of Mr Hume*, xiv. 6;  
*Observations on the Zoonomia of Erasmus*  
*Darwin*, xiv. 6  
 Brown, Thomas Edward (1830–1897),  
 xiii. 194 ff., 499; xiv. 145  
*Bella Gorry*, xiii. 196  
*Betsy Lee*, xiii. 194  
*Darimoor pieces*, xiii. 196  
 'Englishwoman on the Pincian,' xiii.  
 195  
*Fo'c'sle Yarns*, xiii. 194  
*Mary Quayle*, xiii. 196  
*Opifex*, xiii. 196  
*Peel Life Boat, The*, xiii. 195  
*Prayer, The*, xiii. 196  
*Risus Dei*, xiii. 196  
*Roman Women*, xiii. 195  
*Schooner, The*, xiii. 196  
*Sermon at Church on Good Friday, A*,  
 xiii. 185  
*Sinking of the Victoria, The*, xiii. 196

## BROWNE

- Brown, Thomas Edward  
*White Foxglove*, xiii. 196  
 Brown, Vanbeest, in *Scott's Guy Man-*  
*nering*, xii. 17, 18  
 Brown, William (*fl.* 1671), viii. 468  
 Brown, William (*fl.* 1768), xi. 335  
 Brown, William Harvey, xiv. Add. 6  
*Brown Dozen of Drunkards...*, A, iv. 361,  
 522  
*Brown Robin*, ii. 411  
*Brown Robyn's Confession*, ii. 413  
 Browne, a serving man, vi. 243  
 Browne, Edgar A., xiii. 540  
 Browne, Edward (1644–1708), son of Sir  
 Thomas Browne, vii. 233, 244  
 Browne, Edward Granville, xii. 503  
 Browne, Mrs. *See* Hemans, Felicia  
 Dorothea  
 Browne, mistress Frances, wife of Sir J.  
 Keresby, viii. 266  
 Browne, Frances (1816–1879), xiv. 567  
 Browne, George (d. 1556), archbishop of  
 Dublin, iii. 426  
 Browne, Hablot Knight (*pseud.* Phiz,  
 1815–1882), xii. 447, 452; xiii. 540,  
 541; xiv. 234, 238, 545 ff.  
 Browne, Henry (1804–1875), xii. 454  
 Browne, Henry, *pseud.* *See* Erskine  
 Francis Robert St Claire  
 Browne, Isaac Hawkins (1705–1760), ix.  
 484; *Pipe of Tobacco*, ix. 188, 191  
 Browne, Mary, wife of John Evelyn. *See*  
 Evelyn, Mary  
 Browne, Ned, in *The Blacke Bookes Mes-*  
*senger*, iii. 361  
 Browne, Patrick (1720?–1790), x. 467  
 Browne, Peter (d. 1735), ix. 504; *Answer*  
*(to Toland)*, ix. 282; *Divine Analogy*,  
 ix. 283; *Procedure, extent and limits of*  
*human understanding*, ix. 282  
 Browne, Sir Richard (d. 1669), viii. 245,  
 246  
 Browne, Robert (1550?–1633?), iii. 389,  
 422, 548  
 Browne, Simon (1680–1732), x. 521, 522  
 Browne, Thomas (1604?–1673), translator  
 of Camden, iii. 326, 528, 554  
 Browne, Sir Thomas (1605–1682), iii. 463;  
 iv. 216, 221, 252; vi. 187; vii. 99, 130,  
 132, 163, 232–244 (main entry), 249,  
 250, 253, 256 ff., 366, 460 ff., 511, *also*  
*see* Add.; viii. 292, 357, 368, 378, 386;  
 xi. 2, 28; xii. 169, 176, 197; xiii. 195;  
 xiv. 457, 460  
*Christian Morals*, vii. 239, 241, 243;  
 x. 177, 466, 468  
*Dreams*, vii. 241  
*Garden of Cyrus, The*, vii. 237, 241, 242;  
 xii. 197  
*Hydriotaphia or Urn Burial*, vii. 237,  
 241, 242  
*Hydriotaphia*, xii. 197  
*Letter to a Friend, A*, vii. 241, 243  
*Miscellanies*, vii. 241  
*Pseudodoxia Epidemica* (Vulgar Errors),  
 vii. 236, 238, 241; xii. 197

## BROWNE

- Browne, Sir Thomas**  
*Religio Medici*, iv. 246; vii. 44, 233, 234 ff., 239, 241, 313, 449; viii. 42; xi. 318  
*Works*, vii. 241
- Browne, Tom**, son of Sir Thomas Browne, vii. 234, 244
- Browne, Thomas Alexander** (*pseud.* *Rolf Boldrewood*, 1826-1915), xiv. 585  
*Colonial Reformer, A*, xiv. 370  
*Miner's Right, The*, xiv. 370  
*Robbery under Arms*, xiv. 370  
*Squatter's Dream, The*, xiv. 370
- Browne, William** (of Tavistock) (1591-1643?), iii. 311; iv. 117, 124, 150, 154, 155, 157 ff. (main entry), 194, 479; vi. 10, 113, 329; vii. 75, 83, 112, 113; viii. 227; xii. 79, 93; *Britannia's Pastorals*, iv. 157, 158; vi. 215; vii. 38; *Inner Temple Masque*, xv. 159; *Shepherd's Pipe*, xv. 121, 158
- Browne, W.**, trans. of Gomberville's *Polexandre*, vii. 391
- Browne medal**, the, xiii. 45
- Brownell, William Crary**, xiii. 470, 488, 570, 574
- Browning, Elizabeth Barrett** (1806-1861), ii. 233; x. 141; xii. 106, 118, 124; xiii. 46, 49 ff., 57, 61 ff., 70 ff. (main entry), 139, 147, 148, 160, 161, 175, 177, 180, 181, 480, 481 ff., *also see* Add. 2; xiv. 515  
*Aurora Leigh*, xiii. 70, 72, 74, 75, 179  
*Battle of Marathon, The*, xiii. 70  
*Casa Guidi Windows*, xiii. 74  
*Child's Grave at Florence, A*, xiii. 75  
*Cowper's Grave*, xiii. 75  
*Cry of the Children, The*, xiii. 75  
*Drama of Exile*, xiii. 71  
*Essay on Mind and other Poems, An*, xiii. 70  
*Greek Christian poets and the English poets*, xiii. 69, 77  
*Lady Geraldine's Courtship*, xiii. 69  
*Last Poems*, xiii. 74  
*Lost Bower, The*, xiii. 70  
*Poems* (1844), xiii. 69, 71  
*Poems before Congress*, xiii. 74  
*Rhyme of the Duchess May*, xiii. 75  
*Seraphim and other Poems, The*, xiii. 70, 71  
*Sonnets by E. B. B.*, xiii. 71  
*Sonnets from the Portuguese*, xiii. 49, 50, 70, 71, 75  
*Trans. of Aeschylus's Prometheus Bound*, xiii. 70
- Browning, Oscar**, xiii. Add. 3
- Browning, Robert** (1812-1889), v. 231; vii. 91; x. 236, 457; xi. 409; xii. 106, 113, 115, 118, 154, 177, 178, 219, 223, 402; xiii. 10, 43 ff., 47, 49 ff. (main entry), 85, 89, 108, 120, 121, 131, 147, 152, 153, 155, 157 ff., 165, 179, 180, 184, 186, 187, 190, 194, 195, 202, 219, 221, 230, 250 ff., 309, 401, 442, 448, 479 ff., 494, *also see* Add. 2; xiv. 132, 255, 320, 354, 365, 368, 445, 453, 456, 517

## BROWNING

- Browning, Robert**  
*Agamemnon of Aeschylus, The*, xiii. 58, 81  
*Any Wife to Any Husband*, xiii. 76  
*Aristophanes' Apology*, vi. 232; xiii. 81  
*Asolando*, xiii. 52, 78, 84  
*At the 'Mermaid,'* xiii. 82  
*Balaustion's Adventure*, xiii. 80  
*Bells and Pomegranates*, xii. 101; xiii. 61, 62, 228  
*Bishop Blougram's Apology*, xiii. 55  
*Bishop orders his Tomb, The*, xiii. 69  
*Blot in the 'Scutcheon, A*, xiii. 62, 68  
*Caliban upon Setebos*, xiii. 55, 78  
*Caponasacchi*, xiii. 80  
*Christmas Eve and Easter Day*, xii. 100; xiii. 75, 76  
*Cleon*, xiii. 76  
*Clive*, xiii. 84  
*Colombe's Birthday*, xiii. 62, 69  
*Confessional, The*, xiii. 63  
*'Confidence lit swift the forehead up,'* xiii. 62  
*Cristina*, xiii. 76  
*Death in the Desert, A*, xiii. 78  
*Dramatic Idyls*, xiii. 83  
*Dramatic Lyrics*, xiii. 76  
*Dramatic Romances and Lyrics*, xiii. 62, 63, 76  
*Dramatis Personae*, xiii. 63, 77 ff., 81  
*Epilogue (in Asolando)*, xiii. 84  
*Ferishtah's Fancies*, xiii. 55, 84  
*Fine at the Fair*, xiii. 50, 77, 81, 82, 251  
*Flight of the Duchess, The*, xiii. 69  
*Fra Lippo Lippi*, xiii. 72  
*Garden Fancies*, xiii. 65  
*Glove, The*, xiii. 63  
*Gold Hair: a Story of Pornic*, xiii. 77  
*Guido*, xiii. 80  
*Hervé Riel*, xiii. 80  
*Home Thoughts from the Sea*, xiii. 61  
*'Hope rose a-tiptoe,'* xiii. 62  
*House*, xiii. 82  
*How they brought the Good News*, xiii. 83  
*In a Gondola*, xiii. 76  
*Incondita*, xiii. 53  
*Inn Album, The*, xiii. 81, 82  
*Introduction to Certain Letters of Percy Bysshe Shelley*, xiii. 75  
*Ivan Ivanovich*, xiii. 83  
*Ixion*, xiii. 84  
*James Lee's Wife*, xiii. 55  
*Jocoseria*, xiii. 84  
*Karshish, An Epistle... of*, xiii. 76  
*King Victor and King Charles*, xiii. 61, 62  
*Laboratory, The*, xiii. 63  
*Last Ride Together, The*, xiii. 76  
*Lost Mistress, The*, xiii. 76  
*Luria*, xiii. 62  
*Martin Relph*, xiii. 83  
*Men and Women*, xiii. 72, 75 ff.  
*Mr Sludge, 'The Medium,'* xiii. 46, 72, 78  
*Mulýkeh*, xiii. 84

## BROWNING

Browning, Robert

- Ned Bratts*, XIII. 83  
*Never the Time and the Place*, XIII. 84  
*Nympholeptos*, XIII. 83  
*One Way of Love*, XIII. 76  
*One Word More*, XIII. 72  
*Pacchiarotto*, XIII. 64, 82, 203  
*Paracelsus*, XIII. 55 ff., 60, 70, 75  
*Parleyings with Certain People*, XIII. 52, 84  
*Pauline*, XIII. 52 ff., 58, 75, 116  
*Pheidippides*, XIII. 83  
*Pied Piper of Hamelin, The*, XIII. 64  
*Pippa Passes*, XIII. 61, 62, 75 ff., 84  
*Pompilia*, XIII. 80  
*Pope, The*, XIII. 80  
*Porphyria's Lover*, XIII. 55  
*Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau*, XIII. 55, 74, 81  
*Prospice*, XIII. 78  
*Rabbi Ben Ezra*, XIII. 78  
*'Rapture drooped the eyes,'* XIII. 62  
*Red Cotton Night-cap Country*, XIII. 77, 81, 82  
*Return of the Druses, The*, XIII. 61, 62  
*Ring and the Book, The*, IV. 249; XIII. 50, 60, 65, 77 ff.  
*St Martin's Summer*, XIII. 83  
*Saisiaz, La*, XIII. 83  
*Saul*, XIII. 76  
*Sibrandus Schafnaburgensis*, XIII. 64  
*Sordello*, XIII. 52, 55, 58 ff., 64, 76, 82  
*Soul's Tragedy, A*, XIII. 62  
*'Still ailing, Wind?'* XIII. 55  
*Strafford*, VII. 17; XIII. 55, 58, 59  
*Two Poets of Croisac, The*, XIII. 77, 83  
*Waring*, XIV. 241  
*Woman's Last Word, A*, XIII. 76  
*Youth and Art*, XIII. 65

Browning, Robert Wiedemann Barrett, XIII. 71

Browning society, the, XII. 504

Brownists, the, IV. 52

Brownlow, William Robert, XII. 508, 512

Bruce, Alexander (brother of Robert Bruce), I. 344

Bruce, Alexander Balmain (1831-1899), XII. 465; XIV. 469

Bruce, Edward (d. 1318), II. 101; in *Barbour's Bruce*, II. 105, 106

Bruce, Henry Austin, 1st baron Aberdare (1815-1895), XIV. 107, 496, 590

Bruce, James (1730-1794), XIV. 246, 247, 550; *Travels in Abyssinia*, XIV. 241

Bruce, John (1745-1826), XII. 354, 515; XIV. 97, 485

Bruce, John (1802-1869), XIV. 486

Bruce, John Collingwood (1805-1892), XII. 508; *Lapidarium Septentrionale*, XII. 346

Bruce, Michael (1746-1767), IX. 557; X. 484; XI. 442; *Cuckoo, The*, XI. 244; *Elegy on Spring*, XI. 244; *Poems on Several Occasions*, XI. 244

Bruce, Robert (1274-1329), I. 344, 352; II. 100, 101 ff., 109, 114, 130, 280; X. 224; XIV. 95

## BRYCE

Bruce, Robert (1559-1631), IX. 543

Bruce's *Anglo-Saxon Version of the Book of Psalms*, I. 106

Bruces, the, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, V. 323, 324

Brueys and Palaprat, *Le Grondeur*, VIII. 139

Bruges, II. 54, 311, 312, 338; III. 18

Brugis, Thomas (*fl.* 1640?), IV. 454

Bruliferius, III. 50

Brumoy, father, X. 469

Brumpton, lord, in *Steele's Funeral*, IX. 30

Brunanburh, battle of, I. 137, 141, 150, 167, 287, 443; II. 400

*Brunanburh*, X. 487

Brunellus, the donkey of Nigel Wireker, I. 192

Brunetière, Ferdinand, IX. 20

Brunetto Latini, *Trésor*, II. 80, 149, 150

Brunhalt, in *Thierry and Theodoret*, VI. 122, 129

Brunnéwake in Kesteven, I. 344

Brunnow, baron, XIV. 129

Brunnus, in *The Scourge of Folly*, IV. 334

Bruno, Giordano, *Il Candelano*, VI. 22

Brunswick, V. 298

Brunswick-Lüneburg, VII. 438

Brunton, Mary (1778-1818), XI. 459; XIII. 561

Brunton, Thomas (*fl.* 1373-1389), bishop of Rochester, II. 55, 58

Brunty, Patrick. *See* Brontë

Brushfield, Thomas Nadauld, IV. 450

Brussels, I. 57; III. 431; VIII. 267; XII. 365; XIII. 282, 406, 409

Brussels, Rue d'Isabelle, XIII. 405

*Brut, Brute*, the *Bruts*, the Brutus legend, I. 170, 175, 234 ff., 258, 306, 336, 375; II. 301, 322, 482; III. 315; IV. 136; VII. 117; X. 231

*Brute, The Chronicle of the*, II. 313, 334, 482

*Brut*, Layamon's, I. 137, 170, 223, 234 ff., 265, 375, 397, 398

*Brut*, Tysilio's, I. 235

*Brut*, Wace's, I. 234, 235, 350

Brute, lady, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, VIII. 161

Brute, Sir John, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, VIII. 161, 162, 168

Bruton, William (*fl.* 1638), XIV. 333, 575

Brutus, IX. 28

Brutus, in *Julius Caesar*, V. 197, 379; VI. 127

Brutus, in Milton's *England*, VII. 129

Brutus legend, the. *See Brut*

Brutus of Troy, IX. 74

Bruyère, la, VIII. 373

Bryan, Sir Francis (d. 1550), II. 340; III. 173, 181; IV. 445

Bryan, John (d. 1676), X. 385

Bryant, Jacob (1715-1804), X. 485, 486

Bryant, Sophie, XIV. 599

Bryce, James Bryce, viscount, XII. 271; XIV. 71, 74, 525; *Studies in Contemporary Biography*, XIV. 118

Bryce, M. A. L., XIV. 483

## BRYCE

- Bryce commission (1896), *xiv.* 423, 433  
 Brydall, John. *See* Bridall  
 Bryden, H. Anderson, *xiv.* Add. 6  
 Brydges, Grey, 5th lord Chandos (1579?-1621), *iv.* 524  
 Brydges, James, 1st duke of Chandos (1673-1744), *ix.* 81  
 Brydges, Sir Samuel Egerton (1762-1837), *iv.* 54; *vii.* 84; *xi.* 471; *xii.* 384, 393, 520; *xiv.* 232, 512; *British Bibliographer, The*, *xii.* 364; *Censura Literaria*, *xii.* 363; *Restituta*, *xii.* 364  
 Brylinger, N., *v.* 412  
 Brynllwarch academy, *x.* 386, 387  
 Bryskett, Lodowick or Lewis (*fl.* 1571-1611), *iii.* 229, 521; *iv.* 444, 525; *The Mourning Muse of Thestylis*, *xi.* 179  
 Brysson, George (c. 1649-c. 1730), *xiv.* 493, 507  
 Bubble, in *Greene's Tu Quoque*, *vi.* 219  
 Buc *See* Buck  
 Bucan, earl of. *See* Erskine, David Stuart  
 Buccleuch, dukes of. *See* Scott, Charles W. H.; Scott, Henry  
 Buccleugh, in Scott's *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, *xii.* 8  
 Bucephalus, *i.* 307  
 Bucer, Martin (1491-1551), *iii.* 34, 53, 419, 428, 474; *iv.* 233; *vii.* 417; *De honestis iudis*, *vi.* 374, 492  
 Buchan, Peter (1790-1854), *ii.* 409; *ix.* 371, 568; *Gleanings of...Ballads*, *ix.* 374  
 Buchan, the harrying of, by Robert Bruce, *ii.* 100  
 Buchanan, George (1506-1582), *ii.* 96; *iii.* 1, 6, 16, 116, 123, 138, 143, 151, 152, 156, 157-165 (main entry), 301, 424, 466, 501; *iv.* 253, 254, 261, 304, 509; *v.* 394; *ix.* 526, 552, 562; *xii.* 520, 522  
*Ad Carolum V Imperatorem*, *iii.* 160  
*Admonition to the trew Lordis, The*, *iii.* 164  
*Adventus in Galliam*, *iii.* 162  
*Alceste*, translation of, *iii.* 161  
*Baptistes*, *iii.* 16, 161; *v.* 82; *vi.* 295  
*Book of Elegies*, *iii.* 158  
*Chamaeleon*, *ii.* 285; *iii.* 164  
*Detectis*, *iii.* 164  
*Epithalamium*, *an.* *iii.* 163  
*Franciscanus*, *iii.* 159; *viii.* 85  
*Genethliacon*, *a.*, *iii.* 164  
*Jephthes*, *iii.* 161; *v.* 82; *vi.* 296  
*Jure Regni apud Scotos, De*, *iii.* 165; *iv.* 303  
 Masque, a (for Mary's marriage with Darnley), *iii.* 164  
*Medea*, translation of, *iii.* 161  
 Odes on the capture of Calais and of Metz, *iii.* 163  
*Palinodia*, *iii.* 159  
*Psalmorum Davidis Paraphrasis Poetica*, *iii.* 162  
*Psalms*, translation of the, *iii.* 162 ff.

## BUDDHA

- Buchanan, George  
*Ptolomaeum Luxium Tastaeum et Jacobum Taevium cum articulari morbo laboravit, Ad*, *iii.* 161  
*Quam misera sit conditio docentium literas humaniores Lutetiae*, *iii.* 158  
*Rerum Scotticarum Historia*, *iii.* 164  
*iv.* 412  
*Sphaera, De*, *iii.* 163  
*Somnium (How Dunbar wes desyrd to be ane freir)*, *iii.* 159  
 Buchanan, Robert Williams (1841-1901), *xiii.* 117, 207 ff., 217, 490, 500, 517, 561; *Ballad of Judas Iscariot, The*, *xiii.* 209; *Ratcliff Meg*, *xiii.* 209; *Vision of the Man Accurst, The*, *xiii.* 209  
 Buchanan-Hamilton, Francis (1762-1829), *xiv.* 575; *An account of the Kingdom of Nipal*, *xiv.* 335  
 Buchell, Arend von, *vi.* 260  
 Buck or Buc, Sir George (d. 1623), *iv.* 383; *vii.* 443; *x.* 291; *History of the Life and Reigne of Richard III*, *iii.* 334  
*Buckbasket Mishap, The*, *viii.* 116  
 Buckeridge, John (1562?-1631), *iv.* 239  
 Buckhurst, lords. *See* Sackville, Charles; Sackville, Thomas  
 Buckhurst, Sir Charles, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, *xiii.* 350  
 Buckingham, *ix.* 541  
 Buckingham, duke of, in *King Henry VIII*, *v.* 346  
 Buckingham, dukes of. *See* Stafford, Edward; Stafford, Henry; Villiers, George  
 Buckingham, James Silk (1786-1855), *xiv.* 533  
 Buckingham and Normanby, duchess of, *ix.* 82  
 Buckingham and Normanby, duke of. *See* Sheffield, John  
 Buckinghamshire, *iii.* 11; *vii.* 98, 107; *x.* 351; *xii.* 511  
 Buckland, Charles Edward, *xiv.* 574  
 Buckland, Francis Trevelyan (1826-1880), *xiv.* 559  
 Buckland, William (1784-1856), *xiv.* 292 ff., 559; *Reliquiae Diluvianae*, *xiv.* 292  
 Buckle, George Earle, *xiii.* 345, 547; *xiv.* 504  
 Buckle, Henry Thomas (1821-1862), *xiii.* 383; *xiv.* 486; *History of Civilisation in England*, *xiv.* 102 ff.  
 Buckley, Michael B., *xiv.* 570  
 Buckley, Samuel, *Daily Courant*, *ix.* 5  
 Buckman, Sydney S., *xiv.* 562  
 Buckstone, John Baldwin (1802-1879), *xiii.* 265, 270, 518; *Bear-hunters (The); or, The Fatal Ravine*, *xiii.* 266; *Flower of the Forest, The*, *xiii.* 266; *Green Bushes (The); or, A Hundred Years Ago*, *xiii.* 266  
 Budaesus, *vii.* 307, 320  
 Budd, Thomas, *iv.* 454  
 Buddeus, Johan Franz, *v.* 286  
 Buddha, *i.* 286; *xiii.* 400

## BUDDHISM

- Buddhism, XIII. 200  
 Buddhist topes, XII. 353  
 Budé, Guillaume, III. 1, 18, 20, 325  
 Budgell, Eustace (1686-1737), IX. 86, 220, 436, 492, 568  
 Budleigh, Devon, IV. 51  
 Buelt, Builth or Bualt, I. 247  
 Buffer, in *Our Mutual Friend*, XIII. 337  
 Buffle, Sir Raffle, Trollope's, XIII. 422  
 Buffon, George Louis Leclerc, comte de, IX. 321; X. 135; XIII. 450  
 Buffone, Carlo, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, VI. 17, 40  
 Bufo, in Pope's *Epistle to Arbuthnot*, IX. 147  
 Bugbears, *The*, V. 115, 117, 413  
 Bugge, Sophus, II. 417  
 Bugnot, L. G. (attributed to), *Alitophylus castigatus*, IV. 257, 500  
 Buist, G., XIV. 496  
 Buke of Order of Knighthood, *The*, XII. 515  
 Bukton (Chaucer's), II. 161, 187  
 Bull, George (1634-1710), bishop of St David's, VIII. 308, 459; X. 359; *Harmonia Apostolica*, VIII. 305; *Judicia Ecclesiae Catholicae*, VIII. 305; *Sermon on the Fall*, VIII. 305  
 Bull, Henry (d. 1575?), IV. 446, 495  
 Bull, John (1563?-1628), IV. 464  
 'Bull, John,' X. 29, 182; XII. 230; XIV. 212, 213  
 Bull, John, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, IX. 134, 135  
 Bull, Mrs, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, IX. 134, 135  
 Bullein, William (d. 1576), III. 66, 87, 107 ff. (main entry), 493; IV. 317, 343, 523; VII. 366; *Bulwarke of Defence*, III. 107; IV. 326; *Dialogue... against the fever Pestilence*, III. 66, 107 ff.; IV. 330  
 Bullen, Arthur Henry (1857-1920), III. 182; IV. 110, 113, 117, 119, 125; V. 221; VI. 10, 58, 65, 102, 214, 459; VII. 453; X. 161; XII. 428  
 Buller, Charles (1806-1848), XIII. 5; XIV. 125, 508, 512  
 Buller, William Archer, XIV. 469  
 Bullinger, Heinrich ('Black Bullinger'), III. 127; IV. 380  
 Bullock, Henry (d. 1526), III. 27  
 Bullock, William, *Virginia Impartially examined*, IV. 96, 454, 510  
 Bulloign, earl of, in *Godfrey of Bulloigne*, VI. 89  
 Bullokar, William (fl. 1586), III. 444, 550; IV. 435  
 Bulstred, Mrs, Donne's elegy on, IV. 216  
 Bulstrode, Buckinghamshire, XI. 347  
 Bulstrode, Sir Richard (1610-1711), VII. 436; VIII. 260, 452; *Life of James II*, VIII. 267; *Memoirs and Reflections*, VIII. 267; *Original Letters*, VIII. 267  
 Bulteel, John (fl. 1683), VIII. 422  
 Bulwer, John (fl. 1654), *Anthropometamorphosis*, VII. 387

## BURCHELL

- Bulwer-Lytton. *See* Lytton, lord  
 Bulwer, William Henry Lytton Earle (Sir Henry Bulwer) (1801-1872), XII. 384; XIV. 505  
 Bumble, in *Oliver Twist*, XIII. 316  
 Bunbury, Henry William (1750-1811), X. 215, 482; XIV. 215, 232, 542  
*Academy for Grown Horsemen... by Geoffrey Gambado, Esq.*, XIV. 216  
*Chop House, A*, XIV. 216  
*Long Minuet, A*, XIV. 216  
*Propagation of a lie, The*, XIV. 216  
 Buncle, John, in Amory's *Life of John Buncle*, XI. 288, 296  
 Bungay. *See* Thomas de  
 Bunion, Miss, in Thackeray's *Mrs Perkins's Ball*, XII. 125  
 Bunn, Alfred, XIII. 513  
 Bunny, Edmund (1540-1619), IV. 495  
 Bunsen, Christian Carl Josias, baron, XII. 283, 302, 303, 500; *Biblical Researches*, XII. 295; *Memoir*, XIII. 363  
 Bunting, Edward (1773-1843), *Ancient Irish Music*, XIV. 311  
 Bunyan, John (1628-1688), I. 58; II. 201; IV. 45, 50; VII. 154, 155, 166-178 (main entry), 251, 428 ff., also see Add.; VIII. 105, 293; IX. 18, 98; X. 1, 9, 20, 26, 383; XI. 381, 477; XII. 169; XIII. 388; XIV. 61, 461  
*Book for Boys and Girls*, XI. 372  
*Confession of my Faith, A*, VII. 172  
*Divine Emblems*, XI. 372  
*Grace Abounding to the Chief of Sinners*, VII. 168, 170, 171, 177; VIII. 104  
*Holy City or the New Jerusalem, The*, VII. 170, 177  
*Life and Death of Mr Badman, The*, VII. 177  
*Pilgrim's Progress, The*, II. 200, 229; III. 221, 230, 234; IV. 47; VII. 172-177 (main entry), 178; VIII. 284; X. 2; XI. 334, 422; XIII. 452; XIV. 444; translations of, VII. 176  
*Some Gospel Truths Opened*, VII. 169; VIII. 110  
 Buonaparte, Louis, XII. 377  
*Burana, Carmina*, I. 190  
 Buranic verse, II. 385  
 Burbage, Cuthbert, son of Richard Burbage, VI. 253, 255, 276, 277  
 Burbage, James (d. 1597), VI. 246, 249, 251 ff., 257, 276, 289  
 Burbage, Richard (1567?-1619), V. 169; VI. 170, 220, 247, 248, 253, 255, 256, 258, 272, 274, 276, 277, 289, 358, and see Add. 2  
 Burbage, Richard, in *The Returne from Pernassus*, VI. 44, 312  
 Bourbon, in *The Faerie Queene*, II. 234  
 Burbridge, Thomas, XIII. 104  
 Burby, Cuthbert (fl. 1594-1600), IV. 394  
 Burch, R. M., XIV. 536  
 Burchard Wormaciensis, VII. 372, 504  
 Burchell, Mr, in *Vicar of Wakefield*, X. 209

## BURCHELL

- Burchell, William John (1782-1863), *xiv.* 550  
 Burckhardt, John Lewis (1784-1817), *xiv.* 247, 248, 250, 550  
 Burden, Jane. *See* Morris, Jane  
 Burdet, Sir Nicholas (*f.l.* 1541), *iii.* 197  
 Burdett, Sir Francis (1770-1844), *xiv.* 121, 408, 508  
 Burdy, Samuel (1760?-1820), *xiv.* 486, 567  
 Burel or Burrel, John (*f.l.* 1590), *The Description of the Queen's Majesties most honourable entry in the Town of Edinburgh*, *iii.* 137; *The Passage of the Pilgrim*, *iii.* 137, 498  
 Burford, Oxfordshire, *viii.* 206  
 Bürger, Gottfried August, *xi.* 303; *xii.* 6, 7, 373, 422, 526; *Der wilde Jäger*, *xii.* 4; *Leonore*, *xii.* 4  
 Burgersdijk, Leendert, *v.* 307  
 Burgersdyck, Francis, *x.* 198  
 Burges, George (1786?-1864), *xii.* 327  
 Burges, Sir James Bland (Sir James Lamb) (1752-1824), *xi.* 177, 425  
 Burgess, Anthony (*f.l.* 1652), *vii.* 322  
 Burgess, Cornelius (1589?-1665), *vii.* 314  
 Burgess, Thomas (1756-1837), *xii.* 481  
 Burgh, Benet or Benedict (d. 1483), *ii.* 199, 208, 469; *iii.* 277, 290  
*A Christmas Game*, *ii.* 209  
 Aristotle's ABC, *ii.* 209  
 Cato, *ii.* 209, 312, 427  
 Poem to Lydgate, *ii.* 209  
*Secrets of Philosophers*, *ii.* 208  
 Burgh, Elizabeth de, duchess of Clarence, *ii.* 156  
 Burgh, James (1714-1775), *xiv.* 604  
 Burgh, John de, *Pupilla Oculi*, *ii.* 498  
 Burgh, Thomas (*f.l.* 1447), *ii.* 214  
 Burgh, Thomas (*f.l.* 1790), *xi.* 6  
 Burgh, William (1741-1808), *Enquiry*, *x.* 308, 507; *Political Disquisitions*, *x.* 308  
 Burgher, the, and wife, in *A Dialogue... against the fever Pestilence*, *iii.* 109  
 Burghley, lord. *See* Cecil, William  
 Burgon, John William (1813-1888), *iv.* 263; *xii.* 274, 455  
*Burgonians Tragedy, The*, *iv.* 362  
 Burgos, *v.* 99  
 Burgoyne, John (1722-1792), *xi.* 31, 456; *Heiress, The*, *xi.* 275, 276; *xiv.* 387; *Maid of the Oaks*, *xi.* 265, 275  
 Burgundian court, *ii.* 312  
 Burgundy, Margaret, duchess of (1446-1503), *ii.* 307, 309  
 Burgundy, Philip III, duke of, *ii.* 311  
 Burhill or Burghill, Robert (1572-1641), *iv.* 59  
 Burke, Edmund (1729-1797), *iii.* 235, 236; *viii.* 56; *iv.* 233; *x.* 63, 64, 207, 215, 262, 264 ff., 306, 316, 317, 405 ff., 503, 522; *xi.* 1 ff. (main entry), 34, 42, 47, 48, 52, 58, 93, 139, 142, 143, 145, 146, 262, 324, 360, 388 ff., 395, 396, 399; *xii.* 168, 179, 175; *xiii.* 487; *xiv.* 58, 105, 110, 119, 120, 122, 143, 323, 462

## BURLEY

- Burke, Edmund  
*Address to the British Colonists*, *xi.* 5  
*Address to the King*, *xi.* 5, 21  
*Appeal from the New to the Old Whigs*, *xi.* 7, 21 ff.  
*Letter... to a Member of the National Assembly*, *xi.* 7  
*Letter... to a Noble Lord*, *xi.* 7, 29; *xii.* 166  
*Letter... to... Sheriffs of... Bristol*, *xi.* 5, 13  
*Letter to William Smith*, *xi.* 25  
*Letters on a Regicide Peace*, *xi.* 25, 31, 138  
*Letters... on the proposals for peace*, *xi.* 7  
*Observations on... 'The Present State of the Nation'*, *xi.* 5, 7  
*On American Taxation*, *xi.* 5, 12, 21  
*On moving his Resolutions for Conciliation*, *xi.* 5, 11, 12, 20, 26  
*On Mr Fox's East-India Bill*, *xi.* 16, 18, 19  
*On the Sublime*, *x.* 202  
*Philosophical Enquiry into... the Sublime and Beautiful*, *xi.* 2, 3  
*Reflections*, *x.* 251, 344  
*Reflections on the Revolution in France*, *xi.* 4, 7, 20, 22, 138, 413  
*Remarks on the Policy of the Allies*, *xi.* 7  
*Short Account of a Short Administration*, *x.* 399  
*Speech at the Guildhall in Bristol*, *xi.* 6, 15  
*Speech on the... Nabob of Arcot's Private Debts*, *xi.* 6, 16, 18, 31  
*Thoughts on French Affairs*, *xi.* 7  
*Thoughts on the... Present Discontents*, *x.* 503; *xi.* 5, 8, 9; *xiv.* 438, 439  
*To a peer of Ireland on the Penal Laws*, *xi.* 15  
*To Sir Hercules Langrishe*, *xi.* 15  
*Tracts relative to the Laws against Popery*, *xi.* 14, 24  
*Two Letters... to Gentlemen... of Bristol*, *xi.* 6, 15  
*Vindication of Natural Society*, *ix.* 232; *xi.* 2 ff.  
 Burke, Richard, brother of Edmund Burke, *xi.* 6, 361  
 Burke, Richard, son of Edmund Burke, *xi.* 6  
 Burke, Robert O'Hara (1820-1881), *xiv.* 364  
 Burke, Thomas Henry (1829-1882), *xiv.* 320  
 Burke, William (d. 1798), *xi.* 2, 6, 388  
 Burke, William (1792-1829), *xiv.* 453  
 Burke, W. T., *viii.* 54  
 Burleigh, Bennet (d. 1914), *xiv.* 192  
 Burleigh, lord. *See* Balfour, Robert  
 Burleigh or Burley, Walter (1275-1345?)  
*i.* 213, 452; *ii.* 363  
 Burleigh house, *ix.* 148  
 Burlesques, *iv.* 516, 533  
 Burleus, *iii.* 50  
 Burley, in *Scott's Old Mortality*, *xii.* 22

## BURLINGTON

- Burlington, countess of. *See* Boyle, Dorothy  
 Burlington, earl of. *See* Boyle, Richard  
 Burman, Francis, ix. 574; xii. 488  
 Burmann, Peter (1668-1741), ix. 336; x. 164, 465  
 Burn, Robert (1829-1904), xii. 496  
 Burnaby, Frederick Gustavus (1842-1885), xiv. 550  
 Burnaby, J., ix. 266, 499  
 Burnand, Sir Francis Cowley (1836-1917), xiv. 548  
 Burne, Nicol (*fl.* 1581), ii. 285  
 Burne-Jones, Sir Edward Coley (1833-1898), xiii. 118, 119, 137, 139, 297, 493  
 Burnell, Arthur Coke (1840-1882), xii. 502  
 Burnet, Gilbert (1643-1715), bishop of Salisbury, vii. 185, 214, 476; viii. 23, 46, 97, 202, 206, 207, 209, 213, 214, 216, 272, 298, 299, 300 ff., 360, 459; ix. 94, 112, 132, 192 ff. (main entry), 211, 213, 214, 217, 221, 234, 247, 335, 402, 488 ff., 541; x. 115, 117, 354, 373, 379; xiv. 604  
*Censure of M. de Meaux' History*, ix. 198  
*Discourse of the Pastoral Care*, ix. 201  
*Discourse on... Sir Robert Fletcher*, ix. 192  
*Eighteen papers*, ix. 199  
*Enquiry into the measures of submission*, ix. 199  
*Essay on... the late Queen Mary*, ix. 200  
*Exposition of the Thirty-nine Articles*, viii. 300; ix. 200  
*History of My Own Time*, viii. 48, 273, 278, 445, 463; ix. 199, 202 ff., 212  
*History of the Reformation*, iv. 228, 239; viii. 250; ix. 110, 195, 197, 198, 200, 210, 212  
*Letter... on the two papers writ by King Charles II*, ix. 199  
*Life and Death of Sir Matthew Hale*, viii. 10; ix. 198  
*Memoires of the... Dukes of Hamilton and Castleherald*, vii. 435; ix. 193, 194, 196  
*Memoirs or Secret History*, ix. 199, 200, 202 ff.  
*Memorial... of the Constitution and Policy of England*, ix. 201  
*Modest and Free Conference*, ix. 192  
*Pastoral Care, The*, viii. 300  
*Reasons against Repealing the Test*, viii. 48  
*Reflections on the Declaration for Liberty of Conscience*, ix. 199  
*Reflections on the pamphlet Parliamentum Pacificum*, ix. 199  
*Review of the Reflections on the Prince's Declaration*, ix. 200  
*Second Collection of Several Tracts*, ix. 200  
*Some letters*, ix. 199  
*Some passages in the Life and Death of the right honorable John Earl of Rochester*, viii. 300, 445  
*Thoughts on Education*, ix. 192; xiv. 604  
*Utopia*, trans. of, ix. 198

## BURNS

- Burnet, Gilbert  
*Vindication from the two Letters containing some Reflections on His Majesty's Proclamation*, ix. 199  
*Vindication of the... Church of Scotland*, ix. 194  
 Burnet, Thomas (1635?-1715), viii. 292, 472, 473, 474; ix. 434, 474, 572; *Sacra telluris theoria*, viii. 347; *The Theory of the Earth*, ix. 390  
 Burnet, Thomas, of Kemnay, viii. 347  
 Burnet, Sir Thomas (1694-1753), ix. 204  
 Burnet, Thomas (Sir Iliad Doggrel) (*fl.* 1715), ix. 258, 448  
 Burnett, James, lord Monboddo (1714-1799), ix. 562; x. 513; xi. 250  
 Burney, Charles (1726-1814), x. 63, 260, 263, 473  
 Burney, Charles (1757-1817), xii. 325  
 Burney, Frances. *See* Arblay, Madame d'  
 Burney, J., xiv. 550  
 Burney, Martin Charles, xii. 188, 192, 434  
 Burnham, baron. *See* Lawson, Edward Levy  
 Burnham, Cant's hall at, x. 117  
 Burnham Thorpe, ii. 301  
 Burnouf, Jean Louis, xii. 343  
 Burns, Gilbert, xi. 436, 437  
 Burns, Robert (1759-1796), i. 290; ii. 247, 267, 274, 278, 413; iii. 129, 136, 188; iv. 112, 212; vii. 13; ix. 360, 363, 367 ff., 372 ff., 376 ff., 567; x. 224, 226; xi. 182, 183, 203 ff. (main entry), 233 ff., 237 ff., 242, 243, 408, 419, 435, 441, 469, 472, *also see* Add.; xii. 1, 19, 30, 125, 132, 134, 382, 429, 480, 505; xiii. 9, 13, 16, 178, 226, 233, 242, 465, 468; xiv. 357, 375  
*Address to Edinburgh*, xi. 217  
*Address to the Deil*, ii. 255; xi. 212, 213  
*Address to the Unco Guid*, xi. 218  
*Auld Farmer's New Year Salutation*, xi. 212, 214  
*Auld Lang Syne*, xi. 225, 228, 232  
*Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer*, xi. 212  
*Banks o' Doon*, xi. 230  
*Bard's Epitaph*, xi. 208  
*Birthday Ode*, xi. 208  
*Blue-eyed Lassie*, xi. 230  
*Brigs of Ayr*, ix. 380; xi. 218  
*Captain Matthew Henderson*, xi. 211, 219  
*Centenary Burns, The*, xiv. 148  
*Charlie he's my Darling*, xi. 229  
*Chevalier's Lament*, ix. 377  
*Comin Thro' the Rye*, xi. 230  
*Corn Rigs*, xi. 205  
*Cotter's Saturday Night, The*, xi. 144, 206; xiv. 377  
*Death and Doctor Hornbook*, xi. 212  
*Death and Dying Words of Poor Maillie*, ii. 255; ix. 366, 372; xi. 214  
*Despondency*, xi. 208, 217  
*Dream, A*, xi. 215  
*Duncan Davison*, xi. 229  
*Duncan Gray*, xiv. 377  
*Epistle to a Young Friend*, xi. 218



## BURNS

### Burns, Robert

- Epistle to Davie*, xi. 207, 217  
*Epistle to Lord Daer*, xi. 218  
*Epistles*, xi. 234  
*Epistles to Graham of Fintry*, xi. 208  
*Farewell, The*, xi. 217  
*Fintry My Stay*, xi. 218  
*From Esopus to Maria*, xi. 208  
*Gloomy Night*, xi. 205  
*Green grow the Rashes o'*, xi. 205  
*Guildford Good*, xi. 218  
*Halloween*, xi. 215, 216, 235  
*Handsome Nell*, xi. 206  
*'Hear, land o' Cakes'*, xii. 349  
*Here's to the Health*, xi. 206  
*Holy Fair*, xi. 213, 215  
*Holy Willie's Prayer*, xi. 212, 213  
*How Lang and Drearie is the Night*, xi. 229  
*In Lamington Kirk*, xi. 208  
*Inscribed on a Work of Hannah More's*, xi. 217  
*Inscribed to the Hon. C. J. Fox*, xi. 208  
*Is there for Honest Poverty*, xi. 229  
*It was a' for our Richtfu' King*, xi. 225, 229; xii. 14  
*James Smith*, xi. 211  
*John Anderson My Jo*, xi. 229  
*John Barleycorn*, ii. 279  
*John Lapraik*, xi. 211  
*Jolly Beggars*, iii. 131, 136, 188; xi. 206, 215, 217 ff., 224  
*'Ken ye ought o' Captain Grose'*, xii. 349  
*Kirk's Alarm*, xi. 213  
*Lament, The*, xi. 206, 217  
*Lass of Cessnock Banks*, xi. 206  
*Lines on the Fall of Fyers*, xi. 208  
*Logan Water*, xi. 235  
*MacPherson's Farewell*, xi. 228  
*Man was made to Mourn*, xi. 206, 217  
*Mary Morison*, xi. 230  
*Mauchline Wedding*, xi. 215  
*My Father was a Farmer*, xi. 206  
*No Churchman am I*, xi. 205  
*O Leeze me on my Spinnin Wheel*, xi. 230  
*O Merry Hae I been*, xi. 229  
*O Tibbie I hae seen the Day*, xi. 206  
*O Wert thou in the Cauld blast*, xi. 230  
*Ode Sacred to the Memory of Mrs Oswald*, xi. 208  
*Ode to General Washington's Birthday*, xi. 208  
*Ode to the Departed Regency Bill*, xi. 208  
*Ode to the Departed Year*, xi. 208  
*Of a' the Airts*, xi. 230  
*On a Wag in Mauchline*, xi. 208  
*On Captain Grose*, xi. 208  
*On Grizzel Grimme*, xi. 208  
*On Holy Willie*, xi. 208  
*On John Dove, Innkeeper*, xi. 208  
*On Tam the Chapman*, xi. 208  
*On the Death of Lord President Dundas*, xi. 208  
*On the Death of Robert Ruisseaux*, xi. 208  
*On the Death of Sir James Hunter Blair*, xi. 208

## BURTON

### Burns, Robert

- On the Late Miss Burnet of Monboddio*, xi. 208  
*On Willie Nicol's Mare*, xi. 208  
*Ordination, The*, xi. 213, 215  
*Poems* (Kilmarnock, 1786), xi. 204 ff., 220, 221, 342  
*Poems* (Edinburgh, 1787), xi. 205  
*Poet's Welcome to his Love-Begotten Daughter*, xi. 212  
*Poor Mailie*, xi. 211, 214  
*Prayer in the prospect of Death*, xi. 206  
*Rantin Dog the Daddie O't*, xi. 230  
*Red, Red Rose*, xi. 225, 229  
*Remorse*, xi. 206  
*Reply to a Trimming Epistle*, xi. 211  
*Ruined Farmer*, xi. 206  
*Scotch Drink*, ii. 278; xi. 212  
*Scots Wha hae*, xi. 229  
*Strathallan's Lament*, ix. 377  
*Tam o' Shanter*, xi. 215, 217 ff., 224, 238; xiv. 377  
*Tam Samson*, xi. 211  
*To a Louse*, xi. 214  
*To a Mountain Daisy*, xi. 214  
*To a Mouse*, xi. 214  
*To John Rankine*, xi. 211  
*To Ruin*, xi. 206, 217  
*To the Guidwife of Wauchope House*, xi. 217  
*Tragic Fragment*, xi. 206  
*Twa Dogs*, xi. 214, 217  
*Twa Herds*, xi. 213  
*Up in the Morning Early*, xi. 229  
*Vision, The*, xi. 207, 214  
*What can a Young Lassie*, xi. 229  
*Who is that at My Bower Door*, xi. 229  
*Willie Brew'd a Peck o' Maut*, xi. 230  
*Willie Simpson*, xi. 211  
*Works* (1834-5), xi. 237  
*Written with a Pencil at Taymouth*, xi. 208  
*Ye Banks and Braes*, xi. 230  
*Yestreen I had a pint o' Wine*, xi. 230  
*Burnt Njal*, xiii. 125  
*Burrhus*, in Racine's *Britannicus*, x. 119  
*Burrough or Borough*, Christopher (*fl.* 1579-1587), iv. 69  
*Burrough, Edward* (1634-1662), vii. 169, 428; viii. 110  
*Burrough, Sir John* (d. 1643), iv. 454  
*Burrough, Stephen* (1525-1584), iv. 84  
*Burroughs, Jeremiah* (1599-1646), vii. 322  
*Burroughs, John*, xiii. 470  
*Burroughs, Ronald Montague* (1867-1920), xii. Add. 2  
*Burrowes, Robert* (*fl.* 1787), x. 475  
*Burstall, Sara A.*, xiv. 599  
*Burthogge, Richard* (1638?-1694?), viii. 472; *An Essay upon Reason and the Nature of Spirits*, viii. 347; *Organum vetus et novum*, viii. 347  
*Burton, Alfred*, *pseud.* See Mitford, John  
*Burton, Alfred Richard Edward*, xiv. Add. 6

## BURTON

- Burton, Henry (1578-1648), vii. 145, 424, 433, 441, 456, 498  
 Burton, Hezekiah (d. 1681), viii. 292  
 Burton, Isabel, lady (1831-1896), xiv. 550  
 Burton, John (1710-1771), ix. 563  
 Burton, John Hill (1809-1881), xi. 397; xii. 445, 520; xiv. 486  
*Book-Hunter, The*, xii. 359, 360, 371; xiv. 95  
*History of Scotland*, xii. 371; xiv. 95  
*History of the Reign of Queen Anne*, xiv. 95  
*Life of David Hume*, x. 283, 284, 289, 293, 321, 323, 511; xiv. 95  
*Scot Abroad, The*, xiv. 95  
 Burton, Richard, pseud. See Crouch, Nathaniel  
 Burton, Sir Richard Francis (1821-1890), xiv. 246, 252, 337, 551; *The Lake Regions of Central Africa*, xiv. 253  
 Burton, Robert (1577-1640), iii. 532; iv. 242-253 (main entry), 257, 260, 261, 267, 496 ff., 519, also see Add.; vii. 163, 253, 366; x. 50; xiv. 460; *Anatomy of Melancholy*, iv. 244 ff. (main entry), 411, 432; vi. 187, 190, 191; vii. 313; viii. 357, 378; xii. 86, 88, 187, 188, 434, 436; *Philosophaster*, iv. 244; vi. 470  
 Burton, Thomas (fl. 1656-9), vii. 440  
 Burton, William (d. 1461), iv. 496  
 Burton, William (1575-1645), iii. 532; *Description of Leicester Shire*, ix. 352, 532  
 Burton, William (1609-1657), vii. 482, 487; *Commentary on Antoninus, his Itinerary*, ix. 355, 532  
 Burton, *Annals of*, i. 178  
*Burton Hall*, viii. 96  
 Burton-on-Trent, v. 97  
 Bury. See Richard of  
 Bury, Arthur (1624-1713), *The Naked Gospel*, x. 378  
 Bury, lady Charlotte Susan Maria (1775-1861), xi. 434; xii. 448  
 Bury, John Bagnell, x. 313 ff., 318, 506; xii. 475; xiv. 538  
 Bury, Richard de (1281-1345), bishop of Durham. See Richard of Bury  
 Bury St Edmunds, or St Edmundsbury, Benedictine abbey of, i. 162, 176, 182, 213; ii. 197, 198, 307; iv. 418; v. 9; vi. 282; vii. 61, 234; viii. 357; x. 464; xi. 140; xii. 192, 201, 331; xiii. 15  
 Bury St Edmunds, King Edward VI's school, vii. 330; xiii. 142  
 Busby, John (fl. 1600), iv. 393  
 Busby, Richard (1606-1695), vii. 317, 341, 486, 487; ix. 146, 272; Dryden's transl. of *Fifth Satire of Persius* ascribed to, viii. 2  
 Busher, Leonard (fl. 1614), vii. 456; x. 520  
 Bushnell, Edmund, iv. 454  
 Busino (chaplain to Venetian embassy), vi. 181  
 Busirane, castle of, i. 295

## BUTLER

- Busiris, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i. 100  
 Busleiden (Buslidianus), Jerome, iii. 7  
 Buss, Frances Mary, xiv. 429, 599  
 Bussey, H. Findlater, xiv. 533  
 Bussy-Rabutin, *Histoire Amoureuse de Gaule*, viii. 385  
 Busteed, Henry Elmsley (1833-1912), xiv. 575; *Échoes from Old Calcutta*, xiv. 338  
 Bustus, Matthaeus, vii. 482  
*Busy Body, The*, x. 205  
 But, John, ii. 21, 22, 35  
 Butcher, Samuel Henry (1850-1910), ix. 64; xii. 332, 333, 481; xiv. 521  
 Bute, 3rd earl of. See Stuart, John  
 Bute, Mary, countess of (d. 1794), ix. 245, 246, 248, 403  
 Butler, Alban (1711-1773), x. Add.  
 Butler, Arthur Gray (1831-1909), xiii. 500  
 Butler, Arthur John (1844-1910), xii. 137; xiv. 501; *Dante, his Times and his Work*, xiv. 113  
 Butler, Charles (d. 1647), iv. 542  
 Butler, Charles (1750-1832), xi. 422; xiv. 55, 115, 492, 512; *The Book of the Roman Catholic Church*, xiv. 53  
 Butler, George (1819-1889), xiv. 598  
 Butler, James, 4th earl of Ormonde and earl of Wiltshire (1420-1461), ii. 302  
 Butler, James, 1st duke of Ormonde (1610-1688), vii. 212, 224, 356, 436  
 Butler, John (fl. 1680), vii. 510; viii. 455  
 Butler, Joseph (1692-1752), bishop of Durham, viii. 296; ix. 289, 296, 303, 304, 326, 393, 394, 502, 504; x. 351, 358, 360 ff., 381, 386; xii. 269; *Analogy of Religion, The*, ix. 303, 304; x. 361, 362; xii. 270; *Sermons*, ix. 303; x. 361, 362  
 Butler, Josephine E. (1828-1906), xiv. 501, 598  
 Butler, Nathaniel (d. 1664), iv. 394; vii. 344  
 Butler, Pierce, ii. 335  
 Butler, Samuel (1612-1680), iii. 95; iv. 342, 522; vii. 72, 92, 167, 238, 345; viii. 17, 26, 43, 58-79 (main entry), 88, 215, 232, 372, 373, 402, 406 ff.; ix. 119, 260; xi. 247; xiii. 218  
*Characters*, viii. 60, 62 ff., 75  
*Contradictions*, viii. 61  
*Critics who judge of modern plays by the rules of the Ancients, Upon*, viii. 375  
*Cynarctomachy, or Battle between Bear and Dogs*, viii. 65, 68  
*Elephant in the Moon, The*, viii. 61, 62, 366  
*Genuine Remains in Verse and Prose of Mr Samuel Butler, The*, viii. 60, 62, 63  
*Hudibras*, iv. 359; vii. 167; viii. 19, 37, 49, 59 ff., 64-67 (main entry), 90, 92, 93; ix. 145, 154, 158, 201, 259, 272, 308, 418, 476, 477 (cf. 499, 502, 567); x. 396; xi. 318; xiii. 233, 451; xiv. 206  
*Miscellaneous Thoughts*, viii. 63  
*Observations and Reflexions*, viii. 60  
*Occasional thoughts*, viii. 62

## BUTLER

- Butler, Samuel  
*On Philip Nye's Thanksgiving Beard*,  
 viii. 63  
*Posthumous Works*, viii. 62  
*Reflections*, viii. 61  
*Repartees between Cat and Puss at a Caterwauling*, viii. 17  
*Small Poet, A*, vii. 89  
*Thoughts on Learning and Knowledge*,  
 viii. 61  
 Butler, Samuel (1774-1839), bishop of  
 Lichfield, vii. 336; xii. 327 ff., 481; xiii.  
 449, 572; xiv. 413, 594, 598, 601; *Atlas*  
*of Ancient Geography*, xii. 328  
 Butler, Samuel (1835-1902), xi. 426; xiii.  
 449 ff., 570 ff., also see Add. 1  
*Alps and Sanctuaries*, xiii. 450, 451, 454  
*Authoress of the Odyssey, The*, xiii. 450  
*Darwin among the Machines*, xiii. 449  
*Darwin on the Origin of Species*, xiii. 449  
*Deadlock in Darwinism, The*, xiii. 449  
*Erewhon*, vii. 378; x. 42; xiii. 420, 449,  
 451 ff.  
*Erewhon Revisited*, xiii. 450 ff.  
*Evidence for the Resurrection of Jesus*  
*Christ*, xiii. 449  
*Evolution Old and New*, xiii. 449  
*Ex Voto*, xiii. 450  
*Fair Haven, The*, xiii. 449, 453  
*First Year in a Canterbury Settlement*,  
*A*, xiii. 449  
*God the Known and God the Unknown*,  
 xiii. 449, 453  
*Life and Habit*, xiii. 449  
*Life and Letters of Dr Samuel Butler*,  
 xiii. 450, 453  
*Luck or Cunning*, xiii. 449  
*Note-Books*, xiii. 450, 451  
*On the Trapanese origin of the Odyssey*,  
 xiii. 450  
*Psalms of Montreal, A*, xiii. 449, 451, 452  
*Quis Desiderio . . . ?* xiii. 455  
*Shakespeare's Sonnets reconsidered*, xiii.  
 450  
*Unconscious Memory*, xiii. 449  
*Way of all Flesh, The*, xiii. 449, 451, 453  
 Butler, Thomas, earl of Ossory (1634-  
 1680), viii. 202  
 Butler, Thomas (1806-1886), xiii. 449  
 Butler, William Archer (1814?-1848), xiv.  
 37, 312, 469, 567  
 Butler, Sir William Francis (1838-1910),  
 xiv. 551, 567  
 Butler, William John (1818-1894), xii. 454  
 Buttes, Henry (fl. 1599), *Dyets Dry Dinner*,  
 iv. 349, 530, 543  
 Button, Ralph (d. 1680), x. 385  
 Button, Sir Thomas (d. 1634), rv. 99  
 Button's coffee-house, ix. 165, 171  
 Butts, captain Thomas, xi. 196  
 Buzzard, the, in Dryden's *Fables*, viii. 48  
*Byblis, The Passion of*, ix. 473  
 By-Ends, Mr, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Pro-*  
*gress*, vii. 173  
 Byerley, Thomas (d. 1826), xi. 472  
 Byfield, Nicholas (1579-1622), iv. 495

## BYRON

- Byng, John, admiral (1663-1733), ix. 185,  
 254; x. 244, 467  
 Byneman, Henry (d. 1583), iv. 384, 398,  
 546  
 Byrd, William (1538?-1623), iv. 110,  
 112 ff., 121, 126, 384, 463, 464  
 Byrhtferth (fl. 1000), i. 131  
 Byrhtnoth, in *The Battle of Malden*, i. 41,  
 109, 137, 143, 144, 306  
 Byrhtwold, i. 137  
 Byrne, Desmond, xiv. 584  
 Byrne, Thomas (fl. 1730), x. 196, 197  
 Byrom, John (1692-1763), ix. 191, 309,  
 314, 325 ff. (main entry), 513, 515, 518,  
 520, 523; xi. 248; xiii. 239; xiv. 230  
*Enthusiasm*, ix. 326; x. 350  
*Epistle to a Gentleman of the Temple*,  
 ix. 326  
*Journal*, ix. 307, 313, 318, 325  
*Poems*, ix. 322, 327  
*Redemption*, ix. 327  
*Universal Beauty*, ix. 327  
 Byron, Augusta, xii. 382  
 Byron, George Gordon, 6th lord (1788-  
 1824), i. 275; iv. 89, 252; vi. 239; x. 152,  
 154, 155, 236, 242, 253, 254; xi. 83, 91,  
 102, 108, 109, 117, 124, 144, 150, 158,  
 166, 167, 171, 178, 179, 300, 302 ff.,  
 306, 308, 410, 414, 420, 423; xii. 15,  
 30, 31 ff. (main entry), 57, 60 ff., 67,  
 74, 76, 81, 92, 96, 98, 100, 102, 106,  
 111, 120, 122, 126, 131, 135, 136, 162,  
 174, 179, 180, 199, 205, 219, 228, 247,  
 314, 318, 382 ff., 402 ff., 407, 412, 426,  
 441, 443, 450, 485, 505, also see Add.;  
 xiii. 7, 10, 23 ff., 52, 94, 101, 109, 135,  
 136, 157, 161, 184, 203, 230, 239, 258,  
 259, 307, 346, 352, 417, 418, 421, 436,  
 495, 503, 512, 514; xiv. 56, 126, 187,  
 198, 206, 230, 322, 327, 373, 399  
 'Adieu, adieu, my native land,' xiv. 374  
*Age of Bronze, The*, xii. 37  
*Assyrian came down, The*, xiii. 235  
*Beppo*, xii. 33, 34, 52, 53, 63; xiii. 236;  
 xiv. 438  
*Blues, The*, xii. 37  
*Bride of Abydos, The*, xii. 32, 45  
*British Bards*, xii. 382  
*Cain*, xi. 106, 199; xii. 35, 47, 48  
*Childe Harold*, ii. 413; iii. 246; x. 301;  
 xi. 131; xii. 32, 34, 38, 42 ff., 60, 145,  
 158, 382; xiii. 236, 253; xiv. 249, 374,  
 436  
*Childish Recollections*, xii. 41  
*Corsair, The*, xii. 32, 44, 45  
*Darkness*, xii. 51  
*Death of Calmar and Orla, The*, xii. 40  
*Deformed Transformed, The*, xii. 37, 50  
*Don Juan*, vii. 79; xii. 32 ff., 37, 40,  
 46, 51, 52, 54 ff., 71, 95, 383; xiii. 236;  
 xiv. 244  
*Dorset, To the Duke of*, xii. 41  
*Dream, The*, xii. 51  
*Elegy on Newstead Abbey*, xii. 41  
*English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,  
 xii. 32, 41, 49, 52, 147

## Byron, George Gordon

- Epistle to Augusta*, XII. 52  
*Epitaph on a Friend*, XII. 41  
*Francesca of Rimini*, XII. 33, 35  
*Fugitive Pieces*, XII. 31  
*Giaour, The*, XII. 32, 45  
*Heaven and Earth*, XII. 35, 37, 47, 48  
*Hints from Horace*, XII. 382  
*Hours of Idleness*, XII. 31, 33, 40, 147  
*I would I were a careless child*, XII. 40, 41  
*Island, The*, XII. 38, 45, 46, 52  
*'Isles of Greece,' XII. 54*  
*Lachin y Gair*, XII. 40  
*Lament of Tasso, The*, XII. 33, 50  
*Lara*, XII. 45, 408  
*Letter to John Murray Esq. on...*  
*Bowles's Strictures on the Life... of Pope*, XII. 35  
*Letters*, XII. 382  
*Letters and Journals*, XIV. 107  
*Maid of Athens*, XIV. 377  
*Manfred*, XII. 34, 35, 41, 47, 48, 60  
*Marino Faliero*, XII. 35, 47, 49  
*Mazeppa*, XII. 34, 45, 46  
*Memoirs*, XII. 34, 103  
*Ode to the Framers of the Frame Bill*, XII. 390  
*Oscar of Alva*, XII. 40  
*Parisina*, XII. 45, 46  
*Prisoner of Chillon, The*, XII. 34, 45, 46  
*Prophecy of Dante, The*, XII. 33, 35, 50, 56  
*Romance, To*, XII. 41  
*Sardanapalus*, XII. 33 ff., 47 ff.  
*Siege of Corinth*, XI. 127; XII. 32, 45  
*Some Observations*, XII. 36  
*Sonnet on Chillon*, XII. 46  
*Speech on Frame-work bill*, XII. 382  
*Stanzas to Jessy*, XII. 382  
*Trans. of Pulci's Morgante Maggiore*, XII. 35, 37  
*Two Foscari, The*, XII. 35, 47, 49  
*Venetian tragedies*, XII. 48, 49  
*Vision of Judgment, The*, v. 96; XII. 36, 37, 53  
*Werner*, XII. 37, 47, 50  
*When I roved a young Highlander*, XII. 40  
*When we two parted*, XII. 51  
*Conversations of (Medwin's)*, XII. 37  
*Life and Works of (ed. Moore)*, XII. 53  
*See, also, Astarte*

Byron, George Gordon (natural son of the poet), XII. 382

Byron, Harriet, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 10, 62

Byron, Henry James (1834-1884), XIII. 271, 518; *Cyril's Success*, XIII. 273; *Our Boys*, XIII. 273; *Uncle Dick's Darling*, XIII. 273

Byron, John, 1st baron (d. 1652), VII. 436

Byron, John (1723-1786), XIV. 244, 551

Byron, lady (Anne Isabella Milbanke), XII. 32

Byron, lady, XII. 392, 393, 396, 398

Byron, 'Mad Jack' (1756-1791), XII. 31

Byron, William, 5th lord (d. 1798), XII. 31

Byse, Mrs. Fanny, VII. 98

Byssat, Abacuck, II. 93, 479; *Rolment of Courtis*, II. 285

Bysshe, Sir Edward (1615?-1679), IV. 376

Bysshe, Edward (fl. 1712), VIII. 230, 231, 240; IX. 529; XIII. 228, 229, 240, 249;

*Art of Poetry*, XI. 249, 250, 256; *Art of English Poetry, The*, XIII. 228, 512

'Bysshe Vanolis', pseud. See Thomson, James B. V.

Bythner, Victorinus (1605?-1670?), VII. 490

Bywater, Ingram (1840-1914), XII. 334, 481, 482, also see Add. 3

Bywater, Mrs Henry Wood's, XIII. 430

Byzantine empire, x. 314; XII. 315

C., C. S. See Calverley, Charles Stuart

*C Mery Talys, A*, IX. 39

Cabal ministry, VII. 42

Cabal the hound, in Nennius, I. 247

*Cabala, sive Scrinia Sacra* (1654), VII. 191, 433; VIII. 281

*Cabala* (1663), VIII. 99

*Cabala, The Prince's*, VII. 188, 191, 458

Cabbala, the Jewish, IX. 315

Cabbalistica, Conjectura, VIII. 455

Cabillavus, IV. 266

Cabot, John, IV. 66, 68, 69, 85

Cabot, Sebastian (1474-1557), IV. 69 ff., 75, 85

Cacurgus, in *Misogonus*, v. 111

Cade, Jack, in *Henry VI*, v. 186, 248

Cade's rebellion, II. 302, 424; IV. 137, 300, 529

Caddell, W. Waithman, XIV. Add. 5

Cadell, Jessie Ellen (1844-1884), XIV. 575;

*Ida Craven*, XIV. 339

Cadell, Thomas (1742-1802), x. 213; XI. 326, 327, 361

Cadell, Thomas, the younger (1773-1836), XI. 327; XII. 234

Cadesia, battle of, x. 281

Cadiou, Andrew, II. 284

Cadiz, IV. 85, 103, 200, 221; v. 361; VII. 454

Cadmus, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, XI. 351

Cadoc, St (d. 570?), I. 262

Cadogan, William Bromley, XII. 473

Cador, in Layamon, I. 266

Cador, in *Emarè*, I. 311

Cador, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78, 79

Cadwalader, in Layamon, I. 234

Cadwalader, in Mannyng, I. 351

Cadwallader, x. 154

Cadwallader, Mrs, in *Middlemarch*, XIII. 399

Caedmon (fl. 670), I. 14, 30, 41 ff., 56, 57, 61, 63, 82, 89, 96, 119, 142, 382, 383, 428; XII. 344; XIII. 241; *Genesis*, VII. 118

Caelia, in Whitehead's *School for Lovers*, x. 86

Caelius Rhodiginus, Ludovicus, VIII. 407

*Caelo et Olympo*, VI. 93

Caen, VII. 220

Caer Rigor, I. 251

Caer Sidi, I. 251

Caerleon, or Caerlleon, or Carleon, upon Usk, I. 197, 246, 260; II. 303; XII. 346, 511

Caesar, in *The False One*, VI. 131

Caesar, in *The Poetaster*, VI. 42

Caesar, Julius, I. 13, 71, 81, 93, 187, 197, 342; II. 80, 111, 339; III. 24, 164, 329, 429; VII. 159, 164, 443; VIII. 67, 76; IX. 63, 204; X. 27, 119, 284, 319; XIII. 221; *Commentaries*, IX. 297

Caesar, Julius, in Byron's *The Deformed Transformed*, XII. 50

Caesar, P., IV. 510

*Caesar and Pompey*, VI. 483

*Caesar's Ghost*, VIII. 93

Caesars, the, V. 4; XII. 182, 487

Caffyn, Matthew (1628-1714), x. 378

Cagliostro, Alessandro, count, XI. 293; XIII. 468

Cahergillagh court, in Le Fanu's story, XIII. 415

Caiaaphas, v. 46, 47

Caigniez, Louis Charles, XIII. 264

Caim, II. 443

Cain, I. 30; II. 20; IV. 214; X. 376

Cain, Byron's, XI. 106, 199; XII. 45, 48

Cain, Grendel's ancestor, in *Beowulf*, I. 22

Cain, in the *Towneley Mysteries*, v. 47

*Cain and Abel*, v. 45, 388

Caine, Sir T. H. Hall, XIII. 491

Caird, Edward (1835-1908), XIV. 45 ff., 469; *Critical Account of the Philosophy of Kant*, XIV. 45; *Critical Philosophy of Immanuel Kant*, The, XIV. 45; *Evolution of Religion*, The, XIV. 45

Caird, John (1820-1898), XII. 465; XIV. 469; *An Introduction to the Philosophy of Religion*, XIV. 45

Cairnes, John Elliot (1823-1875), XIV. 470

Cairns, Hugh Macdonald, 1st earl (1819-1885), XIV. 124, 508

Cairo, II. 80, 82, 298; XIV. 192, 251

Caithness, bishop of, III. 194

Caius, Dr, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 268

Caius, John (1510-1573), III. 419 ff., 466; IV. 442, 541

Caius, Thomas (d. 1572), IX. 535

Caius Cestius, VI. 37

Caius Martius, in *Coriolanus*, v. 198

Caladbolg, XIV. 307

Calahorra, Diego Ortuñez de, IV. 442

Calais, II. 338, 423, 424; III. 3, 163, 167, 328; IV. 200; v. 185; VII. 232; VIII. 271; XI. 97; XIV. 233

Calais, siege of, Minot's poem on, I. 357, 358

*Calais, Chronicle of*, III. 532

Calamy, Edmund (1600-1666), VII. 145, 312, 416, 424

Calamy, Edmund (1671-1732), IX. 574; X. 373, 386, 387, 499, 519, 521; *Abridgement of the Life of Baxter*, X. 374; *Defence of Moderate Conformity*, X. 374; *Historical Account of my own Life*, X. 377

Calandrino, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, VI. 161

Calantha, in Ford's *The Broken Heart*, VI. 191, 195; XII. 190

Calcraft, John (1728-1772), X. 409, 410

Calcutta, XII. 138; XIII. 276; XIV. 334 ff.

Hindu college, XIV. 336, 337

Sanskrit college, XII. 343

University, XIV. 341

*Calcutta Review*, The, XIV. 337, 339, 574

Caldecott, Randolph (1846-1886), XI. 478, 491

Calder, Robert (1658-1723), IX. 548, 549

Calderon de La Barca, Pedro, IV. 353;

V. 207, 303; VI. 140; XIII. 143, 144, 497; XIV. 318

*Dama Duende*, VIII. 120, 130

*El Maestro de Danzar*, VIII. 131, 144

*El Magico Prodigioso*, XIII. 146

*La Vida es Sueño*, XIII. 145

*No Siempre lo Peor es Cierlo*, VIII. 130

Calderwood, David (1575-1650), III. 122, 141; VII. 448; *Historie of the Kirk of Scotland*, VII. 209; *Recantation* (so-called), VII. 209

Calderwood, Henry (1830-1897), XIV. 470

Calderwood, Margaret (1715-1774), X. 493

Calderwood, W., XIV. 470

Caldoro, in *The Guardian*, VI. 158

Caldwell, Mrs Anne, afterwards Marsh (1791-1874), XIII. 561; *Chronicles of Dartmoor*, XIII. 430

Caledonia, X. 231

*Caledonian Musical Museum*, XI. 436, 442

*Caledonian Musical Repository*, XI. 442

Caledonian verse, X. 232

*Calendar of Letters and Papers of the Reign of Henry VIII*, II. 393; XIV. 82

*Calendars of State Papers*, XIV. 111

Caletfwlch (Excalibur), XIV. 307

Calhill or Calfield, James (1530?-1570), VI. 320; *Progne*, VI. 299

Caliban, Browning's, XIII. 63

Caliban, in *The Tempest*, v. 207; VIII. 28, 72; XII. 128

Caliburn, Arthur's sword, I. 266

Caliburnus (Excalibur), XIV. 307

California, XIV. 241, 245, 325

Caligula, in Orosius, I. 95

Calipso, in *The Guardian*, VI. 157

Calis, princess, in *The Mad Lover*, VI. 152

Calista, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, VIII. 196; X. 74

*Calisto and Melebea*, v. 99, 100, 409; VIII. 125

Call, Wathen Mark Wilks, XIII. 167, 500; *Bird and the Bower*, The, XIII. 174; *Manoli*, XIII. 174

Callaghan, Sir, in Macklin's *Love à-la-mode*, XI. 257

Callaman, Jeremiah John (1795-1829), XIV. 305, 567

Callander, John (d. 1789), IX. 560; X. 475, 490

Callaway, Henry, XIV. Add. 6

Calle, Richard, II. 305

## CALLET

Callet, Auguste, x. 485  
 Callianax, in *The Maides Tragedy*, vi. 127  
*Callidamus et Callanthia*, vi. 483  
 Callières, François de, *Le Combat des Livres*, ix. 102  
 Callimachus, ix. 331; xii. 329  
 Callington, Cornwall, x. 244  
 Callio, in *Euphormio*, iv. 255  
 Calliope, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 260  
 Callis, Robert (fl. 1634), viii. 468  
 Calman, A. L., xiii. 560  
 Calne, Wiltshire, xii. 191  
 Calpurnia, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 197  
 Calton in Craven, x. 386  
 Calvary, hill of, v. 44  
 Calverley, Charles Stuart (1831–1884), iv. 249; viii. 9; xi. 379; xiii. 162, 165 ff., 246, 500, 543; xiv. 205, 537; *Fly Leaves*, xiii. 165; *Remains*, xiii. 166; *Wanderers*, xiii. 36  
 Calverley hall, in *A Yorkshire Tragedy*, v. 242, 243  
 Calvert, Adelaide H., xiii. 513  
 Calvert, Judy, artist, xiv. 239  
 Calvert, W., xiii. 513  
 Calvin, John (1509–1564), iii. 10, 46, 144, 145, 383, 399, 400, 402, 403, 407, 411, 431; iv. 21, 214, 220, 303, 380, 429, 433, 442, 510; v. 114, 365; vi. 374; vii. 152, 159, 160, 208, 308, 309, 321, 477; viii. 108, 111, 277, 279, 291, 295, 299, 306, 407; x. 370; xiv. 102; *Institutes of the Christian Religion*, iii. 145, 400; vii. 306  
 Calvinism, vii. 143, 148, 152, 153, 157, 279, 280; x. 364, 367, 368, 376, 381, 383; xi. 43, 213; xii. 279, 284; xiii. 431; xiv. 428  
 Calvinistic methodists, x. 364, 365  
 Calvinists, the, iv. 276, 296; xi. 19; attacked in *Loiola*, vi. 324  
 Cam, river, vi. 93, 327; vii. 327  
 Cambert, Robert, viii. 135; *Pomone*, viii. 134  
 Cambert and Perrin, P., *Ariane, ou le Mariage de Bacchus*, viii. 134  
 Cambay, congress of, ix. 221  
 Cambrensis, Giraldus. *See* Giraldus  
*Cambriae Annales*, i. 246, 248, 461  
 Cambrian rocks, xiv. 292  
 Cambridge, i. 184, 382; ii. 67, 103, 104, 130, 199, 221, 305, 307, 341 ff., 367, 368, 487, 488; iii. 8, 13, 14, 26, 27, 28, 34, 36, 37, 39, 43, 50, 51, 53, 56, 67, 151, 175, 179, 183, 185, 213, 214, 290, 292, 293, 301, 318, 321, 337, 355, 362, 366, 418 ff., 427, 429 ff., 436; iv. 70, 131, 190, 198, 200, 224, 228, 229, 274 ff., 374, 381, 398, 403, 406, 409 ff., 416, 418, 419, 422 ff., 433; v. 104, 109, 121, 132 ff., 343, 363 ff., 368, 369; vi. 86, 105, 218, 220, 232, 293 ff., 300, 303, 311 ff., 316, 374; vii. 5, 9, 28, 32, 42, 46, 78, 85, 98, 143, 148, 155, 180, 189, 223, 228, 245, 305, 312, 316, 317 ff.,

## CAMBRIDGE

Cambridge  
 327, 336, 364, 437, 441, 476 ff.; viii. 60, 108, 122, 273, 286, 317, 361, 472; ix. 130, 142, 150, 165, 184, 188, 195, 235, 294, 295, 308, 309, 313, 321, 325, 326, 330, 335, 336, 340, 341, 354, 355, 382, 383, 386, 387, 390, 395, 406, 410 ff., 485, 526, 532, 571, 573, 574; x. 47, 117, 118, 121, 122, 128, 130, 131, 133, 262, 300, 310, 357, 359, 360, 397, 450, 457; xi. 57, 118, 150, 173, 335, 338, 340, 347, 355, 407; xii. 132, 198, 200, 256, 273, 294, 296, 298, 305, 306, 325, 327 ff., 338 ff., 342, 354, 357, 369, 370, 467, 488, 508, 515, 522; xiii. 23, 25, 40, 46, 143, 165, 172, 174, 203, 206, 209, 240, 277, 278, 346, 361, 362, 368, 369, 414, 449; xiv. 25, 26, 37, 64, 79, 90 ff., 100, 109, 110, 117, 119, 168, 205 ff., 215, 247, 257 ff., 262 ff., 268, 269, 284, 300, 362, 383 ff., 395, 403, 409, 414, 416, 417, 429 ff.  
 Cambridge, Dominicans and Franciscans at, i. 200; ii. 349, 350  
 Cambridge, Richard Owen (1717–1802), xi. 350, 365, 425  
 Cambridge, South Africa, xiv. 377  
*Cambridge, University of* (Ackermann's), xiv. 222  
 Cambridge books and printers:  
   Books, xi. 468  
   Printers, iv. 546 ff.; xi. 468  
 Cambridge buildings and churches:  
   Augustinian priory, iii. 37  
   Benedictine school, ii. 349  
   Botanic garden, xiv. 286  
   Cavendish laboratory, xiv. 270  
   Churches, xii. 489  
   Fitzwilliam museum, xii. 498  
   Gaol, x. 280  
   St Bene't's church, vii. 244  
   St Edward's Church, iii. 37  
   St John, hospital of, ii. 353  
   St Mary's church, iii. 389; vii. 34; viii. 290  
   St Radegund, priory of, ii. 358  
   Sedgwick museum, xiv. 291  
   Senate house, xiv. 384, 412  
   Sturbridge fair, iv. 409; xi. 340  
   Trinity church, viii. 274  
   University library, iv. 424, 426, 432; ix. 532; xii. 323, 341, 342, 369, 480, 502, 503, 518; xiv. 484  
   University press, iv. 277, 409 ff.; viii. 278; xi. 341; xii. 324, 328, 329  
   White Horse, the (Little Germany), iii. 34, 37  
 Cambridge college magazines, xiv. 538–539  
 Cambridge colleges:  
   Bene't, or Corpus Christi college, ii. 346, 354. *See* Corpus Christi college  
   Buckingham college. *See* Magdalene college  
   Caius college. *See* Gonville and Caius college

## CAMBRIDGE

### Cambridge colleges:

Catherine hall, vi. 196, vii. 301, *and see* St Catharine's college  
 Christ's college, ii. 354; iii. 14, 328; v. 111; vi. 295, 296; vii. 91, 92, 97, 114, 279, 342; viii. 278 ff., 287, 290, 292, 360; xii. 344, 490, 516  
 Clare hall or college, ii. 354; iii. 36; v. 132; vi. 307, 308, 322; viii. 281, 292; ix. 250, 516  
 Corpus Christi college, ii. 354; iv. 4, 18, 423, 426; v. 142, 143; vi. 111; x. 131; xii. 344, 363, 498, 517; xiv. 283; Parker mss., iv. 424  
 Emmanuel college, iii. 432; iv. 159, 329, 424 ff.; vi. 317; vii. 224, 279, 317, 339, 340, 354; viii. 274, 276, 277, 281, 288, 290, 359, 461, 482; ix. 308; xii. 187, 326, 333, 493, 516  
 Girton college, xiv. 430  
 God's house, ii. 358  
 Gonville and Caius college, iii. 420, 422; vi. 216, 301, 306; vii. 188, 320, 321, 345; viii. 4, 363; ix. 386; xii. 187, 333, 341, 517; xiii. 241  
 Jesus college, ii. 358; iii. 20, 32; iv. 159, 424; vi. 307; vii. 310; viii. 282; ix. 240; x. 342; xii. 326; xiv. 298  
 King's college, ii. 288, 357, 358, 489; iii. 183, 265, 315, 431; iv. 165, 275, 407, 410; v. 70; vi. 285, 294, 298, 317, 321; vii. 53, 326, 328, 329; viii. 274, 275, 279, 292; x. 117, 243; xii. 333  
 King's college chapel, iii. 320  
 King's hall, ii. 352, 354, 358; iv. 426  
 Magdalene college, ii. 358; iii. 32; iv. 427; viii. 242, 253, 292, 355; x. 359; xii. 517; xiii. 355  
 Magdalene college, Pepsysian library, ii. 224, 316, 423; iii. 133; iv. 427; viii. 242, 250, 260  
 Michael house, ii. 354, 358, 366; iii. 13; iv. 426; vi. 294  
 Newnham college, xiv. 430  
 Pembroke college, iv. 427; vi. 296; vii. 32, 33, 83; ix. 257; x. 117, 123, 124, 128, 131, 132, 281, 450; xii. 327, 516  
 Pembroke hall or college, ii. 355; iii. 213, 422; iv. 238  
 Peterhouse, i. 205; ii. 302, 308, 347, 352, 353 ff., 362 ff., 371; iii. 67; iv. 141, 142, 422, 423, 432; v. 83, 99, 307; vii. 33 ff., 326, 406, 449; viii. 284, 295; ix. 341; x. 116, 117, 133; xii. 330, 516; xiii. 241; xiv. 109, 121, 385  
 Peterhouse, chained library at, ii. 362, 364 ff.  
 Queens' college, ii. 358; iii. 27; iv. 426; v. 103, 108; vi. 305, 324; vii. 244; viii. 288; ix. 169, 340; xii. 516, 522  
 St Catharine's college, ii. 358; iv. 426; viii. 290  
 St John's college, ii. 358; iii. 292, 293, 420, 422, 425, 430, 432; iv. 31, 91, 232, 274, 277, 426; v. 81, 132, 140; vi. 3, 294, 296, 301, 304, 306 ff., 312, 321,

## CAMBRIDGE

### Cambridge colleges:

397; vii. 4, 84, 89, 91, 329, 330, 337, 362; viii. 243; ix. 147, 152, 153, 165, 182, 330, 341, 354, 381, 411, 412, 483, 531, 573; x. 393, 525; xi. 96; xii. 280, 326, 328, 329, 331, 335 ff., 341, 345, 481, 488, 517; xiii. 45, 404  
 St John's college magazine, *The Eagle*, iv. 275; xii. 487  
 Sidney Sussex college, iii. 422; vii. 244; viii. 360  
 Trinity college, ii. 354, 358; iii. 202, 418, 420, 422, 424; iv. 12, 164, 274, 278, 427, 431; v. 103; vi. 232, 294, 295, 302, 305, 306, 314, 321, 322, 324 ff., 397; viii. 3, 4, 21, 185, 277, 278, 295, 297, 366; ix. 240, 241, 335, 340, 411, 412, 525; xi. 417; xii. 31, 288, 302, 308, 323, 328 ff., 335, 344, 347, 353, 369, 491, 499, 516, 523; xiii. 45, 142, 189, 276; xiv. 60, 251, 282, 283, 295; *and see* Michael house; King's hall  
 Trinity college library, xiii. 473  
 Trinity hall, ii. 354; iii. 183, 424, 426; vii. 4, 21, 27, 62, 117, 179, 317, 333, 342, 361; viii. 253; xii. 517  
 University hall. *See* Clare college  
*Cambridge English Classics*, xi. 150  
*Cambridge Essays*, xii. 324; xiv. 139  
*Cambridge Modern History*, *The*, iv. 81, 101, 119  
*Cambridge Observer*, *The*, xiv. 208, 537  
 Cambridge Platonists, *the*, vii. 278, 279, 302, 316; viii. 110, 273 ff., 301, 330; ix. 209, 300, 306  
*Cambridge Review*, *The*, xiv. 207, 208, 537  
*Cambridge Review*, *The Book of the*, xiv. 207  
*Cambridge Shakespeare*, *The*, v. 271, 275, 280  
 Cambridge societies:  
   Antiquarian, xii. 506  
   'Apostles,' *the*, xiii. 24  
   Philosophical, xiv. 288, 289  
 Cambridge University:  
   Clark lectures, xii. 331  
   'Local' Examinations, xiv. 429  
   Moral Sciences tripos, xiv. 416  
   Natural Sciences tripos, xiv. 416  
   Rede lecture, xiv. 81  
*Cambridge University Magazine*, *The*, xiv. 208  
 Cambridge University Prize, Townshend's, xiv. 385  
 Cambridge University professors:  
   Anglo-Saxon (Elrington and Bosworth), xii. 344  
   Arabic (Lord Almoner's), ix. 413  
   Archaeology (Disney), xii. 331  
   Astronomy (Plumian), vii. 342; ix. 412, 413  
   Astronomy and Geometry (Lowndean), ix. 413  
   Chinese, xii. 343  
   Divinity (Lady Margaret's), iii. 13, 14  
   Experimental Physics (Cavendish), xiv. 266

## CAMBRIDGE

- Cambridge University professors:  
 Geology (Woodwardian), xiv. 291  
 Greek (Regius), xii. 323, 328 ff., 332  
 Latin (Kennedy), xii. 335  
 Mathematics (Lucasian), xiv. 266  
 Natural Philosophy (Jacksonian), xiv. 385  
 Sanskrit, xii. 343  
 Cambridgeshire, ii. 197; x. 280; xi. 347; xiii. 216; xiv. 221, 282  
 Cambuscan, ii. 184  
 Cambyses, iv. 232  
 Camden, earl of. *See* Pratt, Charles  
 Camden, William (1551-1623), i. 89, 381; iii. 157, 237, 313, 315, 318, 321, 324 ff., 330, 331, 334, 428, 438, 451, 527; iv. 59, 159, 325, 327; v. 477; vi. 3, 6, 9; vii. 337, 338, 442, 487; viii. 318; ix. 350 ff., 551; x. 293  
*Britannia*, iii. 327, 328, 331, 438; iv. 190, 401, 442; ix. 353, 534; xii. 345, 353  
*Greek Grammar*, iv. 407  
*Remains*, iv. 266  
*Rerum Anglicarum et Hibernicarum Antiquitates*, iii. 325, 326, 550; iv. 262, 299, 510  
 Camden society, ii. 500; ix. 212; xii. 353, 364, 368, 369; xiii. 15; xiv. 87, 88  
 Cameiros, necropolis of, xii. 339  
 Camel, river, i. 261  
 Camelford (Camlan), battle of, i. 248, 250, 266  
 Camelford, lord. *See* Pitt, Thomas  
 Camelot, i. 326  
 Camerarius, Joachim, iv. 249  
 Cameron, Archibald (1707-1753), ix. 563  
 Cameron, George Frederick (1834-1885), xiv. 357, 582  
 Cameron, Jenny, ix. 563  
 Cameron, Lucy Lyttleton (1781-1858), xi. 485  
 Cameron, Richard (d. 1680), ix. 549  
 Cameronians, the, xii. 18, 25  
 Camfield, B., vii. 507  
 Camilla, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 265  
 Camilla Lacey, Mme d'Arblay's house, x. 261  
 Camilla (Lyly's), iii. 346  
 Camillo, in *The White Devil*, vi. 177  
 Camiola, in *The Maid of Honour*, vi. 150, 156, 163, 164  
 Camlan. *See* Camelford  
 Cammelli, Antonio, *Filostrato e Panfila*, v. 62, 69  
 Camoëns, Luis de, viii. 271; x. 456; xii. 422  
 Campagna, the, xii. 69  
 Campan, Mme de, xiii. 343  
 Campanella, Tommaso, vii. 298, 470  
 Campania, vi. 299  
 Campbell, Alexander (1764-1824), xii. 373; *Abby's Anthology*, xi. 236, 442  
 Campbell, Archibald, marquis of Argyll and 8th earl (1598-1661), xii. 21, 29  
 Campbell, Archibald, bishop of Aberdeen (d. 1744), x. 355  
 Campbell, Archibald (1691-1756), ix. 548

## CAMPION

- Campbell, Archibald (1726?-1780), x. 131, 474  
 Campbell, Colin Turing, xiv. Add. 6  
 Campbell, Duncan, ix. 21, 428; *Secret Memoirs*, ix. 22  
 Campbell, Frank B. F., *The Battle of Bibliography*, xii. 519  
 Campbell, George (1719-1796), ix. 561; x. 347, 512; *Dissertation on Miracles*, x. 348; *Philosophy of Rhetoric*, *The*, x. 348; xiv. 399, 605  
 Campbell, George Douglas, 8th duke of Argyll (1823-1900), xiv. 468  
 Campbell, James Dykes, xi. 412, 416  
 Campbell, John, 2nd duke of Argyll (1678-1743), xii. 19  
 Campbell, John, 1st lord (1779-1861), xiv. 124, 186, 501, 508; *Lives of Lord Lyndhurst and Lord Brougham*, xiv. 112; *Lives of the Lord Chancellors*, xiv. 112; *Lives of the Lord Chief Justices*, xiv. 112  
 Campbell, John Francis (1822-1885), *Popular Tales of the West Highlands*, i. 294; xiii. 561  
 Campbell, John McLeod (1800-1872), xii. 283, 289, 465; *The Nature of the Atonement*, xii. 284  
 Campbell, Lawrence Dundas, xiv. 575  
 Campbell, Lewis (1830-1908), xii. 220, 409, 468, 479, 480, 482, 486; xiii. 310; xiv. 503, 594  
 Campbell, major, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 365  
 Campbell, Thomas (1733-1795), x. 473  
 Campbell, Thomas (1777-1844), vii. 73; ix. 451, *also see* Add.; xi. 148, 150, 178; xii. 95, 96, 98 ff. (main entry), 102, 126, 138, 139, 148, 384, 385, 409, 429; xiii. 186, 230; xiv. 186, 410 ff., 595  
*Argyllshire, Lines on Revisiting a Scene in*, xii. 99  
*Battle of the Baltic, The*, viii. 11; xii. 99  
*Gertrude of Wyoming*, xii. 100  
*Hohenlinden*, xii. 99, 101; xiv. 437  
*How delicious is the winning*, xii. 99  
*Last Man, The*, xii. 99, 161  
*Lectures on Poetry*, xii. 161  
*Life and Letters*, xiv. 56  
*Lockiel's Warning*, xii. 98, 99  
*Lord Ullin's Daughter*, xii. 98, 99  
*Pilgrim of Glencoe, The*, xii. 100  
*Pleasures of Hope, The*, xii. 41, 100  
*Soldier's Dream, The*, xii. 99  
*Song of Hybrias the Cretan, The*, xii. 99  
*Specimens*, xii. 99, 100  
*Theodoric*, xii. 100  
*Withdraw not yet those lips and fingers*, xii. 99  
*Ye Mariners of England*, xii. 99  
 Campbell, William Wilfred, xiv. 582  
 Campion, Edmund (1540-1581), iv. 127, 237, 411, 536; xiv. 118, 308; *Description of Ireland*, iii. 319  
 Campion, John (d. 1576), iv. 141  
 Campion, Lucy, afterwards Steward (d. 1580), iv. 141



*Campion, M., A true reporte of the death...*  
of, vi. 387, 498

Campion, Rose, iv. 141

Campion, Thomas (d. 1619), iii. 178, 295,  
306, 307, 526; iv. 112, 113, 124 ff.,  
141 ff. (main entry), 266, 463, 478; vi.  
231, 329, 354; viii. 229, 231, 237, 239;  
xi. 160, 161, 179; xiii. 245

*Ayres that were sung and played at  
Brougham Castle*, iv. 143

*Book of Ayres*, iv. 142, 143, 146

'Follow your Saint,' iv. 148

'Harke, al you ladies,' iv. 145, 148

*Lords' Maske*, iii. 353; iv. 143, 145, 146

*Man of Life upright, The*, iv. 126

*Masques*, vi. 488

'My sweetest Lesbia,' vii. 2

*New Way of Making Four Parts in  
Counter-point, A*, iv. 143, 144

'Now hath Flora,' iv. 145

*Observations in the Art of English Poesie*,  
iii. 306; iv. 133, 142, 144

*Poemata*, iv. 142

'So be it ever,' iv. 145

*Songs of Divers Noblemen and Gentle-  
men*, iv. 145

*Songs of Mourning*, iv. 143

'There is a garden in her face,' iv. 145;  
vii. 8

'Young and simple 'though I am,' iv.  
145

Campion, in *Westward Ho!* xiii. 364

Canaanites, in *The Silver Age*, vi. 93

Canace, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151, 152

Canada, xiii. 449; xiv. 125, 293, 318, 323,  
331, 343 ff., 434

Canada balsam, xiv. 445

*Canadian Fiction, Bibliography of*, xiv.  
359

Canadian house of commons, xiv. 359

Canadian literature, xiv. 343 ff.

Canaries, the, iii. 358; v. 139; xiv. 293

Canby, Henry Seidel, xiii. 567

*Cancer: Comoedia*, vi. 483

*Cancioneros*, Spanish, ii. 268

Canerone, in *Sicelides*, vi. 323

Candido, in *The Honest Whore*, vi. 172

Candidus (Mantuan's), iii. 223 ff.

Candish, Richard. *See* Cavendish

Candlemas, ii. 378

Candlish, Robert Smith (1806-1873), xii.  
471

'Candor,' x. 399, 400, 405, 523

Candy, Pennyloaf, in Gissing's *The Nether  
World*, xiii. 458

Canmore, Malcolm, ii. 130

Cannae, viii. 11

Cannan, Gilbert, xiii. 572

Canne, John (d. 1667), vii. 360, 361

Cannes, x. 42

Canning, Hon. Albert S. G., xiii. 542

Canning, Elizabeth (1734-1773), x. 34

Canning, George (1770-1827), viii. 38;  
xi. 39, 40, 42, 52, 174, 175, 392; xii.  
120, 136, 150, 155; xiii. 24, 161, 166,  
238; xiv. 123, 126, 128, 134, 188, 214,

Canning, George

506, 508, 597; 'On unlawful Societies in  
Ireland,' xiv. 122; *Speeches*, xiv. 122;  
*The New Morality*, xi. 42

Canning, Stratford, 1st viscount Stratford  
de Redcliffe (1786-1880), xiv. 179, 182

Canon or Canonicus, John (*fl.* 1329), i.  
211, 452

Canonbury tower, x. 212

*Canons*, iv. 424

*Canons*, ix. 81

*Canons-Ashby*, Northants, viii. 2

Cantalupo, in *The Bugbears*, v. 115

Canterbury, i. 50, 71, 127, 139, 202; iii.

30, 49, 375, 407; iv. 381, 382, 409;

v. 21, 56, 103, 371; vii. 167, 301, 309;

viii. 3, 302, 303, 305; ix. 151, 210, 532,

539; x. 362; xi. 354; xii. 320, 340, 364,

478; xiv. 390

Christ church priory, iii. 5; iv. 417, 424

King's school, v. 102, 142

Lee Priory, xii. 520

St Augustine's abbey, iv. 417, 424

Shrine of Thomas à Beckett, iii. 12

Canterbury, convocation of, x. 360

Canterbury, early school and culture of,  
i. 13, 79, 87

Canterbury, Franciscans at, i. 202; iii. 57

Canterbury, in *Euphues and his England*,  
iii. 345

Canterbury, in Shakespeare's *King Henry  
V*, ii. 77

Canterbury, monk-chronicler of, ii. 301

*Canterbury Chronicle* at Christ church, i. 109

Canter's college, the, in *The Staple of  
Newes*, vi. 25

*Cantilenae*, v. 26, 29 ff., 34

Cant's hall, Burnham, x. 117

Canute, king of the English (994?-1035),  
i. 111, 127, 150, 337; viii. 310

*Canute Song, The*, i. 219, 458; ii. 397 ff.

Canutus, Benedict, *Regimen contra pesti-  
lentiam*, ii. 319

Canynge's coffer, x. 236

Canynge's, the, x. 485, 486

*Canzonets to four voices*, vii. 2

*Cape Argus, The*, xiv. 588

Cape Colony, xiv. 372, 374, 377

*Cape Monthly Magazine, The*, xiv. 588

Cape of Good Hope, xiv. 192, 241

Cape Town, xiv. 373

Cape-Dutch language and literature, xiv.  
373, 374, 377, 458

Capel, of Hoxton square academy, x. 385

Capel family, xiv. 286

Capell, Edward (1713-1781), v. 267, 274,  
275; x. 433; xii. 369; *Prousiones*, v.

243; *Shakespeare*, xi. 320

*Caper Sauce*, xiv. 377

Caperwit, in *Changes*, vi. 202

Capgrave, John (1393-1464), ii. 287, 295,  
479; iii. 440

*Annals*, ii. 287

*Chronicle*, ii. 287

*Famous Henries*, ii. 287

*Guide to Rome*, ii. 287

## CAPGRAVE

Capgrave, John

*Life of Humphrey, duke of Gloucester*, II. 287*Life of St Augustine*, II. 480*Life of St Gilbert of Sempringham*, II. 287*Life of St Katherine*, II. 287*Life of St Norbert*, II. 480

Capheaton, Northumberland, XIII. 129

Capodistrias, Joannes Antonios, count, XII. 314

Capon's Tale, in *The Miscellany*, IX. 85Caponsacchi, in *The Ring and the Book*, XIII. 64, 66, 80

Caporali, VII. 274

Capriccio, in *The Masque of the Muddle Temple*, VI. 355Capro, in Marston's *Scourge of Villanie*, IV. 332

Captain Car, II. 406, 408, 412

Captain Stukeley, VIII. 125

Captain Wedderburn's *Courtship*, II. 409

Capuchin friars, X. 499

Capulet, in *Romeo and Juliet*, V. 172, 182, *Capysstranus*, metrical romance, II. 326Carabas, in Disraeli's *Vivian Grey*, XIII. 319

Caracalla, baths of, XII. 67

Caracana, in Castri's *Il Poema Tartaro*, XII. 55

Caractacus, VI. 128

Caradoc or Caradog of Llancarvan (d. 1147?), I. 65, 262

Carados, in *Conte del Graal*, I. 328

Carannog, St (fl. 450), I. 262

Carathis, in Beckford's *Vathek*, XI. 290, 291

Carbery, lady, VIII. 456

Carbery, earl of. See Vaughan, Richard

Carbonari movement, XII. 33, 36, 38, 51

Carcani, Giulio, V. 306

*Card or rutter of the Sea lyenge betwene Holland and Ffryslend*, IV. 399

Cardan, Jerome, III. 113, 420; IV. 249

Cardano, Girolamo, IV. 442

Cardenio, in *Don Quixote*, IX. 269

Carder, Peter (fl. 1577-1586), IV. 93

Cardiff, IV. 192

Cardiff castle, IV. 421

Cardiff, University college, XIV. 433

Cardross, X. 36

'Cards, Monopolies of,' VII. 440

Care, Henry (1646-1688), VIII. 403, 412; *Pacquet of Advice from Rome*, IX. 4; *Weekly Pacquet*, IX. 4

Carew, Sir George (d. 1612), VIII. 468

Carew, Sir George, afterwards lord Carew of Clopton and earl of Totnes (1555-1629), VII. 211, 437, 438, 448; *Relation of the State of France*, VII. 190

Carew, John (d. 1660), VIII. 470

Carew, lady, IV. 211

Carew, Sir Matthew (d. 1618), VII. 16

Carew, Peter (fl. 1566), VI. 287

Carew, Richard (1555-1620), IV. 18, 23, 445, 448, 510; VI. 89; IX. 352; *The Excellency of the English Tongue*, III. 305, 330, 446, 526; *A Survey of Cornwall*, III. 330, 528; V. 15

## CARLETON

Carew, Thomas (1598?-1639?), IV. 139, 168, 197, 213, 214; VI. 11, 363; VII. 4, 7, 13, 15 ff. (main entry), 22, 23, 25, 57, 81, 87, 398; VIII. 141

'Ask me no more where Jove bestows,' VII. 19

*Boldness in Love*, VII. 18*Coelum Britannicum*, VI. 363; VII. 16, 19*Elegy upon the Death of Dr Donne*, VII. 17, 18

'Fair copy of my Celia's face,' VII. 19

'He that loves a rosy lip,' VII. 19

'I'll gaze no more on her bewitching face,' VII. 17

'Mark how the bashful morn, in vain,' VII. 18

*Murdering Beauty*, VII. 18*Rapture, The*, IV. 210; VII. 19*Spring, The*, VII. 20

'Sweetly breathing vernal air,' VII. 19

*Upon the Death of the King of Sweden*, VII. 20

Carew papers, VII. 436

Carey, David, XIV. 225, 542

Carey, George, 2nd lord Hunsdon (1547-1603), VI. 247, 385

Carey, George Saville (1743-1807), XI. 451

Carey, Henry (d. 1743), II. 272; IX. 484; X. 71, 426; *Chronohotonthologos*, IX. 190; X. 83; *Dragon of Wantley*, X. 83;*Sally in our Alley*, IX. 165, 190

Carey, Henry, 1st lord Hunsdon (1524?-1596), VI. 247

Carey, James, XIV. 320

Carey, John, 3rd lord Hunsdon (d. 1617), IV. 19, 161; VI. 161

Carey, Patrick (fl. 1651), VII. 412; XII. 376; XIII. 211; *Trivial Poems and Triolets*, VII. 88Carey, Robert, earl of Monmouth (1560?-1639), VII. 449; *Memoirs*, VII. 221, 449

Carey, William (1761-1834), XII. 343, 502

Cargill, Daniel or Donald (1619?-1681), IX. 549

Carinthia, George Meredith's, XIII. 444 ff.

Carinus, in *The Prophetesse*, VI. 152

Carisbrooke, VII. 39

Carisophus, in *Damon and Puthias*, V. 118Carker, James, in *Dombey and Son*, XIII. 317, 325, 331*Carle an' the King come*, IX. 377Carlell, Lodowick (fl. 1629-1664), VI. 239, 240; VIII. 119, 400; Corneille's *Héracles* translated by, VIII. 133, 180

Carleton, Sir Dudley, viscount Dorchester (1573-1632), VI. 3, 291; VII. 16, 152, 193, 343, 394, 437; X. 502

Carleton, George (1559-1628), ΑΣΤΡΟΛΟΓΟΜΑΝΙΑ: the madness of astrologers, VII. 377, 508

Carleton, captain George (fl. 1728), IX. 23; XII. 376; *Military Memoirs*, XII. 16

Carleton, William (1794-1869), XIV. 312, 314 ff., 567

## CARLETON

- Carleton, William  
*Anne Cosgrave*, xiv. 315  
*Black Prophet, The*, xiv. 315  
*Fardorougha the Miser*, xiv. 315  
*Tales of Ireland*, xiv. 315  
*Traits and Stories of the Irish Peasantry*, xiv. 315  
*Valentine McClutchy*, xiv. 315  
Carlia, in Whitehead's *School for Lovers*, x. 86  
Carlike, Richard (1790-1843), xi. 395; xiv. 187, 470  
Carlisle, ii. 116, 122, 411; x. 193, 352; xi. 240; xii. 511; xiii. 196; xiv. 100  
Carlisle, in Arthurian romance, i. 312, 313  
Carlisle, bishop of, in *Richard II*, v. 249  
Carlisle, lady, in Browning's *Strafford*, xiii. 59  
Carlisle, Lucy Hay, countess of (1599-1660), vii. 17, 55  
Carlisle, Nicholas (1771-1847), vii. 333; ix. 408; xii. 419; *Endowed Grammar Schools*, vii. 333; xiv. 389  
Carlo Alberto, king, xii. 440  
Carlton or Carleton, Richard (1560?-1638?), iv. 113, 463  
Carlton house, xii. 232  
Carlyle, Alexander ('Jupiter' Carlyle) (1722-1805), ix. 561; xi. 220; xii. 472; xiii. 467, 470  
Carlyle, John Aitken (1801-1879), xii. 137, 522  
Carlyle, J. E., xiv. Add. 6  
Carlyle, Jane Welsh (1801-1866), xiii. 5, 6, 467, 470  
Carlyle, Thomas (1795-1881), iii. 147; iv. 45; vi. 239; vii. 91, 189, 191, 194, 225, 356, 440, 501; x. 42, 66, 288, 315, 316, 476, 480; xi. 28, 137, 209, 218, 228 ff., 409, 417, 439, 491; xii. 23 ff., 97, 159, 162, 177, 178, 219, 253, 273, 283, 378, 430, 431, 445, 505; xiii. 1 ff. (main entry), 57, 58, 71, 77, 81, 86, 128, 143, 158, 185, 320, 343, 355, 361, 362, 364 ff., 420, 422, 425, 436, 442, 447, 451, 458, 464 ff. (main entry), 483, 552; xiv. 1, 14, 42, 63, 83, 84, 86, 112, 113, 138, 144, 153, 180, 318a, 462, 470, 486, 515, 518  
*Characteristics*, xiii. 8  
*Chartism*, xiii. 14  
*Critical and Miscellaneous Essays*, xiii. 5  
*Early Kings of Norway, The*, xiii. 20  
*Essay on Goethe's Faust*, xiii. 4  
*Frederick the Great*, xiii. 17 ff.  
*German Romance*, xiii. 4, 5  
*History of the French Revolution*, xiii. 11 ff., 17, 19, 278, 332, 333, 384; xiv. 15  
*Latter Day Pamphlets*, xiii. 15  
*Lectures on Heroes*, xiii. 3  
*Letters and Speeches of Oliver Cromwell*, xiii. 17, 19  
*Life of John Sterling*, xi. 136; xiii. 18  
*Life of Schiller*, xiii. 1, 4  
*On Heroes, Hero-Worship and the Heroic in History*, xiii. 12 ff.

## CARPENTER

- Carlyle, Thomas  
*On the Choice of Books*, xiii. 19  
*Past and Present*, i. 176; xiii. 14  
*Reminiscences*, xiii. 2  
*Sartor Resartus*, ix. 100; xii. 163, 431; xiii. 2, 3, 5 ff., 9 ff., 60; xiv. 416  
*Trans. of Goethe's Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship*, xiii. 4, 5  
*Trans. of Goethe's Wilhelm Meister's Travels*, xiii. 5  
*Trans. of Legendre's Elements of Geometry and Trigonometry*, xiii. 4  
*Wotton Reinfred*, xiii. 9  
Carmarthen, x. 386  
Carmarthen, Presbyterian college, x. 387  
Carmarthen, Roman walls at, i. 197  
Carmarthen. See *Black Book of Carmelites*, the, i. 213; ii. 349, 350; iv. 419  
*Carmen Heroicum*, iii. 293  
Carmichael, Grace Jennings (1867?-1904), xiv. 369, 585  
Carmichael-Smyth, major, xiii. 276  
Carnan, Thomas, xi. 377  
Carnarvon castle, xi. 131  
Carnarvon, earls of. See Dormer, Robert; Herbert, H. H. M.  
Carnarvonshire, iv. 262; x. 115  
Carnatic, the, xi. 19  
Caro (Flesh), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 19  
Carol, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 358  
Carolina, South, rx. 12  
Caroline, in Thackeray's *A Shabby Genteel Story*, xiii. 280, 299  
Caroline (1683-1737), queen of George II, ix. 132, 175, 187, 222, 249 ff., 281, 338; x. 274, 353; xii. 19  
Caroline (1768-1821), queen of George IV, xiv. 121, 201  
Caroline divines, xii. 253, 255, 261, 262, 265, 277  
Caroline dramatists, x. 108  
Caroline essayists, ix. 36  
Caroline literature, viii. 222, 227, 389  
Caroline poetry, xiii. 192, 218, 237  
Caroline poets, vii. 1, 2, 10, 17; x. 151; xii. 127, 221  
Carolingian empire, viii. 310  
Carolingian romances, i. 302, 309. See, also, under Charlemagne  
Carolings, the, v. 4  
*Carolles, Christmasse* (Wynkyn de Worde's), ii. 393  
Carlostadius, iii. 363  
Carols, ii. 373 ff.  
Carols, Christmas, iii. 19  
Carols sung at Queen's College, Oxford, ii. 326  
Carové, Friedrich Wilhelm, xi. 491  
Carow, black nuns at, v. 8  
Carow, in *Phyllip Sparowe*, iii. 71  
Carpenter, Agricola, *Pseudographia Anthropomagia* (1652), vii. 509  
Carpenter, J. Estlin, xii. 468; xiv. 470, 477  
Carpenter, Nathaniel (1589-1628?), *Philosophia libera*, iv. 278, 507  
Carpenter, Richard (d. 1670?), vii. 509

## CARPENTER

- Carpenter, William Benjamin (1813-1885),  
xiv. 296, 470, 559  
*Carpenter's Tools, Debate of the*, II. 501  
Carr, Henry, iv. 390  
Carr, James Anderson, xiv. 572  
Carr, J. Comyns, xiii. 522  
Carr, Robert, earl of Somerset (d. 1645),  
iv. 202; vi. 31, 37, 344; vii. 441  
Carré, H., *Histoire de France*, x. 283  
'Carré, Jérôme,' v. 292  
Carre, Thomas, *pseud.* See Pinkney, Miles  
Carrie, i. 236  
Carroll. See under Centlivre, Susannah  
Carroll, Lewis, *pseud.* See Dodgson,  
Charles Lutwidge  
Carroll, William, viii. 473  
Carrow. See Carow  
Carruthers, R. (1799-1878), xi. 439; xiv.  
517, 574  
Carsons, the, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mary Barton*,  
xiii. 374  
Carstares, William (1649-1715), ix. 492;  
x. 295; xiv. 507  
Cartagena, x. 36, 37, 41  
Carte, Thomas (1686-1754), x. 291, 293,  
355, 498 ff.; *History of England*, x. 280;  
*Life of James, Duke of Ormond*, x. 280,  
294, 295  
Carte mss., the, xiv. 96  
Carter, Elizabeth (1717-1806), x. 171,  
464, 473; xi. 343, 350 ff., 354 ff. (main  
entry), 361, 363, 365, 473  
*Epictetus*, xi. 356 ff.  
*Examination of Mr Pope's Essay on*  
*Man*, xi. 356  
*Memoirs*, xi. 356  
*Ode to Wisdom*, xi. 356  
*Sir Isaac Newton's Philosophy Ex-*  
*plained*, xi. 356  
Carter, Huntley, xiii. 513  
Carter, Matthew (fl. 1660), ix. 532  
Carter, Nicholas (fl. 1717), xi. 354  
Carter, Thos. Fortescue, xiv. Add. 6  
Carter, William (d. 1584), iv. 381  
Carteret, John, 1st earl Granville (1690-  
1763), ix. 88, 172, 458, 459, 465  
Carteret, lady, ix. 457, 459, 463  
Carteret, Philip (d. 1796), xiv. 244  
Cartesian philosophy, xi. 57  
Cartesianism, vii. 303. See, also, Descartes  
Carthage, II. 74; viii. 65; ix. 258; xii.  
301, 316, 475, 478, 480  
Carthage, in Alfred's *Orosius*, i. 95  
Carthusian order, i. 189; II. 61; vii. 338;  
xiii. 95  
Cartier, J., iv. 442  
Cartmell, Lancashire, xii. 514  
Carton, Sydney, in *A Tale of Two Cities*,  
xiii. 393  
Cartwright, Christopher (1602-1658), vii.  
424  
Cartwright, Mrs, xiv. 599  
Cartwright, Thomas (1535-1603), III. 213,  
214, 389, 405, 413, 422, 426, 548; iv.  
411, 433; ix. 235; xi. 32  
Cartwright, Thomas (1634-1689), xii. 516

## CASEY

- Cartwright, William (1611-1643), v. 371;  
vi. 11, 28, 109, 240; vii. 4, 39, 272  
*Lady Errant, The*, vi. 237  
*Ordinary, The*, vi. 237  
*Royal Slave, The*, vi. 237, 326; viii.  
118  
*Sledge or Love's Convert, The*, vi. 237  
Cartwright, William (d. 1687), vi. 83,  
480  
Cartwright, William Cornwallis, xiv. 485  
Carve, Thomas (1590-1672?), vii. 453  
Carver, Jonathan (1732-1780), xiv. 551  
Carving, book on, III. 19  
Cary, Elizabeth L., xiii. 476, 491, 493,  
496, 574  
Cary, Sir George, vi. 257  
Cary, Sir Henry, 1st viscount Falkland  
(d. 1633), *The Marriage Night*, viii.  
130, 418  
Cary, Henry Francis (1772-1844), xi. 402;  
xii. 137, 415; *Dante*, xii. 85, 202; xiii.  
174  
Cary, Lettice, wife of 2nd viscount Falk-  
land, vii. 151, 155  
Cary, Sir Lucius, 2nd viscount Falkland  
(1610?-1643), vi. 6; vii. 21, 52, 88, 143,  
150 ff., 218, 305, 424, 441, 484; viii.  
63, 298; *Discourse of Infallibility*, vii.  
150, 151  
Cary, Sir Robert, *Memoirs*, xii. 16  
Caryl, Joseph (1602-1673), vii. 316, 322  
Caryll, John (1666?-1736), ix. 70, 73, 82,  
84, 85, 443  
Casa, G. della, *Il Galateo*, III. 341  
Casa Guidi, Florence, xiii. 70, 73, 79  
Casa Magni, xii. 76  
Casas, Bartolomé de las, ix. 500  
Casaubon, Isaac (1559-1614), III. 424;  
iv. 161, 238, 353, 500, 521; vii. 109,  
250, 307 ff., 311, 312, 314, 319, 320,  
324, 477, 485 ff.; viii. 63; ix. 331; xiv.  
109; *De rebus sacris et ecclesiasticis exer-*  
*citationes XVI ad Baronii annales*, vii.  
310, 484  
Casaubon, Merio (1599-1671), vii. 109,  
322, 477, 486, 487, 488, 510, 517  
*Commentary on the Hebrew and (Anglo-*  
*Saxon language*, vii. 319  
*Epictetus*, vii. 319  
Marcus Antoninus, vii. 319  
*Of Credulity and Incredulity*, vii. 395,  
484, 507  
*Treatise concerning Enthusiasm, A*, vii.  
393  
Casaubon, Mr, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 399  
Casby, Flora, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
Casby, Mr, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
Casca, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 197  
Case, John (d. 1600), iv. 507; vi. 398;  
*Speculum moralium questionum in uni-*  
*versam ethicen Aristotelis*, iv. 274; vi.  
398  
Casere, in *Widsith*, i. 35  
Casey, Elizabeth Owens Blackburne  
(1845?-1894), ix. 567; *A bunch of*  
*Shamrocks*, xiv. 327

## CASEY

- Casey, John (1820-1891), xiv. 555  
 Casimir, vii. 87  
 Casimir, in Coleridge's *Zapolya*, xi. 414  
*Casket, The, a Miscellany* (1829), xi. 419  
 Casket letters, vii. 161  
 Caspian sea, iv. 84  
 Cassandra, iv. 120  
 Cassandra, in *Promos and Cassandra*, v. 119  
 Cassano library, xii. 366  
 Cassell, John (1817-1865), xiv. 533, 612  
 Cassels, Walter Richard (1826-1907), xii. 465  
 Cassilis, Catherine, in Black's *A Daughter of Helh*, xiii. 432  
 Cassillis, earls of. *See* Kennedy, Gilbert  
 Cassio, in *Othello*, v. 202  
 Cassiodorien, in *Richard Coeur de Lion*, i. 307  
 Cassiodorus, i. 20, 213; ii. 363, 366; xii. 272, 322, 476; xiii. 461  
 Cassius, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 197; vi. 127; xiii. 221  
 Cassius Longinus, Gaius, ix. 28  
 Cassius Severus, iv. 349; vii. 272  
 Castabala, xiv. 53  
 Castalio, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 183  
 Castalio, Sebastian, iii. 145  
 Castamela, in *The Fancies*, vi. 193, 194  
 Castanheda, Hernan Lopes de, iv. 442  
 Castelain, Maurice, vi. 5, 9, 10, 362, 370  
 Castell, Edmund (1606-1685), vii. 490, 491  
 Castelvetro, Lodovico, vii. 265  
 Casti, Giambattista, xii. 33, 51, 52, 56; *Il Poema Tartaro*, xii. 55  
 Castiglione, Balthazar or Baldassarre, iii. 174, 344; iv. 135, 159, 342, v. 132; *Il Cortegiano*, iii. 171, 235, 341, 434, 437, 438, 505, 550; iv. 7, 397, 443; v. 124, 349; ix. 396  
 Castillo, John (1792-1845), xii. 415  
 Castle, Egerton, xiv. 503  
 Castle Howard, viii. 162  
 Castle inn, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*, vi. 101  
*Castle of Perseverance, The*, v. 52, 391, 392  
*Castle of Pleasure, The*, ii. 327  
 Castlemaine, countess of. *See* Villiers, Barbara  
 Castlemaine, earl of. *See* Palmer, Roger  
 Castlereagh, viscount. *See* Stewart, Robert  
 Castlewood, lady, in *Esmond*, xiii. 293, 296, 407  
 Castlewood family, in *The Virginians*, xiii. 298  
 Castro, Guillen de, vi. 124, 136, 140; viii. 128  
 Caswall, Edward (1814-1878), xii. 455  
 'Cataline, Colonel,' x. 393  
*Catalogi Librorum Manuscriptorum*, ix. 356  
 Catalogue, complete, of modern books, xi. 339  
*Catalogue of all the Books...since the Dreadful Fire*, xi. 339

## CAVALCANTI

- Catalogue of Books* (term catalogue), xi. 339  
*Catalogue of the most vendible Books*, xi. 338  
 Catalogues, xi. 470  
*Catalogus Bibliothecae Harleianae*, x. 166  
 Cataneo, Girolamo, iv. 443, 454  
 Catch, Nehemiah, viii. 122  
 Catchpole, in *Rabelais*, viii. 67  
 Catesby, Monsignore, in *Disraeli's Lothair*, xiii. 350  
 Catharine II, empress of Russia, v. 308; x. 246, 266, 288; xi. 358, 430; xii. 52, 55  
 Catharine, St, in *Tyrannick Love*, viii. 22  
 Catharine of Alexandria, St, v. 7, 37, 38  
 Catharine of Braganza, queen, ix. 278  
 Cathay, iv. 66, 71 ff., 76, 86  
 Cathcart, lord, in *Glover's Boadicea*, xi. 258  
 Catherine, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering Heights*, xiii. 411  
 Catherine, in Thackeray's novel, xiii. 280  
 Catherine de' Medici, iv. 429  
 Catherine of Aragon (1485-1536), 1st queen of Henry VIII, iii. 15, 16; v. 201; vi. 332, 333; ix. 197  
 Catherine of Aragon, queen, in *Henry VIII*, v. 195; vi. 231  
 Catherine of Aragon, queen, song in praise of, ii. 394  
 Catherine of Valois, queen of Henry V, iv. 182  
 Catherine Parr (1512-1548), 6th queen of Henry VIII, iv. 231, 495  
 Catherlough, Robert Knight, earl of (lord Luxborough), x. 272, 273  
 Catholic emancipation, xiii. 24  
 Catholic reaction, the, v. 337  
*Catholic Standard, The*, xii. 463  
*Catholicon Anglicum*, ii. 483, iii. 555  
 Catiline, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 261  
 Catley, Ann (1745-1789), xi. 450, 453  
 Catling, Thomas, xiv. 533  
 Catnach, James (1792-1841), xi. 373, 469; xiv. 226 ff., 540, 542  
 Cato, ix. 28, 63, 64  
 Cato, in *Caesar and Pompey*, vi. 35  
*Cato, Distichs of*, i. 119  
 Cato street conspiracy, xiv. 201, 228  
 Cats, Vader, *Maechden-Pflicht*, vi. 87  
 Cattaro, Dalmatia, iii. 262  
 Cattraeth, i. 249  
 Cattuna, empress, in Casti's *Il Poema Tartaro*, xii. 55  
 Catullus, i. 362; iv. 197, 334, 516; vi. 346; vii. 1, 12, 13, 36; xii. 337, 483, 488, 490; xiii. 42, 45, 175; *Attis*, xiii. 449; *Vvamus, mea Lesbia, et amemus*, vii. 2; *Luctus in morte passeris*, vii. 9  
 Caucasus, the, xii. 65, 70  
 Caulah, in Ockley's *History of the Saracens*, x. 281  
*Causidcade, The*, x. 28  
 Caussin, N., vi. 140  
 Caustic, in Morton's *Way to get Married*, xi. 281  
 Cavalcanti, Guido, iv. 197; xiii. 118

Cavalier songs and jests, vii. 512  
*Cavaliers Catechisme and confession of his faith, The*, vii. 383  
*Cavaliers' Catechisme, or the Reformed Protestant catechising the anti-christian Papist*, vii. 382  
*Cavaliers' Diurnall, The*, vii. 388  
*Cavaliers Letanie, The*, vii. 383  
 Cavall, the hound. *See* Cabal  
*Cavallilly Man, The*, viii. 96  
 Cave, Edward (1691-1754), x. 162 ff., 175, 465, 466; xi. 323, 355, 467; xii. 428; xiv. 169  
 Cave, Henry, *Narration of the Fall of Paris Garden*, vi. 393  
 Cave, R., xii. 428  
 'Cave of Adullam,' the, xiv. 133  
 Cave of Envy, in Sandys's *Ovid*, vii. 51  
 Cave of Harmony, the, in *The Newcomes*, xiii. 296  
 Cave of Mammon, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 335  
 Cavenagh, F. A., xiv. 525  
 Cavendish family, vii. 282, 289. *See, also*, under Devonshire and Newcastle  
 Cavendish, lord Frederick Charles (1836-1882), xiv. 320  
 Cavendish, George (1500-1561?), iii. 198, 325, 334 ff., 528; iv. 428; vii. 514; *Life and Death of Thomas Woolsey*, iii. 325, 335; *Metrical Visions*, iii. 198  
 Cavendish, Georgiana, duchess of Devonshire (1757-1806), xi. 456  
 Cavendish, Gilbert, iv. 524  
 Cavendish, Henry (1731-1810), xiv. 258, 272, 274, 275, 556, 557  
 Cavendish, Margaret, duchess of Newcastle (1624?-1674), iv. 193; vii. 229, 452; viii. 124, 149, 419, 424; *The cxi Sociable Letters*, vii. 228; *The Life of William Cavendish, duke of Newcastle*, vii. 227; *True Relation of the Birth, Breeding and Life of Margaret, duchess of Newcastle*, vii. 228  
 Cavendish, Richard (d. 1601), iv. 436  
 Cavendish, Spencer Compton, 8th duke of Devonshire, marquis of Hartington (1833-1908), xiv. 131, 509  
 Cavendish, Thomas (1560-1592), iii. 358, 359; iv. 78, 92; v. 139  
 Cavendish, William, 1st duke of Devonshire (1640-1707), viii. 411  
 Cavendish, William George Spencer, 6th duke of Devonshire (1790-1858), xii. 368  
 Cavendish, Sir William, 7th duke of Devonshire (1808-1891), xiv. 270  
 Cavendish, William, marquis and 1st duke of Newcastle (1592-1676), vi. 6, 197; vii. 226, 227, 229, 285; viii. 17, 149, 398, 420, 424; *The Humorous Lovers*, viii. 124; *The Triumphant Widow*, viii. 124  
 Cavendish, Sir William (d. 1557), iii. 335  
 Cavendish, William, 1st earl of Devonshire (d. 1626), vii. 282  
 Cavendish, William, 2nd earl of Devonshire (1591?-1628), vii. 287

Cavendish, William, 3rd earl of Devonshire (1617-1684), vii. 284  
 Cavour, Camillo, count di, xiii. 73  
 Caw, G., *Poetical Museum*, ix. 565  
 Cawarden, Sir Thomas (d. 1559), vi. 257  
*Cawline, Sir*, ii. 414  
 Cawood, John (1514-1572), iii. 59; iv. 397, 400  
 Caxton, William (1421-8-1491), i. 245, 285; ii. 73, 77, 97, 160, 161, 198, 209, 228, 245, 264, 310 ff., 316, 332 ff., 421, 429, 483 ff.; iii. 19, 67, 289, 290, 308, 339, 439 ff., 443 ff., 459, 460, 526; iv. 343, 353, 427, 428, 523; v. 53; ix. 536; xii. 520; xiv. 491  
*Aesop's Fables*, ii. 314, 334  
*Art of good living and good dying*, ii. 324  
*Aymon, The History of the Four Sons of*, ii. 316, 332, 484; iv. 397  
*Blanchardyn and Eglantine, The History of*, 316  
*Bonne meurs, Le livre des*, ii. 315  
*Cato*, ii. 209, 314  
*Charles the Great, The Life of*, ii. 314, 315  
*Chesse, Game and playe of the*, ii. 309, 312, 313; iv. 300, 510  
*Chivalry, The Order of*, ii. 228, 314  
*Chronicle of Brute*, ii. 313, 334  
*Curtesye, Book of*, ii. 313, 427  
*Dictes and Sayings of the Philosophers*, ii. 313, 427, 485  
*Eneydos*, ii. 316; iii. 19, 67; iv. 39  
*Fayttes of Arms, The*, ii. 316  
*Godfrey of Bologne, The History of*, ii. 313  
*Golden Legend, The*, ii. 314; iv. 39  
*Good Manners, The Book of*, ii. 314, 333, 420  
*Knight of the Tower, The Book of*, ii. 314, 333, 420  
*Mirror of the World, The*, ii. 313  
*Paris and Vienne, The History of*, ii. 314, 315, 319, 332  
*Recuyell of the Histories of Troy*, ii. 230, 311 ff.; iii. 289; iv. 397  
*Reynard the Fox*, ii. 245, 313, 314, 332  
*Royal Book, The*, ii. 315  
 Trevisa's Higden's *Polychronicon*, Caxton's revision of, ii. 313  
*Vitae Sanctorum Patrum*, ii. 323  
 Caxton society, xii. 355  
 Cayet, Pierre Victor Palma, vi. 148, 149  
 Cayley, Arthur (1821-1895), xiv. 262, 264, 556  
 Cayley, Charles Bagot, xiii. 246, 247  
 Cayley, George John (1826-1878), xiv. 551  
 Cazamian, L., xiii. 470, 545, 546, 548, 551; *Le Roman Social en Angleterre*, xiii. 344, 348  
 Ceadda (Chad), iv. 421. *See, also*, Chad  
 Cearbhall (d. 888), Irish king, i. 287  
 Cebes, x. 468  
*Cebes his Table*, vii. 489  
 Cecil, Edward, *Aemilia*, vi. 321  
 Cecil, in Kelly's *False Delicacy*, x. 91; xi. 263

## CECIL

- Cecil, Richard (1748-1810), **xii**. 471  
 Cecil, Sir Robert, 1st earl of Salisbury (1563?-1612), **iv**. 82, 83, 94, 225; **v**. 345; **vii**. 331, 435, 438, 440; **x**. 501  
 Cecil, William, lord Burghley (1520-1598), **iii**. 185, 241, 242, 319, 326, 380, 419, 421; **iv**. 1, 8, 10, 225, 275, 277 ff., 281, 300 ff., 307, 308, 312, 382, 386, 401, 405, 410, 510; **v**. 64, 89, 90, 341, 343, 345, 362; **vi**. 47, 305, 381, 382, 384; **vii**. 191, 325, 328, 331; **viii**. 8; **x**. 500; **xiv**. 86; *Precepts*, **iv**. 343, 344, 523  
 Cecilia, St, **i**. 74  
*Cecilia, St, The Life of*, **ii**. 503  
 Cecilia de Champaigne, **ii**. 159  
 Cecils, the, **iv**. 278, 279; **vi**. 6  
 Cedd, St (d. 664), **i**. 82  
 Ceix, in *Confessio Amantis*, **ii**. 151  
 Celadon, in Dryden's *Secret Love*, **viii**. 20  
 Celadon, in Thomson's *Seasons*, **x**. 103  
 Celand, in *Britannia's Pastorals*, **iv**. 157  
 Celestia, Dorothea (Mallet, 1738-1790), **xi**. 263; *Almida*, **x**. 86, 439; **xi**. 456  
*Celestial Hierarchy, The*, **iii**. 6, 214  
 Celestina, in *Calisto and Melebea*, **v**. 99, 100  
 Celestina, in *The Lady of Pleasure*, **vi**. 202  
 Celestine, pope, **ii**. 148  
 Celia, in *As You Like It*, **i**. 298  
 Celia, in *The Humorous Lieutenant*, **vi**. 123  
 Celia (Carew's), **vii**. 17, 20  
 Celia (Waller's), **vii**. 55  
 Celimène, in *The Spectator*, **ix**. 57  
 Cellier, François A., **xiii**. 519  
 Celling. See Tilly, William  
 Cellini, Benvenuto, *Memoirs*, **xiv**. 108  
 Celsius, **xii**. 521  
 Celtic ancestry, **xiii**. 122, 440  
 Celtic influence on English literature, **i**. 274 ff.  
 Celtic language and literature, **xii**. 327, 343, 344, 361, 362; **xiii**. 100, 101, 196; **xiv**. 303, 307, 434, 457  
 Celtic legend, **xiii**. 36, 42  
 Celtic minstrels, **v**. 27  
 Celtic mysticism, **vii**. 15, 42  
 Celtic scholars, **xiv**. 307  
 Celtic society, **xii**. 361  
 Celtic tales, **ii**. 407  
 Celticism, **x**. 230, 296  
 Celts, **xiv**. 68, 69  
 Cenci, Beatrice, in Shelley's *The Cenci*, **xii**. 67 ff., 113  
 Cenci, count, in Shelley's *The Cenci*, **xii**. 68  
 Cenci, Francesco, **vi**. 159  
 Cenci family, the, **vi**. 153  
 Cenci palace, **xii**. 70  
 Cenis, Mont, **xii**. 496  
 'Censor of Great Britain,' **ix**. 41  
*Censure of the Rota on Mr Dryden's Conquest of Granada, The*, **viii**. 4  
 Centlivre, Susannah (1667?-1723), **viii**. 132, 168, 176, 428; **x**. 71 ff., 427; **xi**. 322  
*Artifice, The*, **x**. 72  
*Bold Stroke for a Wife*, **x**. 72

## CHALDEE

- Centlivre, Susannah  
*Busy-Body, The*, **x**. 72  
*Marplot in Lisbon*, **x**. 72  
*Perjur'd Husband, The*, **x**. 72  
*Perplexed Lover, The*, **viii**. 131  
*Wonder, The*, **x**. 72  
 Ceolfrid, saint (642-716), **i**. 55, 82  
 Ceolwulf, saint (d. 764), king of Northumbria, **i**. 82  
 Cephalonia, island of, **xii**. 38  
 Cephalus, in *Confessio Amantis*, **ii**. 152  
 'Cerbera' (Mrs Schwellenberg), **x**. 260  
 Cerberon, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, **iv**. 173 176  
 Cerberus, in *Hudibras*, **viii**. 73  
 Cerdic, **i**. 236  
 Cerdogni, Camillo, **vii**. 100  
 Cerdon, the cobbler, in *Hudibras*, **viii**. 68, 69  
 Ceres, **vii**. 370  
 Ceres, in *Lingua*, **vi**. 315  
 Ceriol, Federico Furió, **iv**. 443  
 Cerne, abbey of, in Dorsetshire, and *Book of*, **i**. 86, 116, 120, 125, 150, 434  
 Cervantes-Saavedra, Miguel de, **vi**. 132, 135, 136, 138, 140, 154; **viii**. 67, 425; **x**. 26, 44, 50 ff., 414; **xii**. 168  
*Curioso Impertinente*, **vi**. 133, 137, 223, 236  
*Don Quixote*, **iv**. 360, 395, 443; **vi**. 133, 137, 223, 236; **viii**. 65, 68, 70, 126 ff., 189, 191; **ix**. 268, 269, 272, 275, 278, 500 ff., 529; **x**. 25, 40, 51, 52, 417; **xi**. 280, also see Add.; **xiii**. 305; **xiv**. 249, 251  
*El Viejo celoso*, **viii**. 129  
*La Fuerza de la Sangre*, **viii**. 129  
*La Gilanilla*, **viii**. 129  
*Los Baños de Argel*, **viii**. 129  
*Novelas Exemplares*, **iv**. 9; **vi**. 123, 139, 140; **viii**. 128, 129  
*Persiles y Sigismunda*, **vi**. 123, 130, 138; **viii**. 128  
*Voyage to Parnassus*, **vii**. 274  
 Cesario, in *The Faire Maide of the Inn*, **vi**. 140  
 'Cesario,' Della Cruscan poet, **xi**. 177  
 Cesarotti, **x**. 488  
 Cespedes, Gonzalo de, **viii**. 128, 129; *Gerardo*, **vi**. 123, 139, 183  
 Cestre, C., **xi**. 417  
 Ceylon, **ii**. 80  
 Chabot, Madame, **x**. 248  
 Chad, St (d. 672), **i**. 82; **iv**. 421  
 Chad, St, in *The Golden Legend*, **ii**. 335  
 Chadderton, William (1540?-1608), **xii**. 493  
 Chaderton, Laurence (1536?-1640), **vii**. 317, 340  
 Chadwick, Esther E., **xiii**. 557  
 Chadwick, Hector Munro, **i**. 419, 425  
 Chaeronea, **iv**. 10  
 Chaffanbrass, Trollope's, **xiii**. 422  
 Chagford, **vii**. 86  
 Chalcedon, **xii**. 262  
 Chalcondylas, Demetrius, **iii**. 5, 6  
 Chaldea, **xii**. 477  
 Chaldee language, **ix**. 393

## CHALDEE

- Chaldee learning, vii. 318, 319; viii. 364  
 'Chaldee ms., the,' xii. 156, 157, 160, 163  
 Chaldee Targums, vii. 319  
 Chalfont St Giles, Bucks., vii. 107, 120  
 Chaliz, vii. 173  
 Chalk farm, xii. 161  
 Chalkhill, John (*fl.* 1600), vii. 77 ff., 81, 113, 252; viii. 227; xiii. 237; *Theatma and Clearchus*, ii. 218; vii. 76, 78, 250, 412  
 'Challenger,' H.M.S., xiv. 297  
 Challoner, Luke (*fl.* 1603), iv. 433  
 Challoner, Richard (1691-1781), iv. 49; x. Add.  
 Chalmers, Alexander (1759-1834), vi. 1; ix. 187, 190, 480; x. 138, 153, 154, 172, 452, 462, 476, 478; xi. 467; xiii. 224  
 Chalmers, George (1742-1825), ix. 562; x. 459, 463; xi. 395, 470; xii. 508  
*Caledonia*, xii. 350  
 'Political Annals of the Colonies,' xii. 350  
 'Treaties,' xii. 350  
 Chalmers, James (1841-1901), xiv. 551  
 Chalmers, J. A., xiv. Add. 7  
 Chalmers, Thomas (1780-1847), xii. 472; xiv. 119, 470  
 Chalmers, William, xiv. 517  
 Chalmers's *Poets*, ii. 199  
 Chalon-sur-Saône, i. 34  
 Chaloner, Sir Thomas (1521-1565), iv. 443; *De Re Publica Anglorum instauranda*, iv. 261  
 Chaloner, Sir Thomas (1561-1615), iv. 84  
 Cham, the Great, ii. 79, 86  
 Chamber, John (1546-1604), iv. 535; vii. 394; *A Confutation of Astrological Demonology*, vii. 377; *A Treatise against Judicial Astrologie*, vii. 376, 508  
 Chambéri, ix. 245  
 Chamberlain or Chamberlayne, Edward (1616-1703), vii. 514  
 Chamberlain, John (1553-1627), vi. 291, 324; vii. 193, 343, 345, 437  
 Chamberlain, Joseph, xiv. 134, 186  
 Chamberlain, Robert, xiii. 244  
 Chamberlaine, Frances. *See* Sheridan, Frances  
 Chamberlain's company, the lord, v. 309; vi. 3, 4, 40, 182, 245, 247, 250, 253, 255, 256, 258, 274, 275, 312  
 Chamberlayne, Dr. ix. 464  
 Chamberlayne, Edward (1616-1703), *Anglicae Notitia*, ix. 352, 532  
 Chamberlayne, John (1666-1723), *Magnae Britanniae Notitia*, ix. 353, 532  
 Chamberlayne, William (1619-1689), vii. 73, 81, 94, 113, 412; viii. 227, 435; xiii. 237  
*England's Jubile*, vii. 74; viii. 229  
*Love's Victory*, vii. 74  
*Pharonnidia*, vii. 49, 74, 76 ff., 80; viii. 229; xiii. 238, 244  
*Wits led by the Nose*, vii. 74  
 Chamberlen, P., *The Poore Man's Advocate*, iv. 510

## CHAPELAIN

- Chambers, Edmund Kerchever, vi. 267; *Mediaeval Stage, The*, ii. 380  
 Chambers, Raymond Wilson, i. Add.  
 Chambers, Robert (1802-1871), ix. 566; xi. 437, 440, 442; xii. 378, 425, 465; xiii. 500; xiv. 159, 517, 533, 559, 612; *Vestiges of Creation*, xiv. 298  
 Chambers, Sir William, x. 199  
 Chambers, William (1800-1883), xii. 425; xiv. 159, 533, 612  
*Chambers's Cyclopaedia of English Literature*, i. ix; xiv. 145, 527, 528, 574  
*Chambers's Journal*, xii. 425; xiv. 159, 326  
 Chambray, Roland Fréart, Sieur de, viii. 449  
 Chamfort, Nicolas, xi. 175  
 Chamier, Anthony (1725-1780), x. 405  
 Chamier, Frederick (1796-1870), xii. 251, 448; xiv. 490  
 Chaimisso de Boncourt, L. C. A. von, xiii. 192  
 Chamont, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 184  
 Champfleury (*pseud.*), xiv. 540  
*Champion, The*, x. 23, 24, 27, 417; xii. 171, 434  
 Champneys, Arthur Charles, xiv. 598  
 Champneys, Basil, xiii. 507, 508  
 Chance, J. F., x. 295  
 Chancellor, Richard (d. 1556), iv. 68, 71, 72, 84, 88  
 Chancery, court of, xi. 315  
 Chandler, Edward (1668?-1750), viii. 282, 453  
 Chandler, Frank Wadleigh, iv. 530; xiii. 513; xiv. 540; *The Literature of Roguery*, xiii. 437  
 Chandler, Henry William (1828-1889), xii. 520  
 Chandler, Richard (1738-1810), xii. 496; *Antiquities of Ionia*, xii. 338  
 Chandler, Samuel (1693-1766), ix. 476, 570; x. 386, 499, 521; *Case of Subscription*, x. 374; *History of Persecution*, x. 374  
 Chandler, or Chaundler, T. (1418?-1490), vii. 326  
 Chandos, duke of. *See* Brydges, James  
 Chandos, lord. *See* Brydges, Grey  
 Chandra Sen, Keshab, xiv. 341  
 Channel islands, iv. 190; xiv. 434  
 Channing, William Ellery, xii. 378  
*Chansons de geste*, i. 279, 291, 447; v. 3, and *see* 34  
 Chanteloup, ix. 226  
 Chantrey, Sir Francis Legatt (1781-1842), xi. 242; xii. 323  
 Chantries act (1547), iii. 418; vii. 326  
 Chapbook editions of children's books, xi. 477  
 Chapbooks, xi. 475, 476  
 Chapel Royal, the, vi. 279. *See, also, under* Children of the Chapel Royal  
*Chapel Royal, The Old Cheque Book of the*, vi. 280, 282  
 Chapelain, Jean, vii. 268; viii. 374; x. 220; *La Pucelle*, vii. 268



## CHAPMAN

Chapman, George (1559?–1634), **III.** 191, 199, 271, 292, 305, 449, 452, 526, 550; **IV.** 22, 266, 393 ff.; **V.** 148, 224, 311, 312, 344, 371, 422; **VI.** 2, 16, 19, 28–57 (main entry), 147, 202, 225, 250, 329, 353 ff., 420 ff., 451, 488, *also see* Add.; **VII.** 51, 465; **IX.** 75; **XII.** 191; **XIII.** 448, 495, *also see* Add. 2

*Achilles Shield*, **VI.** 37

*Al Fooles*, **VI.** 15, 32, 290

*Alphonsus Emperour of Germany*, **VI.** 35

*Amorous Zodiac*, *The*, **VI.** 30, 31

*Andromache Litterata*, **VI.** 31

*Batrachomyomachia*, **VI.** 37

*Blind beggar of Alexandria*, *The*, **VI.** 15, 31

*Byron*, *The Conspiracie, And Tragedie of Charles Duke of*, **VI.** 30, 33 ff., 175, 258

*Caesar*, trans. of, **IV.** 435

*Caesar and Pompey*, **VI.** 35, 172

*Chabot, Admirall of France*, **VI.** 35, 207

*Comodey of Umers*, *The*, **VI.** 32

*Coronet for his Mistress Philosophy*, *A*, **VI.** 31

*De Guiana Carmen*, **IV.** 88

*Eastward Hoe*, **III.** 191; **V.** 255; **VI.** 4, 20, 30, 32, 43, 47, 48, 171, 173, 258, 355; **VII.** 433

*Euthymiae Raptus*, **VI.** 29

*Fatal Love*, a French tragedy, **VI.** 36

*Gentleman Usher*, *The*, **VI.** 32, 290

*Gyles Goosecappe*, *Sir*, **VI.** 35, 290, 459

*Hesiod's Works and Days*, Chapman's trans. of, **IV.** 436; **VI.** 37

*Homer*, **III.** 305; **IV.** 2, 19, 21, 394, 437, 516, 526; **VI.** 29, 30, 32, 37; **XI.** 90; **XII.** 79, 190

*Homeric Epigrams*, **VI.** 37

*Homerio Hymns*, **VI.** 37

*Humorous Dayes Myrth*, *An*, **V.** 331; **VI.** 15, 31

*Marlowe's Hero and Leander*, Chapman's continuation of, **VI.** 31

*Masque... of the Middle Temple and Lyncolnes Inn*, **VI.** 36, 353

*May-Day*, **III.** 199; **V.** 34; **VI.** 32, 290

*Monsieur D'Olive*, **VI.** 32

*Musaeus*, translation of, **VI.** 30

*Ovid's Banquet of Sence*, **IV.** 19, 439; **VI.** 31

*Revenge for Honour*, **VI.** 35

*Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois*, *The*, **VI.** 33 ff., 178, 223

*Shadow of Night*, *The*, **VI.** 31

*Tears of Peace*, *The*, **VI.** 31

*Widdowes Teares*, *The*, **VI.** 32

*World runs on Wheels*, *The (Al Fooles)*, **VI.** 32

*Yorkshire Gentlewoman and her Son*, *The*, **VI.** 36

*See, also, under Marston and Shirley*

Chapman, George (1723–1806), **XIV.** 605

Chapman, John (1822–1894), **XII.** 430; **XIII.** 383, 385

Chapman, Maria Weston, **XIII.** 343, 554

Chapman and Hall, publishers, **XIII.** 440

## CHARLES

Chapone, Mrs Hester, born Mulso (1727–1801), **X.** 171, 270; **XI.** 356, 473; **XIV.** 599; *Letters*, **XI.** 365, 379

Chappell, Jennie, **XIV.** 517

Chappell, William (1582–1649), **VII.** 97, 98

Chappell, William, **X.** 233

Chappell, W., *Popular Music of the Olden Time*, **IX.** 361 ff., 568

Chapter books, **XI.** 325

*Character of a Coffee-house*, *The*, **VII.** 389

*Character of Italy*, *The*, **VII.** 392

*Character of Spain*, *The*, **VII.** 392

*Character of Warre*, *The*, **VII.** 386

Character sketches, **VII.** 517

Character writers, **IV.** 521, 522

Charissa, in *The Faerie Queene*, **VI.** 335

Chariton, *Chereas and Callirrhoe*, **III.** 351

Charity, in *Confessio Amantis*, **II.** 148

Charity, in *The Example of Virtue*, **II.** 227, 228

Charity, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, **II.** 228

Charity, the tree of, in *Piers the Plowman*, **II.** 24, 27

Charity commission, **XIV.** 422, 433

Charity schools, **IX.** 570, 571

Charvati, **XIV.** 235, 326

Charlemagne in romance, **I.** 169, 281, 283, 284, 302, 342, 467

Charlemont, in *The Atheist's Tragedie*, **VI.** 168

Charles I, **IV.** 92, 107, 195, 238 ff., 265, 301, 302, 312, 366, 381, 411, 426; **V.** 222, 348, 360; **VI.** 6, 7, 83, 147 ff., 201, 203, 208, 232, 237, 238, 240, 243, 245, 246, 271, 278, 321, 324 ff., 336, 359, 360, 363, 403; **VII.** 1, 6, 16, 17, 24, 29, 35, 39, 50, 52 ff., 59, 61, 63, 79, 80, 106, 140, 142, 144, 146 ff., 154, 159, 161 ff., 165, 179, 188, 191, 192, 194, 195, 198, 205, 212, 214, 215, 218, 219, 221 ff., 229, 254, 280, 300, 306, 335, 340, 352, 353, 361, 382, 383, 392, 433, 435, 436, 438 ff., 447, 449, 450, 455; **VIII.** 2, 67, 101, 119, 130, 134, 245, 246, 267, 277, 294, 295, 297, 312, 318, 319, 323, 358, 361, 371, 383, *also see* Add.; **IX.** 27, 201, 222, 233, 235, 240, 250, 307, 309, 403; **X.** 279, 283, 286, 287, 290, 295, 318, 355, 498 ff.; **XI.** 280, 311; **XII.** 253, 260, 521; **XIV.** 93, 396

Charles I, in Shelley's drama, **XII.** 75

Charles I, *Just Defence of the Royal Martyr King*, **VII.** 225

Charles I, pamphlets on, **VII.** 513

Charles II, **I.** 282; **IV.** 204; **V.** 237, 375; **VI.** 250, 271; **VII.** 61, 62, 150, 161, 179, 180, 183, 188, 196, 197, 206, 213 ff., 219, 234, 250, 254, 285, 314, 360, 365, 434, 436, 441, 455; **VIII.** 6, 7, 9, 18, 20, 21, 30, 34, 35, 37, 39, 43 ff., 61, 62, 64, 77, 80, 82, 88, 92 ff., 97 ff., 118, 122, 123, 131, 132, 155, 158, 174, 185, 198, 199, 206, 207, 213, 247, 248, 254, 256, 261, 262, 264 ff., 269, 272, 291, 293, 295, 297, 302, 304, 358, 370, 372, 382,

## CHARLES

- Charles II  
387, 481, 482; ix. 2, 194, 199, 201, 203,  
205, 206, 208, 213, 225, 233, 234, 239,  
307, 362, 363; x. 287, 290, 351, 373;  
xiii. 434
- Charles II, king of Spain, ix. 8, 133; xiv.  
212
- Charles V, emperor, x. 504
- Charles V, king of Spain, ii. 83, 338, 340;  
iii. 32, 160
- Charles VIII, king, in *Romola*, xiii. 394
- Charles VIII, king of France, x. 303
- Charles IX, king of France, viii. 87
- Charles XII, king of Sweden, ix. 19; x. 169
- Charles, archduke of Austria, ix. 134
- Charles Edward, prince (the Young Pre-  
tender), ix. 371, 373, 563 ff.; xii. 26;  
xiv. 360
- Charles, Edwin, xiii. 537
- Charles, Émile, i. 208 ff.
- Charles Frederick, king of Prussia, x. 463
- Charles Lewis (Karl Ludwig), elector Pala-  
tine, v. 284; vii. 231
- Charles the Bald, i. 88, 89; iv. 270
- Charles the Bold, ii. 307
- Charles the Great (Charlemagne), i. 5, 84,  
88 ff.; ii. 112, 181, 339, 416; iii. 211,  
245, 437; iv. 24, 269; v. 40; x. 314;  
xii. 322, 476  
*For Romances, see under Charlemagne  
and Carolingian*
- Charles the Great, in *Rauf Coiljeer*, ii.  
125, 126
- Charles the Great, Life of*, ii. 314, 315, 485
- Charles's men, prince, vi. 232
- Charleton, Walter (1619-1707), viii. 362,  
395, 476; *Chorea Gigantum*, ix. 354, 532
- Charlott, Arthur (1655-1722), ix. 57, 470
- Charley, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mary Barton*,  
xiii. 376
- Charlie is my Darling*, ix. 376
- Charlotte, in Cumberland's *West Indian*,  
xi. 264
- Charlotte, in Goethe's *Werther*, x. 227
- Charlotte, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 317
- Charlotte, in Thackeray's *Adventures of  
Philip*, xiii. 299
- Charlotte, Augusta, princess (1796-1817),  
xi. 166; xii. 401; xiii. 276; xiv. 227
- Charlotte, Sophia (1744-1818), queen of  
George III, x. 63, 65, 260
- 'Charlotte Elizabeth.' *See* Tonna, Char-  
lotte Elizabeth
- Charlton, Sir Job (1614-1697), ix. 392
- Charlton, Stephen, vii. 438
- Charlton, Wilts., viii. 9
- Charlwood, John (d. 1592), iv. 394
- Charm for Barren Land*, i. 64
- Charmer, The*, ix. 371, 566
- Charms, Old English, i. 40, 422, 423
- Charnock, Richard, prior, iii. 3, 4, 11, 49
- Charolais, in *The Fatal Dowry*, vi. 158
- Charon, vii. 381
- Charon, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 351
- Charon, in *Friar Rush*, vi. 53
- Chart, near Leeds in Kent, i. 353

## CHAUCER

- Charter, Elizabeth (*fl.* 1815-1825), xi. 419
- Charter Rolls, the, xii. 516
- Charterhouse, xii. 288, 329, 332; xiii. 276;  
xiv. 404, 422
- Charteris, Francis (1675-1732), ix. 469, 470
- Charteris, Henry (d. 1599), iii. 123; iv. 413
- Chartier, Alain, ii. 164, 216, 485; iii. 489,  
502; iv. 443; viii. 59; *Le Quadrilogue  
Invectif*, iii. 152, 153
- Chartley, in *The Wise woman of Hogsdon*,  
vi. 99
- Chartres, school of, i. 183 ff., 216
- Chase, John Centlivres, xiv. Add. 6, 11
- Chase side, Enfield, xii. 201
- Chasles, Ph., xii. 524
- Chastitie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 125,  
126
- Chastity, tower of, in *The Passetyme of  
Pleasure*, ii. 231
- Chateaubriand, François René, vicomte  
de, iv. 43; v. 301; xii. 396, 524; xiv.  
107; *Génie du Christianisme*, xi. 108;  
xii. 254
- Chatham, viii. 249, 381
- Chatham, earl of. *See* Pitt, William
- Chatteris, Cambridgeshire, xiii. 216
- Chatteris, in Thackeray's *Pendennis*, xiii.  
276
- Chatterji, Bankim Chandra, xiv. 341
- Chatterton, Thomas (1752-1770), x.  
234 ff. (main entry), 239, 485, 486, 525,  
*also see* Add.; xi. 181, 245, 250, 390,  
422; xii. 81, 86; xiii. 225, 226; xiv. 504
- Bristowe Tragedie*, x. 234
- Consiliad*, x. 399
- Elinoure and Juga*, x. 235, 238
- Excelente Balade of Charitie*, x. 235
- Revenge, The*, x. 237
- Ryse of Peyncleyning in Englande*, x. 237
- Saxon Atchievements*, x. 237
- Songe to Ælla*, x. 235
- Unknown Knight, The*, x. 236
- Works*, xii. 146
- See, also*, Rowley, Thomas, and the  
Rowley Poems
- Chattuarii, the, i. 26
- Chaucer, Agnes, wife of John Chaucer,  
ii. 156
- Chaucer, Elizabeth, ii. 157
- Chaucer, Geoffrey (1340?-1400), i. 16, 99,  
155, 170, 177, 193, 213, 270, 275 ff.,  
280, 282, 283, 288, 289, 292, 298, 299,  
309, 316, 319, 332, 335, 348 ff., 355,  
366, 367, 380, 382, 386 ff., 394 ff.; ii. 18,  
39, 41, 72, 92 ff., 103, 110, 134, 135,  
142, 143, 145, 146, 150 ff., 156-196  
(main entry), 197, 198, 200, 204, 205,  
207, 208, 210, 211, 213 ff., 222, 225,  
227 ff., 236, 239, 240, 243 ff., 247, 248,  
250, 252 ff., 257, 258, 261, 263 ff., 272,  
295, 308, 314, 317, 323, 332, 334, 337,  
340, 351, 352, 355, 364, 391, 403, 412,  
416, 422, 429, 455 ff., 488; iii. 24, 68,  
70, 73, 79, 98, 108, 116, 117, 119, 120,  
130, 138, 149, 168, 169, 173, 174, 177,  
178, 188, 192, 200, 212, 227, 239, 244,

## Chaucer, Geoffrey

246, 273 ff., 280 ff., 286, 287, 289, 290 ff., 296 ff., 301, 303, 308, 324, 325, 327, 435, 439, 441 ff., 448, 449, 555; iv. 22, 194, 207, 246, 248, 421, 432; v. 22, 96, 98, 103, 196, 220, 221, 226, 227, 234, 327; vi. 52, 113, 137, 299, 311; vii. 75, 132, 135, 156, 173, 235; viii. 20, 48, 51, 52, 55, 222, 227, 228, 230, 232, 233, 433; ix. 68, 151, 158, 362, 369, 446; x. 183, 218, 219, 221, 223, 227, 236, 239, 241, 491; xi. 161, 251, 255, 368, 394, 431; xii. 54, 98, 120, 168, 177, 344, 354, 443; xiii. 104, 119, 128, 211, 238, 242, 423

## Chaucer, Geoffrey, works by, or attributed to:

*A.B.C.*, ii. 161, 162, 164, 167, 170  
*Anelida and Arcite*, ii. 161, 162, 164, 167, 171, 217, 312; iii. 116  
*Assembly of Fowls, The*. See *Parliament Assembly of Ladies, The*, ii. 162, 164, 215, 217, 223  
*Astrolabe*, ii. 157, 161, 162, 185  
*Ballade in Commendation of our Lady, A*, ii. 162  
*Boethius*, ii. 160 ff., 185, 186, 317; iv. 422  
*Bukton, The Envoy to*, ii. 162, 187  
*Canon's Yeoman's Tale, The*, ii. 211  
*Canterbury Tales*, i. 16, 193, 213, 286, 298, 352; ii. 135, 143, 145, 160 ff., 167, 168, 174, 177, 180, 185, 187, 194, 215, 216, 218, 313, 314, 320, 323; iii. 235, 241, 285, 290, 298; iv. 330; xi. 200  
*Circumstance*, ii. 162  
*Clerk's Tale, The*, ii. 183, 188, 192, 350, 413; v. 117  
*Complaint of Mars, The*, ii. 161, 162, 164, 167, 170  
*Complaint of Venus, The*, ii. 161, 162, 164, 187  
*Complaint to his Lady, The*, ii. 167, 170  
*Complaint unto Pity, The*, ii. 161, 164, 167, 170  
*Cook's Tale, The*, ii. 181  
*Death of Pity, The*, ii. 162  
*Dream, The*. See *Duchess, The book of*  
*Duchess, The book of the* [Death of Blanche], ii. 160 ff., 164, 167, 168, 170; xiii. 124  
*Empty Purse, Complaint of Chaucer to his*, ii. 161, 162, 187  
*Flower of Courtesy, The*, ii. 162  
*Former Age, The*, ii. 161, 186  
*Fortune*, ii. 161, 162, 186  
*Franklin's Tale, The*, ii. 184  
*Gentilesse*, ii. 161, 186  
*Good Counsel, Ballad of*. See *Truth*  
*Goodly Ballade of Chaucer, A*, ii. 162  
*House of Fame*, i. 170; ii. 160 ff., 167, 174, 175, 187, 188, 261, 314, 412; iii. 70, 117; xiii. 124  
*Knight's Tale, The*, ii. 168, 171, 174, 176, 178, 180, 188, 191, 193, 243; v. 256; vi. 139, 299, 300; x. 230; xiii. 122, 123

## Chaucer, Geoffrey, works by, or attributed to:

*Lack of Steadfastness*, ii. 161, 162, 186  
*Legend of Good Women, The*, ii. 145, 150, 160 ff., 164, 167 ff., 174, 175, 217, 219; (prologue), iii. 71  
*Lion, The book of the*, ii. 160, 161  
*Man of Law's Prologue and Tale, The*, i. 181, 292; ii. 161, 181  
*Man of Law's Tale*, ix. 185  
*Manciple's Tale, The*, ii. 184  
*Melibeus, The tale of*, ii. 180, 182, 185; iii. 178  
*Merchant's Prologue and Tale, The*, ii. 184, 215  
*Mercures Beaute*, ii. 187  
*Miller's Tale, The*, ii. 216; v. 19  
*Monk's Tale, The*, ii. 216; iii. 192  
*Nun's Priest's Tale, The*, i. 193, 290; ii. 183, 187; iii. 241  
*Palamon and Arcite*, ii. 161  
*Pardoner's Tale, The*, ii. 183, 215  
*Parliament of Fowls, The*, ii. 160 ff., 164, 167, 170, 172, 312; iii. 98; iv. 184  
*Parson's Prologue and Tale, The*, i. 355; ii. 160, 185, 194, 216  
*Phyllis and Demophoon (Legend of Good Women)*, ii. 217  
*Physician's Tale of Virginia*, ii. 182, 183  
*Praise of Women, A*, ii. 162  
*Prioress's Tale, The*, ii. 169, 180 ff., 190 ff., 359  
*Prologue, The*, ii. 168, 178 ff., 182, 185, 191, 193; iii. 441  
*Reeve's Tale, The*, ii. 216  
*Romaunt of the Rose*, ii. 161, 162, 164, 167 ff., 170, 240, 244  
*Rosemounde ballade, The*, ii. 161, 186  
*St Cecily*. See *Second Nun's Tale, The*  
*Sapience*, ii. 162  
*Scogan, The Envoy to*, ii. 187  
*Second Nun's Tale, The*, ii. 174, 178, 184; iv. 38  
*Shipman's Tale, The*, ii. 181  
*Sir Thopas*, i. 277, 281, 282, 289, 291, 292, 295, 299, 319, 365 ff.; ii. 167, 180, 181, 188, 189, 195, 196; iii. 289; iv. 173; v. 3; x. 154; xi. 218  
*Squire's Tale, The*, i. 3, 9; ii. 174; iii. 130  
*Temple of Brass*, ii. 312  
*Troilus and Criseyde*, i. 332; ii. 135, 145, 160 ff., 167, 168, 170 ff., 176, 185, 188, 193, 230, 308, 314, 391, 474; vii. 78, 314, 487; xiii. 124  
*Truth*, ii. 161, 162, 186  
*Wife of Bath's Prologue and Tale, The*, i. 177, 295; ii. 169, 179, 180, 183, 192, 218, 254, 413; iii. 88, 486; iv. 340; vi. 138  
*Yeoman's Tale, The*, i. 298

Chaucer, John (d. 1366), ii. 156, 159  
 Chaucer, Philippa, wife of Geoffrey Chaucer, ii. 157  
 Chaucer, Robert le, ii. 156  
 Chaucer, Thomas (1367?-1434), ii. 157  
 Chaucer society, ii. 166, 216; xii. 355, 504

## CHAUCER

Chaucer's 'little Lewis,' II. 157, 185  
 Chaucerian school, I. 321, 334  
 Chauceriana, II. 215 ff., 469, 470  
 Chaucerians, the English, II. 197 ff., 467 ff.  
 Chaucerians, the Scottish, II. 239 ff., 471 ff.  
 Chauncy, Sir Henry (1632-1719), *Antiquities of Hertfordshire*, ix. 353, 532  
 Chauncy, Isaac (1632-1712), x. 384; *Neonomanism Unmasked*, x. 377  
 Chaundler, Thomas (1418?-1490), dean of Hereford, III. 5  
 Chaunteclere, in *Phyllyp Sparowe*, III. 71  
 Chaworth, Mary Ann, XII. 31, 51  
 Chawton, Hampshire, XII. 236  
 Cheadle, Walter Butler, XIV. 553  
*Cheats of London*, *The*, ix. 264  
 Cheddar Hole, III. 322  
 Chedreux, VIII. 375  
 Cheem, Aliph, *pseud.* See Yeldham, Walter  
 Cheerybles, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 318  
 Cheke, Sir Hatton, VII. 232  
 Cheke, Henry (1548?-1586?), IV. 441  
 Cheke, Sir John (1514-1557), III. 290, 291, 293, 348, 418, 419, 424, 425, 430 ff., 446 ff., 550, 555; IX. 496  
 Cheldrich, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78  
 Chelmsford school, VII. 330  
 Chelsea, VII. 269; XIII. 107  
 Chelsum, James (1740?-1801), *Remarks on... Mr Gibbon's History*, x. 307, 507  
 Cheltenham, x. 277; XIII. 46, 287; XIV. 225, 414  
 Chelwood, Knightly (1650-1720), VIII. 446  
 Chenery, Thomas (1826-1884), XIV. 182, 183  
 Chenevix, Richard (1698-1779), bishop of Waterford, x. 256, 257  
 Cheney, Sir Thomas, III. 167  
 Chénier, Marie-Joseph, v. 294  
 Chepman, Walter (1473?-1538?). See Chepman and Myllar  
 Chepman and Myllar, II. 92, 123, 284, 478, 479; IV. 412; IX. 359  
 Cherbuliez, Victor, XIII. 470  
 Cherokee, x. 57  
 Cherry, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, VIII. 172  
 Cherry, Andrew (1762-1812), XIV. 567  
 Cherry, Francis (1665?-1713), x. 356  
 Cherry, J. L., *Life of John Clare*, XII. 132, 415  
 Chertsey, Andrew (fl. 1508-1532), II. 324, 329  
*Craft to live well and to die well*, II. 324  
*The Flower of commandments of God*, II. 324  
*The Lucydarye*, II. 324  
*The Ordinary of Christian Men*, II. 324  
*The Treatise of the Passion of Christ*, II. 324  
 Chertsey, Cowley at, VII. 63; VIII. 378  
 Chertsey abbey, Denham on, VII. 59  
 Cherwell, vale of the, x. 112

## CHEVALERIE

Cheshire, III. 319; VII. 214, 232, 341; IX. 166, 536; XI. 469; XII. 355, 509, 511, 512, 514; XIII. 372, 377  
 Cheshire (and Lancashire) Record society, XII. 506  
 Chesney, Sir George Tomkyns (1830-1895), XIV. 575; *Battle of Dorking*, *The*, XIV. 339; *Dilemma*, *The*, XIV. 339  
 Chess, in *Reason and Sensuality*, II. 202  
*Chess, The Book of the*, XII. 515  
*Chesse, A Game at* (1624), VII. 433  
*Chesse, The Game of* (1643), VII. 385  
 Chessington hall, x. 260  
 Chester, II. 71, 210; III. 429; IV. 190, 408; VII. 319; VIII. 297, 313, 369; IX. 167; x. 309; XI. 12, 469; XII. 329, 509; XIII. 103, 369; XIV. 74  
 Chester, Charles, VI. 40  
 Chester, St Werburgh's, II. 71, 210  
 Chester, Sir John, in *Barnaby Rudge*, x. 255; XIII. 321, 333  
 Chester, Philippa, in *Reade's The Wandering Heir*, XIII. 426  
 Chester, Robert (1566?-1640?), *Loves Martyr*, IV. 473; v. 224; VI. 423  
*Chester Plays* (or *Mysteries*), II. 426; III. 91; v. 12 ff., 17, 19, 20, 46 ff., 124, 389  
*Chester Rolls*, XII. 355  
 Chesterfield, earl of. See Stanhope, Philip Dormer, and Stanhope, Philip  
 Chesterfield free school, IX. 393  
 Chesterton, near Harbury, x. 112  
 Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, XII. 476, 484, 532, 539, 543  
 Chesterton, George Luval, XIV. 551  
 Chestre, Thomas (fl. 1430), *Launfal Mules*, I. 295  
 Chetham, Humphrey (1580-1653), IV. 432, 433  
 Chetham society, IX. 322; XII. 355  
 Chettam, Sir James, in *Middlemarch*, XIII. 399  
 Chettle, Henry (d. 1607?), III. 114, 367, 536; IV. 514; v. 117, 138, 166, 171, 219, 221, 310 ff., 319, 321 ff., 330 ff., 361, 473, 475; VI. 12, 13, 51, 54, 97, 218, 424, 459; VII. 395  
*Bluck Bateman of the North*, VI. 96  
*Englandes Mourning Garment*, IV. 184, 351; v. 328  
*Hoffman, The Tragedy of*, v. 310, 323, 324, 326, 327; VI. 178, 217  
*Italian Tragedy, The*, VI. 96  
*Kind Hart's Dream*, III. 545; IV. 363, 530; v. 323; VI. 397, 492  
*Matilda's Tragedy*, v. 327  
*Patient Grissill*, v. 117, 323  
*Piers Plaines seven yeres Prentiship*, III. 367  
*Shore*, VI. 90  
 See, also, under Day  
 Chettle and Dekker, *Kinge Sebastian*, *of Portingalle*, VIII. 126  
 Chetwood, William Rufus (d. 1766) VIII. 190; x. 442; XI. 317, 448  
*Chevalerie, L'Ordre de*, II. 284

## CHEVALIER

- Chevalier de Coucy*, I. 300  
*Chevallier* (of Geneva), IV. 429  
*Chevelere Assigne* (Swan-Knight), I. 291, 467  
*Cheveril*, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, XI. 277  
*Cheviot*, II. 398, 408, 415  
*Chevrillon*, André, XII. 427  
*Chevy Chase*, II. 395, 415; III. 280, 300; VII. 96; IX. 59, 370; X. 219, 220, 226, 484  
*Chew*, Samuel C., XIII. 514  
*Cheyne*, Elspeth, in Scott's *Antiquary*, XIII. 234  
*Cheyne*, George (1671-1743), IX. 307, 325, 513, 519  
*Cheyne*, Thomas Kelly (1841-1915), XII. 465, *also see* Add. 4  
*Cheynell*, Francis (1608-1665), VII. 495; X. 175, 466  
*Chicheley*, or *Chichele*, Henry (1362?-1443), II. 358; VII. 326  
*Chichester*, II. 288; IV. 422; VII. 377, 459; VIII. 301; IX. 530; XI. 403, 427; XII. 86, 274, 327; XIV. 112  
*Chicksands*, VIII. 15  
*Chiffinch*, William (1602?-1688), IX. 240  
*Child*, Francis James, X. 233; *Ballads*, I. 295; II. 395, 399 ff., 408, 409, 413 ff.  
*Child*, Sir Josiah (1630-1699), VIII. 342, 473  
*Child Christ*, the, II. 380 ff., 392, 427  
*Child Maurice*, II. 410, 412  
*Child of Ell*, II. 410  
*Child Waters*, II. 413  
*Childe*, L., IV. 454  
*Childe Harold*, in Byron's poem, XII. 43, 45  
*Childe of Bristowe*, *The*, II. 500  
*Childers*, Robert Caesar (1838-1876), XII. 502  
*Childhood of Jesus*, I. 368  
*Children in the Wood*, *The*, II. 408; IX. 59, 166; X. 226  
*Children of the Chapel Royal* and other children's companies, V. 64, 118, 122 ff., 161; VI. 4, 41, 212, 220, 221, 246, 258, 262, 279-292 (main entry), 402, 467  
*Children of the Chapel Stript and Whipt*, *The*, VI. 280  
*Children's books*, XI. 475 ff.  
*Children's books*, magazine articles on, XI. 476  
*Childrey*, Joshua (1623-1670), VII. 509  
*Childric*, in Layamon, I. 237  
*Chile*, XIV. 243  
*Chillingworth*, William (1602-1644), IV. 433; VII. 150, 153, 157, 163, 218, 424, 427; IX. 401; *The Religion of Protestants*, VII. 151, 304, 484; XIV. 102  
*Chillip*, Mr., in *David Copperfield*, XIII. 327  
*Chilmead*, Edmund (1610-1654), VII. 488  
*Chimenti*, F. à G., XIII. Add. 2  
*China*, II. 79; IV. 92, 98; IX. 391; X. 465; XII. 188; XIV. 169  
*China goods*, IX. 263, 271  
*Chinaman*, Goldsmith's, XIII. 445

## CHRISTIAN

- Chinese imperial yellow dye*, XIV. 286  
*Chinese language and literature*, XI. 381; XII. 342, 343, 362; XIV. 421  
*Chinese Letters*, X. 205, 206  
*Chinese poetry*, X. 489  
*Chinese room*, Mrs Montagu's, XI. 348  
*Chionia*, St. I. 74  
*Chippenhams*, III. 430  
*Chipping Campden*, X. 113  
*Chipping Wycombe*, VII. 54  
*Chisholm*, John, XII. Add. 1  
*Chiswell*, Richard (1639-1711), XI. 323  
*Chiswick*, VII. 333; IX. 566  
*Chit-Chat*, IX. 442  
*'Chits'*, VIII. 94  
*Chivalry*, tower of, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 225  
*Chloe*, XII. 133  
*Chloe*, in Pope's *Characters of Women*, IX. 82  
*Chloris* (Waller's), VII. 55  
*Chohilaicus* (Chlochlilaicus) or Huiglaucus, I. 26  
*Choice Drollery* (1656), VII. 512  
*Choice Song-Books*, XI. 218  
*Chorley*, Henry Fothergill (*pseud.* Paul Bell, 1808-1872), XII. 417; XIII. 483; XIV. 517  
*Chorlton*, John (1666-1705), X. 385, 386  
*Chrestomathic day school*, XIV. 404  
*Chretien de Troyes*, I. 263, 268, 269, 271, 273, 279 ff., 285, 299, 462  
*Chevalier de la Charrette*, I. 270  
*Chigès*, I. 286  
*Conte del Graal*, I. 253, 269, 271, 284, 294, 328  
*Erec*, I. 250, 253, 274  
*Le Chevalier au Lion* (Yvain), I. 253, 274, 279, 280, 284  
*Perceval le Gallois*, II. 124, 450  
*Tristan* (ascribed to C. de T.), I. 273  
*Chrisoganus*, 'Master Pedant,' in *Histriomastix*, VI. 40  
*Christ*, in religious plays, V. 15, 37, 41, 42, 44 ff., 49  
*Christ*, Bull on, VIII. 305  
*Christ*, Bunyan on, VII. 169  
*Christ*, hymns of, II. 426. *See, also, under* Child Christ and Jesus  
*Christ*, life of (Cornish play), V. 15  
*Christ* (Milton's), VII. 119, 121, 136  
*Christ, On Serving* I. 227, 458  
*Christ*, on the lowering of, from the cross (play), V. 43  
*Christ*, R. Barclay on, VIII. 112  
*Christ, The Passion of* (various works), II. 266, 284, 324, 328, 329  
*Christ, The Suffering* (Χριστὸς πάσχω), V. 5  
*Christabel*, I. 148, 376  
*Christchurch*, Hampshire, VI. 38  
*Christchurch*, New Zealand, XIII. 449  
*Christendome*, *The present estate of*, VII. 385  
*Christian*, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, I. 58; VII. 173, 177  
*Christian IV*, of Denmark, IV. 151; VI. 189; VII. 231

## CHRISTIAN

Christian Brethren, association of, III. 40  
 Christian commonwealth of Hobbes, VII. 296 ff.  
 Christian doctrine, XII. 259, 264, 275, 278 ff., 292, 295 ff.  
 Christian drama, v. 36, 37  
 Christian mysticism, VIII. 108, 110  
 Christian scholarship, XII. 280, 298  
 Christian science, VIII. 359  
 Christian socialism, XIII. 359  
 Christian socialist, XII. 290  
*Christian Examiner, The*, XIV. 315  
*Christian Instructor*, XII. 472  
*Christian Observer, The*, XI. 404; XII. 281  
*Christian Paradoxes*, VIII. 276  
*Christian Remembrancer, The*, XII. 454 ff., 459  
*Christian Socialist The*, XIII. 358  
 Christiana, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, VII. 177  
 Christianity, v. 21, 29; VI. 373; VII. 305, 367; VIII. 42, 100, 102, 276, 346, 389; IX. 28, 83, 100, 101, 108, 112, 290 ff., 300, 305, 331; X. 7, 114, 308, 309, 313, 317, 363; XI. 18, 48, 194, 196, 198, 199, 286, 287, 380; XII. 254, 269, 270, 276 ff., 282, 283, 290 ff., 297 ff., 322; XIII. 24, 40, 75, 76, 113, 138, 174, 366, 436; XIV. 13, 46, 110, 253, 302, 303, 401, 402, 409, 411, 414  
*Christianorum Tractatus de decem nationibus*, II. 330  
 Christians, in *Tyrannick Love*, VIII. 22  
*Christians, Duty of*, I. 228  
 'Christianus Presbyteromastix' = Sir Thomas Urquhart, VII. 253  
 Christie, Albany, XII. 460  
 Christie, Jonathan, XII. 161, 163  
 Christie, Richard Copley (1830-1901), XII. 333, 369, 515, 520; XIV. 501; *Étienne Dolet*, XII. 334; XIV. 109  
 Christie, Robert (1788-1856), XIV. 358, 582  
 Christie, William Dougal (1816-1874), VIII. 3, 4; IX. 212; XIV. 501; *Life of the First Earl of Shaftesbury*, XIV. 113  
 Christie's sale room, X. 471  
 Christina, queen, in Milton's *Defensio*, VII. 130  
 Christina, queen of Sweden, VII. 230; VIII. 20  
 Christina, St. I. 74, 75; v. 49  
 Christine de Pisan, II. 208, 316; III. 90; *City of Ladies*, II. 327; *Moral Proverbs of*, II. 313, 485  
*Christie Kirk on the Grene*, II. 244, 250, 270, 271, 273, 274, 471, 473; III. 130, 135; IX. 366, 367, 379, 560; X. 223, 226; XI. 215, 218  
 Christmas, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI. 355, 358  
 Christmas, tracts against, VII. 514  
 'Christmas Abbess', v. 8  
 Christmas carols, XIII. 125, 140  
 Christmas eve, XIII. 111  
 'Christmas lord', v. 8

## CHURCH

Christmas numbers, XIII. 376  
 Christmas plays, v. 15, 32, 37 ff., 44, 47, 48, 68  
 Christmas stories, XIII. 323, 326, 334, 335  
*Christmas Prince, The*, VI. 319, 474  
 Christopher, in Dickens's *Somebody's Luggage*, XIII. 335  
*Christopher, The*, English warship, I. 357  
 Christopherson, John (d. 1558), *Jephtha*, VI. 295  
 Christ's college, Attercliffe, X. 386  
*Christ's Descent into Hell*, I. 428  
*Christus Patiens*, v. 6  
*Chronica Monasterii de Melsa*, XII. 356  
*Chronicle*, the Old English, I. 5, 62, 89, 90, 104, 107 ff., 137 ff., 145, 150, 161, 167, 219, 236, 245, 317, 352, 369, 374, 443; II. 400, 420; III. 458; VIII. 313  
*See, also, under* Peterborough, Winchester, etc.  
*Chronicle, English* (1377-1461), II. 301, 482  
*Chronicle, The*, XIV. 118  
*Chronicle of the Brute, The*, II. 313, 334, 482  
 Chronicle plays, IX. 136; v. 35, 142, 151 ff., 199, 425  
*Chronicle to Edward the vi*, II. 308  
 Chroniclers, transition, I. 335 ff.  
 Chroniclers, 14th and 15th century, II. 496 ff.  
 Chroniclers in Tudor times, III. 313 ff., 527 ff.  
*Chronicles and Memorials of Great Britain and Ireland*, XII. 356  
*Chronicles of England, The*, II. 301, 318, 319  
*Chronicon Boguphalæ Episcopi*, I. 32  
 Chrysanthus, martyr, I. 74  
 Chrysoloras, Manuel, grammar of, III. 14  
 Chrysostom, St John, I. 154; II. 365; III. 4, 431; IV. 235, 265, 325, 411; VII. 304; VIII. 449; XII. 266, 501; Eton edition of his works, VII. 312  
 Chrystal, George, XII. 470  
 Chubb, Thomas (1679-1747), IX. 288, 294, 504; X. 521  
 Chudleigh, Devon, IV. 418  
 Chudleigh, James (d. 1643), VII. 348  
 Chudleigh, John (fl. 1650), VII. 31  
 Church, Frederick John (1854-1888), XII. 455  
 Church, Mary C., XII. 455  
 Church, Nathanael, *Cheap Riches*, 1654, VII. 517  
 Church, Richard William (1815-1890), XII. 255, 261, 271 ff. (main entry), 319, 453 ff., 459, 460; XIV. 113, 486, 501; on Anselm, I. 164; VII. 210; *The Oxford Movement*, XII. 256, 265, 272  
 Church, Holy, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2, 6 ff., 11, 17, 32  
*Church, The Last Age of the*, II. 49  
 Church Missionary society, the, XII. 471  
*Church of England Quarterly Review, The*, XII. 491  
*Church of Evil Men and Women, The*, II. 324

## CHURCHILL

- Churchill, Awnsham, xi. 323  
 Churchill, Charles (1731-1764), x. 40, 207, 393 ff., 522, 524; xi. 34, 42, 78, 82, 246, 450  
*Apology, The*, x. 395  
*Author, The*, x. 397  
*Bard, The*, x. 394  
*Candidate, The*, x. 397  
*Conclave, The*, x. 394  
*Conference, The*, x. 397  
*Duellist, The*, x. 396, 397  
*Epistle to William Hogarth*, x. 396, 398  
*Farewell, The*, x. 397  
*Ghost, The*, v. 273; x. 179, 397  
*Gotham*, x. 397  
*Independence*, x. 397, 398  
*Journey, The*, x. 397  
*Night*, x. 395  
*Prophecy of Famine, The*, x. 391, 396, 398  
*Rosciad, The*, x. 394, 395, 398  
*Times, The*, x. 397  
 Churchill, G. B., v. 82  
 Churchill, Henrietta, duchess of Marlborough, wife of Francis Godolphin, viii. 159; ix. 82  
 Churchill, J., collection of voyages, iv. 103  
 Churchill, John (publisher), xi. 323  
 Churchill, John, 1st duke of Marlborough (1650-1722), viii. 220; ix. 44, 94, 96, 124, 130, 134, 139, 174, 200, 206, 217, 218, 261, 336, 435, 494; x. 502; xiv. 65  
 Churchill, lord Randolph (1849-1894), xiv. 509  
 Churchill, Sarah (born Jennings), duchess of Marlborough (1660-1744), viii. 208; ix. 82, 98, 130, 185, 217, 218, 220; x. 465  
 Churchill, Winston Spencer, xiv. 509  
 Churchyard, Thomas (1520?-1604), iii. 114, 182, 183, 189, 197, 198, 201, 506; iv. 114, 322, 411, 434, 456  
*Churchyardes Chippes*, iii. 182  
*Myrrour of man, The*, iii. 182; xii. 357, 515  
*Ovid's De Tristibus*, iv. 20, 439  
*Praise of Poetrie, The*, iii. 183  
*Shore's Wife*, in *A Mirror for Magistrates*, iii. 182, 198; iv. 134; vi. 90  
 Sieges of Leith and Edinburgh, descriptions of, iii. 182  
*Warres, A Generall Rehearsall of (Churchyard's Choise)*, iii. 182  
*Wofull Warres in Flaunders, The*, iii. 182  
*Worthines of Wales, The*, iii. 183  
 Churne, William, xi. 374  
 Churton, Edward, *Life of Joshua Watson*, xii. 256  
 Chusi, in *Absalom*, vi. 296  
 Chuzzlewit, Jonas, Dickens's, xiii. 317, 322  
 Chuzzlewit, Martin, Dickens's, xiii. 322  
 Cibber, Colley (1671-1757), viii. 146, 151, 152, 159, 166, 189, 426, 431; ix. 86, 88, 89, 449; x. 21, 39, 67, 68, 81, 92, 216, 425, 428, 442

## CIRCUMCISION

- Cibber, Colley  
*An Apology for his Life*, viii. 177, 179; ix. 143  
*Apology*, x. 24, 70, 71  
*Careless Husband*, viii. 168; x. 72  
*Hamlet*, xi. 258  
*Love's Last Shift*, viii. 160, 176; xi. 321  
*Non-Juror*, x. 89  
*Richard III*, v. 298  
*She Would and She Would Not*, viii. 132  
 Cibber, Susannah Maria, viii. 191; x. 264; xi. 260  
 Cibber, Theophilus (1703-1758), viii. 422; ix. 480; x. 24, 85, 444, 445; *Lives of the Poets*, x. 77, 184  
 Ciccotti-D'Errico, Ernestina, xiii. Add. 2  
 Cicero, M. Tullius (Tully), i. 76, 100, 185, 187; ii. 359, 360, 363; iii. 20, 23, 24, 90, 92, 157, 180, 187, 345, 416, 424, 429; iv. 255, 260, 322, 342, 435, 436, 470, 525; v. 123; vi. 406; vii. 131, 261, 313, 390, 392; viii. 273, 278, 282; ix. 28, 54, 55, 204, 218, 229, 334, 337, 340, 418, 527, 528; x. 159, 197, 319, 509, 510; xi. 2, 30, 31; xii. 230, 326, 338, 476, 479, 483, 485, 487, 492 ff., also see Add ; xiv. 303  
*De Amicitia*, ii. 308; iii. 345; iv. 5, 264  
*De Natura Deorum*, iii. 345  
*De Officiis*, iii. 180; iv. 5, 6, 24; ix. 274, 525, 526; xii. 332  
*De Oratore*, xi. 13; xii. 335, 337  
*De Senectute*, iv. 5; vii. 61  
*In Verrem*, xi. 16, 17, 274  
*Letters*, iii. 67, 429; vi. 315  
*Life and Letters*, xii. 306  
*Pro Milone*, ii. 331  
*Second Philippic*, xii. 336  
*Speeches against Catiline*, xii. 337  
*Tusculan Questions*, iv. 5  
 Cicero, Don, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 310  
 Cicero, in *Catiline*, vi. 19, 20  
 Cicero, translators of, iv. 5  
 Ciceronian manner, the, xiv. 121  
*Cid, The*, ii. 412; xi. 422  
 Cieza, Peter de, ix. 501  
 Cigarette, in *Under Two Flags*, xiii. 436  
 Cincinnati, xiv. 165  
*Cinderella*, xi. 380  
 Cino da Pistoia, xiii. 118  
 Cinquars, lord, Thackeray's, xiii. 280  
 Cinque ports, iv. 84; ix. 536  
 Cinque ports, barons of the, xi. 282  
 Cinric, i. 236  
 Cinthio, Giambattista Giralaldi, iv. 443; v. 63, 65, 220, 221, 409; vi. 139, 199; *Hecatommithi*, v. 119, 137, 138; *Orecche*, v. 62  
 Cintra convention, the, xiv. 187  
 Cinus of Pistoia (d. 1336), ii. 363  
 Cipriano, in Calderon's *El Magico Prodigioso*, xiii. 144  
 Circe, vii. 370  
*Circle of the Sciences*, xi. 367, 376  
 Circumcision, feast of, v. 8

## CIRCUMLOCUTION

Circumlocution office, the, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
 Cirencester, vi. 237; viii. 106  
 Cirencester, Richard of (d. 1401?), xii. 366  
 Cis, the shoemaker's wife, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 16  
 Cistercian nuns, ii. 45  
 Cistercians, i. 189; ii. 351; iii. 51  
 Citherea, palace of, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 220  
 Citizen of the World, *Letters from a*, x. 53, 171, 199, 206, 207, 209, 229  
 City Dames Petition, *The*, vii. 382  
 City of Prague, *The*. See Prowse, W. J.  
 Civil (Civil Law), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 7  
 Civil war, the, iii. 87, 114; iv. 55, 156, 342, 363; xiv. 57, 59, 87  
 Civil war pamphlets and broadsides, vii. 512, 514, 515; xi. 470  
 Civis, in *A Dialogue... against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 109  
*Civile and uncivile life*, *On*, v. 349  
 Clack, Miss, Wilkie Collins's, xiii. 438  
 Clack the miller, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 329  
 Claire, in Rousseau's *La Nouvelle Héloïse*, x. 17  
 Clairmont, Allegra, xii. 37  
 Clairmont, Clara Mary Jane (1798-1879), xii. 37, 401  
 Clairmont, Mary Jane. See Godwin, Mrs  
 Clairon, Mlle, x. 264  
 Clanvowe, Sir Thomas, *The Cuckoo and the Nightingale*, ii. 162, 164, 166, 215 ff.  
 Clapham, viii. 258  
 Clapham, John Harold, xiii. 545  
 'Clapham sect,' the, xii. 281; xiv. 110  
 Clapp, H. A., xiii. 514  
 Clapperton, in *Bowdin on Blak Monan-day*, iii. 132  
 Clara, in Bailey's *Festus*, xiii. 153  
 Clara, in *The Scowlers*, ix. 362  
 Clara, in Scott's *Marmion*, xii. 11  
 Clara, Sta., xii. 260  
 Clarence, in *The Lovers Progress*, vi. 131  
 Clare. See Osbert de  
 Clare, Allan, in Lamb's *Rosamund Gray*, xii. 185, 186  
 Clare, Elinor, in Lamb's *Rosamund Gray*, xii. 186  
 Clare, Elizabeth de (1291?-1360), ii. 354  
 Clare, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, xiii. 381  
 Clare, John (1793-1864), xii. 131, 134, 416; *The Last of March*, xii. 132  
 Clare, Robert Nugent. See Nugent, Robert, earl Nugent  
 Clarence, George, duke of (1444-1478), iii. 334  
 Clarence, George, duke of, in *Richard III*, v. 186  
 Clarence, Reginald, xiii. 516  
 Clarendon, Constitutions of, i. 337

## CLARKE

Clarendon, earls of. See Hyde, Edward; Villiers, George W. F.  
 Clarendon commission (Public Schools), xiv. 413, 421, 422  
 Charges, Sir Thomas (d. 1695), vii. 362, 363  
 Clarice, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 16  
 Clarinda. See Maclehorse, Mrs Agnes (1759-1841)  
 Clariodus, i. 291, 467  
 Clarissa, in *Loves Cruelty*, vi. 199  
 Clarissa, in Richardson's novel, x. 2, 7 ff., 17; xiii. 288  
 Clarissa, in *The Teller*, ix. 50  
 Clark, Andrew, ix. 346; *Life of Anthony Wood*, ix. 341, 382, 383, 413, 541  
 Clark, George Thomas (1809-1898), xii. 508; *Medieval Military Architecture in England*, xii. 349  
 Clark, Mrs Godfrey, xi. 348  
 Clark, James (d. 1724), ix. 546  
 Clark, John (fl. 1759), viii. 62  
 Clark, John (d. 1807), x. 471  
 Clark, John, xiv. Add. 4  
 Clark, J. S., *Life of James the Second*, ix. 213  
 Clark, John Willis (1833-1910), xii. 508; xiv. 539, 563; *The Care of Books*, xii. 348  
 Clark, William (fl. 1685), ix. 556  
 Clark, William George (1821-1878), v. 280; xiv. 516; *Poloponnesus*, xii. 331  
 Clarke, Abraham, vii. 107  
 Clarke, Adam (1762?-1832), xii. 491, 520; xiv. 567  
 Clarke, Charles (1787-1877) and Mary Cowden (1809-1898), xi. 437; xii. 79, 406, 437, 444; and see Clarke, Mary Cowden  
 Clarke, Sir Edward, xiii. 563  
 Clarke, Edward Daniel (1769-1822), xii. 484, 491; xiv. 241, 551; *Travels*, xiv. 247  
 Clarke, Sir Ernest, viii. 28; x. Add.  
 Clarke, Sir G. S., xiv. 491  
 Clarke, Helen A., xiii. 479  
 Clarke, Henry Butler (1863-1904), xiv. 486  
 Clarke, Herbert Edwin, xiii. 500  
*By the Washes*, xiii. 216  
*Chant d'Amour*, xiii. 216  
*Failure*, xiii. 216  
*Nocturn at Twilight*, A, xiii. 216  
*Poems and Sonnets*, xiii. 215  
*Poems in Exile*, xiii. 215  
*Storm-Drift*, xiii. 215  
*Tannhäuser and other Poems*, xiii. 215  
*Voluntary*, A, xiii. 216  
 Clarke, Hyde (b. 1815), xii. 508  
 Clarke, John, *Paroemiologia* (1639), vii. 479  
 Clarke, John (1682-1757), ix. 505  
 Clarke, John (1687-1734), ix. 568  
 Clarke, John (d. 1730), ix. 505  
 Clarke, John, xiv. 604  
 Clarke, Joseph (d. 1749), ix. 505  
 Clarke, J. S., x. 295, 454; xii. 232



## CLARKE

- Clarke, Marcus Andrew Hislop (1846–1881), xiv. 367, 585; *His Natural Life*, xiv. 370; *Long Odds (Heavy Odds)*, xiv. 370
- Clarke, Mary Cowden (1809–1898), xi. 485
- Clarke, Matthew (1664–1726), x. 386
- Clarke, Samuel (1599–1683), vii. 479, 484
- Clarke, Samuel (1625–1669), vii. 319
- Clarke, Samuel (1675–1729), viii. 473; ix. 279, 281, 289, 293, 294, 296, 297 ff. (main entry), 394, 505, 507; x. 345; xi. 481; xiv. 37  
*Being and Attributes of God*, ix. 292, 297  
Boyle Lectures, ix. 297, 298  
*Discourse concerning... Natural Religion*, ix. 297  
*Lives*, viii. 278  
*Scripture Doctrine of the Trinity*, ix. 297; x. 359, 379
- Clarke, T. E. S., *Life of Gilbert Burnet*, ix. 202
- Clarke papers at Worcester college, Oxford, vii. 347, 435, 438
- Clarkson, Laurence (1615–1667), vii. 509
- Clarkson, Mrs, xi. 121
- Clarkson, Thomas (1760–1846), xiv. 373, 486
- Classus, in *The Scourge of Folly*, iv. 334
- Claude, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 365
- Claude de Pontoux, iii. 258, 263; *L'Idée*, iii. 263
- Claude Lorraine, xii. 172, 173
- Claudia, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 75
- Claudian, i. 68; iv. 250, 417, 436
- Claudio, in *Measure for Measure*, i. 1
- Claudio, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, xiii. 262
- Claudius, in *Hamlet*, v. 200 ff., 211
- Claus, P., xiv. 524
- Clavell, John (1603–1642), iv. 530
- Clavell, Robert (d. 1711), xi. 339, 471
- Claverhouse, John Graham of. *See* Graham, John, viscount Dundee
- Clavering, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 276, 291
- Clavering, Mary. *See* Cowper, countess
- Claverton, x. 276
- Clavis Apocalyptica*, viii. 286
- Clavius, C., vii. 320
- Clay, James (1806–1873), v. 173
- Clay, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 240
- Clay, William F., xiv. 557
- Claypole, Noah, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 317
- Clayton, J., viii. 468
- 'Clean contrary way, The,' viii. 96
- Cleanness, i. 320 ff., 343, 472
- Cleanness, lady, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227, 234
- Cleages, Sir, i. 315, 470
- Cleand, J. *The Institution of a Nobleman*, iii. 437
- Cleand, William (1661?–1689), viii. 408; ix. 556
- Clem, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*, vi. 102

## CLEVELAND

- Clemens, S. L. *See* Twain, Mark
- Clement IV, pope, i. 206
- Clement VI, pope, v. 13
- Clement VII, pope, ii. 56
- Clement VIII, pope, iii. 415
- Clement, Gregory (d. 1660), viii. 470
- Clement, Justice, in *Every Man in His Humour*, v. 350
- Clément, Nicolas, v. 285
- Clement, saint, xii. 266, 340
- Clement, William Innell (d. 1852), xiv. 228, 235
- Clement of Alexandria, iii. 409, 416
- Clement of Llanthony (d. 1190?), *Harmony of the Gospels*, ii. 60
- Clement of Rome, i. 74, 118; xii. 501; *Recognitions of*, i. 75
- Clementina, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 10
- Clementines, ii. 364
- Clenard, Nicholas, iii. 429
- Clene Maidenhead, ii. 503
- Cleannan family, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331
- Clennell, Luke (1781–1840), xiv. 227
- Cleobulus, in *Argenis*, iv. 259
- Cleobury Mortimer, ii. 2
- Cléomadès, French romance, ii. 184
- Cleopatra, i. 95; ii. 177; viii. 216
- Cleopatra, in *Antony and Cleopatra*, v. 180, 183, 199, 213, 214; vi. 72, 273
- Cleora, in *The Bond-man*, vi. 154, 155, 157, 158
- Clephane, Dr John (d. 1758), x. 284
- Cleigy (Learning), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 20, 21, 27
- Clerical subscription act, xii. 296
- Clericus and Puella, dialogue between, i. 365; v. 25, 55, 91
- Clerimont, in Steele's *Tender Husband*, ix. 30
- Clerk, John, ii. 274
- Clerk, Sir John, of Penicuik (1684–1755), ix. 553; xii. 350; *Merry may the Maid*, ix. 371
- Clerk Colvill, ii. 413
- Clerk Saunders, ii. 413
- Clerk of Tranent, ii. 122
- Clerke, Agnes Mary, xiv. 265, 555
- Clerke, Gilbert (1626–1697?), x. 359, 377
- Clerke, Henry (d. 1687), viii. 358
- Clerkenwell News, The*, xiv. 193
- Clerk-Maxwell, James (1831–1879), xiv. 261, 265, 266, 268 ff., 556
- Clerselius, viii. 455
- Cléry, Jean Baptiste, xiv. 66
- Cleveland, Yorkshire, xi. 174
- Cleveland, or Cleiveland, John (1613–1658), iv. 342, 522; vii. 73, 85, 88, 91 ff., 111, 356, 412, 495, 496, 502, 513, 516 ff.; viii. 80, 88, 91
- Character of a London Diurnall*, vii. 348, 384
- Mark Antony*, vii. 93; viii. 231
- Mercurius Politicus, Character of*, vii. 358

## CLEVELAND

- Cleveland, or Cleiveland, John  
*Mercurius Politicus, The Second Character of*, vii. 353  
*Mixed Assembly, The*, vii. 92  
*Rebel Scot, The*, vii. 92  
*Square-Cap*, viii. 231  
 Cleveland, duchess of. *See* Villiers, Barbara  
 Clèves, la princesse de, xii. 381  
 Cliefdon. *See* Cliveden  
 Clifford, lady Anne (1590–1676), iv. 132, 133, 138  
 Clifford, Arthur (1778–1830), xii. 376  
 Clifford, Christopher, iv. 368; *The Schoole of Horsemanship*, iv. 369, 540  
 Clifford, George, 3rd earl of Cumberland (1558–1605), iv. 455  
 Clifford, Margaret, countess of Cumberland, iv. 132, 133  
 Clifford, Martin (d. 1677), viii. 23, 25, 26, 48, 402, 404  
 Clifford, Paul, lord Lytton's, xiii. 418  
 Clifford, Thos. (1630–1673), viii. 380  
 Clifford, William Kingdon (1845–1879), xiv. 34, 470, 556  
 Clifford, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, xi. 275, 276  
 Clifford, in *Henry VI*, v. 186  
 Clifford Chambers, near Evesham, iv. 174  
 Clifton, Henry (fl. 1587–1600), vi. 290, 291  
 Clifton, Thomas (b. 1587), vi. 290, 291  
 Climensson, Emily J., *Elizabeth Montagu*, xi. 328  
 Clincher, in Farquhar's *The Constant Couple*, viii. 169, 170  
 Clinker, Humphrey, in Smollett's novel, x. 43  
 Clinton, Henry Fiennes, 9th earl of Lincoln (1720–1794), x. 244  
 Clinton, Henry Fynes (1781–1852), xii. 496; *Fasti Hellenici*, xii. 310, 339; *Fasti Romani*, xii. 310, 339  
 Clinton, H. P. F. Pelham, 5th duke of Newcastle (1811–1864), xiv. 510  
 Clinton, Mr. in Brooke's *Fool of Quality*, ix. 327, 328  
 Clinton (pirate), in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, vi. 104  
 Clio, xii. 136  
 Clisthenes, xii. 313  
 Clithero, Yorks., xii. 514  
 Clive, Caroline Archer, 'V' (1801–1873), xii. 448; xiii. 180, 500, 561  
*Death*, xiii. 176  
*Heart's Ease*, xiii. 176  
*I watched the Heavens*, xiii. 176  
*Paul Ferroll*, xiii. 175, 437  
*Valley of the Morlas, The*, xiii. 176  
*Venice*, xiii. 176  
*Why Paul Ferroll killed his Wife*, xiii. 176  
*IX Poems by V*, xiii. 176  
 Clive, Catherine (1711–1785), x. 22, 254, 264, 439; xi. 257

## CLUBS

- Clive, Robert Clive, lord (1725–1774), xiv. 63, 578  
 Cliveden, x. 108, 109  
 Clodd, Edward, xiii. 569  
 Cloe, in *The Faithfull Shepherdess*, vi. 368  
 Cloete, Henry, xiv. Add. 6  
 Clogher, ix. 166  
 Clogy, or Clogie, Alexander (1614–1698), vii. 442  
 Clokyd Colusyon, in *Magnyfycence*, iii. 77  
 Cloncurry, lord, xiv. 324  
 Clongowes college, xiv. 316  
 Clonmacnoise, xiv. 312  
 'Clottie,' ii. 409; xi. 212  
 Clorin, in *The Faithfull Shepheardess*, vi. 368  
 Clorinda, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 230  
 Cloris, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 317, 318  
 Close, Francis (1797–1882), xii. 472; xiv. 590, 598  
 Close, John (1816–1891), xiii. 500  
 Close Rolls, xii. 355, 516  
 Closet, A, for ladies and gentlewomen, iv. 543  
 Cloten, in Layamon, i. 237  
 Cloth-Breeches, in *A Quip for an Upstart Courtier*, iii. 361  
 Clough, Arthur Hugh (1819–1861), xi. 409; xii. 255, 293; xiii. 87, 91, 102 ff. (main entry), 174, 245 ff., 488, 489 (main entry)  
*Ambarvalia*, xiii. 104  
*Amours de Voyage*, xiii. 104  
*Boithie of Tober-na-Vuolich, The*, xiii. 103 ff.  
*Dipsychus*, xiii. 104, 105  
*Duty*, xiii. 104  
*Higher Courage, The*, xiii. 104  
*Mari Magno*, xiii. 104, 105  
*New Sinai, The*, xiii. 104  
*Prose Remains*, xiii. 91  
*Qua Cursum Ventus*, xiii. 104  
*Questioning Spirit, The*, xiii. 104  
*Qui Laborat Orat*, xiii. 104  
*Say not the struggle nought availeth*, xiii. 106  
*Sic Itur*, xiii. 104  
*Songs in Absence*, xiii. 104, 106  
 Clough, Blanche Athena, xiii. 103; xiv. 599  
 Clouston, W. A., ii. 216  
 Clove, in *Every Man out of His Humour*, vi. 225  
 Clovesho, synod of, i. 50  
 Clovis, i. 20, 21; xiv. 68  
 Clowes, Alice A., xiv. 613  
 Clowes, John, vii. 352  
 Clowes, Sir William Laird (1856–1905), xiv. 486  
 Clown, the, in a broadside, iii. 87  
 Cloyne, ix. 166  
 'Club, The,' x. 181, 187, 192, 207, 212, 214, 260, 261, 264  
*Club-Law*, vi. 307, 308, 313, 315, 327, 483  
 Clubs, Varlet of, in *Terminus et non Terminus*, vi. 307

## CLUMSEY

- Clumsey, Sir Tunbely, in Vanbrugh's *The Relapse*, viii. 161, 162  
 Cluniac order, the, iv. 419  
 Clust, son of Clustveinad, i. 255  
 Clustveinad, i. 255  
 Clutterbuck, Robert (1772-1831), xii. 509  
 Clutton-Brook, Arthur, xiii. 493, 572  
 Cluverius, Philippus, vii. 307; x. 305  
 Clwyd, vale of, 115  
 Clyde, the, ii. 89  
 Clytemnestra, in *Agamemnon*, v. 79  
 Clytemnestra, in Thomson's *Agamemnon*, x. 108  
 Clytemnestra, in *Horistes*, v. 64, 65  
*Clytophon*, vi. 483  
 Cnidos, xii. 339  
 Cnithon. *See* Knighton  
 Cnossos, palace of, xii. 339  
 Cobalt, Canada, xiv. 356  
 Cobb, James (1756-1818), xi. 281, 456  
 Cobbe, Frances Power (1822-1904), xiv. 470, 517, 599  
*Cobbes Prophecies*, iv. 534  
 Cobbett, William (1762-1835), i. 370; xi. 49 ff., 393; xii. 170, 179; xiv. 125, 137, 197, 202, 461; *Political Register*, xi. 49; xiv. 197; *Rural Rides*, xi. 51; *State Trials*, xi. 49  
 Cobbold, Thomas Spencer (1828-1886), xiv. 301  
 Cobden, Richard (1804-1865), xiv. 78, 131-132 (main entry), 137, 173, 179, 181, 190, 509, 512  
 Cobet, Carel Gabriel, xii. 330  
 Cobham, Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester (d. 1446?), iv. 182  
 Cobham, lady, x. 126  
 Cobham, lord. *See* Brooke, William  
 Cobham, lord. *See* Oldcastle, Sir John  
 Cobham, Thomas de (d. 1327), iv. 430  
 Cobham, viscount. *See* Temple, Sir Richard  
*Cobler of Canterburie, The*, iv. 362, 521, 523, 531  
 Coburg, house of, ix. 338; xii. 232  
 Cocai, Merlin (Teofilo Folengo), *Baldus*, viii. 59  
 Cochrane, John George (1781-1852), xii. 378  
 Cochrane, Thomas, 10th earl of Dundonald (1775-1860), xiv. 502, 552  
 Cock and the Jewel, in Henryson's *Fables*, ii. 246  
 Cock lane ghost, x. 179, 206, 465, 481  
*Cock Laurel* (tune), viii. 96  
*Cock up your Bonnet*, ix. 377  
 Cockayne, Oswald, i. 105, 135, 136  
 Cockayne, or Cockayne, Thomas (1587-1638), vii. 316  
 Cockburn, Sir Alexander J. E. Cockburn, lord (1802-1880), xiv. 124, 509, 513  
 Cockburn, Alison (1712?-1794), xi. 231, 232; 'I have seen the Smiling,' ix. 373  
 Cockburn, Mrs Catherine (born Trotter) (1679-1749), viii. 347, 435, 473

## COKAYGNE

- Cockburn, Henry Thomas Cockburn, lord (1779-1854), xii. 426; xiv. 501  
*Journal*, x. 324  
*Life of Jeffrey*, x. 188  
*Memorials of His Time*, xiv. 112  
 'Scottish Criminal Jurisprudence,' xii. 153, 378  
 Cockburn, John (1652-1729), ix. 520, 551  
 Cocke, J., iv. 339, 518  
*Cocke Lorell's bote*, iii. 61, 83 ff., 482; iv. 362, 521, 529  
 Cocker, Edmund (*fl.* 1664), viii. 256  
 Cockeram, Henry (*fl.* 1650), ix. 529  
 Cockeram, Richard (*fl.* 1468-1482), iv. 432  
 Cockerell, Sydney Carlyle, xiii. 491, 493  
 Cockerell, Thomas, xi. 332  
 Cockermouth, xi. 94  
 Cockledemoy, in *The Dutch Courtezan*, vi. 46  
 Cocklorrel's song, in *The Masque of the Metamorphos'd Gypsies*, vi. 362  
 Cockney school of poetry, xii. 157, 160  
 Cockshutt of the Inner Temple, friend of Henry More, viii. 456  
 Cockton, Henry (1807-1853), xii. 448  
 Cockwood, lady (Etherege's), viii. 138  
 Codex Alexandrinus, xii. 501  
 Codex Augiensis, the, xii. 501  
 Codex Bezae, the, xii. 501  
 Codex Galeanus, xii. 325, 491  
 Codlin and Short, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii. 319  
 Codlo, Antonio, *Los Empeños de Seis Horas*, viii. 130  
 Codronchus, iv. 247  
 Codrus, in Juvenal's *Third Satire*, viii. 89  
 Codrus, in *Misogonus*, v. 111  
 Coelia, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 335  
 Coelum, in *Lingua*, vi. 315  
*Coffee* (1727), ix. 434  
*Coffee, A Brief Description of the Excellent Virtues o that sober and wholesome drink called*, vii. 389, 390  
*Coffee, A Cup of*, vii. 389  
*Coffee pamphlets*, vii. 516  
*Coffee-House Dialogue, A*, vii. 390; ix. 32  
*Coffee-house, News from the*, vii. 389  
*Coffee-house, Rules and Orders of the*, vii. 390  
*Coffee-houses*, vii. 389  
*Coffee-houses Vindicated, The*, vii. 389  
*Coffee-Scuffle, The*, vii. 390; ix. 32  
 Coffey, Charles (d. 1745), x. 439; xiv. 567; *The Beggar's Wedding*, xi. 218  
 Coffin, Robert Aston (1819-1885), xii. 460  
*Coffin for King Charles, A*, vii. 381  
 Cogan, Thomas (1545?-1607), vii. 486, 488  
 Coggeshall. *See* Ralph of Coghil, Mrs Harry, xiii. 565  
 Coghlan, C. H., *A Quet Rubber*, xiii. 525  
 Cohen, Francis. *See* Palgrave, Sir Francis  
 Cohen, H. T., xiv. 509  
 Coignet, Matthieu, iv. 443  
 Coillard, François, xiv. Add. 6  
 Coimbra, iii. 162  
*Cokayne*. *See* Land of

## COKAYNE

- Cokayne or Cokain, Sir Aston (1608–1684),  
vi. 114, 142, 144, 146; viii. 417
- Cokayne, Sir Thomas (1519?–1592), iv.  
541
- Coke, Sir Edward, lord Coke or Cooke  
(1552–1634), iii. 424; iv. 265; v. 367;  
viii. 309, 312 ff., 321, 465, 466, 468;  
*Institutes*, viii. 317, 320; *Law Reports*,  
viii. 316, 317; *The Lord Coke his Speech  
& charge*, vi. 400, 492
- Coke, Thomas (1747–1814), x. 518
- Cokes, a booby, in *Bartholomew Fayre*,  
vi. 23
- Coketown, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii.  
330
- Cokwold's Daunce, The*, i. 464; ii. 501
- Colax, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 317
- Colbrand, in *Guy of Warwick*, i. 304 ff., 343
- Colburn, Henry (d. 1855), xii. 161, 200
- Colburne, v. 108
- Colby and Mrs Colby, in *Club Law*, vi. 308
- Colchester, ii. 208; iii. 428; vii. 82; viii.  
101, 363; ix. 537
- Colchester, lord. See Abbot, Charles
- Coldicott, H. R. S., 'How Cowper got his  
pension,' xi. 90
- Cole, Alfred Whaley, xiv. Add. 6
- Cole, Charles Nelson (1723–1804), ix. 533
- Cole, Sir Henry ('Felix Summerly,' 1808–  
1882), xi. 462, 478; *The Home Treasury*,  
xi. 386
- Cole, John (1792–1848), xi. 474
- Cole, John Willham, xiii. 514
- Cole, Thomas (d. 1571), iv. 491
- Cole, Thomas (1627?–1697), x. 385
- Cole, William, *A Rod for the Lawyers* (1659),  
vii. 515
- Cole, William (1714–1782), ix. 354, 532;  
x. 249, 255, 495
- Colebrooke, E., xiv. 576
- Colebrooke, Henry Thomas (1765–1837),  
xii. 502; xiv. 335; *Essays on Sanskrit  
literature*, xii. 343
- Coleman, Edward (d. 1669), viii. 117
- Coleman, John, xiii. 514, 566
- Coleman, Mrs (fl. 1656), viii. 118
- Coleman, Thomas (1598–1647), ix. 544
- Colenso, Durnford E., xiv. Add. 6
- Colenso, Frances, Ellen (1849–1887), xiv.  
Add. 6
- Colenso, John William (1814–1883), bishop  
of Natal, xii. 296, 297, 314, 465, 474;  
xiv. Add. 6
- Coleorton, xi. 410, 416, 423; xii. 376
- Colepeper, John, 1st baron (d. 1660), vii.  
218
- Coleridge, Derwent (1800–1883), xi. 412,  
415, 417; xii. 415, 421; xiii. 355
- Coleridge, Ernest Hartley, xi. 412, 416;  
xii. 385, 388; also see Add. 1
- Coleridge, Hartley (1796–1849), xi. 127,  
162, 417; also see Add.; xii. 104, 107–  
108 (main entry), 124, 127, 415; xiii.  
183
- Homer*, xii. 108
- Medley, A*, xii. 108

## COLERIDGE

- Coleridge, Hartley  
*Poetes Apoietes*, xii. 108
- Prayer*, xii. 108
- Prometheus*, xii. 107
- Shakespeare*, xii. 108
- Youth*, xii. 108
- Coleridge, Henry Nelson (1798–1843), xi.  
405, 415, 417
- Coleridge, Sir John Duke, 1st lord (1820–  
1894), xiv. 596
- Coleridge, Sir John Taylor (1790–1876),  
xii. 153, 429, 457; xiii. 504
- Coleridge, Mary Elizabeth (1861–1907),  
xiii. 182 ff., 197, 198, 500, 501
- Day-dream, A*, xiii. 184
- Difference, A*, xiii. 184
- He came unto His Own*, xiii. 184
- On the Arrival of a Visitor*, xiii. 184
- Other Side of a Mirror, The*, xiii. 184
- Unwelcome*, xiii. 183
- Witch, The*, xiii. 184
- Coleridge, Samuel Taylor (1772–1834), i.  
148, 376; ii. 186, 190, 205; iii. 465;  
iv. 43, 46, 50, 236, 241, 259, 260; v. 209,  
222, 270, 304; vi. 23, 129, 131; vii. 163,  
236, 247; viii. 298; ix. 106, 277, 328;  
x. 137, 186, 316, 526; xi. 28, 71, 99 ff.,  
104, 112, 113, 117 ff. (main entry), 150,  
154 ff., 162, 163, 168, 171, 172, 178,  
201, 202, 250, 294, 305, 308, 309, 341,  
405, 407, 409, 411, 412, 421, 423, 468;  
xii. 39, 48, 57 ff., 77, 78, 93, 95, 101,  
107, 120, 147, 153, 159, 166, 169, 170,  
175, 176, 178, 180 ff., 187, 188, 191,  
196, 197, 201, 203, 205, 211, 218, 219,  
223, 255, 280, 282–283, 289, 399, 402,  
405, 434, 436, 445, 465, 471, 527, and see  
Add. 1; xiii. 7 ff., 18, 23 ff., 40, 46, 52,  
57, 86, 148, 183, 190, 198, 225, 230 ff., 241,  
243 ff., 258 ff., 276, 312, 318, 420, 442;  
xiv. 1, 8, 15, 16, 40, 138, 144, 146, 170,  
177, 180, 275, 373, 374, 471, 518, 560
- Aids to Reflexion*, ix. 328; xi. 138; xii.  
283
- Ancient Mariner*, x. 217, 234; xi. 101,  
120, 123 ff., 130, 132, 160, 169, 170, 201;  
xii. 71, 108, 110, 113, 124, 183; xiii.  
231, 233, 244, 324; xiv. 255
- Anima Poetae*, xi. 129, 130
- Biographia Literaria*, ix. 328; xi. 122,  
123, 126, 133, 135 ff., 176, 304; xii. 157;  
xiv. 184, 403
- Christabel*, iii. 286; x. 236; xi. 120,  
126 ff., 131, 132, 169, 170, 200, 201;  
xii. 7, 8, 46, 62, 71, 87, 108; xiii. 184,  
228, 231, 233, 244
- Collection of Political Tracts*, ix. 223
- Conciones ad populum*, xi. 138
- Confessions of an Enquiring Spirit*, xii.  
282, 283, 288
- Constitution of Church and State*, xi. 138
- Dejection*, xi. 104, 120, 123, 129, 130
- Devil's Thoughts, The*, xiv. 184
- Eolian Harp*, xi. 119
- Essays on his own Times*, xi. 139; xiv.  
184

Coleridge, Samuel Taylor

*Fall of Robespierre*, xi. 161

*Fears in Solitude*, xi. 115

*Friend, The*, xi. 122, 138, 139

*Kubla Khan*, x. 153; xi. 120, 124, 125, 169; xii. 59, 108

*Lay Sermons*, xi. 139

*Letters*, xi. 122, 131, 139

*Lyrical Ballads*, x. 217; xi. 86, 101, 123, 150, 151; xii. 40, 42

*Nightingale, The*, xi. 129

*Ode to France*, xi. 115

*Ode to the Departing Year*, xi. 124

*Poems* (Oct. 1797), xii. 184

*Poems on Various Subjects*, xii. 183

*Preliminary Treatise on Method*, xi. 133

*Religious Musings*, xi. 124; xii. 183

*Sibylline Leaves*, xi. 119

*Spiritual Philosophy*, xi. 121

*Statesman's Manual*, xi. 130

*Table Talk*, iv. 139; xi. 131

*This lime-tree bower, my prison*, xi. 129

*Three Graves, The*, xi. 132

*Wallenstein* (trans.), xiii. 260

*Watchman, The*, xi. 138

Coleridge, Mrs Sara (1802-1852), born Fricker, xi. 119, 412, 415, 417; also see Add.; xii. 124, 128, 415; xiii. 183

*Envoy*, xii. 127

*False Love, too long thou hast delayed*, xii. 127

*One face alone*, xii. 127

*Phantasmion*, xii. 127

Coles, Francis (fl. 1626-1681), vii. 347

Coleshill, vii. 53

Colet, John (1467?-1519), ii. 48, 61, 341, 367, 489; iii. 1, 3, 4, 6, 8-13 (main entry), 15, 17, 18, 26, 66, 428, 466; iv. 224, 225, 227, 228, 491; vii. 332 ff.; ix. 529; *An Exposition of St Paul's First Epistle to the Corinthians*, iii. 11; *An Exposition of St Paul's Epistle to the Romans*, iii. 11; lectures on the *Epistle to the Romans*, iii. 10

Colet, John (d. 1637), xiv. 79

Colgan, John (d. 1657?), xiv. 308, also see Add. 3

Colgrim, in Layamon, i. 237

Colin, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 222, 224, 226, 228. See, also, under Spenser

Colin (or Colyn) Bloubo's Testament, ii. 501; iii. 84, 86, 483

Colkelbeis Feist, ii. 277

Colkelbie, Stewarton, Ayrshire, in *Colkelbie's sow*, ii. 126, 127

*Colkelbie's sow*, ii. 126, 127

Collatinus, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, vi. 101

Collbrande (Excalibur), in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 119

*Collection of Fundamental Liberties and Laws*, viii. 319

*Collection of Original Poems, by the Rev. Mr Blacklock and other Scottish Gentlemen*, x. 191

College, Stephen (1635?-1681), viii. 36, 97, 188

College of Arms, ix. 344, 355

Colles, H. Cresswell, iv. 111

Collet, Collet Dobson, xiv. 590

Collet, Mary, iv. 406; vii. 154

Collett, John (1725?-1780), xiv. 214

Collier, Arthur (1680-1732), ix. 287, 288, 505; *Clavis Universalis*, ix. 287

Collier, James, xiv. 481

Collier, Jeremy (1650-1726), vi. 408, 492; viii. 33, 52, 54, 145, 146, 157, 164 ff., 194, 427, 432 ff.; ix. 29, 141, 142, 210 ff. (main entry), 492; x. 70, 72; xi. 282

*Dissuasive from the Playhouse*, viii. 167

*Duelling*, ix. 211

*Ecclesiastical History*, viii. 32; ix. 211, 212

*Essays*, ix. 211

*Historical Dictionary*, ix. 211, 212

*Of Lying*, ix. 211

*Office of a Chaplain*, ix. 211

*Short view of the... English Stage*, viii. 32, 163, 197; ix. 211; x. 67

Collier, John ['Tim Bobbin'] (1708-1786), x. 453

Collier, John Payne (1789-1883), v. 10, 13, 54, 143, 146, 277 ff., 286, 314, 315; vi. 33, 50, 89, 249, 281, 398; xi. 133; xii. 353, 520

*Extracts from the Registers of the Stationers' Company*, xii. 368

*Notes on Rare English Books*, xii. 368

*Roxburghe Ballads, The*, xii. 368

*Shakespeare's Library*, xii. 368

Collier, Thomas (fl. 1691), x. 377

Collier, *The Historie of the*, v. 329

Collin (i.e. Spenser), iv. 180

Collings, Samuel (fl. 1780-1790?), x. 479

Collingtree, x. 365

Collingwood, Ralph, dean of Lichfield, iv. 225

Collingwood, Stuart Dodgson, xiii. 501

Collingwood, William Gershom, xiv. Add. 3

Collins, Anthony (1676-1729), viii. 332, 471; ix. 111, 288, 292, 293, 505, 512

*Discourse of Free-thinking*, ix. 292, 293, 337, 456

*Discourse of the... Christian Religion*, ix. 293

*Essay concerning the use of Reason*, ix. 293

*Philosophical Inquiry concerning Human Liberty*, ix. 293

*Priestcraft in perfection*, ix. 293

Collins, Arthur (1690?-1760), viii. 267; ix. 496; x. 500; *Peerage*, xi. 327

Collins, Benjamin (fl. 1762), x. 207, 209, 210, 482

Collins, Charles Allston (1828-1873), xiii. 326, 332, 561

Collins, Charles MacCarthy, xiv. 573

Collins, F. H., xiv. 481

Collins, John Churton (1848-1908), iv. 43; v. 133 ff.; vi. 166; ix. 230; x. Add.; xii. 504; xiii. 476, 486, 488; xiv. 517, 518, 594; *Bolingbroke*, ix. 218, 224

## COLLINS

## COMEDIES

- Collins, Mortimer (1827-1876), **xiii**. 500;  
*British Birds, The*, **xiii**. 163; *To F. C.*,  
**xiii**. 163
- Collins, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, **xii**. 234, 238, 240, 243, 245
- Collins, Thomas (*fl.* 1615), **vii**. 406
- Collins, William (1721-1759), **v**. 205; **ix**. 167, 169, 179, 191, 481; **x**. 60, 87, 93, 132, 138, 142 ff. (main entry), 147, 149, 153, 156, 164, 183, 186, 230, 447, 453, 454, 469, *also see* Add.; **xi**. 77, 86, 124, 158, 160, 161, 248, 250, 255; **xii**. 101, 177  
*Dirge in Cymbeline*, **x**. 126, 144  
*Eclogues*, **x**. 143  
*Evening*, **xii**. 124  
'How sleep the brave,' **x**. 143, 144  
*Ode... death of Mr Thomson*, **x**. 109  
*Ode to Evening*, **x**. 125, 143, 144, 218; **xi**. 85, 179  
*Ode to Liberty*, **x**. 144  
*Ode to Simplicity*, **x**. 128  
*Odes*, **x**. 142 ff.  
*Superstitions of the Highlands*, **x**. 144
- Collins, William Edward (1867-1911), **xiv**. 101, 486
- Collins, William Lucas, **xiv**. 597
- Collins, William Wilkie (1824-1889), **xiii**. 326, 335, 336, 420, 423, 425, 437-438 (main entry), 538, 541, 542, 561  
*Antonina*, **xiii**. 434  
*Moonstone, The*, **xiii**. 437  
*No Name*, **xiii**. 437  
*Woman in White, The*, **xiii**. 437
- Collinson, James (1825?-1881), **xiii**. 110
- Collinson, John (1757?-1793), **xii**. 509
- Collis, Ramsay, **xiv**. 533
- Collison-Morley, L., *Giuseppe Baretti*, **x**. 159
- Collop, John (*fl.* 1660), **vii**. 88, 412, 465
- Collyer, N., **xiv**. 591
- Colman, Francis (d. 1733), **x**. 430
- Colman, George, the elder (1732-1794), **x**. 77, 89 ff., 211, 214, 428 ff., 432, 436, 441, 474; **xi**. 78, 270; **xiii**. 269; **xiv**. 590, 594  
*Clandestine Marriage*, **x**. 91 ff.  
*Connoisseur, The*, **xi**. 448, 451; **xiv**. 590, 594  
*Deuce is in Him*, **x**. 90  
*English Merchant*, **x**. 86  
*Jealous Wife*, **x**. 89 ff.  
*Man of Business*, **xi**. 265  
*Musical Lady*, **x**. 90  
*New Brooms*, **xi**. 282  
*Philaster*, **x**. 90  
*Polly Honeycombe*, **x**. 89  
*Ut Pictura Poesis*, **xi**. 282
- Colman, George, the younger (1762-1836), **xi**. 276, 278 ff., 453, 455, 457  
*Battle of Hexham*, **xi**. 280  
*Heir at Law*, **xi**. 280  
*Inkle and Yarico*, **xi**. 279  
*Iron Chest, The*, **xi**. 280, 393  
*John Bull*, **xi**. 280  
*Mountaineers, The*, **xi**. 280  
*Siege of Paris*, **xi**. 257
- Coleman, George, the younger  
*Surrender of Calais*, **xi**. 280  
*Turk and no Turk*, **xi**. 279  
*Two to One*, **xi**. 279
- Colne river, **vii**. 98
- Cologne, **ii**. 311, 312, 321; **iii**. 42; **iv**. 402, 403; **vi**. 295; **vii**. 212; **viii**. 261, 262
- Cologne, *Three Kings of*, **ii**. 323, 335, 486, 503
- Colombe, Browning's, **xiii**. 64
- Colomies or Colomesius, Paul (1638-1692), **vii**. 484
- Colon, the ostler, in *Hudibras*, **viii**. 68
- Colonial and Indian Exhibition, **xiv**. 369
- Colonial Monthly, *The*, **xiv**. 367
- Colonna palace, **xii**. 67
- Colour, in *Lingua*, **vi**. 315
- Colquhoun, Archibald Ross, **xiv**. Add. 6
- Colquhoun, John (1805-1885), **xiv**. 542
- Colquhoun, John Campbell (1803-1870), **xiv**. 605
- Colquhoun, Patrick (1745-1820), **xiv**. 605
- Colson, Nathaniel, **iv**. 454
- 'Colson, Tom,' in *The Tatler*, **ix**. 34
- Colt, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, **ii**. 36
- Colton, John (d. 1404), **xii**. 518
- Columba, St (521-597), **i**. 42, 69, 435; **xii**. 518
- Columban, St (543-615), **i**. 65, 435
- Columbus, Christopher, **i**. 209; **iv**. 68, 70-82, 86, 92, 101; **vii**. 305; **x**. 289
- Columbus, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, **vi**. 302
- Columella, **ii**. 363; **iv**. 371
- Columnne, Jacob, **iv**. 454
- Coluthus, **vii**. 87
- Coluthus, in *The Rape of Helen*, **v**. 143
- Colville, George (*fl.* 1556), **iv**. 442
- Colvill, Robert (d. 1788), **ix**. 557
- Colvill, Samuel (*fl.* 1681), **ix**. 499, 556
- Colvin, Ian D., **xiv**. Add. 6
- Colvin, Sir Sidney, **xii**. 219, 405 ff., 439, 441, 499, *also see* Add. 2; **xiii**. 484; **xiv**. 526
- Colwell, Thomas, **iv**. 390; **v**. 116; **vi**. 296
- Colyton academy, **x**. 385
- Combe, George (1788-1858), **xiv**. 414, 471, 542, 543, 605
- Combe, William (1741-1823), **xiv**. 217 ff., 542, 543  
*Anti-Diabo-lady, The*, **xiv**. 217  
*Dance of Life, The*, **xiv**. 219  
*Diabo-lady, The*, **xiv**. 217  
*Diaboliad, The*, **xiv**. 217  
*English Dance of Death, The*, **xiv**. 219  
*Johnny Quae Genus*, **xiv**. 220  
*Letters of the late Lord Lyttelton*, **xiv**. 217  
*Letters of Sterne to Eliza*, **xiv**. 217  
*Life of Napoleon*, **xiv**. 223  
*Second Tour of Dr Syntax, The*, **xiv**. 220  
*Third Tour of Dr Syntax, The*, **xiv**. 220  
*Tour of Dr Syntax, The*, **xiv**. 218, 219, 221
- Combe abbey, **iv**. 175
- Comber, Thomas (1645-1699), **vii**. 342
- Comedies of Italian or Romantic origin, Anonymous, **v**. 413

## COMEDUS

- Comedus, in *Lingua*, vi. 315  
 Comedy, early English, v. 401 ff.  
 Comedy, in *Mucedorus*, v. 254  
 Comedy, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 233  
 Comedy, in *A Warning for Faire Women*, v. 326  
 Comenius, John Amos, ix. 381, 403, 569;  
*Didactica Magna*, ix. 388; *Opera Didactica Omnia*, ix. 388, 568, 573  
 Comestor, Peter, *Magister Historiarum, Historia Scholastica* of, ii. 365; iv. 39, 60  
*Comet, The*, xiv. 318a  
 Comic dialogues, vii. 516  
*Comic Magazine, The*, xiv. 235  
 Comines, Philippe de, *Mémoires*, xii. 26  
*Coming of Antichrist, The*, v. 15  
 Comment, Cuthbert. See Tucker, Abraham  
 Commynes or Comines, Philippe de, iii. 315; iv. 3, 443  
 Commodus, i. 95  
*Common Conditions*, v. 117, 130, 138, 413; vi. 284  
 Common Theft, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 128  
 Commons, house of, iii. 402; iv. 162, 279, 305, 306; ix. 64, 194, 195, 216, 219, 225, 232, 240, 281; x. 3, 84, 94, 163, 244, 283, 284, 296, 306, 320, 399, 401, 404; xi. 2, 5, 8, 9, 12, 13, 21, 29, 34, 50, 52; xii. 307; xiii. 305  
*Commons Journals, The*, viii. 255  
 Commonwealth, the, iv. 396, 433; xi. 394  
 Commonwealth acts, viii. 468  
 Commonwealth pamphlets, etc., xi. 470  
 Communis Sensus, in *Lingua*, vi. 314, 315  
 Comnenus, Andronicus, vii. 248  
 Comoedia, in *Fucus Histriomastix*, vi. 324  
*Compassio Mariae and Assumptio Mariae*, i. 232, 458  
*Compendious Booke of Godly and Spirituall Songs*, ix. 361, 362  
 Complaint, in Davison's *Rapsody*, iv. 124  
*Complaint of a lover's life, The*, ii. 485  
*Complaynt of Scotlande, The*, ii. 93, 94, 97, 98, 251, 268, 279, 280, 285; iii. 131, 152, 153, 502  
*Complaynte of the Heart, The*, ii. 326  
*Compleat Devotions*, x. 356  
*Compleat History of England*, ix. 233, 234  
*Complete Courtier*, iv. 344  
*Completers Common Wealth*, iii. 99  
 Compton, Charles, 7th earl of Northampton (d. 1763), x. 113  
 Compton, Henry (1632-1713), bishop of London, ix. 170; *Episcopalia*, viii. 305, 459  
 Compton, Spencer, earl of Wilmington (1673?-1743), ix. 252; x. 94  
 Compton Wynnyates, x. 113  
*Comput.* See Thaum, P. de  
 Comte, Auguste, xiii. 22, 385, 457; xiv. 22, 24, 32, 33, 102 ff., 468, 469, 471, 475 ff.; *Cours de philosophie positive*, xiv. 17; *Système de Politique Positive*, xiii. 397

## CONGREVE

- Comus, in Milton's *Comus*, vii. 113  
 Comus, in *Pleasure Reconci'd*, vi. 359 ff.  
 Comyns, the, ii. 100  
 Conan, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78, 79  
 Conant, John (1608-1694), vii. 317  
 Concanen, Matthew (1701-1749), ix. 434; xiv. 568  
 Conceits, in Cowley's *The Muse*, vii. 65  
 Concini, marshal d'Ancere, iv. 259, vi. 181  
*Concordia Regularis*, v. 36, 37  
 Concupiscencia-carnis, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25  
 Condé, Louis II de Bourbon, prince de, viii. 246  
*Conde Lucanor*, viii. 126  
 Condell, Henry (d. 1627), v. 169; vi. 248, 249, 276 ff.  
 Conder, Claude Reignier (1848-1910), xiv. 551  
 Conder, Eustace R., xiv. 533  
 Conder, Josiah (1789-1855), xii. 415  
 Condillac, Etienne Bonnot de Marly de, viii. 335, 336  
 Condorcet, marquis de, xi. 399, 414; *Esquisse d'un tableau historique*, xi. 73, 276  
 Conestaggio, G., iv. 443  
 Coney-Catching pamphlets, iv. 515  
 Confessio, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 52  
 Confession, in *Every-man*, v. 54  
 Confucian canon, the, xii. 343  
 Confucius, xii. 500  
 Conger, the, xi. 325  
 Congleton, ix. 166  
 Congleton, lord. See Parnell, Henry Brooke  
 Congo, the, xiv. 192  
 Congregational Historical society, x. 519  
 Congregational histories, x. 519  
 Congreve, Richard (1818-1899), xii. 334; xiv. 471; *The Catechism of Positive Religion translated*, xiv. 24  
 Congreve, William (1670-1729), iv. 185; v. 127, 189; vi. 492; viii. 57, 137, 139, 146 ff. (main entry), 161, 163, 165 ff., 171, 172, 176, 189, 191, 423, 427, 428, 430, 432, 433, 442; ix. 38, 69, 75, 91, 124, 131, 163, 228, 270, 436, 439, 440, 473, 475; x. 21, 22, 67, 185, 446; xi. 248; xii. 168, 443; xiii. 269  
*Amendments*, viii. 168  
*Double Dealer, The*, viii. 55, 148, 149, 375, 396  
*Incognita, or Love and Duty Reconci'd*, viii. 146  
*Love for Love*, viii. 150, 152, 157, 158, 168; x. 90  
*Mourning Bride, The*, viii. 152, 166, 168; x. 218  
*Ode to the Queen*, x. 127  
*Old Bachelor, The*, viii. 146, 147  
*Way of the World, The*, viii. 150, 153, 155 ff., 168

## CONGREVE

- Congreve, Vanbrugh and Walsh, *Squire Trelooby*, viii. 157  
 Coningham, James (1670–1716), x. 385  
 Coningsby, Disraeli's, xiii. 350  
 Coningsby, Sir Thomas (d. 1625), vii. 449  
 Conington, John (1825–1869), ix. 74; x. 124; xii. 334, 337, 482; xiii. 175, 500  
*Conjecture, Essays of*, iv. 524  
*Connoisseur, The*, x. 171, 202, 429; xi. 402  
 Connolly, Daniel, xiv. 573  
 Connor, Ireland, xii. 361  
*Connycatching, The Grounworke of*, v. 480  
 Conquest, the Norman, iii. 193, 196, 197, 440; iv. 60, 137  
 Conrad, in *Byron's Corsair*, xii. 46  
 Conscience, in an *estri* by Barnfield, iv. 120  
 Conscience, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 140 ff.  
 Conscience, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8 ff., 16, 19, 20, 26 ff.  
 Conscience, in *Robin Conscience*, iii. 97  
 Conscience, in *The Palice of Honour*, ii. 261  
*Consolation, The Rote or mirour of*, ii. 323  
 Constable, Archibald (1774–1827), xi. 342, 459, 469; xii. 142, 144, 155, 156, 378, 427, 450; xiv. 612  
 Constable, George, xii. 350  
 Constable, Henry (1562–1613), iii. 522; iv. 117, 124; *Diana*, iii. 247, 256, 260, 261, 271  
 Constable, Thomas (1812–1881), xi. 477; xii. 378, 427, 450; xiv. 612  
 Constable country, xii. 305  
 Constance, Browning's, xiii. 64  
 Constance, council of, ii. 69  
 Constance, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 147  
 Constance, in *King John*, v. 185  
 Constance, in Scott's *Marmion*, xii. 10  
 Constance, in *The Man of Law's Tale*, i. 311; ii. 181, 182  
 Constance, in *The Northern Lasse*, vi. 226  
 Constaney, legend of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 238  
 Constantina, St. i. 74  
 Constantine, *Breviary (Viaticus)* of, ii. 365  
 Constantine, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148, 151, 152  
 Constantine, in Layamon, i. 266  
 Constantine, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 120  
 Constantine, *Lexicon graeco-latinitum*, iv. 429  
 Constantine, the donation of, iii. 179  
 Constantine of Devon and Cornwall, i. 67  
 Constantine the Great, i. 55; ii. 58, 293; v. 16; x. 317; xii. 305, 321  
 Constantinople, ii. 131; iv. 90; vii. 437; viii. 291, 295; ix. 240, 244, 246, 391; x. 391; xii. 273; xiv. 251  
 'Constantinus Afer,' x. 204  
 Constantius, *Life of St Germanus of Auxerre*, i. 81  
 Constantius Chlorus, i. 34  
 Constanza, in *The Spanish Gipsie*, vi. 77  
*Constitutional, The*, xiii. 278; xiv. 196  
*Consultation, The*, of Hermann of Wied, iii. 31

## COOKE

- Contarine, Jane (Mrs Lawder) (*Jl.* 1750), x. 199, 481  
 Contarine, Thomas (uncle of Goldsmith, Oliver), x. 198, 200, 209  
 Contarini, Gaspar, iv. 443  
 Contemplacio, in Coventry plays, v. 12, 49  
*Contemporary Review, The*, xiv. 523, 534  
*Contention, The First Part of the*, iv. 393  
*Contention, The, betwixt the two famous Houses of Yorke and Lancaster*, v. 135, 147, 153, 184, 220, 237, 238, 260, 397, 433  
*Contention between Liberalitie and Prodigalitie*, v. 394  
*Contes de ma mère l'Oie*, xi. 374, 375  
*Con-Test, The*, x. 389, 390, 522  
 Conti, Antonio, *Il Cesare*, v. 288, 289  
 Contrition, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28  
 Contrition, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure and The Example of Virtue*, ii. 228  
 Conventicle Act of 1593, vii. 170, 172  
*Conversion of St Paul, The*, v. 19  
 Conway, Anne, viscountess (d. 1679), viii. 110, 280  
 Conway, Edward, 1st viscount (d. 1631), vii. 434; viii. 280  
 Conway, George, x. 199  
 Conway, Gilbert, *Treatise of Versification*, xiii. 248, 512  
 Conway, Henry Seymour (1721–1795), x. 245, 249, 251, 399, 495, 523; xi. 12  
 Conway, Hugh, *pseud.* See Fargus, Frederick John  
 Conway, lord. See Seymour-Conway  
 Conway, Monceur Daniel, xi. 395; xiii. 470  
 Conybeare, William John (1815–1857), xii. 293, 464, 472  
 Conyngton. See Richard de  
 Cook, Albert Stanburrough, i. 50, 57, 59, 419, Add.; x. Add.; xiii. 507  
 Cook, Dutton, xiii. 514  
 Cook, Eliza (1818–1889), xiii. 177, 189, 500  
 Cook, Ernest Thomas, xiv. 153, 524, 533, 534  
 Cook, George (1772–1845), xiv. 487  
 Cook, captain James (1728–1779), iv. 102  
 Cook, James, xiii. 531; xiv. 244, 289, 459, 551; *Narrative*, xiv. 241; *To the Pacific Ocean*, xiv. 245; *Towards the South Pole*, xiv. 245  
 Cook, John (d. 1660), viii. 470  
 Cook, John Douglas (1803?–1868), xiv. 533  
 Cook, William (*Jl.* 1632–1641), vii. 347  
 Cook, William (d. 1824), xi. 448  
 Cooke, Sir Anthony (1504–1576), iv. 175, 177, 278  
 Cooke, George Frederick (1756–1811), xi. 453  
 Cooke, George Wingrove (1814–1865), xii. 426; xiii. 553  
 Cooke, J. (*Jl.* 1614), *Greene's Tu Quoque or The Cittie Gallant*, vi. 219, 454  
 Cooke, Sir J., *Unum necessarium* (1648), iv. 510  
 Cooke, John (1731–1810), xi. 326; xiv. 573



# COOKE

# CORBET

Cooke, Thomas (1703-1756), vii. 430; ix. 78, 220, 526  
 Cooke, Thomas Potter (1786-1864), xiii. 264, 265  
 Cooke, W. (d. 1814), x. 195, 445, 470, 471, 483  
 Cookery books, ii. 483, 500; iii. 19  
*Cookery, Boke of*, iv. 543  
 Cookesley, William, xi. 40  
 Cookson, Anne. *See* Wordsworth, Anne  
 Coolidge, William Augustus Brevoort, xiv. 552  
 Coolin district, Skye, xiii. 209  
 Cooling Carde for all Fond Lovers, A, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, iii. 345, 346  
 Coolney, xiv. 304  
 Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 1st earl of Shaftesbury (1621-1683), vii. 451; viii. 17, 30, 36 ff., 40, 75, 90, 92 ff., 97, 100, 184, 188, 190, 329, 330, 440; ix. 3, 234  
 Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 3rd earl of Shaftesbury (1671-1713), viii. 457, 471; ix. 204, 288, 295, 299 ff. (main entry), 302, 303, 506, 508, *also see* Add.; x. 122, 337, 426, 469  
*Characteristics*, viii. 329; ix. 300  
*Inquiry concerning Virtue*, ix. 300  
*Letter concerning Enthusiasm*, ix. 204, 300  
*Miscellaneous Reflections*, ix. 300  
*Moralists, The*, ix. 300  
*Notion of the Historical Draught... of the Judgment of Hercules*, ix. 300  
*Sensus Communis*, ix. 300  
*Soliloquy: or Advice to an Author*, ix. 300  
 Cooper, Charles A. (1829-1916), xiv. 533; *Fifty Years of Newspaper Work*, xiv. 176  
 Cooper, Charles Henry (1808-1866), xii. 488, 515  
*Annals of Cambridge*, xii. 357  
*Athenae Cantabrigienses*, xii. 357  
*Memoir of Margaret Countess of Richmond and Derby*, xii. 357  
*Memorials of Cambridge*, xii. 357  
 Cooper, Charles Furton (1793-1873), xii. 515; *An Account of the Public Records*, xii. 354  
 Cooper, Edith Emma. *See* Field, Michael  
 Cooper, Edward Herbert (1867-1910), xiii. 561  
 Cooper, Elizabeth (fl. 1737), *The Muses' Library*, vii. 193, 199  
 Cooper, John Gilbert (1723-1769), x. 452  
 Cooper, Lane, xi. 409  
 Cooper or Couper, Thomas (1517?-1594), iii. 385 ff., 391, 392, 537; *An Admonition to the People of England*, iii. 386, 387, 391, 392, 537; *Advertisement touching the Controversies of the Church of England*, iii. 392  
 Cooper, Thomas (fl. 1626), iv. 535; vii. 506  
 Cooper, Thomas (fl. 1744), xi. 323, 375  
 Cooper, Thomas (1805-1892), xiii. 500; xiv. 471, 601  
 Cooper, Thompson, xiii. 564  
 Cooper, William (d. 1689), xi. 335, 336

Cooper, William Durrant (1812-1875), xi. 429, 485; xii. 511  
 'Cooper,' earl, *A Letter to Isaac Bickerstaffe, Esq.*, ix. 217  
 Cooper's hill, vii. 59  
 Coorson, Margery, in *The foure P. P.*, v. 96  
 Coote, Edmund (fl. 1597), *The English Schoolmaster...*, iii. 556  
 Coote, Henry Charles (1815-1885), xii. 515  
 Cope, Sir Antony (d. 1551), iv. 4, 438  
 Cope, Edward Meredith (1818-1873), xii. 331, 475, 482  
*Cope's Tobacco Plant*, xiii. 108, 489  
 Copeland, C. T., xiii. 470  
 Copeland, William John (1804-1885), xii. 454, 459  
 Copenhagen, v. 283, 307; ix. 165; xii. 336, 344  
 Coperario or Coprario, Giovanni, or John Cooper (d. 1626), iv. 463  
 Copernicus, Nicholas, iii. 163, 425; iv. 66, 278, 290; vii. 238, 314; viii. 283, 350, 352; ix. 391; xiv. 27  
 Copinger, Walter Arthur (1847-1910), xii. 427, 520; xiv. 536; *Incunabula Biblica*, xii. 369  
 Copland, Robert (fl. 1508-1547), ii. 312, 324, 325, 329; iii. 62, 82, 94, 101, 102, 105, 360; iv. 317, 397, 521, 546  
*Art of gool living and dying*, ii. 329  
*Helias Knight of the Swan*, ii. 325  
*Hye Way to the Spytell House, The*, ii. 324, 485, 501; iii. 62, 101, 360, 492  
*Jyl of Brantford's Testament*, ii. 324, 485  
*Kalendar of Shepherds*, ii. 324  
*Kynge Appolyn of Thyre*, ii. 324  
*Mirror of the Church, The*, ii. 324  
 Copland, William (fl. 1556-1569), iv. 397, 448, 518, 542; v. 92  
 Cople Hoo, near Bedford, viii. 60  
 Cople Woodend, vii. 167  
 Copleston, Edward (1776-1849), xii. 284, 427; xiv. 596, 601; *Replies (to the Edinburgh Review)*, xiv. 410  
 Copleston, Reginald Stephen, xiv. 209  
 Copley, Anthony (1567-1607?), iv. 119, 469  
 Copley, John Singleton, lord Lyndhurst (1772-1863), xiii. 347; xiv. 112, 124, 510  
 Copperfield, David, Dickens's, xiii. 305, 307, 326, 339  
 Coppin, Richard (fl. 1646-1659), x. 377  
 Coptic language, xii. 362  
 Copyright act, the, xi. 313 ff., 317, 342; xiv. 89  
 Coquerel, J. G., xi. 430  
 Corah (Titus Oates), in Dryden's *Absalom*, viii. 39  
 Coran. *See* Koran  
 Corantos, iv. 389; vii. 345, 346, 385; ix. 1, 5  
 Corbet, John (1603-1641), ix. 543

## CORBET

- Corbet, Richard (1582-1635), iv. 362; vii. 412; xi. 374; *The Fairies Farewell*, x. 233  
 Corbie. *See* John of  
 Corbould, E. H., xii. 448  
 Corbulo, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi. 182  
 Cordelia, in *King Lear*, v. 203, 204  
 Cordella, in *King Lear*, v. 83, 84  
 Corder, William (1804-1828), xiv. 228  
 Cordier, Mathurin, iii. 429; *Pueriles Confabulationumculae*, xi. 367  
 Cordifamma, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 365  
 Cordova, in Alfred's *Orosius*, i. 95  
 Cordus, Euricius, iv. 264  
 Cordyale, ii. 313  
 Corfe castle, xii. 508  
 Corfesgeat, i. 138  
 Coridon, in Barclay's *Epilogues*, iii. 65  
 Corineus, in Layamon, i. 237  
 Corineus, in *Lochrine*, v. 240  
 Corineus of Cornwall, iv. 190  
 Corinna (Herrick's), ii. 393; vii. 6  
 Corinth, vi. 163, 317  
 Corinthian pillars, x. 110  
 Coriolanus, iii. 24; iv. 11  
 Coriolanus (Shakespeare's), iv. 11  
 Corippus, i. 76  
 Cork, iii. 244; ix. 282; xii. 159; xiii. 107; xiv. 263, 311, 316  
 Cork, countess of. *See* Monckton, Mary  
 Cork, county, xii. 165; xiv. 326  
 Cork, earl of. *See* Boyle, Richard  
 Cork, Queen's college, xiv. 417  
 Corkine, William, iv. 113, 463  
 Cormac, Irish scholar (831-903), i. 246  
 Corn law, the, xiv. 132  
 Corn law agitation, xiii. 14  
 'Corn Law Rhymers,' xii. 136, 416  
 Cornaro, Luigi (1475-1566), vii. 402  
 Cornbury, viscount. *See* Hyde, Henry  
 Corneille, Pierre, v. 292, 293, 295; vi. 49; vii. 275; viii. 14, 18, 24, 30, 31, 33, 56, 131, 134, 165, 376, 422, 424, 483; ix. 256; x. 83, 444; xi. 353  
*Cid*, *Le*, viii. 13, 180, 371; x. 69  
*Cinna*, x. 69  
*Discours*, viii. 23, 374  
*Examens*, viii. 23, 374  
*Héracius*, viii. 133, 180  
*Horace*, vii. 88; viii. 180; ix. 276, 499; x. 86  
*Lyer, The*, viii. 373  
*Médec*, viii. 13  
*Menteur, Le*, viii. 13, 373; ix. 30; *see also, The Lyer and The Mistaken Beauty Mistaken Beauty, The*, viii. 373  
*Nicomède*, viii. 180  
*Polyeucte*, viii. 180  
*Pompée*, vii. 88; viii. 133, 180  
 Corneille, Thomas, x. 86  
 Cornelia, in *The White Divel*, vi. 177, 187  
 Cornelius, in *Memoirs of Martinus Scriblerus*, ix. 136  
 Cornelius Agrippa, iv. 249  
 Cornelius Nepos, i. 195

## CORUIISK

- Cornelius Tacitus, in *The City Witt*, vi. 225  
 Cornelys, Mrs Theresa (Threnodia Augustalis) (1723-1797), x. 482  
 Cornford, L. C., xiii. 503; xiv. 526  
*Cornhill Magazine, The*, x. 204, xi. 90; xii. 426, 431; xiii. 299, 300, 380, 425; xiv. 143, 152, 194, 316  
 Corniche road, x. 42  
 Cornish, bishop, iii. 56  
 Cornish, Francis Warre, xii. 447, 464; xiii. 503  
 Cornish, Joseph (1750-1823), xiv. 605  
 Cornish dialect, xiv. 434  
 Cornish drama, xii. 512  
 Cornish giant, a, xiii. 278  
 Cornish miracle plays, v. 15, 16, 391  
 Cornish 'rounds,' vi. 252  
 Cornishman, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, iii. 105  
 Cornix, in Barclay's *Eclogues*, iii. 65  
 Cornix, in Barnabe Googe's *Eclogues*, iii. 186  
 Cornwall, iv. 190, 200; vi. 242; vii. 16, 86; viii. 119; ix. 532; x. 77, 193, 244, 365, 490; xi. 37; xii. 346, 417, 521; xiv. 434  
 Cornwall. *See* John of  
 Cornwall, Barry, *pseud.* *See* Procter, Bryan Waller  
 Cornwallis, Caroline Frances (1786-1858), xiv. 471  
 Cornwallis, Frederick (1713-1783), archbishop of Canterbury, x. 308  
 Cornwallis, Sir William (d. 1631), iv. 343 ff., 362, 517, 524, 525; vi. 341; vii. 389  
 Cornyshe, or Cornish, William (d. 1524?), vi. 281 ff., 287; *Triumpe of Love and Bewte, The*, vi. 284, 287  
 Coromandel, x. 204  
 Coronation stone, the, ii. 130  
 Corporation act, x. 374  
 Corpus Christi, feast of, iii. 81; and plays, v. 9, 12, 13, 44, 45, 48, 52, 56, 389  
*Corpus Historicum*, xii. 355  
*Corpus juris*, ii. 350, 363; viii. 312  
*Corpus Poetarum Infantulium*, xi. 375  
 Correggio, Antonio, vii. 176  
*Correspondence between Frances Countess of Hertford and Henrietta Louisa Countess of Pomfret*, x. 274  
*Correspondent, The*, ix. 460  
 Corrupt Doctrine, in *A True Inventory*, vii. 382  
 Corry, Isaac (1755-1813), xi. 156  
 Corsica, x. 190, 192, 477, 479  
 Corsica, the Syracusan, in *The Bond-man*, vi. 157  
 Corstopitum, Corbridge, Northumberland, xii. 509  
 Corstorphine, George Stewart, xiv. Add. 7  
 Corte, Claudio, iv. 443  
 Cortes, Martin, *Breve compendio de la Sphera y de la arte de navegar*, iv. 71, 104, 443, 455  
 Coruisk district, Skye, xiii. 209

## CORUNS

- Coruns, raisins of, II. 305  
 Cory, G. E., XIV. Add. 6  
 Cory, William Johnson (1823-1892), XIII. 189, 603; XIV. 597, 606; *Invocation, An*, XIII. 193; *Ionica*, XIII. 193; *Mimnermus in Church*, XIII. 193  
 Coryate, George (father of Thomas), IV. 89  
 Coryate, Thomas (1577?-1617), IV. 89 ff., 392, 454; V. 350; VI. 138, 219; XIV. 333  
   *Coryats Cramb*, IV. 90  
   *Coryats Crudities*, IV. 89, 203; VII. 201; X. 200  
   *Odombian Banquet, The*, IV. 90  
   *Thomas Coriate Traveller for the English Wits: Greeting*, IV. 90  
 Coryate, T., in *Love Restored*, VI. 351  
 Corydon (Vergil's), III. 264  
 Cosimo II, grand duke of Tuscany, VIII. 358  
 Cosin, John (1594-1672), IV. 421; VII. 34, 424, 482; VIII. 294 ff., 459; IX. 530; X. 360; *A Collection of Private Devotions*, VII. 147; VIII. 294; *Correspondence*, VIII. 296; *Historia Transubstantionis Papalis*, VIII. 296  
 Cosin Cutpurse, VI. 285  
 Cosma, in *Siceludes*, VI. 323  
 Cosmas, martyr, I. 74  
 Cosmo, in *The Traytor*, VI. 199  
 'Cosmopolis,' IX. 292  
 Cosroe, in *Tamburlaine*, V. 151  
 Cossacks, XII. 46  
 Cossé, Charles du, comte de Brissac, III. 163  
 Cossé, Timoleon du, III. 163  
 Costar Pearmain, in *Farquhar's Recruiting Officer*, VIII. 171  
 Costard, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, V. 178  
 Coste, Pierre (1668-1747), VIII. 472; IX. 400  
 Costeker, John Littleton, *The Fine Gentleman*, IX. 397, 569  
 Costigan, captain, *Thackeray's*, XIII. 283, 292, 296  
*Costlie Whore, The*, III. 81  
 Costume, poems on, II. 502  
 Cotentin, the, II. 118  
 Cotes, Roger (1682-1716), IX. 335, 412  
 Cotgrave, John (fl. 1655), VII. 512; *Le Mercure Anglois*, VII. 360  
 Cotgrave, Randle (d. 1634?), *Dictionary*, IX. 255, 271, 529  
 Cotswolds, the, IV. 190; VIII. 83; X. 113; XII. 256, 257, 265  
 Cotta, in *Owen's Epigrammata*, IV. 265  
 Cotta, John (1575?-1650?), IV. 535; VII. 375, 394, 506, 511; *Discovery of... Ignorant Practicers of Physice*, VII. 374; *The Triall of Witchcraft*, VII. 374  
 Cottenham, manor of, II. 343  
 Cottin, Sophie, *Elizabeth*, XIII. 522  
 Cottington, Francis, lord (1578?-1652), VII. 215  
 Cottle, Amos Simon (1768?-1800), X. 487

## COURTENAY

- Cottle, Joseph (1770-1853), X. 485, 486; XI. 341, 409, 417, 422, 423, 468; *Early Recollections*, XI. 133  
 Cotton. See Bartholomew de  
 Cotton, Charles (1630-1687), IV. 16, 18; VI. 115; VII. 251, 463; IX. 257, 272, 276, 277, 499  
   *Burlesque upon Burlesque*, IX. 257  
   *Compleat Gamester*, IX. 277  
   *Horace, Corneille's*, translation of, VIII. 180  
   *Montaigne*, VIII. 387  
   *Planter's Manual*, IX. 277  
   *Scarronides, or Virgil Travestie*, VIII. 372; IX. 257  
   *Transactions*, IX. 276  
 Cotton, Geo. Edw. Lynch (1813-1866), XIV. 598  
 Cotton, Sir Henry, VII. 442  
 Cotton, Henry (1789-1879), XI. 468; XII. 520  
 Cotton, John (1584-1652), III. 422  
 Cotton, Sir John (1621-1701), IX. 196, 197  
 Cotton, Nathaniel (1705-1788), XI. 186  
 Cotton, Sir Robert Bruce (1571-1631), III. 55, 324, 326; IV. 55, 59, 60, 429; VII. 203; VIII. 318, 323; IX. 357; XIV. 285, 566; *Henry III*, VII. 433, 514  
 Cotton, Sophia Anne, XIV. 598  
*Cottoni Posthuma* (1651), VIII. 470  
 Cottonian library, IX. 349, 357; XIV. 52, 560  
 Cottrell, Sir Charles (1615-1687), translation of La Calprenède's *Cléopâtre*, VIII. 371  
 Coucy, Raoul de, XI. 274  
 Coues, Elliott, XIV. 583  
 Coulson, Walter (1794?-1860), XIV. 533  
 Council, the King's, II. 286  
 Counsel, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 225  
 Countenance, in *The Assembly of Ladies*, II. 217  
 Counterfesaunce, in *The Tears of the Muses*, III. 241  
 Counterfet Countenance, in *Magnyfy-cence*, III. 77  
*Country Gentleman, The*, IX. 220  
 Country pursuits and pastimes, writers on, IV. 364 ff., 537 ff.  
 Couper, A. S., XIV. 557  
 Courage, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227  
*Courier, The*, XIII. 259; XIV. 172, 184, 187, 188, 194  
 'Court of Good Company,' II. 208  
 Court of High Commission, V. 371, 372  
*Court of Love, The*, II. 162, 164, 166, 167, 215, 217, 218, 220, 221, 223, 240, 243, 261  
*Court Poems*, IX. 78, 247; XI. 328  
 Courtall, in *She Would if She Could*, VIII. 138  
 Courtenay, Edward, earl of Devonshire (1526?-1556), IV. 447  
 Courtenay, John (1741-1816), X. 472, 489

## COURTENAY

- Courtenay, Thomas Peregrine (1782–1841), xiv. 513  
 Courtenay, William (1342?–1396), ii. 55, 56  
*Courtes, The Booke of the Diversities of* (1561), viii. 465, 466  
 Courtesy, in *The Pastyme of Pleasure*, ii. 229, 234  
 Courtesy, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 234  
 Courtesy books, ix. 569  
 Courthope, William John (1842–1917), i. 419; ix. 76; xii. 524; *History of English Poetry*, i. 240; ii. 139; iii. 180, 181; iv. 146; viii. 423; ix. 153  
*Courtier's Calling, The*, ix. 396, 570  
 Courtly Abusyon, in *Magnifycence*, iii. 77  
 Courtly Nice, Sir (Crownes), viii. 188 ff.  
 Courtney, William Leonard, xiii. 514; xiv. 478  
 Courtney, William Prideaux (1845–1913), ix. 191; xii. 521; xiv. 508, 512, 531; *A Register of National Bibliography*, xii. 369  
*Courts of Justice Corrected and Amended, The*, vii. 388  
 Cousin, Victor, xiv. 11; *History of Modern Philosophy*, xii. 371  
 Coutances, André de, *Roman des Franceis*, i. 236  
 Coutts, Jas., xiv. 595  
 Covenant, the, vii. 455  
*Covent Garden Drolery* (1672), viii. 395  
*Covent-Garden Journal*, x. 33, 34, 39, 417  
 Coventry, ii. 61; iii. 381, 382, 386; iv. 190, 409; vi. 37; ix. 196; xiii. 276, 383, 384  
 Coventry, Francis (d. 1759?), xi. 459; *Pompey the Little*, ix. 245, 391, 409, 574  
 Coventry, Mick Parke, iv. 174  
 Coventry, Thomas, 1st baron (1578–1640), vii. 219  
 Coventry, Sir William (1628?–1686), viii. 255, 256, 259, 387, 481  
 Coventry academy, x. 385  
 Coventry family, vii. 87  
 Coventry grammar school, iv. 12  
*Coventry Plays*, ii. 425; v. 10, 12, 13, 16, 17, 19 ff., 30, 31, 44, 46, 48, 49, 56, 69, 389, and see Add. 1  
 Coveras, don Francisco de las (imaginary author), viii. 141  
 Coverdale, Miles (1488–1568), iii. 27, 43, 44, 79, 96, 473, 486; iv. 41, 380, 402, 421, 442; *Goostly Psalmes and Spiritual Songes*, iii. 79  
 Coverdale's Bible, xii. 521  
 Coverley, Sir Roger de, iv. 342; ix. 50 ff.; x. 56; xi. 146  
 Coverly hall, xiv. 231  
 Coverly papers, x. 56  
 Coverté, Robert, iv. 455  
 Covetousness, in an *estryf* by Barnfield, iv. 120  
 Covetousness, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 127, 128  
 Covetousness, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 12  
 Covetousness, *Ballet agaynst*, iii. 491

## COWLEY

- Covetyse-of-eyes, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25  
 Covilla, in Landor's *Count Julian*, xii. 211  
 Coward, William (1657?–1725), viii. 394  
 Coward, William (*fl.* 1729–1751), x. 384  
 Coward trustees, x. 384  
*Cowden Knowes*, x. 233  
 Cowell, Edward Byles (1826–1903), xii. 343, 489, 502; xiii. 143, 145; xiv. 487  
 Cowell, John (1554–1611), iii. 424; iv. 510; viii. 468; *Institutiones Juris Anglicani*, viii. 317; *Interpreter, The*, law dictionary, vi. 322, 477; vii. 433; viii. 317  
 Cowen, Joseph (1831–1900), xiv. 533  
 Cowes, xiv. 225  
 Cowes castle, vii. 70  
 Cowley, Abraham (1618–1667), iv. 163, 187, 223, 261; vi. 471; vii. 61–70 (main entry), 89, 91, 109, 268, 275, 315, 407, 411, 465, 467; viii. 4, 5, 43, 51, 56, 84, 228, 233, 234, 239, 292, 366, 369, 371, 376 ff., 381, 386, 389, 390, 417, 480, also see Add.; ix. 47, 119, 158, 168, 264, 406, 570; x. 96, 127, 183, 219, 225; xii. 182; xiii. 429; xiv. 281, 448  
*Anacreontiques*, vii. 63  
*Battle of Neubury*, vii. 63  
*Change, The*, vii. 64  
*Chronicle, The*, vii. 63  
*Complaint, The*, vii. 69  
*Constantia and Philetus*, vii. 62  
*Cutter of Coleman-Street*, vi. 326; vii. 62, 63; viii. 122, 377  
*Danger of Procrastination, The*, viii. 378  
*Dangers of an Honest Man in Such Company, The*, viii. 378  
*Daviders*, vii. 63, 66, 67, 269; viii. 229  
*Discourse by way of Vision concerning the Government of Oliver Cromwell*, vii. 63, 68; viii. 377  
*Extasic, The*, vii. 66  
*Garden, The*, viii. 378  
*Guardian, The*, vi. 326; vii. 62; viii. 122  
*Hymn to Light*, ix. 176  
*Inconstant, The*, vii. 64  
*Love and Life*, vii. 64  
 'Love in her Sunny Eyes does basking play,' vii. 64  
*Love's Riddle*, vii. 62  
*Miscellanies*, vii. 63  
*Mistress, The*, vii. 25, 63, 64  
*Muse, The*, vii. 65, 66  
*Naufragium Jocularé*, vi. 102, 326; vii. 62  
*Ode Sitting and Drinking in the Chair, made out of the Reliques of Sir Francis Drake's Ship*, vii. 68  
*Ode upon His Majesties Restoration and Return*, vii. 68  
*Odes*, vii. 70  
*Of Agriculture*, viii. 378  
*Of Greatness*, viii. 378  
*Of My Self*, vii. 61; viii. 378  
*Of Obscurity*, viii. 378  
*Of Solitude*, viii. 378

## COWLEY

Cowley, Abraham

- On the Death of Mr Crashaw*, vii. 35, 63  
*On the Death of Mr William Hervey*, vii. 63; viii. 362  
*Parting, The*, vii. 64  
*Passions, The*, vii. 64  
*Pindarique Odes*, vii. 63, 64, 264  
*Poetical Blossomes*, vii. 35, 62  
*Poetical Revenge, A*, vii. 62  
*Prophet, The*, vii. 64  
*Proposition for the Advancement of Experimental Philosophy*, vii. 68; viii. 365; ix. 389, 390  
*Puritan and the Papist, The*, vii. 68  
*Pyramus and Thisbe*, vii. 62  
*Resurrection, The*, vii. 65  
*Several Discourses by way of Essays in Verse and Prose*, vii. 68, 69; viii. 379  
*Shortness of Life and uncertainty of Riches, The*, viii. 378  
*Spring, The*, vii. 64  
*Sylva*, vii. 62  
*To Dr Scarborough*, vii. 65  
*To Mr Hobs*, vii. 65  
*To the Royal Society*, vii. 68  
*Verses on Several Occasions*, vii. 68  
*Vote, The*, vii. 62  
*Written in Juice of Lemmon*, vii. 64  
 Cowley, Hannah, 'Anna Matilda' (1743-1809), xi. 273, 425; *Belle's Stratagem*, xi. 177, 275; *Bold Stroke for a Husband*, xi. 275; *Runaway, The*, xi. 274  
 Cowper, Ashley, xi. 78  
 Cowper, Harriet. *See* Hesketh, lady  
 Cowper, John, xi. 79  
 Cowper, John, Ramsay's elegy on, ix. 367, 370  
 Cowper, Mary, countess (1685-1724), ix. 249, 497  
 Cowper, Spencer, ix. 249, 497  
 Cowper, Theodora, xi. 78  
 Cowper, major William, xi. 79  
 Cowper, William, 1st earl Cowper (d. 1723), ix. 249  
 Cowper, William (1731-1800), iii. 184; iv. 260, 267; vii. 176; viii. 230; ix. 154, 162, 169, 410; x. 60, 242, 300, 397, 521; xi. 77 ff. (main entry), 145, 150, 152, 167, 175, 176, 179, 246, 247, 251, 252, 254, 259, 327, 362, 401, 427; xii. 132, 177, 231, 473; xiii. 239, 244; xiv. 435, 498, 590  
*Absence and Bereavement*, xi. 78  
*Anti-Thelyphthora*, xi. 81  
*Boadicea*, xi. 83  
*Castaway, The*, xi. 90  
*Charity*, xi. 81  
*Colubriad, The*, xi. 88  
*Conversation*, xi. 81  
*Dog and the Water-lily*, xi. 87  
*Expostulation*, xi. 81  
*Garden, The*, xi. 86  
*God moves in a mysterious way*, xi. 80  
*Hark, my soul! it is the Lord*, xi. 80  
*Homer*, xi. 88 ff.  
*Hope*, xi. 81

## COXHOE

Cowper, William

- Invitation into the Country*, xi. 83  
*Jesus! where'er thy people meet*, xi. 80  
*John Gilpin*, xi. 79, 87; xiv. 438  
*Letters*, xi. 85  
*Oh for a closer walk with God*, xi. 80  
*'Old Tiney, surliest of his kind'*, xi. 88  
*Olney Hymns*, xi. 80  
*On her endeavouring to conceal her Grief at Parting*, xi. 78  
*On receipt of my Mother's Picture*, xi. 78, 87  
*On the Loss of the Royal George*, xi. 88  
*Poems (1782)*, xi. 83  
*Poplar Field, The*, xi. 88  
*Progress of Error*, xi. 81, 82  
*Retirement*, xi. 81 ff.  
*Rose, The*, xi. 87  
*Shrubbery, The*, xi. 79, 83  
*Sofa, The*, xi. 84 ff.  
*Table Talk*, xi. 81  
*Task, The*, xi. 81, 83 ff.  
*There is a fountain filled with blood*, xi. 80  
*Time-piece, The*, xi. 86, 87  
*Tirocinium*, xi. 78, 87; xiv. 386  
*To Mary*, xi. 80, 88  
*To Mrs Unwin*, xi. 80, 88  
*Truth*, xi. 81  
*Verses supposed to be written by Alexander Selkirk*, xi. 83  
*Winter Evening*, xi. 86  
*Winter Morning Walk*, xi. 86  
*Winter Walk at Noon*, xi. 86  
*Yardley Oak*, xi. 243  
 Cowper manuscripts, ix. 249  
 Cowslip green, xi. 363  
 Cox, captain (fl. 1575), iii. 489, 496  
 Cox, E. G., ii. 407  
 Cox, Geo. Valentine (1786-1875), xiv. 596  
 Cox, Sir George William (1827-1902), xii. 465, 474; xiv. 70, 488; *History of Greece*, xii. 313, 314; *Poems Legendary and Historical*, xii. 314  
 Cox, Harold, xii. 426  
 Cox, Richard (1500-1581), vii. 327, 328, 516  
 Cox, Sir Richard (1650-1733), ix. 476; x. 293  
 Cox, Robert, viii. 417; *Humours of Simpleton the Smith*, viii. 116; *John Swabber*, viii. 116  
 Cox, Samuel (1826-1893), xii. 465  
 Cox, Thomas (d. 1734), *Magna Britannia et Hibernia*, ix. 353, 537  
*Cox of Collumpton*, v. 325  
 Cox, Leonard, of Reading, iii. 290, 550  
 Cox, William (1747-1828), ix. 481; xi. 430; xiv. 501; *House of Austria, The*, xiv. 89; *Memoirs of the Duke of Marlborough*, xiv. 89; *Memoirs of Sir Robert Walpole*, xiv. 88  
 Coxeter, Thomas (1689-1747), x. 429  
 Coxhoe hall, Durham, xiii. 70

## COY

- Coy, dame, in *Jacke Jugeler*, v. 107  
 Coyne, Joseph Stirling (1803-1868), xiii.  
 266, 270, 518; xiv. 236  
 Coysevox, Antoine, ix. 153  
 Crabbe, George (1754-1832), ix. 154, 161;  
 x. 277; xi. 86, 111, 140 ff. (main entry),  
 418, also see Add.; xii. 36, 42, 95, 136,  
 231, 232, 268; xiii. 40, 186, 191, 230,  
 373, 497; xiv. 200, 515  
*Amusements*, xi. 151  
*Ancient Mansion, The*, xi. 150  
*Birth of Flattery, The*, xi. 147  
*Borough, The*, xi. 140, 146 ff., 151  
*Confidant, The*, xi. 148  
*Delay has Danger*, xi. 149, 151  
*Ellen Orford*, xi. 140  
*Epistle from the Devil*, xi. 141  
*Epistle to Mira*, xi. 142  
*Equal Marriage, The*, xi. 150  
*Farewell and Return, The*, xi. 150  
*Foes of Mankind*, xi. 141  
*Frank Courtship, The*, xi. 148  
*Gentleman Farmer, The*, xi. 148  
*Hall of Justice, The*, xi. 147  
*His Mother's Wedding-Ring*, xi. 150  
*Inebriety*, xi. 140, 141  
*Library, The*, xi. 143, 145  
*Lover's Journey*, xi. 141  
*Midnight*, xi. 141  
*Natural Death of Love*, xi. 149  
*Newspaper, The*, xi. 145  
*Parham Revisited*, xi. 150  
*Parish Register, The*, xi. 140, 145 ff.  
*Parting Hour, The*, xi. 148; xiii. 38  
*Patron, The*, xi. 143, 148, 151  
*Readings from Crabbe*, xiii. 143  
*Silford Hall*, xi. 150  
*Sir Eustace Grey*, xi. 147  
*Smugglers and Poachers*, xi. 149  
*Tales*, xi. 141, 148, 149, 151  
*Tales of the Hall*, xi. 149, 151; xiii. 377,  
 380  
 'To the Authors of the *Monthly Review*,'  
 xi. 142  
*Village, The*, x. 186; xi. 143 ff., 150  
*Widow, The*, xi. 149  
*Wish, The*, xi. 140  
*Works*, xi. 143  
*World of Dreams, The*, xi. 147  
 Crabbe, George (1785-1857), xi. 150  
 Crabbe, George, grandson of the poet,  
 xiii. 143  
 Crabbe, Maria, xi. 383  
 Crabbe, Mrs Sarah, born Elmy (d. 1813),  
 xi. 140 ff., 145, 148  
 Crabs, earl of, Thackeray's, xiii. 279  
 Crabshaw, Timothy, in Smollett's *Sir  
 Launcelot Greaves*, x. 41  
 Crackanthorpe, Hubert (d. 1897), xiii.  
 500; xiv. 518, also see Add. 2  
 Crackstone, captain, in *Fedele and For-  
 tunio*, v. 314, 315; vi. 304  
*Cradle of Security, The*, v. 57, 394  
 Cradock, Catherine, x. 23  
 Cradock, Charlotte. See Fielding, Char-  
 lotte

## CRAPE

- Cradock, Mrs Harriet, *Hulse House*, xii.  
 247  
 Cradock, Joseph (1742-1826), x. 473;  
*Zobeide*, x. 86, 439; xi. 265  
 Cradock, Samuel (1621-1706), x. 387  
 Cradok, Sir, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 120  
*Craft of Deyng*, ii. 284, 479  
*Craftsman, The*, ix. 98, 132, 219 ff., 252,  
 433, 491, 492, 497; x. 389. See, also,  
 Amhurst, Nicholas  
 Crafty Conveyance, in *Magnysfycence*,  
 iii. 77  
 Craig, Alexander, of Rosecraig (1567?-  
 1627), ix. 555  
 Craig, Isa. See Knox, Isa  
 Craig, John (1512?-1600), iii. 502  
 Craig, R. S., xiii. 470  
 Craig, Sir Thomas (1538-1608), ix. 549  
 Craig-Ereri, in *Pleasure Reconciled*, vi. 361  
 Craigenputtock, xiii. 5, 10  
 Craigie, Pearl Mary Teresa (*pseud.* John  
 Oliver Hobbes, 1867-1906), xiii. 561  
 Craigie, William Alexander, xi. 438, 439;  
 xiv. 611  
 Craik, Dinah Maria. See Mulock, Dinah  
 Maria  
 Craik, George Lillie (1798-1866), i. viii;  
 xii. 504; xiv. 487, 612  
 Craik, Sir Henry, vii. 241; xiv. 502, 590  
 Crakanthorp, Richard (1567-1624), vii.  
 470, 484 bis; *Logicae libri quinque de  
 Praedicabilibus*, vii. 276  
 Crake, Augustine David (1836-1890), xi.  
 485  
 Crambe, in *Memoirs of Martinus Scriblerus*,  
 ix. 137  
 Cramer, John Anthony (1793-1848), xii.  
 496  
 Cramond, cocks of, ii. 276  
 Cranborne Chase, xii. 512  
 Crane, mistress, iii. 379, 380  
 Crane, Ralph (*f.* 1625), vii. 406  
 Crane, Walter (1845-1915), xi. 476, 491  
 Crane, William (*f.* 1530), vi. 282, 284  
 Cranfield, Lionel, earl of Middlesex (1575-  
 1645), vii. 440  
 Cranford, vii. 246  
 Cranford, Mrs Gaskell's, xiii. 372  
 Cranley, Thomas (*f.* 1635), vii. 412  
 Cranmer, George (1563-1600), iii. 406  
 Cranmer, Thomas (1489-1556), ii. 62;  
 iii. 13, 26, 30 ff., 38, 44, 471; iv. 41,  
 298, 301, 380; v. 58; vii. 250; ix. 235,  
 496  
*Answer*, iii. 33  
*Appeal to a Council*, iii. 35  
*Defence of the true and Catholic Doctrine  
 of the Sacrament of the Body and Blood  
 of Christ*, iii. 33  
*Homilies*, iii. 35  
*Institution of a Christian Man, The*, iii.  
 35  
*Reply to the Thres Articles*, iii. 33  
 Cranmer's Bible, xii. 521  
 Crape, Sir, in Oldham, *Satyr address'd to  
 a Friend*, viii. 88

- Crashaw, Richard (1613?–1649), i. 232; iv. 218, 260; vii. 15, 26, 32 ff. (main entry), 42, 47, 63, 91, 142, 317, 400, 467, 489, *also see* Add.; x. 369; xi. 81, 318; xiii. 431; xiv. 460  
*An Apologie*, vii. 34  
*Carmen Deo Nostro*, vii. 34, 35  
*Come and let us live my dear*, vii. 36  
*Death, what dost? o hold thy Blow*, vii. 33  
*Delights of the Muses, The*, vii. 36  
*Dies Irae*, vii. 36  
*Epigrammatum Sacrorum Liber*, vii. 33  
*Flaming Heart, The*, vii. 37; xiii. 113  
*Hymne to St Teresa*, vii. 33, 36; xiii. 113, 218  
‘Know you faire on what you look,’ vii. 32  
*Loves Horoscope*, vii. 36  
*Musicks Duell*, vii. 36  
Odes to John Tournay, vii. 33  
*On a Treatise of Charity*, vii. 33, 153  
*Sospetto d’Herode*, vii. 36  
*Steps to the Temple*, vii. 29, 32, 34, 35  
*To the Countess of Denbigh*, vii. 37  
*To thy Lover, Deere, discover*, vii. 36  
Translations of Latin hymns, vii. 36  
*Vezilla Regis*, vii. 36  
*Weeper, The*, vii. 31, 33, 37  
*Wishes. To his (supposed) Mistressse*, vii. 36
- Crashawe or Crashaw, William (1572–1626), vi. 375, 492; vii. 32, 33; viii. 324; *The Honour of Vertue*, vii. 32; *The Jesuites Gospel*, vii. 33; *A Manuall for true Catholickes*, vii. 33  
Crassus, in *The Examiner*, ix. 218
- Crazy, Mr, in *The City Witt*, vi. 228, 229
- Cratander, Ephesian captive, in *The Royall Slave*, vi. 326
- Cratchits, the, in *A Christmas Carol*, xiii. 324
- Crathie, ix. 373
- Crauford, in Lytton’s *The Disowned*, xiii. 418
- Craven, Henry Thornton (1818–1905), xiii. 518
- Craven, James Brown, x. 357
- Craven, Pauline M. A. A., xiii. 562
- Craven scholar, xii. 323
- Craven, Yorks., xii. 514
- Crawfoot, J. R., viii. 461
- Crawford, Charles, v. 85, 87, 238; vi. 180, *see also* Add.
- Crawford, David (1665–1726), ix. 559
- Crawford, earl of. *See* Lindsay, J. L.
- Crawford, Mrs Emily, xiv. 190
- Crawford, Francis Marion (1854–1909), xiii. 562
- Crawford, Henry, in Jane Austen’s *Mansfield Park*, xii. 239
- Crawford, Isabella Valancy (1850–1886), xiv. 348 ff., 582  
*Helot, The*, xiv. 349  
*Love’s Forget Me Not*, xiv. 349  
*Malcolm’s Katie*, xiv. 349  
*Old Spookaes’ Pass*, xiv. 349
- Crawford, Miss, in Jane Austen’s *Mansfield Park*, xii. 238
- Crawford, Robert (d. 1733), ix. 370, 566  
*Allan Water*, ix. 371  
*Bush aboon Traquair*, ix. 371  
*Down the Burn Davie*, ix. 371  
*Tweedside*, ix. 371
- Crawfurd, George (d. 1748), x. 500
- Crawfurd, Thomas (d. 1662), ix. 550
- Crawley, Josiah, Trollope’s, xiii. 424
- Crawley, lady Jane, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 289
- Crawley, Sir Pitt, in *Vanity Fair*, viii. 162; xiii. 287, 289
- Crawley, Rawdon, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 287 ff.
- Crawleys, the, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 286 ff.
- Crawleys, the, Trollope’s, xiii. 422
- Crayke, near York, monastery at, i. 86
- Crayon, Geoffrey. *See* Irving, Washington
- ‘Crazy Castle,’ xi. 174
- Creakle, Mr, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 325
- Creation, the, iv. 59 ff.
- Crecy, battle of, i. 357, 359; ii. 120
- Credenhill, Herefordshire, vii. 42
- Crediton, x. 375
- Crediton school, vii. 330
- Credo à Puserier, La*, iii. 90, 487
- Creech, Thomas (1659–1701), viii. 408; ix. 526
- Creech, William (1745–1815), xi. 220, 221, 342, 469
- Creed, a play on the, v. 52
- Creede, Thomas (d. 1616?), iv. 377
- Creevey, Thomas, xiv. 116, 501; *The Creevey Papers*, xiv. 115
- Creighton, captain John, ix. 459
- Creighton, Charles, vi. 284
- Creighton, Louise, xii. Add.; xiv. 487; *Life and Letters of Mandell Creighton*, xiv. 101, 487
- Creighton, Mandell (1843–1901), bishop of London, vii. 208; xii. 271; xiv. 81, 99 ff., 487, 500, 605; *History of the Papacy*, xiv. 99, 100
- Creizenach, Wilhelm, v. 284, 341, 344, 345, 365, 367
- Creole, in Miss Edgeworth’s *Belinda*, xi. 297
- Creon, v. 72
- Creon, in *The Bond-man*, vi. 157
- Cresseid, in Henryson’s *Testament of Cresseid*, ii. 247, 248
- Cressy, father Hugh Paulinus (1605–1674), vii. 143, 424; *Sancta Sophia, or Holy Wisdom*, vii. 142, 143
- Crete, v. 64; xii. 339
- Crèvecoeur, J. Hector St John (1731–1813), xi. 399
- Crewe hall, xi. 390
- Crewe, marquess of, x. 193
- Crewellie of a Stepmother, The*, v. 117, 325
- Crib, Tom (1781–1848), xii. 411; xiv. 231

## CRICHTON

- Crichton, Admirable, VII. 254, 255; VIII. 195  
 Crichton, Andrew, XIV. 493  
 Crichton castle, in Scott's *Marmion*, XII. 10  
 Crichton-Browne, Sir J., XIII. 467, 471  
 Cricket, in *Club Law*, VI. 308  
 Crimean war, the, XII. 154, 227; XIII. 103, 156, 363 ff., 433; XIV. 165, 173, 176, 181, 182, 187, 190, 196, 239, 251  
 Crimsworth, in Charlotte Bronte's *The Professor*, XIII. 414  
 Cripple, the, in *The Fayre Mayd of the Exchange*, VI. 86, 100  
 Cripps, Arthur Shearley, XIV. Add. 4  
 Crisp, Samuel (miscalled Henry, d. 1783), X. 260, 430  
 Crisp, Tobias (1600-1643), X. 376, 377  
 Crispinella, in *The Dutch Courtesan*, VI. 48  
 Crispinus, in *The Poetaster*, VI. 18, 42, 43  
*Crist*. See *Cynwulf*  
*Crist and Satan*, I. 48, 49, 428  
 Crites, in *Cynthia's Revels*, VI. 39, 41  
 Crites (Sir Robert Howard), in Dryden's *An Essay of Dramatick Poesie*, VIII. 21, 24  
*Critical Remarks on Capt. Gulliver's Travels*, by Doctor Bantley, IX. 132  
*Critical Review, The*, X. 40, 201, 395, 421, 467, 474; XI. 339, 353  
*Critici Sacri*, VII. 322, 481  
*Criticisms of the Rolliad*, XI. 34  
 Crito Cantabrigiensis, *A Vindication of the Literary Character of Prof. Porson*, XII. 325  
 Croaker, in *The Good-Natur'd Man*, X. 211, 212  
 Crochallan club, XI. 221  
 Crocker, Thomas, VII. 513  
 Crockett, Samuel Rutherford (1860-1914), XIII. 467  
 Croese, G., *The General History of Quakers* (1696), VIII. 413  
 Croft, Sir Herbert (1751-1816), X. 183, 476, 486; *Love and Madness*, XI. 231  
 Crofts, H. H. S., III. 302  
 Crofts, John (fl. 1629), VII. 17  
 Croisic, XIII. 77  
 Croisnel, Renée de, in Meredith's *Beauchamp's Career*, XIII. 446  
 Croke, Richard (1489?-1558), III. 27, 467  
 Croker, John Wilson (1780-1857), IX. 250, 252; X. 158, 473, 476, 478; XI. 346; XII. 150, 154, 155, 162, 163, 363, 380, 412, 429; XIII. 240, 350; XIV. 63, 129, 322, 323, 501; *The Croker Papers*, XIV. 115  
 Croker, Thomas Crofton (1798-1854), XII. 353, 412, 516; XIV. 312, 315, 568, 572  
*Fairy Legends and Traditions*, XII. 360  
*Fairy Legends and Traditions of Ireland*, XIV. 314  
*Legends of the Lakes*, XII. 360  
*Popular Songs*, XII. 360  
*Researches in the South of Ireland*, XII. 360  
 Crole, Robert. See Crowley

## CROTCH

- Croly, George (1780-1860), XII. 416, 448; also see Add.; *Marston*, XII. 249; *Sa-lathiel*, XII. 249  
 Cromarty, VII. 253, 254, 258  
 Cromarty, earl of. See Mackenzie, George  
 Crome, the shrine of Our Lady at, v. 97  
 Crome, Robert Hartley (1770-1812), IX. 566; X. 456; XI. 436, 437, 441, 443; *Remains of Nithsdale and Galloway Songs*, IX. 374, 377; XI. 234, 242  
 Cromer, earl of. See Baring, Evelyn  
 Crompton, Richard (fl. 1573-1599), VIII. 466  
 Crompton, proprietor of *The Morning Post*, XIV. 185  
 Cromwell, Henry (1628-1674), VII. 436; VIII. 343; IX. 34, 68, 73, 83 ff., 447  
 Cromwell, Oliver (1599-1658), IV. 64, 141, 156, 310, 421, 426, 432, 434; VI. 316; VII. 54, 56, 68, 85, 91, 105, 148, 178, 187, 189, 190, 191, 194, 197, 218, 225, 227, 231, 254, 299, 306, 344, 349, 350 ff., 365, 383, 434, 449, 450, 451, 455, 458, 460, 513, also see Add.; VIII. 2, 3, 5, 7, 21, 60, 68, 73, 74, 116, 119, 198, 265, 267, 360; IX. 2, 160, 203, 212, 234, 258, 267, 269, 387, 392, 443; X. 279, 372, 373, 464; XI. 312; XIII. 13, 17, 19, 268, 469; XIV. 88, 91, 96, 113, 114, 242, 507; *Proclamation*, VIII. 274  
 Cromwell, Richard (1626-1712), IV. 64; VII. 190; VIII. 3, 118, 119  
 Cromwell, Thomas (1485?-1540), earl of Essex, I. 211; III. 42, 43, 160, 167, 244, 332, 336, 337, 490; IV. 8, 297; V. 58, 59, 102, 104; X. 233  
 Cromwell, Milton's, in *Defensio*, VII. 130  
*Cromwell, Vindication of Oliver*, VII. 225  
*Cromwell's Nose, A Case for Nol*, VII. 383  
 Cromwell's widow, VIII. 121  
*Cronica duo Anglica*, I. 110  
 Cronke, Dickory (the 'Dumb Philosopher'), IX. 21  
 Crooke, Andrew, VII. 235; XI. 318  
 Crooke, William (fl. 1682), IX. 385  
 Crooke, W., XIV. 576  
 Crosfield, Robert (fl. 1693), IV. 102, 455  
 Cross, John Walter, XIII. 402, 553; *George Eliot's Life*, XIII. 373, 381 ff., 388, 389, 391 ff.  
 Cross, Lancelot, pseud. Carr, F., XII. 442  
 Cross, Mary Ann, born Evans. See Eliot, George  
 Cross, Thomas, *The Autobiography of a Stage Coachman*, XIV. 233, 540  
 Cross, Wilbur L., X. Add.; XIII. 567  
 Cross, festivals and legends of the, I. 55, 56, 134; Aelfric's homily, I. 118. See, also, *Dream of the Rood*  
 Crosse, Mrs Andrew, XII. 441  
 Crossen, siege of, VII. 22  
 Crossley, James (1800-1883), IV. 252; VI. 105; IX. 15  
 Crossman, Samuel (1624?-1684), VII. 406; XI. 370, 478  
 Crosthwaite, X. 386  
 Crotch, W. Walter, XIII. 543



## CROUCH

- Crouch, Edward Heath, *xiv.* 377, 588,  
also see *Add.* 4  
Crouch, John (*fl.* 1660–1681)  
*Fumigatus*, *vii.* 357  
*Man in the Moon*, *vii.* 357  
*Mercurius Democritus*, *vii.* 357  
*Mercurius Melancholicus*, counterfeit  
of, *vii.* 357  
*Pragmaticus*, counterfeit of, *vii.* 357  
Crouch, Nathaniel ('Richard Burton')  
(1632?–1725?), *ix.* 18; *xi.* 330, 478;  
*Winter Evening Entertainments*, *xi.* 370  
Croucher, John (*fl.* 1408–1453?), *iv.* 432;  
*vi.* 280  
Crousaz, Jean-Pierre de, *ix.* 83, 449; *x.*  
465; *xi.* 356  
Crow, William (*fl.* 1663), *vii.* 479  
*Crow and Pie*, *ii.* 414  
Crowdero, in *Hudibras*, *viii.* 68, 70  
Crowdy, Wallace Lowe, *xiii.* 540  
Crowe, captain, in Smollett's *Sir Laun-  
celot Greaves*, *x.* 41  
Crowe, Catherine (1800?–1876), *xii.* 448;  
*xiii.* 430; *Adventures of Susan Hopley*,  
*xii.* 249; *Night Side of Nature, The*,  
*xii.* 248; *Story of Lilly Dawson, The*,  
*xii.* 249  
Crowe, Sir Joseph Archer (1825–1896), *xiv.*  
533  
Crowe, William (1745–1829), *x.* 454; *xii.*  
416; *xiii.* *Add.* 2; *Treatise on English  
Versification*, *xiii.* 240, 512  
Crowland, *xiii.* 366  
Crowley (Crole or Croleus), Robert (1518?–  
1588), *iii.* 87, 100, 101, 492; *iv.* 324,  
328, 334, 382; *ix.* 51  
*Epigrams, The one and thirty*, *iii.* 100;  
*iv.* 328, 334  
*Information and Peticion agaynst the  
oppressours of the pore commons of the  
realme*, *iii.* 101  
*Pleasure and pain, heaven and hell*,  
*iii.* 101  
*Voice of the Last Trumpet, The*, *iii.* 100  
*Way to Wealth, The*, *iii.* 100  
Crowne, Dryden and Shadwell, *Notes and  
Observations*, *viii.* 193, 441  
Crowne, John (d. 1703?), *viii.* 21, 133,  
213, 214, 400, 401, 435, 441  
*Ambitious Statesman, The*, *viii.* 188  
*Andromache*, *viii.* 181, 187  
*Caligula*, *viii.* 189  
*Calisto, or the Chast Nymph*, *viii.* 187  
*City Politiques*, *viii.* 122, 188  
*Country Wit, The*, *viii.* 134, 188  
*Darius*, *viii.* 189  
*Destruction of Jerusalem, The*, *viii.* 188,  
190  
*English Frier, The*, *viii.* 134, 188, 189  
*Henry the Sixth, the First Part With the  
Murder of Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester*,  
*viii.* 188  
*History of Charles the Eighth of France*,  
*the*, *viii.* 187  
*Juliana, or the Princess of Poland*, *viii.*  
187

## CUDWORTH

- Crowne, John  
*Justice Busy*, *viii.* 189  
*Married Beau, The*, *viii.* 189  
*Misery of Civil-War, The*, *viii.* 188  
*Pandion and Amphigenia*, *vii.* 391; *viii.*  
187  
*Regulus*, *viii.* 189  
*Sir Courtyly Nice, or It cannot be*, *viii.*  
131, 179, 188, 189  
*Thyestes*, *viii.* 188  
Crowne, William, father of Crowne, John,  
*viii.* 187  
*Crowned King, The*, *ii.* 40, 432, 435  
Crowquill, Alfred, *pseud.* See Forrester,  
Alfred Henry  
Crowther, Joseph, *vi.* *Add.* 2  
Croxall, Samuel (d. 1752), *xi.* 172, 425,  
490; *Fables*, *xiii.* 52  
Croxtton play, the, *v.* 391  
Croydon, *iii.* 57; *v.* 119, 141; *vi.* 287;  
*xiv.* 406  
Croydon, Whitgift's school, *viii.* 83  
Croyland, abbey of, *i.* 89; *ii.* 343;  
*iv.* 417; forged chronicle of, *ii.* 399,  
497  
Croyland. See Felix of  
Crozier, John Beattie, *xiii.* 470  
Cruden, Alexander (1701–1770), *Concord-  
ance*, *xi.* 327, 467  
Cruelty, in Chronicle plays, *v.* 151  
Cruikshank, George (1792–1878), *x.* 416,  
418, 421; *xi.* 386, 402, 478, 491; *xii.*  
447; *xiii.* 526, 540, 542; *xiv.* 188, 221 ff.,  
232, 234, 237, 520, 539, 541, 543 ff.;  
*Comic Almanac*, *xiv.* 235; *George Cruik-  
shank's Magazine*, *xiv.* 234; *Table Book*,  
*xiii.* 284  
Cruikshank, George and Robert, *ix.* 567  
Cruikshank, Isaac Robert or Robert  
(1789–1856), *xiv.* 222, 223, 225, 226,  
235, 236, 543  
Crummese, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*,  
*xiii.* 317, 318  
Crump, Charles G., *xii.* 439, 440  
Crump, James, *xi.* 334  
Crump, Mrs Lucy, *xiv.* 503  
Crump, Mrs and Miss, in Thackeray's  
*The Ravenswing*, *xiii.* 281  
Cruncher, Jerry, in *A Tale of Two Cities*,  
*xiii.* 332  
Crusade, first, in Wm. of Malmesbury, *i.*  
165  
Crusades, the, *ii.* 337  
Cruso, Aquila, *vi.* 471  
Crusoe, Robinson, *x.* 66; *xiii.* 438  
*Cruz de te Volo Conqueri*, *ii.* 383  
Cuchulinn, in *Fled Bricrend (Bricriu's  
Feast)*, *i.* 296, 327  
Cuchullain, *x.* 231; *xiii.* 188; *xiv.* 307  
Cuculo, in *A Very Woman*, *vi.* 161  
Cuddie, in *The Shepherds Calender*, *iii.*  
225  
Cuddy, in Davison's *Rhapsody*, *iv.* 125  
Cudworth, Ralph (1617–1688), *vii.* 279,  
302; *viii.* 273, 274, 279 ff., 286, 290 ff.,  
330, 453 ff.; *ix.* 299, 401; *x.* 345; *xi.* 57;

## CUDWORTH

- Cudworth, Ralph  
*Moral Good or Evil, or Natural Ethics*,  
 VIII. 281; *Treatise concerning Eternal  
 and Immutable Morality*, VIII. 282;  
*The true Intellectual System of the Uni-  
 verse*, VIII. 287
- Cuffe or Cuff, Henry (1563–1601), IV. 114;  
 VII. 329, 343
- Cuirass. See *Lorica*
- Cujas, Jacques de, III. 423
- Cujus contrarium verum est*, VII. 381
- Cul de Jatte, in *The Cloister and the  
 Hearth*, XIII. 429
- Culdees at St Andrews, II. 367
- Cullercoats, XIV. 297
- Cullinan, Maxwell Cormac, XII. 494
- Cullogen, IX. 563 ff.
- Culpeper, Nicholas (1616–1654), VII. 509
- Culpeper, Sir Thomas, the elder (1578–  
 1662), IV. 510
- Culpeper, Sir Thomas (1626–1697), *Morall  
 Discourses and Essayes*, VII. 517
- Culross, II. 131
- Culross, lady (Elizabeth Melville) (*fl.*  
 1603), IX. 555
- Culverwel, Nathaniel (d. 1651), VII. 280;  
 VIII. 287, 292, 454; *Commonplaces*, VIII.  
 290; *Light of Nature*, VII. 279, 470;  
 VIII. 288, 289
- Cumberland, IX. 170; XI. 232, 410; XII.  
 17, 511; XIII. 426; XIV. 221
- Cumberland, ship, x. 36
- Cumberland, countess of. See Clifford,  
 Margaret
- Cumberland, duke of. See William Augus-  
 tus (1721–1765)
- Cumberland, earl of. See Clifford, George
- Cumberland, Richard (1631–1718), bishop  
 of Peterborough, VI. 9; IX. 506, 525;  
 x. 351; *De Legibus Naturae*, VII. 303,  
 470; VIII. 292, 468
- Cumberland, Richard (1732–1811), IX.  
 574; x. 90, 473, 483; XI. 263 ff., 270,  
 272, 448, 457, also see Add.; XIV. 592
- Brothers, The*, XI. 263, 264, 277, 279, 414
- Choleric Man, The*, XI. 265
- Fashionable Lover, The*, XI. 265
- Jew, The*, XI. 282
- Timon of Athens*, XI. 265
- West Indian, The*, x. 92, 214; XI. 257, 264
- Cumbrian dialect, XII. 413
- Cumming, fiddler, x. 196
- Cumming, Joseph George (1812–1868),  
 XII. 509
- Cumner hills, XIII. 93
- Cundall, Joseph, XI. 386
- Cuneburga, abbess, I. 79
- Cuneglasus, king, I. 67
- Cunningham or Cunningham, William (*fl.*  
 1586), *The Cosmographical Glasse*, III.  
 550; IV. 400
- Cunliffe, John William, v. Add. 2; XIII.  
 572, also see Add. 1
- Cunningham, Alexander, 5th earl of Glen-  
 cairn (d. 1574), *Epistle direct from the  
 Holy hermit of Allarit*, III. 132

## CURETON

- Cunningham, Alexander (1655?–1730), IX.  
 561
- Cunningham, Sir Alexander (1814–1893),  
 XII. 352, 509
- Ancient Geography of India*, XII. 353
- Architecture of the Temples of Kashmir*,  
 XII. 353
- Bhilsa Topes, The*, XII. 353
- Corpus Inscriptionum Indicarum*, XII.  
 353
- Cunningham, Allan (1784–1842), IX. 566;  
 XI. 234, 434, 437, 439, 443; XIII. 54
- Biographical and Critical History of  
 British Literature*, XII. 365, 378, 437
- Bonnie Lady Anne*, XI. 243
- Hame Hame, Hame*, XI. 243
- John Grumlie*, XI. 243
- Maid of Elvar*, XI. 242
- My Nannie O*, XI. 243
- She's Gane to dwell in Heaven*, XI. 243
- Sir Marmaduke*, XI. 242
- Songs of Scotland*, XI. 242
- Wee, Wee German Lairdie*, IX. 377; XI.  
 243
- Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea*, XI. 243
- Young Maxwell*, XI. 242
- Cunningham, lady Elizabeth, XI. 223
- Cunningham, Francis (1820–1875), v. 143
- Cunningham, James, 14th earl of Glen-  
 cairn (1749–1791), XI. 220, 223
- Cunningham, John William (1780–1861),  
 XI. 401
- Cunningham, Mary (d. 1615), IV. 152
- Cunningham, Peter (1816–1869), x. 247,  
 249; XII. 409
- Cunningham, Thomas Mounsey (1776–  
 1834), *Harst Kirn*, XI. 243; *Hills o'  
 Gallowa*, XI. 243
- Cunningham, William, 9th earl of Glen-  
 cairn (1610?–1664), XII. 377
- Cupar-Fife, III. 123; XII. 513
- Cupid, III. 17; IV. 196, 330; XII. 90; XIV.  
 311
- Cupid (lap-dog), IX. 46
- Cupid, god of love, in *Confessio Amantis*,  
 II. 146
- Cupid, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 73 ff.
- Cupid, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*,  
 VI. 346, 347
- Cupid, in *Love Restored*, VI. 351, 352
- Cupid, in *Loves Maistresse*, VI. 103
- Cupid, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI.  
 358, 359
- Cupid, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 260
- Cupid, in *The Testament of Cresseid*, II. 248
- Cupid God of Love, The book of*, II. 216
- Cupid's Court of Salutations*, XI. 334
- Cupids, in *The Masque of Beauty*, VI. 347
- Cur, Sir John, in Barnabe Googe's  
*Eclogues*, III. 186
- Curan, in *Albion's England*, III. 357; IV.  
 136
- Curchod, Suzanne. See Necker
- Cures for the Itch*, III. 487
- Cureton, William (1808–1864), XII. 341,  
 503

- 'Curious Impertinent, The,' in *Don Quixote*, vi. 133, 137, 223, 236; viii. 189, 191
- Curle, James, xii. 509
- Curle, Richard H. P., xiii. 570
- Curlicism, xi. 328
- Curll, Edmund (1675-1747), ix. 78, 83, 84, 86, 123, 165, 247, 446, 447, 452, 462, 469, 475, 535; xi. 288, 327 ff., 467
- Curran, John Philpot (1750-1817), xiv. 311; *Cushla ma Chree*, xiv. 319; *De-serter's Meditation*, xiv. 319
- Curran, William Henry, *Sketches of the Irish Bar*, xiv. 319
- Currawn, county Leitrim, xiv. 355
- Currie, A. E., xiv. 584
- Currie, James (1756-1805), xi. 408, 436, 437
- Currie, Mary Montgomerie, lady, born Lamb (*pseud.* Violet Fane, 1843-1905), xiii. 180, 504
- Curson of Kedleston, cardinal (d. 1218), i. 199, 453
- Cursor Mundi*, i. 134, 341 ff., 348, 399, 474; ii. 189; iii. 289; v. 15, 389
- Curtasy, The Boke of*, ii. 502
- Curteis, T., ix. 463
- Curtin, *Hero Tales of Ireland*, i. 293
- Curtis, William (1746-1799), xiv. 288, 559
- Curtius, Ernst, xii. 322, 476
- Curtius, George, *Principles of Greek Etymology*, xii. 337; *The Greek Verb*, xii. 337
- Curtius, Quintus, iv. 2, 4, 436
- Curwen, Henry (1845-1892), xi. 466; xiv. 339, 575
- Curzon, lord, of Kedleston, xiv. 597
- Curzon, Robert, lord Zouche (1810-1873), xiv. 551; *The Monasteries of the Levant*, xiv. 252
- Cusack, Mary Frances, xiv. 510
- Cusanus, C., vii. 517
- Cussans, John Edwin (1837-1899), xii. 509
- Cust, Lionel, xii. 499
- Custance, dame, in *Ralph Roister Doister*, v. 105, 106
- Cut purses, A ballet* . . . , iii. 492
- Cutchery court, xi. 12
- Cute, alderman, in Dickens's *The Chimes*, xiii. 324
- Cuthbert, abbot of Wearmouth and Jarrow, i. 61, 79
- Cuthbert Cutpurse, ii. 232
- Cuthbert, St. of Lindisfarne (d. 687), i. 64, 80, 82, 83, 85, 117, 118, 148, 435; iv. 421; xii. 10
- Cuthbertson, James Lister (1851-1910), xiv. 369, 585
- Cuthwin, i. 61, 71, 79
- Cutter, in Cowley's *Cutter of Coleman Street*, viii. 122
- Cutting Capers*, xiv. 377
- Cuttle, captain, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 325
- Cutts, John, lord (1661-1707), viii. 410

- Cutwode, Thomas, *Caltha Poetarum*, iv. 469
- Cuvelier de Trye, Jean G. A., xiii. 264
- Cuvier, Georges L. C. F. D., xiv. 295
- Cybele, in Keats's *Endymion*, xii. 82
- Cyclope, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 357
- Cyclopes, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 347, 348
- Cymbeline, in Geoffrey of Monmouth, i. 171
- Cymmodorion, Honourable society of, xii. 506
- Cymric language and literature, i. 464
- Cynara, Dowson's, xiii. 220
- Cynewulf (*fl.* 1750), i. 38, 41, 49 ff., 133, 134, 143, 325, 428, 430; xi. 366; also see xiii. Add. 2
- Crist*, i. 49, 52, 53, 56, 58, 59, 63, 64; runes in, i. 12; Cook's edn., i. 59; iv. 37
- Elene*, i. 50 ff., 55, 57, 62, 63, 134, 143; runes in, i. 12
- Fata Apostolorum*, i. 52 ff.; runes in, i. 12
- Juliana*, i. 52, 53; runes in, i. 12
- Cynewulf, bishop of Landisfarne, i. 49, 430
- Cynewulf, king, in O.E. *Chronicle*, i. 107, 443
- Cynthia, iv. 196
- Cynthia, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 148, 150
- Cynthia, in *Endimion*, v. 341
- Cynthia, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 233, 238
- Cynthia, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, xiii. 381
- Cynthio, ix. 50, 57
- Cynulf of Clovesho, i. 50
- Cynus super Codicem*, ii. 364
- Cyprian, bishop of Toulon, xii. 487
- Cyprian, St., ii. 365; iii. 411; vi. 375; ix. 527; xii. 266
- 'Cyprians,' xiv. 227
- Cyprianus (Juvencus), i. 76
- Cyprus, xiv. 251, 253
- Cyrano de Bergerac, S., *Histoire comique*, ix. 106
- Cyrene, xii. 339
- Cyril, xii. 503
- Cyril, in Tennyson's *The Princess*, xiii. 31
- Cyrus, iii. 437
- Cyrus, Le Grand*, i. 280
- Cytherea: or poems upon Love and Intrigue*, ix. 78
- Cythna, in Shelley's *Revolt of Islam*, xii. 61
- Daantjie Gouws*, xiv. 377
- Daborne, Robert (d. 1628), vi. 116, 146, 454; *A Christian turned Turke*, v. 368
- Dacia, in Geoffrey of Monmouth, i. 259
- Dacier, André, ix. 75; Aristotle's *Poetics*, trans. of, viii. 375; *Essai sur la Satire*, viii. 374
- Dacier, Madame, x. 27
- Dacier, in Meredith's *Diana of the Crossways*, xiii. 445
- Dacre, lord, friend of Gavin Douglas, ii. 260

## DACRE

- Dacre, Mary, in Disraeli's *The Young Duke*, xiii. 348  
 Dacres, Edward, iv. 8, 446  
 Daedalus, iii. 86  
 Daeghrehn, in *Beowulf*, i. 24, 27  
 Daffy's Elixir Salutis, xi. 335  
*Dagon's Fall*, viii. 97  
 Dahlia, in Meredith's *Rhoda Fleming*, xiii. 447  
 Dahra, xiv. 238  
 Daillé, John, *Traité de l'employ des saints pères*, vii. 313, 484  
*Daily Advertiser, The*, xi. 391  
*Daily Chronicle, The*, xiv. 192, 193  
*Daily Courant, The*, ix. 5; xi. 333  
*Daily Express, The*, xiv. 193  
*Daily Gazetteer, The*, x. 467  
*Daily Graphic, The*, xiv. 201  
*Daily Mail, The*, xiv. 193  
*Daily News, The*, xiii. 324; xiv. 90, 173, 188 ff., 316, 530, 535  
*Daily Post, The*, ix. 21, 433; xiv. 201  
*Daily Telegraph, The*, xiv. 180, 183, 188, 190 ff., 196, 328, 530, 534  
*Daily Universal Register, The*, xiv. 177  
 Dakins, William (d. 1607), vii. 316  
 Dalbeattie, xi. 444, 445  
 Dale, Alfred William Winterslow, xii. 465  
 Dale, David (1739-1806), xiv. 404  
 Dale, Edmund, i. Add.  
 Dale, Robert William (1829-1895), xii. 465, 471  
 D'Alembert, J. le Rond, v. 293  
 Dales, the, in Trollope's novels, xiii. 422  
 Daley, Victor James (1858-1905), xiv. 369, 585  
 Dalgairns, John Dobree (1818-1876), xii. 275, 456, 460  
 Dalgetty, Dugald, in Scott's *Legend of Montrose*, x. 43; xii. 21, 25, 29  
 Dalhousie, marquis J. See Ramsay, J. A. B.  
 Dalila, in *Samson Agonistes*, vii. 122, 137; viii. 154  
 Dalkeith, xi. 469  
 Dalkeith, countess of, xii. 7  
 Dallas, Rev. Alexander Robert Charles (1791-1869), xii. 386  
 Dallas, Enneas Sweetland (1828-1879), xii. 398; xiii. 245, 512; xiv. 142, 147, 518; *Gay Science, The*, xiv. 140; *Kettner's Book of the Table*, xiv. 140; *Poetics, an Essay on Poetry*, xiv. 139  
 Dallas, Robert Charles (1754-1824), xii. 384, 386  
 Dallas, William Sweetland, xiv. 559  
 Dallaway, James (1763-1834), ix. 246  
 Dalquhurn, Cardross, x. 36  
 Dalrymple, Sir David, lord Hailes (1726-1792), viii. 262; ix. 553; x. 192, 245, 294, 501, 507; xi. 273, 341  
*Ancient Scottish Poems*, xi. 204  
*Annals of Scotland*, x. 290  
*Inquiry*, x. 310  
*Memorials and Letters*, x. 290

## DANCE

- Dalrymple, James (fl. 1596), ii. 398; iii. 155  
 Dalrymple, James, viscount Stair (1619-1695), viii. 468; ix. 560  
 Dalrymple, Sir James (fl. 1714), ix. 551  
 Dalrymple, Sir John, 1st earl of Stair (1648-1707), ix. 495  
 Dalrymple, John, 2nd earl of Stair (1693-1747), ix. 152, 495  
 Dalrymple, Sir John, 4th baronet of Cranstoun (1726-1810), ix. 553; x. 294, 500; *Memoirs of Great Britain and Ireland*, x. 290, 291  
 Dalrymple of Orangefield, xi. 220  
 Dalton, in Norton's *Ordinal*, ii. 213  
 Dalton, tutor to lady Hertford's son, x. 272  
 Dalton family, the, patrons of Rolle, ii. 44  
 Dalton, Sir Cornelius Neale, ix. Add.  
 Dalton, John (1766-1844), xiv. 259, 261, 271, 272, 275 ff. (main entry), 556, 557, 605; *A new system of Chemical Philosophy*, xiv. 275  
 D'Alton, John (1792-1867), xiv. 312, 568; *Annals of Boyle, The*, xiv. 325; *Dermid*, xiv. 325; *History of County Dublin, The*, xiv. 325  
 Dalton, Michael (d. 1648?), viii. 468  
 Dalzell, Sir John Graham (1775-1851), xii. 516; *The Darker Superstitions of Scotland*, xii. 350  
 Dalzell, in *Perkin Warbeck*, vi. 193  
 Dalziel, Edward George, xiv. 239  
 Damascus, xiv. 251  
 Damasus, pseudo-, ii. 293  
 D'Ambois, Clermont, in *The Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois*, vi. 34  
 D'Ambra, Cofanaria, v. 69  
 Dame and her Donkey's Five, xi. 386  
 Dame Siriz, i. 365, 366, 479  
 Dame Wiggins of Lee, xi. 386  
 Damerval, iv. 527  
 Dametas, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 353  
 Dametas, in *The Ile of Gulls*, vi. 213  
 Damian, martyr, i. 74  
*Damree Cavaliers Warning piece* (1643), vii. 382  
 Damocles, in *The Usurper*, viii. 21  
 Damocetas, in Barnabe Googe's *Ecloques*, iii. 186  
 Damon, in Thomson's *Summer*, x. 104  
 Dampier, H., x. 485  
 Dampier, William (1652-1715), ix. 106, 492, also see Add.; xiv. 242, 551; *Journals*, xiv. 241  
 Dampit, in *A Trick to catch the Old-one*, vi. 65  
 D'Amville, in *The Atheist's Tragedie*, vi. 167  
 Dan Michel of Northgate, Kent, i. 353 ff., 400, 475  
 Dan Robert of Malton, i. 350  
 Danaë, in *The Bird in a Cage*, vi. 204  
 Danaides, in *Phoenissae*, v. 71  
*Dance of Death, The*, iii. 87, 100, 484; xiv. 219

## DANCER

- Dancer, John (*fl.* 1675), vi. 490; *Nicomède* (Corneille's), translated by, viii. 180
- D'Ancourt, Florent Carton, *Les Bourgeoises à la Mode*, viii. 162, 431
- D'Ancre, marshal, vi. 138
- Dane Hew Monk of Leicestre, *A Mery Jest of*, ii. 501
- Danelaw, the, viii. 311
- Danes, the, iv. 417, 418; v. 31; ix. 354; laws and customs of, viii. 311, 318
- Danes, the, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 120
- Danett, Thomas (*fl.* 1566-1601), iv. 3, 443, 445; *Communes*, iv. 8
- 'Dangerus Fortrees,' vi. 283
- Dangle, in Sheridan's *Critic*, xi. 272
- Daniel, i. 74; v. 48; x. 222
- Daniel, bishop of Winchester (d. 745), i. 82
- Daniel, Charles Henry Olive (b. 1836-1919), xii. Add. 5
- Daniel, George, of Berwick (1616-1657), vii. Add.
- Daniel, George (1789-1864), xiii. 516; xiv. 518
- Daniel, John (*fl.* 1625), *Songs for the Lute, Viol and Voice*, iv. 113, 133, 134, 463
- Daniel, Mary, x. 28
- Daniel (Donellan), Nehemias (d. 1609?), archbishop of Tuam, iv. 414
- Daniel*, Old English poem, i. 46, 48, 428; runes in, i. 11
- Daniel, Peter Augustin, v. 85
- Daniel, Samuel (1562-1619), iii. 198, 247, 256, 260, 261, 264 ff., 270, 295, 304, 306, 307, 312; iv. 24, 25, 88, 115, 118, 127, 132-140 (main entry), 158, 159, 179 ff., 191, 248, 265, 266, 398, 434, 444, 474; v. 63, 226, 338, 371, 473; vi. 4, 23, 37, 39, 40, 44, 317, 337, 339, 343, 345, 350, 366, 471, 489, 490; vii. 444; viii. 237, 239
- Certaine Small Poems*, iv. 134
- Civil Wars, The*, iii. 198; iv. 132 ff., 136 ff., 140
- Cleopatra*, iv. 133, 139; v. 334
- Complaynt of Rosamund, The*, iii. 198; iv. 133, 134, 140, 176
- Defence of Ryme*, iii. 304, 306, 307, 526; iv. 132, 133, 135
- Delia*, iii. 256, 260, 522; iv. 133, 177
- England, history of*, iv. 134
- Epistle to the Lady Margaret*, iv. 126, 137, 138
- Epistles*, iv. 138
- Hymen's Triumph*, iv. 134, 138, 140; vi. 190, 366
- Musophilus, or a General Defence of Learning*, iii. 446; iv. 88, 133, 135, 140
- Octavia to Marcus Antoninus, Epistle of*, iv. 133, 138, 140
- Panegyrike Congratulatorie*, iv. 132, 134, 135, 140
- Philotas*, iv. 132, 134, 135; v. 334, 346, 371; vi. 339; vii. 122
- Poeticall Essayes*, iv. 133

## DARLEY

- Daniel, Samuel
- Queenes Arcadia, The*, iv. 134; vi. 317, 318, 327, 366
- Senecan tragedies*, iv. 134
- Sonnets to Delia*, iv. 139
- Tethys Festival*, iv. 134; vi. 350
- Ulysses and the Syren*, iv. 134, 138, 140; xiii. 141
- Vision of Twelve Goddesses, The*, iv. 134; vi. 337, 345, 350
- Daniel, Story of*, by Hilarius, i. 191
- Daniel of Morley, i. 153
- Daniell, John Frederick, xiv. 557
- Daniell, John Jeremiah, vii. 28, 403
- Daniello, iii. 290
- Danish fleet, the, xiv. 120, 122
- Danish Tragedy, The*, v. 327
- Danse Macabre*, ii. 199, 256; iii. 87
- Dante, Alighieri, i. 43, 99, 199, 200, 227, 232, 270, 363; ii. 80, 133, 134, 161, 175, 179, 180, 188, 231, 258, 435; iii. 200, 234, 245, 300, 305, *also see* Add.; iv. 23, 45, 196, 197, 210, 217, 527; v. 213, 214, 324; vii. 95, 101, 122, 136 ff., 240; viii. 67, 78, 351; x. 9, 220, *also see* Add.; xii. 50, 58, 137, 221, 222, 229, 272, 394, 396, 398, 403, 415, 525; xiii. 13, 42, 195, 312; xiv. 113, 306
- Commedia*, xii. 51, 85
- De Monarchia*, xii. 455
- De vulgari eloquentia*, xiii. 186
- Inferno*, x. 240; xii. 202
- La Divina Commedia*, xiii. 30
- La Vita Nuova*, xii. 73; xiii. 112, 118
- Paradiso*, i. 99, 154; v. 233, 339; xii. 76
- Purgatorio*, xiii. 32
- Danter, John, iv. 393; v. 322, 323
- Danton, Georges Jacques, xiii. 12
- 'D'Anvers, Caleb' (N. Amhurst), ix. 220, 225, 491
- Danvers, Jane (wife of George Herbert), vii. 29
- Danvers, lady (mother of George Herbert), iv. 240; vii. 28
- Danzig, v. 283
- Dapper, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 22
- Dapper, Tim, in *The Tailor*, ix. 41
- Darbishire, Arthur Duckinfield, xiii. 572
- D'Arblay, Frances Burney, Mme. *See* Arblay, Madame d'
- Darbyshire, Thomas (1518-1604), iv. 127
- Darch, Robert, x. 386
- Darcie, Abraham (*fl.* 1625), iii. 326, 528
- Darcy, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 237, 238, 243, 247
- D'Arcy, Robert, 4th earl of Holderness (1718-1778), x. 118
- Dares Phrygius, i. 170, 467, 469; ii. 172
- Daria, martyr, i. 74
- Darien expedition, ix. 214, 215, 542
- Darius, i. 307
- Dark Blue, The*, xiv. 206
- Darley, George (1795-1846), xii. 107, 114-115 (main entry), 139, 201, 416; xiii. 230, 238; xiv. 214
- Beckett*, xii. 114

- Darley, George  
*Enchanted Lyre, The*, xii. 115  
*Errors of Ecstacy*, xii. 114  
*Ethelstan*, xii. 114  
*It is not Beauty I demand*, xii. 115  
*I've been roaming*, xii. 115  
*Labours of Idleness*, xii. 114  
*Maiden's Grave, The*, xii. 115  
*Nepenthe*, xii. 114, 119; xiii. 204  
*Sylvia*, xii. 114, 118; xiii. 239  
Darling, James (1797-1862), xii. 521  
Darlington, xiv. 193  
Darlow, Thomas Hult, xiv. 516  
Darmesteter, James, xi. 409  
Darnal, Sheffield, vii. 353  
Darnaway (Moray), ii. 112, 115  
Darnley, earl of. *See* Stewart, Henry  
Darrell, John (*fl.* 1562-1602), iv. 535  
Dart, John (d. 1730), ix. 532  
Darter, Adrian, xiv. Add. 6  
Dartle, Rosa, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327  
Dartmoor, vii. 5; x. 115  
Dartmouth, x. 387  
Dartmouth, earl of. *See* Legge, William  
Darton, F. J. Harvey, xi. 482; xiv. 590  
Darton, William, xi. 377, 485  
Darton and Clarke, publishers, xi. 481  
Darwin, Charles Robert (1809-1882), iv. 290; xi. 75, 426; xiii. 470, 571, 572, *also see* Add. 1; xiv. 28, 29, 34, 35, 296, 298 ff. (main entry), 479, 501, 551, 559  
*Descent of Man, The*, xiv. 32  
*Expression of the Emotions, The*, xiv. 32  
*Life and Letters*, xiv. 293  
*Origin of Species, The*, xiv. 27, 293, 298 ff., 381  
*Voyage of the Beagle, The*, xiv. 241, 250  
Darwin, Erasmus (1731-1802), xi. 41, 172, 175 ff., 180, 246, 425; xii. 247; xiii. 450; xiv. 298, 469, 560; *Botanic Garden*, xi. 175; *Loves of the Plants*, xi. 41, 175, 178  
Darwin, Sir Francis, xiv. 284, 501, 559  
Darwin, Sir George Howard (1845-1912), xiv. 265, 556  
Darwinism, xii. 154, 269; xiii. 451  
Dasent, Sir George Webbe (1817-1896), xi. 491  
Dashall, Dick, in *Morton's Way to get Married*, xi. 281  
Dashall, Tom, in *Real Life in London*, xiv. 227  
Dashwood, Elinor, in *Jane Austen's Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 237, 241, 243  
Dashwood, John, in *Jane Austen's Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 237  
Dashwood, Marianne, in *Jane Austen's Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 235, 237, 241  
Dashwood, Mrs, in *Jane Austen's Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 237  
Dassent, Arthur Irwin, xiv. 533  
Dastin or Daustin, John (*fl.* 1320), i. 453  
Daubeny, Mr, Trollope's, xiii. 423  
D'Aubigny, lord, v. 370; vi. 4, 6  
Daudet, Alphonse, xiii. 544

- D'Audignier, vi. 123, 139  
Daughters of God, the Four, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 27  
D'Aulnoy, countess, *Travels into Spain*, viii. 191  
*Daunce and Song of Death, The*, iii. 87  
Daunger, in *The Bouge of Courte*, iii. 73  
Daunses, *A Treatise of*, vi. 391, 498  
Dauphine, Sir, in *The Silent Woman*, vi. 22  
Daus, John (*fl.* 1561), iv. 448  
D'Auvergne, Martial, vi. 154  
Davenant, Charles (1656-1714), viii. 400, 473; ix. 11; *An Essay on the East India Trade*, viii. 342  
Davenant, Judith (mother of Thomas Fuller), vii. 244  
D'Avenant, Sir William (1606-1668), iv. 115, 159; vi. 212, 262, 271, 454, 489; vii. 16, 39, 105, 106, 267, 269, 270, 274, 275, 333, 408, 411, 463, 467; viii. 26, 34, 116 ff., 132 ff., 179, 398, 417, 418, 422, 423, 424; ix. 157; x. 78; xi. 318  
*Abovine*, viii. 226  
*Britannia Triumphans*, vii. 433  
*Cruelty of the Spaniards in Peru, The*, viii. 118  
*Fair Favourite, The*, vi. 240  
*First Day's Entertainment at Rutland House, The*, viii. 117, 118  
*Gondibert*, vii. 70, 71, 73, 263, 266 ff.; viii. 9, 371, 374  
*History of Sir Francis Drake, The*, viii. 118  
*Law Against Lovers, The*, viii. 120  
*Love and Honour*, vi. 240; viii. 120, 121, 132  
*Macbeth*, D'Avenant's alteration, viii. 20  
*Platonick Lovers, The*, vi. 240; viii. 120, 132  
*Playhouse to be Let, The*, viii. 118, 134  
*Preface to Gondibert*, viii. 9  
*Rivals, The*, viii. 120  
*Romeo and Juliet*, viii. 120  
*Salmacida Spolia*, vi. 363  
*Siege, The*, x. 73; xi. 282  
*Siege of Rhodes*, viii. 18, 117, 118, 121, 137, 194, 261  
*Sir Martin Mar-all*, viii. 134  
*Tempest, The, or The Enchanted Island (with Dryden)*, viii. 28, 120  
*Temple of Love, The*, viii. 132  
*Unfortunate Lovers, The*, vi. 240  
*Wits, The*, viii. 120  
Davenport, Elizabeth, viii. 261  
Davenport, J., *The Witches of Huntingdon* (1646), vii. 507  
Davenport, Mrs, in *Mrs Gaskell's Mary Barton*, xiii. 375  
Davenport, Robert (*fl.* 1623), vi. 235, 236, 454; *The City-Night-Cap*, vi. 236, *also see* xiii. Add. 2; *A New Trick to Cheat the Devil*, vi. 236  
Davenport, William Bromley (1821-1884), xiv. 543  
Daventry, x. 384  
Davers, lady, in *Richardson's Pamela*, x. 5

## DAVEY

- Davey, Samuel, **xiii.** 470  
 David, **i.** 74, 93, 134, 147; **ii.** 15, 106;  
**iii.** 174; **iv.** 33, 195, 231; **x.** 229; **xiii.**  
 369  
 David, in Cowley's *Davidis*, **vii.** 66, 67  
 David, in Watson's *Absalom*, **vi.** 296  
 David I, king of Scotland, **ii.** 100, 101, 129  
 David II, king of Scotland, **ii.** 102, 117,  
 129  
 David, king, in *Absalom and Achitophel*,  
**viii.** 37, 39  
 David, St (d. 601), **i.** 67  
 Davids, C. A. F. Rhys, **xiv.** 479  
 Davidson, Andrew Bruce (1831-1902),  
**xii.** 341, 501  
 Davidson, James (d. 1866), **xii.** 519  
 Davidson, John (printer, 1541), **iv.** 412  
 Davidson, John (1549?-1603), **iii.** 122,  
 150, 502; *Ane Schort Discurs of the*  
*Estaitis quha hes caus to deploir the*  
*Deith of this excellent Servand of God*,  
**iii.** 150  
 Davidson, John (1857-1909), **xii.** 113;  
**xiii.** 216 ff., 223, 501  
*Ballad of Heaven, A*, **xiii.** 217  
*Bruce*, **xiii.** 216  
*Fleet Street Eclogues*, **xiii.** 217  
*For Lovers*, **xiii.** 217  
*Kinnoull Hill*, **xiii.** 217  
*London*, **xiii.** 217  
*Lutanist, The*, **xiii.** 217  
*Scaramouch in Naxos*, **xiii.** 216  
*Smith*, **xiii.** 216  
 Davidson, Samuel (1806-1898), **xii.** 466  
 Davidson, Thomas (1838-1870), **xiii.** 501  
 Davidson, Thomas (1840-1900), **xiv.** 472  
 Davidson, W. L., **xiv.** 468  
 Davies, Emily, **xiv.** 429, 430, 599  
 Davies, Evan, **x.** 386  
 Davies, George, **xiv.** 591  
 Davies, Sir John (1569-1626), **iii.** 201,  
 268; **iv.** 123, 150, 161 ff., 166, 311, 334,  
 479, 480, 519; **v.** 422, 477; **vii.** 110,  
 211, 432, 448, 470  
*Contention betwixt a Wife, a Widdow and*  
*a Maide, A*, **iv.** 161, 357  
*Dialogue between a Gentleman Usher and*  
*a Poet, A*, **iv.** 161  
*Discoverie of the true causes why Ireland*  
*has never been intirely subdued*, **iv.** 161,  
 162; **vii.** 212  
*Epigrammes*, **iii.** 201; **vii.** 432  
*Hymns to Astræa*, **iv.** 161, 163  
*Lark, To the*, **iv.** 163  
*Lottery, A*, **iv.** 161  
*Nosce Teipsum*, **iv.** 131, 161, 162; **vii.**  
 277, 278; **viii.** 9  
*Orchestra*, **iv.** 161, 162  
 Davies, John (1627?-1693), **iv.** 455; **vii.**  
 390, 505  
 Davies, John (1679-1732), **ix.** 340, 526,  
 528  
 Davies, John, of Hereford (1565?-1618?),  
**iv.** 132, 146, 158, 159, 161, 335, 476,  
 487, 520, 521, 533; **vi.** 248; **vii.** 501  
*Microcosmos*, **iv.** 131, 411

## DAVYD

- Davies, John, of Hereford  
*Mirum in Modum*, **iv.** 131  
*Scourge of Folly, The*, **iv.** 334, 517; **vi.**  
 137  
*Summa Totalis*, **iv.** 131  
 Davies, John, of Kidwelly, *Clélie*, trans.  
 of, **viii.** 372; *Cléopâtre*, trans. of, 372  
 Davies, John Llewelyn, **xiv.** 591  
 Davies, Myles (1662-1715?), *The Critical*  
*History of Pamphlets*, **x.** 166  
 Davies, Richard (1635-1708), **viii.** 106,  
 415  
 Davies, Richard (d. 1762), **xiv.** 592  
 Davies, Robert (1793-1875), **xi.** 468; **xiv.**  
 531  
 Davies, Sneyd (1709-1769), **x.** 454  
 Davies, Thomas, chaplain at Aleppo (*fl.*  
 1624-1627), **vii.** 308  
 Davies, Thomas (1712?-1785), **viii.** 423;  
**x.** 191, 212, 433, 436, 445, 471, 483;  
**xi.** 327, 448, 453; *Dramatic Miscellanies*,  
**viii.** 159; *Life of Garrick*, **xi.** 326, 333;  
*Miscellaneous and Fugitive Pieces*, **x.**  
 459, 463  
 Davies, William, **xiv.** 525  
 Davila, Enrico Caterino, **viii.** 30  
 Davis, Alexander, **xiv.** Add. 6  
 Davis, Francis, **xiv.** 326, 327, 568  
 Davis, Henry Edwards (1756-1784), *Ex-*  
*amination of...Mr Gibbon's History*,  
**x.** 308, 507  
 Davis, James, **xiv.** 51  
 Davis, John (d. 1622), **iii.** 327  
 Davis, Sir John Francis (1795-1890), **xii.**  
 500  
 Davis, Lockyer (1719-1791), **xi.** 336  
 Davis, Miss, **vii.** 103  
 Davis, Nathan (1812-1882), **xii.** 316, 475  
 Davis, Richard, **x.** 371  
 Davis, Thomas Osborne (1814-1845), **xiv.**  
 317 ff., 568  
*Boatman of Kinsale*, **xiv.** 317  
*Lament for Owen Roe O'Neill*, **xiv.** 317  
*My Grave*, **xiv.** 317  
*O the Marriage*, **xiv.** 317  
*Sack of Baltimore, The*, **xiv.** 317  
 Davis strait, **iv.** 76  
 Davison, Francis (*fl.* 1602), **iii.** 523  
 Davison, Francis and Walter (*fl.* 1602),  
*In praise of a beggar's life*, **iv.** 124;  
*A Poetical Rapsody*, **iv.** 109, 117, 118,  
 123 ff., 138, 196, 357, 467; *Relation of*  
*Saxony*, **iv.** 123  
 Davison, John (1777-1834), **xii.** 466; **xiv.**  
 596  
 Davison, William (1541?-1608), **iv.** 123,  
 124  
 Davisson, John (d. 1721), **x.** 387  
 D'Avolos, in *Loves Sacrifice*, **vi.** 192  
 Davy, Adam (*fl.* 1308?), **i.** 335, 353, 355,  
 474  
 Davy, Sir Humphry (1778-1829), **xiv.**  
 260, 272, 278 ff., 287, 294, 557  
 Davy Diceplayer, **ii.** 232  
 Davy Drunken-nole, **ii.** 232  
 Davyd ap Gwilym, **i.** 275

## DAVYS

- Davy, John (1550?-1605), *iv.* 78, 455; *The Seaman's Secrets*, *iv.* 76, 82, 104; *The World's Hydrographical Description*, *iv.* 76
- Daw, in *The Silent Woman*, *vi.* 22
- Dawes, Richard (1708-1766), *iv.* 265; *xii.* 325; *Miscellanea Critica*, *ix.* 341, 526
- Dawes, Richard (1793-1867), *xiv.* 414, 601, 605
- Dawes, Sir William (1671-1724), archbishop of York, *x.* 360
- Dawks, Ichabod (1661-1730), *ix.* 5
- Dawkyn, in *Tournament of Totenham*, *i.* 386
- Dawley, *ix.* 81, 226
- Dawney, Edmund, *xiv.* 533
- Dawson, Coningsby William, *xiv.* 501
- Dawson, George (1821-1876), *xii.* 472
- Dawson, Phoebe, in Crabbe's *Parish Register*, *xi.* 146
- Dawson, S., *xiii.* 471
- Dawson, T., *The good huswives jewell*, *iv.* 543
- Dawson, William Harbutt, *xiii.* 488
- Dawson, William James, *xiv.* 501
- Dawsonfield, Westmorland, *x.* 386
- Daxara, in Thomson's *Edward and Eleonora*, *x.* 109
- Day, Angell (*fl.* 1586), *iv.* 438, 525; *English Secretary*, *vii.* 391
- Day, Isaac, *xi.* 383, 485
- Day, John, printer (1522-1584), *iii.* 80, 333, 494; *iv.* 384, 386, 389, 397, 399, 400, 546
- Day, John (*fl.* 1606), *v.* 147, 311, 312, 323, 326, 328, 332 ff., 361, 332, 474; *vi.* 211-217 (main entry), 231, 309, 371, 455
- Blind Beggar of Bednal Green*, *The*, *v.* 332, 474
- 'Characters,' *vi.* 216
- 'Colloquies,' *vi.* 216
- Cox of Collumpton*, *vi.* 96
- Humour out of Breath*, *vi.* 215
- Ile of Guls*, *The*, *iii.* 355; *vi.* 212 ff.
- Italian Tragedy*, *The*, *v.* 325
- Law Trickes*, *vi.* 215
- Maiden's Holiday*, *The*, *v.* 146
- Orphan's Tragedy*, *The*, *vi.* 96
- Parliament of Bees*, *The*, *v.* 332, 334; *vi.* 212, 215 ff., 233
- Peregrinatio Scholastica*, *vi.* 216
- Thomas Merry, *vi.* 96
- Travailes of The three English Brothers*, *The*, *vi.* 69
- See, also, under* Chettle, Dekker and Marlowe
- Day, John, Hathway, R. and Haughton, W., *The Conquest of Spayne by John a Gaunt*, *viii.* 126
- Day, Lal Behari, *xiv.* 575, 576; *Folk Tales of Bengal*, *xiv.* 342; Govinda Sámanta, *xiv.* 342
- Day, Thomas (1748-1789), *x.* 424; *xi.* 478; *xiv.* 601; *Sandford and Merton*, *xi.* 381, 382; *xiv.* 392, 393; *History of Little Jack*, *xi.* 382

## DECRETALS

- Day (a lady's name), in *The Lover asketh pardon of his dere*, *iii.* 180
- Day and Chettle, *Orphan's Tragedy*, *v.* 325
- Day and Haughton, Thomas Merry, or Beech's *Tragedy*, *v.* 325, 326
- Day and William Rowley, *Travailes of The three English Brothers*, *v.* 366
- Daye or Day, Richard (1552-1607?), *iv.* 495; *v.* 394
- Dayot, Armand, *xiv.* 540
- Dayrolles, Solomon, *x.* 257
- Deacon, Thomas (1697-1753), *x.* 355, 356, 516
- Dead Man's Song*, *The*, *iv.* 353
- De adventu Normannorum in Angliam et de jure quod habuit Willelmus bastardus ad regnum Anglie*, *ii.* 366
- Deakin, Mary H., *xiii.* 553
- Deal, *xi.* 354, 358
- Dean Prior, Dartmoor, *vii.* 5 ff., 11, 13, 17
- Deane, Sir Anthony (1638?-1721), *viii.* 257
- Deans, David, in Scott's *Heart of Midlothian*, *xii.* 25
- Deans, Jeanie, in Scott's *Heart of Midlothian*, *xii.* 18, 25
- Death, *i.* 227, 458
- Death, in a broadside, *iii.* 87
- Death, in *Death and Liffe*, *ii.* 40
- Death, in *Every-man*, *v.* 53
- Death, in folk plays, *v.* 31
- Death, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, *ii.* 140
- Death, in *Piers the Plowman*, *ii.* 22, 27, 28, 38
- Death, in *The Example of Virtue*, *ii.* 227
- Death, in *The Parlement of the Three Ages*, *ii.* 38
- Death, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, *ii.* 226
- Death, in *The Wonderfull Yeaere*, *iv.* 351
- Death, king of, in *The Pride of Life*, *v.* 3
- Death, *The Doctrinal of*, *ii.* 323
- Death and Liffe, *ii.* 40, 41, 432, 435
- Death-Song of Ragnar Lodbrok*, *x.* 221, 222, 224; *xiv.* 51
- Debarrys, the, in *Felix Holt*, *xiii.* 397
- Debates*, *ii.* 500, 501. *See, also, The Controversy between a lover and a Jay*, *ii.* 224, 326
- Debates and speeches in Jacobean times, *xii.* 439 ff.
- Debats*, *i.* 239; *v.* 2, 31, 92, 94
- Debauched Cavalier*, *The*, *vii.* 382
- Deben, river, *xiii.* 142
- Debet, Sir Daniel, in *The Serving Man's Comfort*, *v.* 374
- De Bonnefons, F., *viii.* 449
- Deborah, *iv.* 170
- Deborah, in *Jacob and Esau*, *v.* 112
- Deceit, in *The World tost at Tennis*, *vi.* 75
- 'Declaration of the Rights of Man and the Citizen,' *xi.* 71
- Declaratory act, *xi.* 10
- Decle, Lionel, *xiv.* 192
- Decretals of Gregory IX, *viii.* 312



Dedekind, Friedrich, III. 82; *Grobiana's Nuptials*, III. 82; *Grobianus* (trans. as *The School of Slovenrie*), III. 82; IV. 365, 443, 528; *Grobianus et Grobiana*, III. 82  
 Dedlock, lady, in *Bleak House*, XIII. 329  
 Dee, John (1527-1608), IV. 73, 436, 453, 455, 534; v. 377, 477; VI. 294; VII. 222, 369, 510, 511; VIII. 350; IX. 530; *British Monarchy*, IV. 95  
 Dee valley, x. 115  
*Deer, The Book of*, XII. 513  
 Deeside, XII. 31  
*Defence for Mylke Maydes, A*, III. 486  
 De Flores, in Middleton's *The Changeling*, VI. 76, 77, 80; XII. 222  
 Defoe, Daniel (1661?-1731), I. 257; II. 82; III. 363; IV. 93, 108; VI. 51, 56; VII. 167; VIII. 141; IX. 1 ff. (main entry), 80, 110, 394, 415 ff., 465, 476, 546, 569, 570; x. 1, 2, 5, 14, 18, 20, 26, 46, 386, 412; XII. 175, 201, 231, 250, 522; XIII. 314, 427; XIV. 197, 213, 461  
*Appeal to Honour and Justice*, IX. 14 ff.  
*Atalantis Major* (attr. to Defoe), IX. 13  
*Augusta Triumphans*, IX. 23  
*Captain Singleton*, IX. 22  
*Colonel Jacque*, IX. 22  
*Complete English Gentleman*, IX. 24, 398, 404  
*Complete English Tradesman*, IX. 24  
*Consolidator, The*, IX. 12, 19  
*Dissenters in England Vindicated*, IX. 547  
*Due Preparations*, IX. 22  
*Dyet of Poland, The*, IX. 12  
*Enquiry into the occasional Conformity*, x. 374  
*Essay on... Apparitions*, IX. 24  
*Essay upon Projects*, IX. 7, 397, 404  
*Experiment, The*, IX. 12  
*Family Instructor, The*, IX. 16, 19  
*Farther Adventures of Robinson Crusoe*, IX. 19  
*Fortunate Mistress*. See *Roxana*  
*Four Years Voyages of Capt. George Roberts*, IX. 23  
*Friendly Demon*, IX. 21  
*General History of Trade*, IX. 15  
*Giving Alms no Charity*, IX. 11  
*Great Law of Subordination Considered*, IX. 23  
*History of... Mr Duncan Campbell*, IX. 21  
*History of Peter the Great*, IX. 22  
*History of the Union*, IX. 13  
*History of the Wars of Charles XII*, IX. 16  
*Hymn to the Pillory*, IX. 9  
*Impartial History of Peter Alexowitz*, IX. 22  
*Journal of the Plague Year*, IX. 22  
*Jure Divino*, IX. 12  
*Legion's Address*, IX. 8  
*Letter to Mr Howe*, x. 374  
*Manufacturer, The*, IX. 14

Defoe, Daniel  
*Memoirs of a Cavalier*, IX. 22  
*Memoirs of Captain George Carleton*, IX. 23  
*Memoirs of the Church of Scotland*, IX. 17  
*Mercator*, IX. 14, 15  
*Minutes of Mesnager*, IX. 17  
*Moll Flanders*, IX. 22; x. 48  
*Mrs Veal*, IX. 19  
*New Test*, IX. 9  
*New Voyage round the World*, IX. 23  
*Of Royall Education*, IX. 406  
*Original Power of the Collective Body*, IX. 8  
 Periodicals with which he was connected, IX. 432  
*Plan of the English Commerce*, IX. 24  
*Political History of the Devil*, IX. 24  
*Reasons against the Succession of the House of Hanover*, IX. 14  
*Religious Courtship*, IX. 22  
*Review, The*, IX. 1, 4, 5, 10, 11, 13, 14, 34, 432  
*Robinson Crusoe*, IX. 1, 11, 17, 19, 20, 21, 25, 106, 141, 142; x. 84; XI. 323, 366, 373, 477; XII. 251; XIII. 201, 265; XIV. 255, 438  
*Roxana*, IX. 22 ff.  
*Secret History of the October Club*, IX. 19  
*Secret History of the White Staff*, IX. 15, 16  
*Serious Reflections during the Life... of Robinson Crusoe*, IX. 19  
*Shortest Way with the Dissenters*, IX. 7 ff., 19; x. 374  
*System of Magic*, IX. 24  
*Tour thro' the Whole Island of Great Britain*, IX. 21, 23  
*True-Born Englishman*, IX. 8  
*True Relation of the Apparition*, IX. 12  
 Defoe, Daniel, the younger, IX. 24  
 Defoe, Hannah, IX. 21  
 Defoe, Sophia, IX. 24  
 Degare, Sir, I. 311, 471  
 Degge, Sir Simon (1612-1704), VIII. 468  
*Degrevant, Sir*, I. 289, 471  
 Deguileville, Guillaume, II. 170, 200, 201, 503; *Pilgrimage of the Soul*, IV. 353  
*De Heretico Comburendo*, II. 67, 422  
 Deianeira, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 148  
 d'Eichthal, G., XIV. 477  
 Deimling, Hermann, ed. of *Chester Plays*, II. 426  
*Devdré's Lament*, XIV. 304  
 Deism, XI. 286, 287  
 Dekker, Thomas (1570?-1641?), III. 114, 371, 485; IV. 115, 323, 351 ff., 363, 393, 434, 526 ff., 532, 534; V. 117, 184, 251, 254, 311, 312, 319, 323, 327, 332, 334, 345, 371; VI. 4, 13, 18, 29-57 (main entry), 64, 66, 68, 69, 95 ff., 142, 145, 146, 165, 168 ff., 184, 190, 195, 218, 226 ff., 231, 250, 345, 424 ff., 427, 443, and see Add.; VII. 389, 395; VIII. 162; IX. 32, 51, 262  
*Belman of London, The*, IV. 354, 517  
*Canaan's Calamitie*, IV. 324

## DEKKER

Dekker, Thomas

- Civil Wars in France, The*, vi. 55  
*Dead Tearme, The*, vi. 57  
*Dekker his Dreame*, vi. 51, 57  
*Foure Birds of Noahs Arke*, vi. 57  
*Friar Rush*, vi. 53  
*Gul's Hornbooke*, iii. 82; iv. 356; vii. 379; ix. 263  
*Honest Whore, The*, vi. 53, 54, 62, 95, 173  
*If It Be Not Good, the Diuel is in it*, vi. 53; viii. 123  
*Knight's Conjuring, A*, iv. 354  
*Lady Jane*, vi. 168  
*Lanihorne and Candle-light*, iv. 354  
*Match mee in London*, vi. 53, 98  
*News from Hell*, iv. 352, 353; vii. 381  
*North-Ward Hoe*, vi. 54, 170 ff.  
*Old Fortunatus*, vi. 52  
*Page of Plymouth*, vi. 12, 54, 96  
*Patient Grissill*, vi. 54, 97, 100, 231  
*Phaeton*, vi. 51, 54  
*Robert the Second*, vi. 13, 54  
*Rod for Runawayes, A*, vi. 56  
*Satiro-Mastix*, vi. 4, 42, 53, 171, 173  
*Seven Deadly Sinnes of London, The*, iv. 352, 510, 516; viii. 10  
*Shoemaker's Holiday, The*, iii. 371; v. 255, 357, 373; vi. 52  
*Spanish Moor's Tragedy, The*, vi. 55  
*Strange Horse Race, A*, iv. 356  
*Sun's Darling, The*, v. 125  
*Troilus and Cressida*, vi. 51  
*West-Ward Hoe*, vi. 54, 170 ff., 212  
*Whore of Babylon, The*, vi. 53, 91, 150  
*Wonder of A Kingdom, The*, vi. 54, 215  
*Wonderfull Yearre, The*, iv. 351; vi. 56  
*Worke for Armourous*, vi. 56  
*Wyat, The Famous History of Sir Thomas*, vi. 54, 169, 173

Delacour, lady, in *Miss Edgeworth's Belinda*, xi. 297

Delacroix, Eugène, v. 302

Delamere, Lord, ii. 414

Delane, John Thaddeus (1817-1879), xiv. 172, 180 ff., 533

Delany, Mrs Mary Granville (1700-1788), xi. 343, 347, 354, 365, 473

Delany, Patrick (1685?-1768), ix. 97, 459, 464, 466, 467

Delap, John (1725-1812), xi. 457; *Royal Suppliants*, xi. 274

De La Quintinye, viii. 449

De La Ramée, Louise. *See* Ouida

de la Rochejaquelein, xii. 377

Delectable Demaundes, iii. 489

Delft, ii. 327

Delgan, in *Layamon*, i. 236

Delight, in *The Playe of Playes and Pastimes*, vi. 392

Delight, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 241

De l'Isle, Alain, *Anti-Claudianus*, viii. 59

De Lisle, Ambrose Lisle March Phillipps (1809-1878), xii. 276, 454

*Delstiae Poetarum Scotorum*, ix. 550, 554 ff.

Delius, Nicolaus, v. 257, 278, 279, 305

## DENHAM

Dell, William (d. 1664), vii. 316; ix. 386, 570, 571

Della Cruscan poets, xi. 40, 158, 172, 176 (main entry), 178, 180; xii. 124

Della Porretta family, in *Richardson's Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 11

Della Porta, G. B., *L'Astrologo*, vi. 322, 479; *La Cintia*, vi. 305; *La Fantesca*, vi. 305; *Trappolaria*, vi. 322, 477

Delolme, Jean-Louis, x. 500; *The Constitution of England*, x. 296

Deloney, Thomas (1543?-1607?), ii. 415; iii. 340, 343, 359 ff., 367 ff., 533; iv. 390, 536

*The Gentle Craft*, iii. 368, containing the following tales: *Crispine and Crispinus*, iii. 368; *Jack of Newbury*, iii. 368; *Master Peachey and his men*, iii. 369; *Richard Casteler*, iii. 369; *Simon Eyre*, iii. 368, 369, 371; *Sir Hugh*, iii. 368; *Thomas of Reading*, iii. 368, 370, also see *Add.*; v. 373

Deloraine, in *Scott's Lay of the Last Minstrel*, xii. 46

Delphic Oracle, in *Saturnalia*, vi. 319

Delphium (i.e. Pont-à-Mousson), in *Euphormio*, ix. 256

Deluge, the, xiv. 192

Delves, in *Norton's Ordinall*, ii. 213

*Demands, Budget of*, iii. 489

*Demaundes joyous*, iii. 95, 489

Dembley, John Malham, viii. 557

De Méré, chevalier (afterwards marquis), viii. 376

Demetrias, St. i. 74

Demetrius, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 147

Demetrius, in *The Poetaster*, vi. 18, 42, 44

De Mille, James (1836-1880), xiv. 360, 581

Democritus, viii. 338

*Democritus, riddles of*, iii. 489

Demogorgon, in *Shelley's Prometheus Unbound*, xii. 67

Demonio, in *Calderon's El Magico Prodigioso*, xiii. 144

Demonology, vii. 367 ff., 503 ff.

De Morgan, Augustus (1806-1871), iv. 263; xii. 370, 521; xiv. 10, 262, 263, 472, 474, 556

Demosthenes, iii. 420, 429; iv. 1, 436; vii. 130, 131, 313, 316; ix. 229, 528; xi. 13; xii. 329, 332, 481, 485, 486, 489, 493, 495; *De Falsa Legatione*, xii. 330

Dempster, George (1732-1818), x. 191, 477

Dempster, Thomas (1579?-1625), iv. 253; vii. 315, 486; xii. 522

Dempster, in *George Eliot's Janet's Repentance*, xiii. 387

Denania, x. 237

Denbigh, earl of. *See* Feilding, William  
 Dence, Jael, in *Reade's Put Yourself in his Place*, xiii. 425

Denham, Henry (fl. 1591), iv. 400, 546

Denham, Sir John, father of the poet (1559-1639), vii. 59

## DENHAM

- Denham, Sir John (1615-1669), **iv.** 156;  
**vii.** 58 ff., 63, 67, 69, 70, 409, 431, 465;  
**viii.** 3, 91, 247, 371, 410; **ix.** 67  
*Aeneid*, trans. of second book, **vii.** 59  
*Cooper's Hill*, **vii.** 38, 59, 60; **ix.** 69,  
 179; **x.** 111  
*Destruction of Troy, The*, **vii.** 59, 61  
*Elegy on the Death of Henry, Lord*  
*Hastings*, **vii.** 61  
*Essay on Translation*, **vii.** 264  
*Horace* (Corneille's), begun by Mrs  
 Phillips, finished by Sir John Denham,  
**viii.** 180  
*Instructions to a Painter*, **viii.** 81, 408  
*Of Justice*, **vii.** 61  
*Of Old Age*, **vii.** 61  
*Of Prudence*, **vii.** 61  
*On Mr Abraham Cowley's Death*, **vii.** 61  
*Passion of Dido for Aeneas, The*, **vii.** 61  
*Poems*, **vii.** 61  
*Second Western Wonder*, **vii.** 350  
*Sophy, The*, **vii.** 59, 61  
*Version of the Psalms of David, A*, **vii.** 61  
*Western Wonder*, **vii.** 348  
Deniehy, Henry (1828-1865), **xiv.** 362, 585  
Denino, Fife, **xi.** 243  
Denis, St., **ii.** 102  
Denison, Gedge Anthony (1805-1896),  
**xiv.** 591  
Denison, John Evelyn, 1st viscount Os-  
 sington (1800-1873), **xii.** 307  
Denman, admiral Joseph, **xiv.** 512  
Denman, Thomas Denman, lord, 'Parlia-  
 ment and the Courts,' **xii.** 153  
Denmark, **v.** 171, 200, 222, 307; **vii.** 197;  
**viii.** 267; **xii.** 351; **xiv.** 293  
Denmark, king of, in *Faire Em*, **v.** 252  
Dennis, John (1657-1734), **v.** 189; **vi.** 28;  
**vii.** 265; **viii.** 4, 143, 428, 433, 436, 438;  
**ix.** 73, 78, 122, 140, 142 (main entry),  
 143, 168, 435, 442, 448, 456, 473 ff.,  
 512; **xi.** 250  
*Advancement and Reformation of Modern*  
*Poetry*, **ix.** 142, 143  
*A Plot and No Plot*, **viii.** 194  
*Essay on...Shakespeare*, **ix.** 142  
*Essay on the Operas*, **ix.** 142  
*Grounds of Criticism in Poetry*, **ix.** 143  
*Impartial Critic, The*, **viii.** 375  
*Reflections on Pope's Essay on Criticism*,  
**viii.** 61  
*Reflections upon...An Essay upon*  
*Criticism*, **ix.** 77  
*Rinaldo and Armida*, **viii.** 194  
*Three Letters on the Genius and Writings*  
*of Shakespeare*, **viii.** 193  
*Usefulness of the Stage*, **viii.** 167  
Dennis, John (1873), **ix.** Add.; **xi.** 423  
Dennis, Ned, in *Barnaby Rudge*, **xiii.** 321  
Denny, Sir Anthony (1501-1549), **vii.** 329,  
 330  
Dennys, John (d. 1609), *Secrets of Angling*,  
**iv.** 374, 541; **vii.** 464  
Dent, John Charles (1841-1888), **xiv.** 583;  
*Last Forty Years, The*, **xiv.** 358; *Story of the*  
*Upper Canadian Rebellion, The*, **xiv.** 358

## DESCARTES

- Denward, Mrs E., **xiv.** 390  
Denys, in *The Cloister and the Hearth*,  
**xiii.** 429  
*De Oculo Morali*, **ii.** 385  
*Deor, Complaint of*, **i.** 4, 19 ff., 36, 373,  
 423, 428; **ii.** 397; **v.** 26  
De Palacio Garcia, **iv.** 455  
Depazzi, in *The Traytor*, **vi.** 199  
Depden, Suffolk, **x.** 294  
*De Philide et Flora*, **i.** 460  
Deptford, **v.** 142; **viii.** 260  
De Quincey, Thomas (1785-1859), **x.** 476,  
 483; **xi.** 246, 344, 409, 417, 423; **xii.**  
 159, 160, 164, 174, 178, 203 ff., 219,  
 223, 224 ff. (main entry), 249, 430, 433,  
 437, 441, 444 (main entry), 490, *also*  
*see Add.*; **xiii.** 148, 158; **xiv.** 184, 203,  
 313, 462, 532  
*Autobiography*, **xii.** 204  
*Confessions of an Opium-Eater*, **xi.** 147  
*Confessions of an English Opium Eater*,  
**xii.** 160, 194, 215, 224  
*Miscellanea*, **xii.** 206  
*On Murder as one of the Fine Arts*, **xii.**  
 175, 225  
*Our Ladies of Sorrow*, **xii.** 226  
*Suspiria de Profundis*, **xiii.** 109  
De Raaf, **v.** 53  
Derar, in Ockley's *History of the Saracens*,  
**x.** 281  
Derby, **x.** 28; **xi.** 426, 431; **xiv.** 28, 437  
Derby Ale-house, **ix.** 261  
Derby, countess of. *See* Stanley, Alice  
Derby, earl of, in *Edward III*, **v.** 246  
Derby, earls of. *See* Stanley  
Derbyshire, **vii.** 289; **viii.** 106; **ix.** 277;  
**x.** 2, 131, 386; **xii.** 230, 507, 511; **xiii.**  
 390  
De Refuge, E., **iv.** 526  
Derham, William (1657-1735), **ix.** 506,  
 529; **x.** 512; *Physico-Theology*, **x.** 346  
Derham, William (1846), **xiv.** 563  
Dering, Edward (1540?-1576), **iv.** 236,  
 492; **vii.** 316  
Dering or Deering, Sir Edward (1598-  
 1644), **vii.** 440  
Dermody, Thomas (1775-1802), **xiv.** 568  
Dermot and the Earl, **ii.** 502  
Deronda, Daniel, George Eliot's, **xiii.** 400  
De Ros, William L. L. Fitz-G., lord, **xii.**  
 509  
Derosne, C. B., **xiii.** 546  
Derozio, Henry Louis Vivian, **xiv.** 575;  
*The Faker of Jungheera*, **xiv.** 336  
Derrick, Samuel (1724-1769), **x.** 442; **xi.**  
 448  
Derry, **iv.** 311; **vii.** 285, 301  
Derry, deanery of, **ix.** 281  
Derwent river, **xi.** 95  
'De Sawdust, Thomas' (De Quincey), **xii.**  
 225  
Descartes, René, **vii.** 266, 284, 292, 302,  
 303, 394; **viii.** 279, 285, 286, 290, 329,  
 334, 338, 340, 347, 348, 455, 472; **ix.**  
 61, 229, 282, 285, 287, 298, 314; **x.**  
 322, 348; **xiv.** 8, 268

## DESCARTES

- Descartes, René  
*Dioptrique*, vii. 285  
*Discours de la Méthode*, vii. 285  
*Meditationes de prima philosophia*, vii. 285, 286  
*Objectiones*, vii. 285  
*Traité des passions de l'âme*, viii. 372  
Deschamps, Eustache, ii. 159, 467  
Deschamps, J., ix. 435, 436  
Deschappelles, v. 173  
Desdemona, in *Othello*, iv. 78; v. 202, 203; vi. 95; viii. 164  
Desire, in prince Arthur's marriage pageant, vi. 332  
Desire, in *The Bowge of Courte*, iii. 73  
Desire, in *Tom Tyler*, v. 117  
Des Maizeaux, Pierre (1673?–1745), viii. 471, 481; ix. 509  
Desmarest de Saint Sorlin, J., vii. 270  
Desmond, earl of. *See* Fitzthomas, Maurice  
Despair, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28  
Despair, cave of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 237  
Despair, giant, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 173  
Despauterius, Johannes, iii. 429  
Dispenser or Spencer, Henry le (d. 1406), bishop of Norwich, ii. 56  
Desportes, Philippe, iii. 251, 257, 258, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 523, *also see* Add.; iv. 24, 196, 223, 377, 443; ix. 167; *Diane*, iii. 258, 261  
Despréaux, Boileau, ix. 482. *See, also*, Boileau  
De Stefani, A., xiii. Add. 2  
Destiny, in *Tom Tyler*, v. 117  
Destouches, Philippe-Néricault, x. 68, 78; *Philosophe marié*, x. 79  
D'Estrades, count, viii. 263  
De Tabley, lord. *See* Warren, John Byrne Leicester  
*Detection of Damnable Drifts*, vii. 373  
Detraction, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 147  
Detraction, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 234  
Deuceace, Thackeray's, xiii. 277, 279 ff.  
Deusdedit (d. 663/4), i. 82  
*Deuteromelia*, iii. 84; iv. 536  
Deutschbein, M., *Englische Sagen-schichte*, i. 293  
Deventer, iii. 13  
De Vere, Sir Aubrey (1788–1846), xi. 409; xii. 416  
De Vere, Aubrey Thomas (1814–1902), xii. 441, 456; xiii. 188, 501  
Devereux, lady Jane, of Merivale, iv. 170  
Devereux, Penelope (lady Rich), vi. 189  
Devereux, Robert, 2nd earl of Essex (1566–1601), iii. 212, 254, 508; iv. 103, 114, 132, 133, 135, 142, 163, 164, 170, 200, 214, 215, 239, 276, 282, 376, 466; v. 346, 361, 371; vi. 30, 37, 101, 166, 248, 339, 344, 385; vii. 194, 343, 447, 454; xii. 440; xiv. 308  
Devereux, Robert, 3rd earl of Essex (1591–1646), vii. 383, 447; viii. 71

## DIBDIN

- Devereux, Walter, 1st earl of Essex (d. 1576), iii. 254, 508, *also see* Add.; iv. 466; v. 346  
Devereux, Walter (brother of Robert, earl of Essex), iv. 376  
de Vigny, Alfred, xii. 412  
Devil, the, ii. 366, 409  
*Devil, The, seen at St Albans*, vii. 507  
Devil, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 140  
*Devil o'er Stirling, The*, ix. 376  
*Devils, The Parliament of*, ii. 325, 501  
Devine, Molly, Charlotte Eccles's, xiv. 325  
Devizes. *See* Richard of  
Devon booksellers and printers, xi. 468  
Devonian system, the, xiv. 294  
Devonshire, iv. 157, 190, 235, 314; v. 255; vi. 188, 237; vii. 1, 6, 9, 17, 386; ix. 162, 538; x. 21, 385, 490; xi. 34, 39; xii. 132, 345, 346, 514, 519; xiii. 276, 355, 360, 363, 364, 368; xiv. 84, 292  
Devonshire, duchesses of. *See* Cavendish, Georgiana; Cavendish, Margaret  
Devonshire, dukes of. *See* Cavendish, Spencer Compton; Cavendish, William  
Devonshire, earls of. *See* Blount, Charles; Cavendish, William  
Devotion, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 125  
Devotion, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 142  
De Waal, Daphne, xiv. Add. 4  
Dewart, E. H., xiv. 582  
Dewes, Giles (d. 1535), iii. 550  
D'Ewes, Sir Simonds (1602–1650), vi. 486; vii. 440, 441, 449; *Autobiography*, vii. 223, 224  
De Wet, Christiaan Rudolf, xiv. Add. 6  
De Witt, Dutch traveller, vi. 252, 260, 261  
Dewsbury, William (1621–1688), viii. 110, 415  
Dey, Lal Behari, xiv. 575, 576  
Deyverdun, George (*fl.* 1768–1783), x. 311, 507, 508  
*Dialogue between James II and his Italian queen*, viii. 93  
*Dialogue between the devil and George II*, ix. 371  
*Dialogus duarum sororum*, iii. 81  
*Dialogus linguae et ventris*, ii. 321  
Diana, iii. 179; iv. 122, 196; vi. 163  
Diana, in *Colin Cloutier's Testament*, iii. 86  
Diana, in *Frier Bacon*, v. 340  
Diana, in *The Flower and the Leaf*, ii. 219  
Diana, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 202  
Diana, George Meredith's, xiii. 444  
Diaper, William, *Eclogues*, ix. 126  
Diaries and personal memoirs in Jacobean times, vii. 449  
Dibben, Thomas (d. 1741), ix. 482  
Dibdin, Charles (1745–1814), viii. 423; x. 89, 425, 426, 443; xi. 281, 448, 453, 457; xiv. 224  
Dibdin, James C., *Annals of the Edinburgh Stage*, x. 192, 444; xiii. 514  
Dibdin, Thomas Frognall (1776–1847), xii. 350, 362, 520, 521  
*Aedes Althoripanae*, xii. 366  
*Bibliographical Decameron, The*, xii. 367

## DIBDIN

- Dibdin, Thomas Frognall  
*Bibliographical Tour*, A, XII. 367  
*Bibliomania*, XII. 365, 366  
*Bibliophobia*, XII. 367  
*Bibliotheca Spenceriana*, XII. 366  
*Introduction to the Greek and Latin Classics*, XII. 366, 367  
*Library Companion*, The, XII. 367  
*Reminiscences of a Literary Life*, I. 216; XII. 367
- Dibdin, Thomas John (1771-1841), XI. 447; XIII. 514, 516
- Dibelius, W., XIII. 543; *Englische Roman-kunst*, XIII. 341
- Dicoon, in *Gammer Gurtons Nedle*, VI. 297
- Dice Play*, IX. 51
- Diceto. See Ralph of
- Dicey, Albert Venn, XIV. 536
- Dicey, Edward, XIV. 192
- Dick, Ernst, XIII. 570
- Dick, in *Mrs Trimmer's Robins*, XI. 379
- Dick, Mr, in *David Copperfield*, XIII. 327
- Dick Amlet, in *Vanbrugh's Confederacy*, VIII. 162
- Dick o' the Cow*, II. 415
- Dicke Droom, in *The Glasse of Governement*, V. 113, 114
- Dicke of Devonshire, VI. 432; VII. 453
- Dickens, Charles (1812-1870), II. 177; VI. 24, 28, 359; VII. 137; VIII. 20; X. 37, 64; XI. 287, 385, 478; XII. 25, 219 ff., 250 ff., 431; XIII. 57, 178, 263, 265, 267, 275, 294, 301, 303 ff. (main entry), 344, 351, 376, 377, 386, 388, 420, 422, 423, 427, 442, 447, 458, 459, 461, 470, 495, 514, 516, 518, 523, 530 ff., 573, also see Add. 3; XIV. 148, 163, 170, 187, 189, 190, 236, 326, 444, 445
- All the Year Round*, XII. 441
- American Notes*, XIII. 322, 323; XIV. 348
- Barnaby Rudge*, X. 255; XIII. 318, 320, 325, 332, 457
- Battle of Life*, The, XIII. 323
- Bleak House*, XIII. 328, 332
- 'Boots at the Holly Tree Inn,' XIII. 335
- Child's History of England*, A, XIII. 320, 329
- Chimes*, The, XIII. 323, 324
- Christmas Books*, XIII. 323, 326
- Christmas Carol*, A, XIII. 323, 324
- Christmas stories, XIII. 305
- Cricket on the Hearth*, The, XIII. 323, 324
- David Copperfield*, XIII. 305, 322, 326 ff., 331, 333, 337, 391
- Doctor Marigold's Prescriptions*, XIII. 335
- Dombey and Son*, XIII. 317, 324, 325
- Edwin Drood*, The mystery of, XIII. 310, 334, 335
- George Silverman's Explanation*, XIII. 323, 334
- 'Ghost in Master B's room, The,' XIII. 335
- Great Expectations*, XIII. 314, 328, 330, 333, 421
- Hard Times*, XIII. 310, 313, 328 ff., 332, 336, 337, 375, 378
- Haunted House*, The, XIII. 335

## DICUIL

- Dickens, Charles  
*Haunted Man*, The, XIII. 323, 324, 326
- Holiday Romance*, A, XIII. 334
- Hunted Down*, XIII. 334
- 'Island of Silver-store, The,' XIII. 335
- Letters of Charles Dickens to Wilkie Collins*, XIII. 438
- Little Dorrit*, XIII. 317, 330, 331
- Martin Chuzzlewit*, XIII. 322, 324, 325
- Master Humphrey's Clock*, XIII. 308, 318, 321
- Message from the Sea*, A (with Wilkie Collins), XIII. 335
- Mrs Lirriper*, XIII. 335
- Mudfog Papers*, The, XIII. 308
- Mugby Junction*, XIII. 335
- Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 314, 315, 317, 325
- No Thoroughfare* (with Wilkie Collins), XIII. 335
- Old Curiosity Shop*, The, XIII. 318, 319, 325
- Oliver Twist*, X. 49; XIII. 315 ff., 325, 334
- Our Mutual Friend*, XIII. 314, 319, 334 ff.
- 'Our Parish,' XIII. 309, 313
- 'Parliamentary Sketch,' XIII. 309
- Perils of Certain English Prisoners*, The, XIII. 335
- Pickwick Papers*, The, X. 45; XII. 119; XIII. 305, 307, 308, 310 ff., 318, 319, 322, 323, 325, 333, 377, 418; XIV. 218, 234, 255
- Pictures from Italy*, XIII. 314, 324
- Seven Poor Travellers*, The, XIII. 335
- Sketches by Boz*, XII. 221; XIII. 305, 307 ff., 319
- Sketches of Young Couples*, XIII. 308
- Sketches of Young Gentlemen*, XIII. 308, 313
- Somebody's Luggage*, XIII. 335
- Tale of Two Cities*, A, XIII. 268, 313, 320, 332, 333, 337
- Tom Tiddler's Ground*, XIII. 335
- Uncommercial Traveller*, The, XII. 119; XIII. 307, 332, 335
- Works* (Rochester ed.), XIII. 456
- Wreck of the Golden Mary*, The, XIII. 335
- Dickens, Charles, Forster's *Life of*, XIII. 305
- Dickens, Mary, XIII. 532
- Dickenson, John (fl. 1594), III. 350, 367, 536; IV. 117, 469; *Shepherd's Complaint*, IV. 119
- Dickins, Bruce, I. Add.
- Dickinson, Francis Henry, XIV. 488
- Dickinson, Henry, VIII. 42
- Dickinson, William (1746-1823), XIV. 216
- Dickson, David (1583-1663), IX. 543
- Dickson, Robert, XII. 521
- Dickson, William Purdie (1823-1901), XII. 371, 521
- Dictionaries, English-Latin, III. 444
- Dictionary*, The New English, IV. 46
- Dictionary of National Biography*, IX. 236, 346, 347; X. 269; XII. 307, 309; XIV. 111, 143
- Dictys Cretensis, I. 170, 467; II. 172
- Dicuil (fl. 825), I. 434

## DIDACTIC

- Didactic Literature, Old French, II. 507  
 Diderot, Denis, I. 209; v. 292; VI. 82;  
 IX. 301; x. 68, 78, 79, 81, 264; XI. 292,  
 295, 296; XIII. 9, 468  
*De la Poésie Dramatique*, x. 79  
*Éloge de Richardson*, x. 17, 413  
*Fils Naturel*, Le, x. 79  
*Paradoxe sur le Comédien*, XI. 448  
*Père de Famille*, Le, x. 79; XI. 275  
 Dido, IX. 45, 60, 257, 258; XIII. 123  
 Dido, in *The Legend of Good Women*, II. 264  
 Dido, in *The Shepherds Calendar*, III. 224  
 Dido, queen of Carthage, IV. 18; v. 74,  
 102; VIII. 65  
 Dido, tragedy on, in Vergilian hexa-  
 meters, VI. 300  
*Dido*, v. 70  
 Didot, printing press of, IV. 267  
*Didot Percival*, in the Graal legend, I. 271  
 'Didymus Mountain' (i.e. Thomas Hill),  
 IV. 375  
 Diego, in Arbuthnot's *History of John*  
*Bull*, IX. 135  
 Diego di Miranda, Don, in *Don Quixote*,  
 IX. 269  
 Dieppe, IV. 142; XIII. 381  
*Dies Irae*, IX. 178; XII. 9; XIII. 170  
*Dietary of ghostly health*, *The*, II. 327  
 Dietrich, Franz, I. 49, 123  
 Dietrich von Bern, I. 36  
*Dieu save Dame Emma*, in *Piers the Plow-*  
*man*, II. 5  
 Diffidence, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Pro-*  
*gress*, VII. 173  
 Digby, Everard (fl. 1590), IV. 274 ff., 507;  
 VII. 278  
*Arte natandi*, *De*, IV. 275  
*Dissuasive from taking away the lyvings*  
*and goods of the Church*, IV. 275  
*Duplici methodo*, *De*, IV. 275  
*Theoria analytica, viam ad monarchiam*  
*scientiarum demonstrans*, IV. 275  
 Digby, George, 2nd earl of Bristol (1612-  
 1677), VII. 440; *Elvira*, VIII. 130, 417  
 Digby, John, 1st earl of Bristol (1580-  
 1653), VII. 440  
 Digby, Sir Kenelm (1603-1665), IV. 432;  
 VII. 223, 238, 281, 302, 449, 470; VIII.  
 64, 76, 323, 354, 359, 407; XIV. 281;  
*Journal of a Voyage into the Mediter-*  
*anean*, VII. 222; *Observations on Religio*  
*Medici*, VII. 235; *Private Memoirs of*,  
 VII. 222  
 Digby, Kenelm Henry (1800-1880), XII.  
 448  
 Digby, Venetia, lady (born Stanley) (1600  
 -1633), VII. 222  
 Digby plays, v. 19, 44, 390  
*Digby's Farewell*, VIII. 96  
 Digges, Sir Dudley (1583-1639), IV. 310,  
 510; VII. 441, 456; *The Compleat Am-*  
*bassador*, v. 477; VII. 191, 437  
 Digges, Dudley, the younger (1613-1643),  
 VII. 456, 457  
 Digges, Leonard (1588-1635), IV. 436;  
 VIII. 129

## DIONYSIUS

- Diggon Davie, in *The Shepherds Calender*,  
 III. 224  
 Dighton, Robert (1752?-1814), XIV. 225  
 Diligence, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III.  
 125, 126, 127, 128  
 Diligence, in *The Assembly of Ladies*, II.  
 217  
 Dilke, Charles Wentworth (1789-1864),  
 IX. 84; XI. 390; XII. 407  
 Dilke, Sir Charles Wentworth (1843-  
 1911), XIV. 184, 200, 551; *Greater*  
*Britain*, XIV. 98, 255; *Problems of*  
*Greater Britain*, XIV. 255  
 Dillenius, John James (1687-1747), XIV.  
 286, 560  
 Dillingham, John (fl. 1649), VII. 360;  
*The Moderate Intelligencer*, VII. 349;  
*The Parliament Scout*, VII. 349  
 Dillon, John Blake (1816-1866), XIV.  
 317  
 Dillon, Peter (1785?-1847), XIV. 551  
 Dillon, Wentworth, 4th earl of Roscom-  
 mon (1633?-1685), VII. 109; VIII. 219 ff.,  
 409, 444, 446; IX. 70, 181, 473, 476;  
 x. 183, 465; *Ars Poetica*, VIII. 221;  
*Essay on Translated Verse*, VIII. 220,  
 221, 395  
 Dilly, Charles (1739-1807), x. 479; XI. 326,  
 327  
 Dilly, Edward (1732-1779), x. 203, 481;  
 XI. 325 ff.  
 Dilnot, Frank, XIV. 533  
 Dilworth, W. H., IX. 447, 466  
 Dimnet, Ernest, XIII. 557  
 Dingelstedt, Franz, v. 306  
 Dingley, Francis, of Munston, III. 197  
 Dingley, Rebecca, IX. 93, 95, 99, 126;  
 XIV. 197  
 Dinmont, Dandie, in Scott's *Guy Man-*  
*nering*, XII. 17, 25  
 Dinsdale, Frederick T., IX. Add.  
 Dio Cassius, VI. 154  
 Dio Chrysostomus, XII. 495  
 Diocletian, I. 309  
 Diocletian, in *The Prophetesse*, VI. 139  
 Diodati, Charles (1608?-1638), VII. 100.  
 131; x. 122  
 Diodati, Giovanni, VII. 481, 482  
 Diodati, villa, XII. 60  
 Diodorus Siculus, III. 67; VII. 488; XIV.  
 579; *Bibliothecae Historicae*, XII. 49  
 Diogenes, in D'Avenant's *First Day's*  
*Entertainment*, VIII. 117  
 Diogenes, in *The Palace of Honour*, II.  
 260  
 Diogenes Laertius, v. 125  
 Diogenes Laertius, in *The City Will*, VI.  
 225  
 Diomed, VIII. 76  
 Diomed, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 148  
 Diomed, in *The Testament of Cresseid*,  
 II. 248  
 'Dion, Halicarnasseus,' VII. 65  
 Dionysia, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, VI. 72  
 Dionysius, IV. 436  
 Dionysius Longinus, XII. 494

## DIONYSIUS

- Dionysius the Areopagite, I. 204; III. 6, 214; IV. 270; IX. 314  
 Dionysius of Halicarnassus, VI. 182  
 Dionysius, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 118  
 Dionysius, Pseudo-, III. 6, 9, 216  
*Dionysius the Tyrant, The History of*, III. 122, 141  
 Dionysius's Geography, IX. 393  
 Diotima (Plato's), III. 216  
 Direction, in Douglas's *Aeneid*, II. 264  
 Director, *The*, IX. 433  
*Directorium Sacerdotum*, II. 315  
*Disciplina Clericalis*, I. 365; II. 150  
*Discipline, The First Book of*, III. 146.  
*See, also, under Knox, John*  
 Discobolus, XIII. 452  
 Discordia, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, IX. 134  
*Discourse of Poesy, A*, VIII. 240  
*Discovery of 29 Sects, A*, VII. 386  
 Discretion, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 125  
 Discretion, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 19  
 Discretion, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227, 230  
 Discretion, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 261  
 Disdain, in *The Faerie Queene*, III. 230  
 Disdain, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 234  
 Disney, John, XIV. 593  
 Disobedience, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, II. 140  
 Dispatch, in Thomson's *Castle of Indolence*, x. 106  
 Disputational learning, 1600-1660, VII. 484  
 Disraeli, Benjamin, earl of Beaconsfield (1804-1881), IX. 243; XIII. 20, 258, 340, 345 ff. (main entry), 400, 423, 545 ff.; XIV. 115, 124, 127, 129, 130, 164, 183, 195, 196, 198, 488, 508  
*Atroy*, XIII. 347, 349  
*Coalition*, XIII. 353  
*Coningsby*, XII. 155; XIII. 288, 346 ff., 352, 360, 373  
*Contarini Fleming*, XIII. 346, 352  
*Count Alarcos*, XIII. 353  
*Endymion*, XIII. 348 ff.  
*Henrietta Temple*, XIII. 346 ff., 350, 352  
*Infernal Marriage, The*, XIII. 351  
*Ixion in Heaven*, XIII. 351  
*Letters of Runnymede*, XIII. 347, 348  
*Lothair*, XIII. 348 ff.  
*Popanilla*, XIII. 351  
*Revolutionary Epick, The*, XIII. 352  
*Rise of Iskander, The*, XIII. 347  
*Runnymede Letters, The*, XIV. 181  
*Spirit of Whiggism, The*, XIII. 347  
*Sybil*, XIII. 347, 348, 350, 352, 373  
*Tancred*, XIII. 345, 346, 348 ff., 352  
*Venetia*, XIII. 346, 347, 352  
*Vindication of the English Constitution*, XIII. 347  
*Vivian Grey*, XIII. 346, 349, 351, 352, 436  
*Wigs and Whiggism*, XIII. 348  
*Young Duke, The*, XIII. 347, 350

## DO-BEST

- Disraeli, Isaac (1766-1848), III. 78; XL. 466; XII. 366, 367, 521  
*Amenities of Literature*, XII. 364  
*Calamities of Authors*, XIII. 364  
*Curiosities of Literature*, XII. 353, 364  
*Literary Miscellanies*, XII. 370  
*Quarrels of Authors*, XII. 364  
 Diss, Norfolk, II. 258; III. 67, 70, 72, 93  
 Dissait, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 124  
*Dissertation sur la poésie anglaise*, v. 287  
 'Dissidence of Dissent,' the, XIII. 101  
 Dissimulation, in *Kynge Johan*, v. 66  
 Distaff, Jenny, in *The Tailor*, IX. 39, 40, 53  
 Distaff-lane, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI. 359  
*Distraught Emperor, The*, VI. 459  
 Ditchley, near Woodstock, VIII. 206  
*Dieu Krône*, by Heinrich von dem Türlin, I. 269  
*Diurnall of Remarkable Occurents, The*, III. 149, 502  
*Diurnalls*, VII. 346, 385  
*Dives and Pauper*, II. 321, 323  
*Dives Pragmaticus*, v. 355  
 Divine Correction, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 126, 128  
*Divine Poems*, XI. 370  
 Divinity, lady (in an anti-Martinist play), III. 393  
 Divyāvādāna, XII. 489  
 Dixie, Sir Woolstone (1525-1594), v. 131  
 Dixon, Henry Hall, 'The Druid' (1822-1870), XIV. 543  
 Dixon, Richard Watson (1833-1900), XIII. 119, 184, 194, 203, 501; XIV. 487  
*Fallen Rain*, XIII. 197  
*Feathers of the Willow, The*, XIII. 197  
*Last Poems*, XIII. 196  
*Love's Consolation*, XIII. 197  
*Mano*, XIII. 196, 197  
*Ode on Advancing Age*, XIII. 198  
*Poems*, XIII. 197  
*To Shadow*, XIII. 198  
 Dixon, Robert (d. 1688), VII. 507; IX. 499  
 Dixon, William Hepworth (1821-1879), XII. 451; XIV. 193, 253, 501, 551, 570  
 Dixon, William Macneil, XIII. 476, 488, 497, 570; *Edinburgh Book of Scottish Verse*, XI. 443  
 Dixon, W. W., XIV. 533  
 Dobbin, major William, in *Thackeray's Vanity Fair*, XIII. 287, 289, 293  
 Dobell, Bertram (1837-1914), VI. 5; VII. 42; XII. 400 ff.; XIII. 108, 489, 501  
 Dobell, Sydney Thompson (1824-1874), XIII. 156 ff., 411, 501, 557, 558  
*Balder*, XII. 114; XIII. 158 ff.  
*England in Time of War*, XIII. 159  
*Keith of Ravelston*, XIII. 159  
*Nuptial Song, A*, XIII. 159  
*Roman, The*, XIII. 159  
*Tommy's Dead*, XIII. 159  
 Do-best, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2 ff., 18 ff., 24, 26, 28

## DO-BETTER

- Do-better, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2 ff., 18 ff., 24, 26, 28
- Dobree, Peter Paul (1782-1825), XII. 325, 327, 328, 482, 491; *Adversaria*, XII. 328; *Lexicon rhetoricum Cantabrigiense*, XII. 328; *Notes on Inscriptions*, XII. 328
- Dobson, Austin (1840-1923), IX. 73; x. 3, 12, 261, 413, 418, 483, *also see* Add.; XI. 374, 458, 468, 469, 475; XII. 444, 446; XIII. 211, 504; XIV. 540; *Horace Walpole*, x. 245
- Dobson, William (*fl.* 1734), IX. 482
- Doctor, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 128
- Doctor Syntax in Paris*, XIV. 219
- Doctrinal of Death, The*, II. 323
- Doctrine, tower of, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 225, 231
- Dodd, A., IX. 79
- Dodd, William (1729-1777), x. 470
- Dodd, in *Reade's Hard Cash*, XIII. 428
- Doddridge, Philip (1702-1751), IX. 563; x. 371, 381 ff., 521; *Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul*, x. 383
- Doderidge, Sir John (1555-1628), VIII. 468, 470
- Dodger, the, in *Oliver Twist*, XIII. 316
- Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge (*pseud.* 'Lewis Carroll,' 1832-1898), XI. 477, 478; XIII. 501; XIV. 163, 206, 472
- Alice in Wonderland*, VII. 30; XI. 387; XIII. 166
- Hunting of the Snark, The*, XIII. 167
- Jabberwocky*, XIII. 167
- Rhyme? and Reason?* XIII. 167
- Sylvie and Bruno*, XI. 387; XIII. 167
- Walrus and the Carpenter, The*, XIII. 167
- Dodginton, George Bubb, lord Melcombe (1691-1762), IX. 86, 188, 253, 254, 497; x. 94, 103; *Diary*, IX. 254
- Dodoens, Rembert, IV. 542; *A Nieuwe Herbal*, III. 551; IV. 374, 408; *Pemplantides*, IV. 374
- Dodona, site of, XII. 329
- Dodsley, James (1724-1797), XI. 142, 324
- Dodsley, Robert (1703-1764), v. 41, 54; IX. 177, 188, 189, 190-191 (main entry), 475, 484; x. 123, 124, 132, 135, 138, 144, 167, 170, 177, 245, 271, 273, 439, 445, 456; XI. 318, 323, 324, 327, 332, 334, 468, 490
- Collection of Poems*, VIII. 44; IX. 190, 191; x. 274, 454, 496; XI. 324
- Compendium of Voyages*, x. 41
- Muse in Livery*, IX. 190
- Select Collection of Old Plays*, VIII. 129; IX. 190; XI. 324
- The Toyshop*, XI. 323
- Dodsworth, Roger (1585-1654), IX. 342, 343, 348, 350, 532, 533, 539; XII. 349
- Dodwell, Edward (1767-1832), XII. 496; *Classical and Topographical Tour through Greece*, XII. 338
- Dodwell, Henry, the elder (1641-1711), VIII. 306, 307, 459; IX. 329, 330, 505, 506, 515, 527, 534; x. 308, 356, 516, 521; *De Cyclics*, IX. 330

## DOMITIAN

- Dodwell, Henry, the younger (d. 1784), IX. 288; *Christianity not founded on argument*, IX. 295, 506, 507
- Dodwell, Miss, IX. 511
- Doe, Charles, VII. 430
- Doeg, in *The Second Part of Absalom and Achitophel*, VIII. 41, 42, 192
- Doesborch or Desborowe, John of, II. 329, 330; III. 82; IV. 69; (printed by), *Of the newelandes and of ye people founde by the messengers of the Kyng of Portingale named Emanuel*, II. 330; IV. 70, 71
- Dogberry, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, IV. 360; v. 191, 362; VI. 46, 217; XI. 266; XIII. 64
- Doggrel, Sir Iliad [Burnet, Thomas], IX. 258, 448
- Dol Common, in *The Alchemist*, v. 377; VI. 22
- Dolben, Digby Mackworth (1848-1867), XII. 271, 276, 456; XIII. 502
- Dolben, John (1625-1686), VIII. 302
- Dolby, George, XIII. 532
- Dolce, Lodovico, III. 359; v. 63, 72, 76
- Didone*, v. 74 ff.
- Giocasta*, v. 71
- Phoenixsae*, IV. 4
- Troiane*, v. 69
- Dole, Nathan Haskell, XIII. 497
- Dolet, Etienne, IV. 322, 517
- Do-little Lane, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI. 358
- Doll, in *Henry IV*, v. 187
- Dolléans, Edouard, XIV. 478
- Dolling, Robert William Radclyffe (1851-1902), XIV. 502
- Dollinger, Johann J. I., XIV. 117
- Dolman, John (*fl.* 1551), IV. 5, 435
- Dolman, Miss, x. 273, 496
- Dombey, Paul, Dickens's, XIII. 325
- Domesday, Fifteen Signs before*, I. 356, 458
- Domesday Book*, I. 390; VIII. 313; XII. 509, 511
- Domestic drama, English, VI. 97, 133
- Domestic tragedies, English, v. 376
- Domett, Alfred (1811-1887), XIII. 502; XIV. 585
- 'Centuries ago,' XIII. 187
- Christmas Hymn, A*, XIII. 187
- Flotsam and Jetsam*, XIV. 368
- Ranolf and Amohia*, XIII. 186; XIV. 368
- Dominic, St., I. 200, 339
- Dominica, XIV. 214
- Dominicans, I. 200, 355; II. 370; III. 68, 70; VI. 257; VIII. 59; x. 282
- Dominicans, in Cambridge and Oxford, II. 349
- Dominicans, in Paris, II. 349, 350
- Dominichi, Lodovico, III. 93
- Dominis, Antonio de, VII. 308
- Dominus, in *Saturnalia*, VI. 319
- Domitia, in *The Roman Actor*, VI. 155, 159
- Domitian, I. 226; III. 433
- Domitian, in *The Roman Actor*, VI. 153, 155, 159



## DOMITILLA

- Domitilla, in *The Royall Master*, vi. 205  
 Don Armado, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, viii. 127  
 Don Diego, in Jonson's *The Alchemist*, viii. 127  
*Don Gayferos*, i. 293  
 Don Juan, in Shadwell's *Libertine*, viii. 174  
 Don Quixote, i. 293; viii. 67, 68, 70  
 Dón, the children of, i. 252  
 Donald, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 277  
 Donaldson, Alexander, xi. 315, 342  
 Donaldson, Augustus Blair, xiii. 504  
 Donaldson, David, ii. 118  
 Donaldson, James (fl. 1713), ix. 559  
 Donaldson, Sir James, xiv. 538, 597  
 Donaldson, John William (1811-1861), xii. 482  
*Classical Scholarship and Classical Learning*, xii. 331  
*New Cratylus, The*, xii. 330  
*Theatre of the Greeks, The*, xii. 330  
*Varronianus*, xii. 330  
 Donati, Eduardo, iii. 296  
 Donatists, the, xii. 260  
 Donatus, grammars of, i. 114, 118; ii. 359  
 Doncaster, ii. 45, 88, 321; xi. 168; xii. 516; xiii. 351; xiv. 225  
 Doncaster, viscount. *See* Hay, James  
 'Done oracio,' v. 160  
 Doni, iv. 443  
 Donne, John (1573-1631), iii. 173, 426; iv. 55, 145, 163, 169, 187, 196-223 (main entry), 224, 226, 239 ff., 329, 390, 434, 488 ff., 492, 495; v. 338; vi. 2, 9 ff., 15, 72, 177, 185, 187; vii. 3, 10, 17, 19, 26, 38, 46, 49, 62, 64, 69, 81, 82, 85, 86, 130, 148, 157, 163, 166, 180, 250, 252, 258, 463, 488; viii. 228, 229, 238, 292, 293, 365, 366; ix. 157, 446; x. 226; xii. 259; xiii. 191, 219, 448; xiv. 460, 491  
*Aire and Angels*, iv. 210  
*Anatomy of the World, The*, iv. 204  
*Anniversaries*, iv. 212 ff., 216, 217  
*Annunciation and Passion*, iv. 217  
*Apparition, The*, iv. 210  
 'At Court,' iv. 200  
*Autumnal*, iv. 209  
*Bait, The*, vii. 8  
 ΒΙΑΘΑΝΑΤΟΣ, iv. 202, 208, 219  
*Blossom, The*, iv. 211  
*Break of Day, The*, iv. 212  
 'By our first strange and fatal interview,' iv. 212  
*Calme, The*, iv. 200, 215  
*Canonization, The*, iv. 212  
*Chain, The*, iv. 210, 215  
 '(?) 'Come Fates,' iv. 209  
 'Dear Love, continue nice,' iv. 209  
*Death be not proud*, iv. 216  
*Death I recant*, iv. 216  
*Death's Duel*, iv. 204  
*Devotions*, iv. 204, 219

## DONNE

- Donne, John  
*Dialogue*, iv. 209  
*Divine Poems*, iv. 204, 205; vii. 27, 31  
*Dream, The*, iv. 210, 212  
*Ecstasy, The*, iv. 212  
*Eighty Sermons*, iv. 241  
*Elegie on Prince Henry*, iv. 204  
*Elegies*, iv. 203, 205, 208 ff., 213  
*Epigrams*, iv. 205  
*Epistles to Wotton*, iv. 215  
*Epithalamiums*, iv. 203, 205  
*Essays in Divinity*, iv. 219  
*Expiration, The*, iv. 212  
 'For Godsake hold your tongue,' iv. 212  
*Funerall, The*, iv. 211  
*Funerall Elegies*, iv. 202, 205, 213, 215  
 'Go catch a falling star,' iv. 210; vii. 23  
*Holy Sonnets*, iv. 217  
*Ignatius his Conclave*, iv. 203, 218  
 'I love to talk with some old lover's ghost,' vii. 23  
*Indifferent, The*, iv. 210  
 'Kind pity checks my spleen,' iv. 197  
*La Corona*, iv. 217  
*Lamentations of Jeremy, The*, iv. 205, 217  
*Letters to countess of Bedford*, iv. 216  
*Letters to Severall Personages*, iv. 205, 215  
*Litany, The*, iv. 217; vii. 15  
*Love's War*, iv. 209  
 'Now thou hast loved me one whole day,' vii. 23  
*Paradozes*, iv. 203, 208, 218  
*Perfume, The*, iv. 210  
*Picture, The*, iv. 210  
*Primrose, The*, iv. 211  
*Problems*, iv. 203, 218  
*Progresse of the Soule, The*, iv. 203, 205, 214  
*Pseudo-Martyr*, iv. 203, 208, 217 ff.  
*Satyres*, iv. 203, 205, 213  
 'Send home my long stray'd eyes to me,' iv. 210  
*Sermons*, iv. 204  
*Songs and Sonets*, iv. 205, 208, 209; vii. 2  
 'Soul's joy,' iv. 209  
*Storm, The*, iv. 200, 215  
*Sun-rising, The*, iv. 212  
*To Christ*, iv. 217  
*To God, my God*, iv. 217  
*To God the Father*, iv. 217  
 'To make the doubt clear,' iv. 209  
*To Sir Nicholas Smith*, iv. 206  
*Twickenham Garden*, iv. 211  
*Upon Mr Thomas Coryat's Crudities*, iv. 204  
*Valediction: forbidding Mourning*, iv. 212  
*Valediction: of Weeping*, iv. 211  
*Woman's Constancy*, iv. 210  
 Donne, John (1604-1662), iv. 240  
 Donne, William Bodham (1807-1882), xii. 475; xiii. 142; *Essays on the Drama*, xii. 305

- Donusa, in *The Renegado*, vi. 155 ff.  
Doolittle, Thomas (1632?-1707), x. 386;  
*Sufferings of Christ*, iv. 388  
Doomsday, i. 227, 458  
Doomsday (a broadside), iv. 414  
Doomsday poems, i. 444  
Doon, river, xi. 235  
Doones, the, in Blackmore's *Lorna Doone*,  
xiii. 434  
Dora, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327,  
331  
Doran, Cecily, Gissing's, xiii. 461  
Doran, John (1807-1878), xi. 447, 474;  
xiv. 518  
*A Lady of the last Century*, x. 261, 262  
*Knights and their Days*, xiv. 139  
*Mann and Manners at the Court of*  
*Florence*, x. 249  
*Their Majesties' Servants*, xiv. 139  
Dorastus, in *Pandosto*, iii. 356  
Dorax, in Dryden's *Don Sebastian*, viii. 31  
Dorchester, xii. 326; Roman amphitheatre at, vi. 252  
Dorchester, viscount. *See* Carleton, Sir  
Dudley  
Dorigen, in *The Franklin's Tale*, ii. 184  
Dorilant, Sir John, in Whitehead's *School*  
*for Lovers*, x. 86  
Dorimant, in Etherege's *Man of Mode*,  
viii. 138, 214  
Dorislaus of Holland, iv. 159  
Dorlandus, Petrus, *Elckerlijck*, ii. 329  
Dormer, Robert, 1st earl of Carnarvon  
(d. 1643), iv. 157; vi. 143  
*Dormer's News Letter*, ix. 432  
Dornton, in Holcroft's *Road to Ruin*, xi.  
277  
Dorothea, i. 74, 75  
Dorothea, in *James IV*, v. 137, 138  
Dorothea, in Massinger's *The Virgin Mar-*  
*tir*, vi. 54, 150, 154, 165; xii. 68  
Dorothea, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 392, 398  
Dorrington, Edward (? pseudonym), xi.  
489  
Dorrits, the, Dickens's, xiii. 320, 331  
D'Orsay, Alfred Guillaume Gabriel, count  
(1801-1852), xiv. 115  
Dorset, ii. 414; vii. 74; ix. 146; x. 20, 25;  
xi. 99; xii. 346, 511, 513, 520; xiii.  
320; xiv. 292  
Dorset dialect, xii. 413  
Dorset, Catherine Ann (1750?-1817?), xi.  
476, 478; *Lion's Masquerade*, xi. 386;  
*Peacock at Home*, xi. 386  
Dorset, countess of, ix. 148  
Dorset, earls of. *See* Sackville, Charles,  
Richard, Thomas  
Dort, iv. 402, 403  
Dort, synod of, vii. 152, 322, 437  
D'Orville, xii. 484  
Dory, John, ii. 414  
Dostoevsky, F. M., *The Brothers Kara-*  
*mazov*, xiii. 462  
Dotheboys hall, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii.  
317  
Douady, Jules, xii. 343  
Douay, iii. 426; iv. 127, 274, 402; vii.  
302, 303; xiv. 53  
Douay commentary, vii. 481  
Double Falsehood, v. 444  
Doubledick, Richard, in Dickens's *Seven*  
*Poor Travellers*, xiii. 335  
Douce, Francis (1757-1834), ii. 122, 329  
Douglas, in Mrs Oliphant's *Kirsteen*, xiii.  
431  
Douglas, captain (1667), viii. 381  
Douglas, Catherine, duchess of Queens-  
berry (d. 1777), ix. 162 ff.  
Douglas, Charles, 3rd duke of Queens-  
berry (1698-1778), ix. 163, 164; x. 102;  
xi. 317  
Douglas, Charles Mackinnon, xiv. 478  
Douglas, Francis (1710?-1790?), ix. 557,  
563; x. 477, 478, 479  
Douglas, Gawin or Gavin (1475?-1522),  
ii. 91, 92, 94, 96 ff., 126, 239, 244,  
249 ff., 258-265 (main entry), 275,  
476 ff.; iii. 115, 116, 117, 119, 120,  
138, 185, 200, 278; x. 223, 239; xi.  
203, 204, 431  
*Aeneid*, trans. of, ii. 240, 259, 261 ff.;  
iv. 397  
*Aurae Orationes*, ii. 259  
*Conscience*, ii. 259, 262  
*King Hart*, ii. 228, 259, 262  
*Palace of Honour, The*, ii. 126, 259, 260,  
262, 266, 268; iii. 117, 119; iv. 397,  
412; vii. 174; ix. 359  
*Vergil*, ix. 359, 562  
Douglas, George, *pseud.* *See* Brown,  
George Douglas  
Douglas, Sir George Brisbane Scott, ii.  
396; xii. 453; *Book of Scottish Poetry*,  
*The*, xi. 443  
Douglas, Sir James (1286?-1330), ii. 114  
Douglas, James, xiii. 510  
Douglas, James, 4th duke of Hamilton  
(1658-1712), ix. 424  
Douglas, Dr James (1675-1742), xii. 363  
Douglas, James of, in *Bruce*, ii. 101, 105  
Douglas, John (1721-1807), x. 292, 293,  
499; *Criterion of Miracles*, x. 346, 512  
Douglas, lady Juliana, in Susan Ferrier's  
*Marriage*, xii. 245, 246  
Douglas, M. A., xiv. 599  
Douglas, William, 8th earl of Douglas  
(1425?-1452), ii. 113  
Douglas, William (fl. 1660), ix. 543  
Douglas, William Scott (1815-1883), xi.  
438, 440  
Douglas ballad, the, ii. 398  
Douglas cause, x. 191  
Douglas family, ii. 113, 114, 115; iii. 118  
Douglas Tragedy, i. 300; ii. 410  
Douglas-Albany quarrels, the, ii. 259  
Douglasdale, ii. 105  
Douglass, Arthur, xiv. Add. 6  
Douse, Francis, xii. 376  
Dove, Sir Benjamin and lady, in Cumber-  
land's *Brothers*, xi. 264, 279  
Dove, Dr Daniel, in Southey's *Doctor*, xi.  
168

## DOVE

- Dove, Jane Frances, xiv. 599  
 Dove cottage, xi. 102, 103, 409  
 Dover, iii. 3; iv. 418; vii. 183; viii. 202, 263; ix. 240, 268; x. 118, 201, 244, 395  
 Dow, Alexander (d. 1779), xiv. 576;  
     *Sethona*, xiv. 334; *Zingis*, xiv. 334  
 'Doway,' university of, v. 113  
 Dowden, Edward (1843-1913), xi. 404, 406, 409, 412, 413, 417, 420, 422, 423; xii. 399, 401 ff., 415, 423; xiii. 65, 464, 466, 476, 480, 487, 495, 553; xiv. 211, 487, 518, 527; *Life of Shelley*, xiv. 147; *Shakespeare...his Mind and Art*, xiv. 147  
 Dowel, John, vii. 470  
 Do-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 2 ff., 15, 18 ff., 24, 26, 28  
 Dowland, John (1563?-1626?), iv. 114, 463, 464; xiv. 307; *A Pilgrim's Solace*, iv. 113  
 Dowland, Robert (17th cent.), iv. 113, 464  
 Dowler, Mr, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii. 314  
 Dowling, Richard, xiv. 568; *Mystery of Killard, The*, xiv. 327; *On Babies and Ladders*, xiv. 327  
 Down, county, xii. 361; xiii. 404  
 Down, Kent, xiv. 298  
 Down hall, Essex, ix. 152, 153  
 'Down Survey,' the, of forfeited lands, viii. 343  
*Downefall of Dagon, The*, vii. 382  
*Downefall of temporizing poets, The*, vii. 386  
 Downes, Andrew (1549?-1628), iii. 425; vii. 312, 488; *De Caede Eratosthenis*, vii. 316; *De Pace*, vii. 316  
 Downes, John (fl. 1662-1710), *Roscus Anglicanus*, viii. 189, 192, 423  
 Downey, Edmund, xiv. 569  
 Downing, Emanuel (fl. 1650), vii. 353  
 Downing, Sir George (1684?-1749), viii. 253  
 Downman, Hugh (1740-1809), xi. 451  
 Dowsabell, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, iv. 173  
 Dowsing, William (1596?-1679?), vii. 34  
 Dowson, Ernest (1867-1900), xiii. 212, 220, 502; *I have been faithful to thee, Cynara*, xiii. 219  
 Dowson, John (1820-1881), xii. 516; xiv. 337  
 Dowson, M. E. See Palmer, William Scott  
 Doyle, Sir Francis Hastings Charles (1810-1888), xiii. 45, 502; xiv. 597; *Private of the Buffs, A*, xiii. 186; *Red Thread of Honour, The*, xiii. 186  
 Doyle, James E. (1822-1892), xiv. 502  
 Doyle, John Andrew (1844-1907), xiv. 98, 487  
 Doyle, Martin, xiv. 312  
 Doyle, Richard (1824-1883), xi. 480, 487; xiii. 294, 499; xiv. 238, 548, 549  
 D'Oyly, Christopher, x. 405, 410  
 Dracontius, i. 78  
 Drage, William (1637?-1689), vii. 507  
 Draghi, John Baptist (17th cent.), viii. 394

## DRAYTON

- Drake, Sir Francis (1540?-1596), iii. 52, 327; iv. 1, 68, 72, 73, 78, 85 ff., 92, 93, 96, 102, 103, 261, 299, 454, 510; v. 345, 361; vii. 248; x. 164, 464; xiii. 364  
 Drake, Sir Francis (the younger), *Sir Francis Drake Reviv'd*, iv. 96, 455  
 Drake, Francis (1696-1771), *York*, ix. 353, 532  
 Drake, James (1667-1707), viii. 91, 410, 433  
 Drake, Nathan (1766-1836), *Essays illustrative of the Rambler*, x. 172, 461, 476, 483  
*Drake, The*, vi. 53  
 Drakenberg, the, xiv. 372  
 Drama and the stage in the age of Johnson, the, x. 67 ff., 425 ff.  
*Drames* v. 192  
 Drane, Augusta Theodosia (1823-1894), xiv. 601  
 Drant, Thomas (d. 1578?), iii. 201; iv. 23, 437, 492, 518; v. 156  
 Draper, Mrs Eliza (1744-1778), x. 47  
 Draper, Sir William (1721-1787), x. 403, 407, 526  
 Drapier, M. B. (Swift's pseudonym), ix. 115  
 Drawcansir, in *The Rehearsal*, viii. 27  
 Drawcansir, Sir Alexander (Fielding's pseudonym), x. 34  
 Drayton, Michael (1563-1631), i. 170; iii. 183, 220, 247, 256, 258, 260, 263 ff., 268, 270, 286, 305, 523, 526; iv. 87, 95, 117, 118, 121, 136, 138, 153, 158, 168-195 (main entry), 211, 248, 266, 351, 357, 401, 434, 455, 485 ff., 530; v. 148, 226, 228, 236, 311, 312, 319, 323, 332, 338, 371, 474; vi. 2, 61, 113, 250, 312; vii. 50, 52, 56, 58, 250, 264, 387, 465; viii. 226, 228, 237, 239  
*Aginocourt, Ballad of*, iv. 170, 188, 192  
*Aginocourt, The Battaile of*, iv. 192  
*Amours*, iv. 178  
 'An evil spirit,' iv. 179  
*Baron's Wars, The*, iii. 198, 305; iv. 174, 181, 182, 191, 192  
*Cromwell, The Legend of Great*, iii. 198; iv. 176, 177, 188  
*David and Goliath*, iv. 194  
*Eclogues*, iii. 220; iv. 118, 172, 173  
*Eleges upon sundry occasions*, iv. 192, 194  
*Endimion and Phoebe*, iv. 173, 175, 176, 180, 181, 183, 195  
*England's Heroicall Epistles*, iii. 198; iv. 169, 175, 182 ff., 206; vii. 49  
*Epistle to George Sandys*, iv. 184  
*Harmonie of the Church, The*, iv. 170, 171, 173, 357  
*Heavenly Harmonie of Spirituall Songs, A*, iv. 171  
 'How many paltry,' iv. 179  
*Hymn to his Ladies Birth-Place*, iv. 174  
*Idea, the Shepheard's Garland*, iii. 256, 258, 260; iv. 118, 170 ff., 184, 193

## DRAYTON

### Drayton, Michael

- Ideas Mirrour*, III. 263; IV. 177, 178, 180  
 'Into these loves,' IV. 179  
*Man in the Moone*, *The*, IV. 181, 185  
 'Many there be excelling,' IV. 179  
*Matilda*, III. 198; IV. 176, 177, 182  
*Miseries of Queene Margarete*, *The*, IV. 193  
*Moone-Calfe*, *The*, IV. 185, 194  
*Mortimeriados*, III. 305; IV. 175, 176, 181, 182  
*Moses, his Birth and Miracles*, IV. 185, 194  
*Moyse in a Map of his Miracles*, IV. 185, 194  
*Muses Elizium*, *The*, IV. 193, 194  
*Noah's Flood*, IV. 194, 195  
*Nymphidia*, I. 289; IV. 193  
*Odes*, IV. 174, 185 ff., 193  
*Of his Ladies not Coming to London*, IV. 194  
*Of Poets and Poesy, Epistle to Henry Reynolds*, III. 201; IV. 138, 194; VII. 279  
*Owle*, *The*, IV. 184, 185  
*Paen Triumphall*, IV. 184  
*Piers Gaveston*, III. 198; IV. 176, 177, 182  
*Poems, Lyric and Pastoral*, IV. 118, 168, 172  
*Polyolbion*, II. 209; III. 183; IV. 136, 174, 177, 183, 188 ff., 401  
*Quest of Cynithia*, *The*, IV. 193  
*Remedy for Love, His*, III. 264  
*Robert, Duke of Normandy*, III. 198; IV. 175 ff., 182  
*Shepherds Sirena*, *The*, IV. 193  
 'Since there's no help,' IV. 179  
*To his Coy Love*, IV. 187  
*To His Rival*, IV. 186  
*To the Majestie of King James*, IV. 184  
*To the New Yeere*, IV. 186  
*To the Virginian Voyage*, IV. 187  
 'Whilst thus my pen,' IV. 179  
 See, also, under Middleton, Rowland  
 Drayton Beauchamp, III. 406  
 Dread, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 8  
 'Dread Maria's Universal Fall,' IX. 148  
*Dream of the Cabal*, VIII. 81  
*Dream of the Rood* (? Cynewulf), I. 42, 51 ff., 56, 57, 63, 133, 430  
*Dream of the Rood*, Ruthwell Cross, I. 12; II. 88  
 Drede, in *The Bowge of Courte*, III. 73  
 Drelincourt, Peter (1644-1722), IX. 12  
 Drennan, William (1754-1820), XIV. 311, 568; *Erin*, XIV. 310; *Letters of Orellana*, XIV. 310; *Wake of William Orr*, *The*, XIV. 310  
 Dresden, VI. 165; IX. 515; XIII. 388  
 Drift, Adrian, IX. 149, 151, 153, 217, 482, also see Add.  
 Dring, Thomas, VII. 123  
 Drinkwater, John, XIII. 493, 495  
 Driver, Samuel Rolles (1846-1914), XII. 466, 501; *Introduction to the Literature of the Old Testament*, XII. 341  
 Droeshout, E. P., V. 89

## DRYDEN

- Drogheda*, VII. 196, 351, 353, also see Add.  
*Drogheda*, lady (d. c. 1681), wife of Wycherley, W., VIII. 143  
*Drogheda*, St Peter's church, VII. 354  
*Dromios*, in *The Comedy of Errors*, V. 178  
*Dromodotus*, in *Pedantius*, VI. 306  
*Dromore*, deanery of, IX. 280  
*Dromore*, Ireland, VIII. 290; XII. 354, 361  
 'Drone Hall,' Oxford, IX. 414  
*Drosomell* (Herrick's), VII. 12  
 Droyn, Jehan, III. 59  
 Druce, George Claridge, XIV. 560, 562  
 Drugger, Abel, in *The Alchemist*, VI. 22; X. 265; XI. 257  
 Druidism, IX. 352, 354  
 Druids, I. 13  
 Drummond, Henry (1851-1897), XII. 466  
 Drummond, J., XIII. 467  
 Drummond, John, 1st earl Melfort (1649-1714), VIII. 263  
 Drummond, Sir John (d. 1610), IV. 150  
 Drummond, Margaret (1472?-1501), II. 253, 281  
 Drummond, Peter Robert (1802-1879), XIII. 507  
 Drummond, William, of Hawthornden (1585-1649), III. 267, 269, 523, also see Add.; IV. 130, 138, 139, 150 ff. (main entry), 157, 159, 166, 189, 196, 197, 201, 205, 209, 214, 413, 434, 480; V. 343; VI. 1, 2, 5, 11, 36, 38, 39, 44, 47, 58, 112, 221, 353; VII. 30, 273, 274, 466; VIII. 227, 322; IX. 69; X. 484  
*Cypress Grove*, *The*, IV. 153  
*Flowers of Sion*, IV. 153, 154  
*Forth Feasting*, IV. 152  
*Hymn of the Fairest Fair*, IV. 153  
*Madrigals and Epigrams*, VII. 14  
*Tears on the Death of Moeladus*, IV. 151, 152  
 Drummond, William Hamilton (1778-1865), XIV. 568, 573  
 Drummond, William Henry (1854-1907), XIV. 343, 354 ff., 360, 582  
*Canadian Country Doctor*, XIV. 355  
*Great Fight*, *The*, XIV. 355, 356  
*Habitant*, *The*, XIV. 354, 356  
*Johnnie Courteau*, XIV. 356  
*Ole Doctor Fiset*, XIV. 355  
*Philorum's Canoe*, XIV. 356  
*Vieux Temps*, *Le*, XIV. 355  
*Voyageur*, *The*, XIV. 356  
*Wreck of the Julie Plante*, *The*, XIV. 355  
 Drumsoy, IX. 370  
*Drunkard's Character*, *The*, VII. 384  
 Drury, Elizabeth (d. 1610), IV. 202, 214, 216  
 Drury, Joseph (1750-1834), XIV. 386  
 Drury, Sir Robert (fl. 1574?-1613), IV. 202  
 Drury, Robert (b. 1687), XIV. 551; *Journal*, IX. 23  
 Dryburgh abbey, I. 333  
 Dryden, Elizabeth, IX. 91  
 Dryden, Erasmus, VIII. 2  
 Dryden, Sir Erasmus Henry (1669-1710), IX. 91

## DRYDEN

Dryden, Honor, daughter of Sir John Dryden, viii. 4  
 Dryden, John (1631-1700), i. 283; ii. 165, 168, 186, 195, 219, 220; iii. 157, 165, 312; iv. 2, 4, 25, 131, 140, 168, 177, 183, 208, 214; v. 174, 206, 209, 222, 347; vi. 7, 9, 11, 25, 28, 34, 57, 109, 111, 112, 122, 125, 126, 133, 240, 323, 479; vii. 7, 12, 61, 68, 72, 73, 76, 87 ff., 92, 93, 105, 107, 109, 126, 138, 170, 183, 184, 244, 259, 262, 264, 268, 270; viii. 1-57 (main entry), 62, 75, 79, 89, 90, 92, 94, 121, 130, 136, 139, 143, 146, 150, 158, 166, 168, 174, 178, 179, 181, 185, 193, 201, 202, 204, 205, 209, 212, 214, 215, 217, 219, 220, 222, 227, 229, 231 ff., 292, 293, 302, 369, 372 ff., 389, 391 ff., 410, 411, 418, 427, 428, 434, 437, 441, 442, 447, also see Add.; ix. 67 ff., 73, 77, 119, 122, 141, 146, 147, 157, 173 ff., 177, 180, 184, 185, 187 ff., 199, 237, 263, 264, 266, 267, 270, 271, 348, 362, 444, 473, 482; x. 27, 67, 120, 126, 145, 153, 156, 158, 167, 169, 185, 202, 218, 219, 221, 226, 232, 398, 432, 433, 484; xi. 27, 40, 170, 171, 174, 201, 206, 316, 318, 320, 466; xii. 41, 88, 108, 136, 177, 207, 221, 224, 253, 376, 494; xiii. 86, 96, 122, 233, 237 ff., 253, 312, 552; xiv. 113, 396, 436, 448, 501  
*Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 31, 35 ff. (main entry), 40, 41, 77, 142, 192, 235; xi. 36  
*Account of the Ensuing Poem, in a letter to Sir Robert Howard*, An, viii. 9  
*Aeneis*, viii. 50, 239  
*Albion and Albanus*, viii. 30, 135, 375  
*Alexander's Feast*, viii. 44, 53, 234  
*All for Love*, viii. 28, 33, 235, 375, 386; ix. 140; xi. 171  
*Amboyna*, viii. 7, 27  
*Amphitryon*, viii. 17, 134  
*Annus Mirabilis*, vii. 71; viii. 8 ff., 34, 38, 238; ix. 169; x. 124  
*Apology for Heroick Poetry*, viii. 374  
*Assignment, or Love in a Nunnery*, The, viii. 17, 140  
*Astraea Redux*, viii. 6; xiv. 444  
*Aureng-Zebe*, viii. 16, 21, 22, 27, 235  
*Author's Apology for Heroick Poetry and Poetic Licence*, The, viii. 27  
*Boccaccio*, reproductions of, viii. 51  
*Britannia Rediviva*, viii. 44, 49  
*Character of a Good Parson*, viii. 52  
*Charleton, To my Honoured Friend Dr*, viii. 8, 362  
*Chaucer*, reproductions of, viii. 51  
*Cleomenes, the Spartan hero*, viii. 31, 53, 190  
*Congreve, on his Comedy Called The Double Dealer, To my dear Friend, Mr*, viii. 55  
*Conquest of Granada, The*, viii. 22, 25 ff., 53, 235  
*Dedication of Examen Poeticum*, viii. 375  
*Dedication of the Aeneis*, viii. 239

## DRYDEN

Dryden, John  
*Defence of an Essay of Dramatick Poesie*, A, viii. 16, 24  
*Defence of the Epilogue*, A, viii. 17, 25, 370  
*Discourse Concerning the Original and Progress of Satire*, A, viii. 19, 26, 36, 39, 40, 44, 49, 373, 374  
*Don Sebastian*, viii. 31, 32, 164; xiii. 523  
*Duke of Guise, The* (with Lee), viii. 16, 30, 186  
*Epigrams*, lines by 'J. Dryden of Trin. C.' in, viii. 4  
*Epilogue to the Second Part of the Conquest of Granada*, viii. 25  
*Essay of Dramatick Poesie*, An, ii. 163; vi. 136; vii. 275; xi. 171; xiv. 460  
*Essay of Heroick Plays*, viii. 18, 22 ff., 26  
*Evening's Love*, An, viii. 16, 17, 53, 127, 131, 134, 367  
*Examen Poeticum*, viii. 50, 57  
*Fables, Ancient and Modern*, vii. 48, 53, 57; viii. 32, 51, 433; x. 241; xi. 171; xii. 46; xiii. 238  
*Granville, on his excellent Tragedy, called 'Heroick Love', To Mr*, viii. 55  
*Heroick Stanzas*, viii. 5 ff.  
*Hind and the Panther, The*, viii. 43, 45 ff., 235  
*His Sacred Majesty, To*, viii. 7  
*History of the League*, Maimbourg's, translation of, viii. 34  
*Iliad*, viii. 51  
*Indian Emperor, The*, viii. 21, 22, 24, 53  
*Indian Queen, The*, viii. 21, 123, 235  
*Killigrew, To the Pious Memory of the Accomplisht Young Lady, Mrs Anne*, viii. 32, 45, 53, 57, 234  
*Lachrymae Musarum*, contribution to, viii. 2  
*Letter to Sir George Etherege*, viii. 49  
*Lumberham, or the Kind Keeper*, viii. 17  
*Love Triumphant*, viii. 20  
*Lucian, life of*, viii. 402  
*Mac Flecknoe*, viii. 36, 40, 41, 235; ix. 79, 179  
*Mall, The, or the Modish Lovers*, viii. 399  
*Marriage-à-la-Mode*, viii. 17, 20, 140  
*Medal, The*, viii. 35, 39, 40, 188  
*Miscellanies*, vii. 86; viii. 44, 49, 50, 231, 375; ix. 148, 455; x. 223  
*Mistaken Husband, The*, viii. 399, 401, 422  
*My Lord Chancellor, To*, viii. 7  
*Oedipus, King of Thebes* (with Lee), viii. 30, 186  
*Pulamon and Arcite*, x. 120  
*Parallel of Poetry and Painting*, A, viii. 20, 29, 49  
*Plutarch*, preface to a translation of, viii. 44  
*Poem upon the Death of His Late Highness, Oliver, Lord Protector of England, Scotland and Ireland*, A, viii. 5  
*Preface concerning the Grounds of Criticism in Tragedy*, viii. 29

## DRYDEN

### Dryden, John

*Preface to the Fables*, viii. 52, 56, 57, 235, 390

*Prologue*, addressed to Oxford, viii. 3, 4

*Prologue to Secret Love*, viii. 24

*Prologue to the Duchess* [of York], viii. 34

*Prosodia*, viii. 50

*Religio Laici*, iv. 197; viii. 15, 41 ff., 43, 235

*Rival Ladies*, *The*, vii. 48; viii. 4, 17, 19, 123, 131, 137, 370; xiv. 460

*St John's Eve*, viii. 54

*Satire on the Dutch*, viii. 7

*Secret Love, or the Maiden Queen*, viii. 20, 426

*Secular Masque*, viii. 31

*Sir Geoffrey Kneller, To*, viii. 50

*Sir Martin Mar-all*, viii. 17, 134, 420

*Song for St Cecilia's Day*, viii. 53

*Southern, on his Comedy Called 'The Wives' Excuse, To Mr*, viii. 55

*Spanish Fryar, The*, viii. 20, 33, 49

*State of Innocence and Fall of Man, The*, viii. 27, 422; ix. 58

*Sylvae*, viii. 44

*Te Deum*, translation of, viii. 54

*Tempest, The* (with D'Avenant), viii. 28, 120, 398, 418

*Threnodia Augustalis*, viii. 44

*Translations of: Juvenal*, viii. 49, 77;

*Latin Hymns*, viii. 397; *Lucretius*, viii.

396; *Ovid*, viii. 50, 51, 396, 397; *Persius*,

vi. 2, 49, 77; *Tacitus*, viii. 402; *Theo-*

*critus*, viii. 397; *Vergil*, viii. 50, 397

*Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 29; xi. 319

*Tyrannick Love*, viii. 21, 22, 235

*Veni Creator Spiritus*, paraphrase of, viii. 54

*Verses to Her Royal Highness the Duchess* (of York), viii. 8

*Vindication of the Duke of Guise*, viii. 30

*Wild Gallant, The*, viii. 16, 17, 131

*Works*, xii. 16

Dryden, John, junior (1668-1701), viii. 400, 402

Dryden, Sir John, viii. 4

Drydeniana, viii. 404 ff.

Drystan, son of Tallwoh (Tristram), i. 273

Drythelm, vision of, i. 82, 86

Drywood, Mr, of Trinity, vi. 397

Du Bartas, William de Salluste, ix. 269; *Semaines* (trans. as *Divine Weekes and Workes*), iv. 23, 131, 331, 443

*Du Baudrier, Sieur*, ix. 455

*Du Bellay, Joachim*, iii. 250, 251, 258, 263; iv. 24, 264, 443; *Les Antiquités de Rome*, iii. 250

Dublin, iv. 142, 161, 414, 434; vi. 197, 200, 203, 205, 206; vii. 58, 148, 197, 355; viii. 122, 220; ix. 79, 84, 91, 93, 96 ff., 118, 126, 166, 327, 330, 406, 413, 452 ff.; x. 58, 257, 258, 379, 408; xi. 1, 283, 288, 340, 342, 373; xii. 285, 351, 361; xiii. 240, 258; xiv. 96, 104, 173,

## DUDLEY

### Dublin

261, 269, 311, 315, 318a, 319, 321, 323, 348, 397, 417

Dublin society. *See* Royal Dublin society

Historical society, xiv. 317

Mountrath court, x. 199

Parliament square, x. 198

Phoenix park, xiv. 317

Record office, xii. 360, 361

Reindeer tavern, x. 199

St Patrick's cathedral, ix. 93, 96, 99, 100, 119, 132

Smock (or Smoke) Alley theatre, viii. 170; x. 426 ff.; xi. 455

Theatre royal, viii. 180; x. 425 ff.

Trinity college, iii. 426; iv. 276, 433;

vii. 148; viii. 146, 170, 332; ix. 91, 92,

166, 280, 282, 362; x. 58, 197, 198, 293,

356, 358; xi. 1, 2; xii. 159, 338, 342,

360, 362, 494; xiv. 211, 263, 309, 313,

318, 571, *also see* Add. 3

Dublin, archbishopric of, xii. 272

Dublin, books printed and published in, xi. 470

*Dublin Penny Journal, The*, xiv. 312, 315, 318a

Dublin printers, iv. 547, 548

*Dublin Review, The*, xii. 260, 426, 460, 461, 463

*Dublin Translations into Greek and Latin Verse*, xiv. 211

*Dublin University Magazine, The*, xiii.

407, 414, 415; xiv. 313, 319, 326

*Dublin University Review, The*, xiv. 211, 538

Dubricius, archbishop of the "City of Legions," i. 259

Ducarel, Andrew Coltee (1713-1785), iv. 422; ix. 532

Ducci, L., iv. 526

Du Chaillu, Paul B. (1835-1903), xiv. 551

Duchal, James (1697-1761), x. 521

Ducis, Jean Francois, v. 294, 298, 299,

301, 306 ff.

Duck, Sir Arthur (1580-1648), viii. 317, 468

Duck, Stephen (1705-1756), ix. 187, 448, 485

Du Deffand, madame, x. 248, 250, 495

Dudley, earl of. *See* Ward, John William

Dudley, Edmund (1462?-1510), iv. 297, 510

Dudley, lord Guilford (d. 1554), iv. 169, 182

Dudley, Sir Henry Bate (1745-1824), xiv. 188

Dudley, John, 1st duke of Northumber-land (1502?-1553), vii. 325, 326

Dudley, Louisa, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 264, 265

Dudley, Robert, earl of Leicester (1532?-1588), iii. 207, 241, 421, 422, 424; iv.

1, 8, 10, 20, 116, 172, 274, 384, 390,

401, 406, 410; v. 341, 345, 346, 365; vi.

246, 247, 302, 336, 381, 393; vii. 191, 306

Dudleys, the, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 264, 265  
 Duelling, vii. 204  
 Duessa, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 231, 234  
 Duff, James Grant (1789-1858), xiv. 490, 576; *A History of the Mahrattas*, xiv. 337  
 Duff, Sir Mountstuart Elphinstone Grant, xii. 147; xiii. 497  
 Dufferin, lady. *See* Blackwood, Helen Selina  
 Dufferin, marquis of. *See* Blackwood, Frederick Temple  
 Duffet, Thomas (*fl.* 1678), viii. 422  
 Duffy, Sir Charles Gavan (1816-1903), xiii. 471; xiv. 317 ff., 370, 568, 572  
*Innishowen*, xiv. 318  
*Irish Chief, The*, xiv. 318  
*Irish Library*, xiv. 325  
*Lay Sermon*, xiv. 318  
*Patriot's Bride, The*, xiv. 318  
 Dufresnoy, Charles-Alphonse, viii. 49, 402; ix. 256, 444, 538  
 Dugdale, Sir William (1605-1686), vii. 438; viii. 318, 469; ix. 342 ff., 348, 355, 356, 533, 539, 540  
*Antiquities of Warwickshire*, ix. 341, 342, 345, 352  
*Baronage of England*, ix. 344  
*History of Imbanking*, iv. 308, 510; ix. 343  
*History of St Paul's Cathedral*, ix. 343, 354  
*Life, Diary and Correspondence*, ix. 343  
*Monasticon Anglicanum*, ix. 342, 343, 350; xii. 346, 349  
*Origines Juridicales*, viii. 320, 464; ix. 344  
*Short view of the late troubles*, ix. 344  
 Douglas river, battle of, i. 259  
 Du Guérins, the, xiii. 98, 99  
 Du Halde, Jean Baptiste, x. 206, 465  
 Dukas, Jules, iv. 257  
 Duke, Richard (1658-1711), viii. 408, 409, 446; ix. 174, 176, 485  
*Duke and the Emperor, The Meeting of the*, ii. 308  
 Duke of York's company, the, vi. 262  
*Duke Rowland and Sir Ohiel of Spayne*, i. 470  
 Dukes, Ashley, xiii. 514  
 Dulcimer, in *The Faune*, vi. 48  
 Dulcinea, in *Don Quixote*, x. 51  
 Dulcinea del Toboso, in *Don Quixote*, viii. 70  
 'Dulness's Laureate Son,' in Pope's *Dunciad*, ix. 88  
 Dulwich, vi. 249, 278  
 Dumas, Alexandre, père, v. 302; xi. 307, 458; xii. 212, 381, 525; xiii. 257, 263  
 Du Maurier, George Louis Palmella Busson (1834-1896), xiii. 562; xiv. 235, 239, 648  
*History of the Jack Sprats, The*, xiii. 433  
*Martian, The*, xiii. 433  
*Peter Ibbetson*, xiii. 433  
*Trilby*, xiii. 433

'Dumb Philosopher,' the, ix. 21  
*Dumb Wyf, The*, ii. 280  
 Dumbarton, x. 36  
 Dumbartonshire, x. 36  
 Dumbiedykes, laird of, in *The Heart of Midlothian*, viii. 355  
 Dumbleton, John (*fl.* 1340), *Summa*, ii. 363  
 Dumfries, ix. 565; xi. 225, 235, 237, 470  
*Dumfries Journal, The*, xi. 235  
 Dumfriesshire, xi. 222, 242, 444, 445; xii. 350; xiii. 2 ff., 10  
*Dumfriesshire, The Poets of*, ix. 568  
 Dumont, Étienne, xi. 59, 60, 70, 397, 398  
 Du Moulin, Peter, vii. 309, 418, 420; *Regii Sanguinis Clamor*, vii. 105  
 Dun Monidh, xiv. 304  
 Dunalbuis, in *Argenis*, iv. 295  
 Dunbar, Elizabeth, countess of Moray (d. 1591), ii. 113  
 Dunbar, William (1460?-1520?), i. 292; ii. 91, 93, 121, 122, 126, 154, 192, 221, 239, 244, 249, 250 ff., 259, 261, 265, 266, 269, 275, 276, 278, 280, 331, 401, 475, 507; iii. 115 ff., 119, 121, 122, 131, 133 ff., 159, 179, 486; iv. 322, 517, 527; vii. 351; ix. 359; xi. 203, 204; xii. 95, 517  
*Beauty and the Prisoner* (Sen that I am a presoneir), ii. 253  
*Black Lady*, ii. 255  
*Blitheness*, ii. 256  
*Complaint to the King*, ii. 257  
*Dance of the Sevin Deidlie Synnis*, ii. 228, 255, 256  
*Dreme, The*, iii. 116  
*Epitaph on Donald Owre, The*, ii. 255; iii. 133  
*Flying of Dunbar and Kennedie, The*, ii. 90, 99, 250, 256, 266; iii. 72, 490  
*Freiris of Berwick, The*, ii. 253, 279; viii. 226  
*General Satire*, ii. 255  
*Golden Targe, The*, ii. 228, 231, 252, 253, 260; iii. 116; vii. 174  
*Good Counsel*, ii. 256  
*How Dunbar was desyrd to be ane freir*, ii. 251  
*Interlude of the Droichis Part of the Play, The*, ii. 253, 255, 275; iii. 122  
*Joustis of the Tailzeour and the Sowtar*, ii. 255; iii. 121, 135  
*Kynd Kittok, Ballad of*, ii. 255, 275  
*Lament for the Makaris*, ii. 109, 116, 245, 256, 257, 266, 268  
*London thou art the flower of cities all*, ii. 252, 331  
*Petition of the Grey Horse*, iii. 120  
*Satire on Edinburgh*, ii. 255  
*Testament of Mr Andro Kennedy*, ii. 256, 278, 501; iii. 85, 483, 484  
*Thrissil and the Rois, The*, ii. 253; iii. 116, 120  
*Tidings from the Session*, ii. 255  
*Tretis of the Tua Mariit Wemen and the Wedo*, ii. 192, 254  
*Vision*, ii. 256

## DUNBAR

- Dunbar, William, friend of Burns, xi. 222, 223  
 Dunblane, ii. 275; viii. 298  
 Duncan, in Boece, iii. 156  
 Duncan I, ii. 89  
 Duncan, Andrew (1744–1828), xi. 442  
 Duncan, David, xiv. 481  
 Duncan, Geilis, vii. 372  
 Duncan (Holinshed's), v. 241  
 Duncan, William, xiv. 533  
 Duncan Gray, ii. 274  
 Duncleby, Henry (1823–1896), *Crown and Cabinet*, xiv. 189, 504  
 Duncombe, John (1729–1786), ix. 477  
 Duncombe, William (1690–1769), ix. 477; *Brutus*, x. 82, 439  
 Duncombe, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mr Harrison's Confessions*, xiii. 372  
 Duncon, John (fl. 1648), vii. 155 ff.; *Life of Lettice Falkland*, vii. 151  
 Duncumb, John (1765–1839), xii. 509  
 Dundas, iii. 69  
 Dundas, Henry, 1st viscount Melville, xi. 16, 31, 35; xiv. 179  
 Dundee, iii. 122, 142; xi. 399; xii. 350; xiii. 51  
 Dundee, University college, xiv. 432  
 Dundee, viscount. *See* Graham, John, of Claverhouse  
 Dundee Advertiser, *The*, xiv. 531, 534  
 Dundee Book, *The*, iii. 141  
 Dundonald, earl of. *See* Cochrane, Thomas  
 Dundreary, lord, in *Our American Cousins*, viii. 176  
 Dunfermline, ii. 245, 250  
 Dunk, George Montague, 2nd earl of Halifax (1716–1771), x. 243, 245, 249, 251, 495  
 Dunkeld, ii. 259; iv. 277  
 Dunkin, William (1709?–1765), ix. 466  
 Dunkirk, ix. 135, 440, 455, 461; xiv. 387  
 Dunkirk, battle of, vii. 24, 452  
 Dunlop, Andrew, xiv. 533  
 Dunlop, Mrs Frances Anne Wallace (1730–1815), xi. 222, 223, 438  
 Dunlop, John Colin (d. 1842), xiv. 487  
 Dunlop, Robert, xiv. 510  
 Dunmow flitch, the, ii. 20  
 Dunn, Henry, xiv. 605  
 Dunn, William, xiv. 512  
 Dunnere, in *The Battle of Maldon*, i. 145  
 Dunois of Orleans, v. 83  
 Dunraven, earl of. *See* Quin, Edwin Wyndham  
 Duns Furens, vi. 307  
 Duns Scotus, John, *Doctor subtilis* (1265?–1308?), i. 200, 210 ff., 453; ii. 350, 355; iii. 4, 19, 48, 50, 416; iv. 269, 272; vii. 505  
 Dunsinane, in *Orygynale Cronykil*, ii. 132  
 Dunstable, v. 7, 38  
 Dunstable, annals of, i. 178  
 Dunstan, St (924–988), i. 113, 114, 118, 127, 131, 150, 151, 153, 243, 446; ii. 76; xiv. 76; *Memorials of*, xiv. 74

## DURHAM

- Dunstan, St, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 320  
 Dunstaple, ix. 535  
 Dunster, Somerset, iii. 188  
 Duntun, John (1659–1733), iv. 388; viii. 99; ix. 4, 41, 267; xi. 320, 329, 334, 340, 468; *Athenian Gazette*, ix. 5; *Athenian Mercury*, ix. 5, 34, 41, 92; *Life and Errors*, ix. 5; xi. 327, 330  
 Dupatys Lettres sur l'Italie, xii. 395  
 Dupely, in Burgoyne's *Maid of the Oaks*, xi. 265  
 Du Plessis, J., xiv. Add. 6  
 Dupont de Nemours, Pierre Samuel, x. 336  
 Du Pontavice de Heussey, R., xiii. 543  
 Duport, James (1606–1679), iv. 427; vii. 317, 488  
 Duport, John (d. 1617), vii. 316  
 Duport, Paul, v. 302  
 Duppa, Bryan (1588–1662), bishop of Winchester, vi. 7  
 Duppa, Richard (1770–1831), x. 455, 463  
 Durand, David (1680–1763), ix. 235, 495  
 Durand, Sir H. Mortimer, xiii. 505; xiv. 493  
 Durand, W. Y., v. 64  
 Durand, Durandus, William (d. 1296), *Speculum Juris* or *Speculum Judiciale*, ii. 364  
 Durandus, bishop of Meaux, commentary of, ii. 363  
 Durant, Gilles, iv. 24  
 Durastanti, Signora Margarita, ix. 468  
 Durazzo, in *The Guardian*, vi. 161  
 Dürer, Albert, vi. 333  
 D'Urfé, Honoré, *Astrée*, vi. 123, 138, 239  
 D'Urfe, Thomas (1653–1723), ii. 414; vi. 33; viii. 96, 166 ff., 174 ff., 408, 411, 428; ix. 264, 475, 499  
 Campaigners, *The*, viii. 167  
 Famous History of the Rise and Fall of Massaniello, *The*, viii. 175  
 Modern Prophets, *The*, viii. 175  
 New Reformation, *The*, viii. 167  
 Pills to Purge Melancholy, viii. 232  
 Scotch Wedding, ix. 363  
 Sea Voyage, *The*, viii. 120  
 Siege of Memphis, *The*, viii. 175  
 Trimmer, *The*, viii. 97  
 Durham, ii. 49; iv. 416, 418, 421; vii. 84; viii. 282, 295; ix. 249, 303, 387, 392, 393; x. 127; xi. 244; xii. 10, 327, 340, 348, 354, 508, 510 ff., 515; xiii. 70, 427  
 Durham, Benedictine priory at, ii. 349  
 Durham, earl of. *See* Lambton, John George  
 Durham, James (1622–1658), ix. 543  
 Durham. *See* Simeon of  
 Durham cathedral, xii. 507  
 Durham university, vii. Add.; xiv. 411, 431  
 Durham, Book of (or Lindisfarne Gospels), i. 14  
 Durham Field, ii. 415  
 Durham, Poem on the city of, i. 147



## DURHAM

- Durham Ritual*, runes in, i. 12  
 Durie. *See* Dury, John  
 Durlaven, prebend of, ix. 93  
 Dursley, lord, ix. 148  
 Dury, Giles (*fl.* 1649), vii. 363  
 Dury, John (1596-1680), iv. 549; ix. 194;  
*The Reformed School* (1650), vii. 479;  
 ix. 389, 568  
 Duse, Eleanora, v. 307  
 'Dusky Night rides down the sky,' x. 22  
 Düsseldorf, v. 305  
 Duszeperez, ii. 116  
 Dutch, the, ix. 134; in the East Indies,  
 vi. 183  
 Dutch, Howell's satire against the, vii.  
 200  
 Dutch, Low, xiii. 112  
*Dutch Annotations* on the Bible, vii. 322  
 Dutch artists, xiv. 212  
 Dutch church, the, xiv. 380  
 Dutch drama, v. 109, 284, 285, 307  
 Dutch India company, the, iv. 99  
 Dutch language and literature, ix. 331,  
 385; x. 19, 291; xiv. 457 ff.  
 Dutch paper, xi. 377  
 Dutch people, viii. 7, 27, 140, 202, 247,  
 272, 342, 381, 382, 384  
 Dutch printing presses, vii. 308, 344  
 Dutch scholars, vii. 263, 307  
 Dutch towns, English actors in, v. 283  
 Dutch trade in the far east, v. 345  
 Dutch wars, vii. 183, 184, 234, 306, 434;  
 viii. 10, 81, 218, 249, 252, 254, 329  
 'Dutch sublime, the,' xi. 126  
 Dutchman, the, in *A Woman will have her*  
*Will*, v. 329  
 Dutchman, the, in *The Weakest Goeth to*  
*the Wall*, v. 316  
 Du Toit, S. J., xiv. Add. 6  
 Dutt, Gorrind Chandra, xiv. 342, 576  
 Dutt, Michael Madhu Sadan, xiv. 576;  
*The Captive Ladie*, xiv. 342  
 Dutt, Romesh Chunder, xiv. 576; *Lays of*  
*Ancient India*, xiv. 341  
 Dutt, Sasi Chandra, xiv. 342, 576  
 Dutt, Torulata, xiv. 576; *Ancient Ballads*  
*and Legends of Hindustan*, xiv. 342;  
*Sheaf Gleaned in French Fields*, A, xiv.  
 342  
 Dutton, John, vi. 249  
 Dutton, Sir Thomas (step-father of Sir  
 Thomas Browne), vii. 232, 233  
 Duty, in *Horestes*, v. 64, 65  
 Du Vair, Guillaume, *Moral Philosophy of*  
*the Stoics*, ix. 276, 499  
 Duval, Dennis, Thackeray's, xiii. 300  
*Dux Morand*, v. 390  
 Dwerga, in *Darley's Becket*, xii. 114  
*Dyaloge betwene ij Beggers*, A, iii. 492  
*Dyalogue du fol et du sage*, v. 93  
 Dyboski, R., *Tennyson's Sprache und Stil*,  
 xiii. 29  
*Dycon of Beilam*, vi. 296  
 Dyce, Alexander (1798-1869), v. 129, 247,  
 278 ff.; vi. 58, 138, 169; ix. 145; x. 452,  
 454; xii. 353, 408, 491; xiii. 175, 497

## EARLY

- Dyer, Sir Edward (d. 1607), iii. 217, 303,  
 507; iv. 113, 114, 116, 117, 163, 164,  
 466; vii. 271; xi. 247; 'My mind to me  
 a kingdom is,' iv. 126; *The Prayse of*  
*Nothing*, viii. 213  
 Dyer, George (1755-1841), xii. 183, 186,  
 187, 196, 198, *also see* Add. 2  
 Dyer, Sir James (1512-1582), *Law Re-*  
*ports*, viii. 316, 466  
 Dyer, John (1700?-1758), viii. 230; ix. 5,  
 169; x. 138, 144 ff. (main entry), 156,  
 452, 454  
*Country Walk, The*, x. 145  
*Fleece, The*, x. 145  
*Grongar Hill*, ix. 191; x. 97, 136, 137,  
 145, 146  
*Ruins of Rome, The*, x. 145  
 Dymock, Cressy, iv. 511  
 Dymock, Edward, iv. 445; vi. 490  
 Dymock, Roger (*fl.* 1390), ii. 441  
 Dysdayne, in *The Bouge of Courte*, iii. 74  
 Dysert castle, ix. 280  
 Dyson, Jeremiah (1722-1776), x. 452  
 Dyspare, in *Magnifycence*, iii. 77  
 'E. B.' (probably Edmund Bolton), iv. 118  
 E. C., iii. 256  
 E. I. O., iii. 283  
 E. K. *See* Kirke, Edward  
 E. S. (? Edward Sharpam), *Discoverie of*  
*the Knights of the Poste*, iv. 350, 354  
 Eachard, John (1636?-1697), vii. 156, 301,  
 471; ix. 418  
 Eadberg, i. 148  
 Eadfrith, i. 148  
 Eadgils, *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i. 24, 25, 35  
 Eadmer (d. 1124?), i. 162 ff., 168, 172, 449  
 Eadric, i. 126  
 Eadwine, in *Widsith*, i. 35  
 Eagle, the, Henry of Lancaster in *Mum*,  
*Sothsegger*, ii. 36  
*Eagle, The*, St John's college magazine,  
 iv. 275; vi. 3; viii. 243; xii. 487  
 Eagles, John (1783-1855), xii. 425  
 Eagles, Thomas (1746-1812), x. 485  
 Eaha, in *Finnsburh*, i. 31  
 Eahfrid, i. 73  
 Ealhild, in *Widsith*, i. 34, 35  
 Ealing, x. 35  
 Eames, John (d. 1744), x. 384  
 Eames, W., xi. 470  
 Eanmund, in *Beowulf*, i. 24, 26  
 Eanred's ring, i. 11  
*Earl Brand*, ii. 410, 411  
 Earle, John (1601-1665), bishop of Salis-  
 bury, iii. 114; iv. 521; vi. 113; vii. 156,  
 218, 329, 366, 379; viii. 245, 407;  
*Microcosmographie*, iv. 260, 341, 342,  
 395, 522; v. 368, 477; vii. 151; viii. 63,  
 64  
 Earle, John (1824-1903), i. 104, 141, 418;  
 xii. 504; xiv. 611; *Philology of the*  
*English Tongue*, xiii. 248, 512  
 Early English dialect, ix. 361  
 Early English Text society, ii. 41, 166  
 199, 500; xi. 368; xii. 344, 355, 504

## EARTH

*Earth upon Earth*, II. 502  
 Earthquake council, the, II. 64, 443  
 Earwaker, John Parsons (1847-1895), XII. 509  
 Easten, John, IV. 464  
 East, Thomas (1540?-1608?), IV. 400, 546  
 East Anglia, XIV. 78  
 East Grinstead, IX. 150  
 East India bill, XI. 6  
 East India company, the, IV. 98; VIII. 342; XI. 6, 16, 17; XIII. 275; XIV. 97, 248, 332  
 East Indies, VI. 183; VIII. 23; XIV. 241, 250, 434, 457  
 East Molesey, III. 379, 380  
 East Ruston, Norfolk, XII. 323  
 East Stour, X. 20, 23  
 Eastbrook, IX. 146  
 Eastbury Park, X. 94, 103  
 Easter controversy, I. 73, 81, 82  
 Easter liturgical drama and plays, V. 11, 36 ff.  
 Eastern church, XII. 478  
 Easthealon, I. 126  
 Eastlake, Sir Charles Lock (1793-1865), XIV. 238  
 Eastlake, Elizabeth, lady, born Rigby (1809-1893), XIII. 414, 558; XIV. 523  
 Eastland company, the, IV. 310  
 Eastwell, IX. 168, 169  
 Eastwood, IV. 91  
 Easy, Sir Charles, in *The Careless Husband*, VIII. 176  
 Easy, Mr., in Marryat's *Mr Midshipman Easy*, XII. 250  
 Easy club, IX. 369  
 Eatanswill, in *The Pickwick Papers*, XIII. 304  
 Eatanswill journalism, XIV. 170  
 Eaton, John Richard Turner, XII. 334  
 'Ebbaac, G.,' XI. 140  
 Ebionite heresy, I. 224  
 Eblis, in Beckford's *Vathek*, XI. 290, 291; XIII. 357  
 Ebrington, X. 113  
 Ebsworth, Joseph Woodfall, IX. 361, 364; *Roxburghe Ballads*, IX. 378  
 Echo, in *The Glasse of Governement*, V. 113, 114  
 Ecclefechan, XIII. 2, 9, 20  
 Eccles, Charlotte O'Connor (1860?-1911), XIV. Add. 3  
*Aliens of the West*, XIV. 325  
*Matrimonial Lottery*, A, XIV. 325  
*Rejuvenation of Miss Semaphore*, The, XIV. 325  
*Tom Connolly's Daughter*, XIV. 325  
 Eccles division of Lancashire, XII. 337  
 Ecclesdown castle, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, IX. 135  
*Ecclesiastes*, II. 242  
 Ecclesiastical learning (1600-1660), VII. 484, 485  
*Ecclesiastick*, The, XIV. 70  
*Ecclesiologist*, The, XIV. 70  
 Eccleston, Thomas de. See Thomas de Ecgrifith, I. 10

## EDGEWORTH

Ecglaf, I. 145  
 Ecgtheow, Beowulf's father, I. 22  
 Echard, Laurence (1670?-1730), IX. 237, 238, 492; *History of England*, IX. 235, 494  
*Échecs amoureux*, II. 202  
 Echo, in *Narcissus*, VI. 316  
*Echo, The*, XIV. 195  
 Eckel, John C., XIII. 531  
 Eckermann, Johann Peter, XII. 379  
 Eckhart, Meister (1260?-1329?), IX. 315  
*Eclectic Review*, The, XIII. 61  
 École de Chartes, XIV. 53  
*Economist*, The, XIV. 28, 141, 199  
*Edda*, The, I. 8, 21, 62; x. 202, 228, 490  
 Eddius Stephanus (*fl.* 669), I. 85, 434  
 Eden, garden of, III. 231, 244; IV. 60, 61; VII. 370  
 Eden, Richard (1521?-1576), IV. 79, 80, 101, 107, 455  
*Arte of Navigation*, The, IV. 71, 443  
*Compendium*, IV. 104  
*History of Travayle, etc., The*, IV. 75  
 Trans. of Peter Martyr's *The Decades of the Neue World*, IV. 70, 71, 75, 441  
*Treatyse of the Neue India*, A, IV. 70, 71  
 Ederm, son of Nuð, I. 255  
 Edgar, Sir James (1841-1899), XIV. 357, 582  
 Edgar, Sir John (*fl.* 1720), IX. 439, 442, 473, 475  
 Edgar, king of the English (944-975), I. 110, 113, 114, 121, 123, 137 ff., 305; II. 76; IV. 68; V. 36; VIII. 310; X. 111  
 Edgar, Matilda, lady (1844-1910), XIV. 583; *Colonial Governor in Maryland*, A, XIV. 359; *Life of Brock*, XIV. 359; *Ten Years of Peace and War*, XIV. 359  
 Edgar, in *King Lear*, III. 448  
 Edgecumbe, mount, X. 115  
 Edgecumbe, R. P., XIV. 537  
 Edgehill, X. 112, 113, 271, 272  
 Edgehill, battle of, VII. 195; VIII. 361  
 Edgeman, Clarendon's secretary, VII. 188  
 Edgeworth, F. A., XI. 460  
 Edgeworth, Honora, born Sneyd (d. 1780), XIV. 393  
 Edgeworth, Jane, born Lovell, XIV. 392  
 Edgeworth, Maria (1767-1849), XI. 286, 296 ff. (main entry), 304, 381, 459, 475; XII. 2, 241, 245, 447; XIII. 376, 377, 425; XIV. 392, 598, 599, 605  
*Absentee*, The, X. 66; XI. 297  
*Amie Inconnue*, La, XI. 299  
*Belinda*, XI. 285, 297, 299  
*Castle Rackrent*, XI. 297  
*Frank*, XI. 382  
*Harry and Lucy*, XI. 382  
*Helen*, XI. 148, 297  
*Letters for Literary Ladies*, XIV. 395  
*Moral Tales*, XI. 296, 382  
*Ormond*, XI. 297  
*Parent's Assistant*, The, XI. 382; XIV. 393, 394  
*Practical Education* (with R. L. Edgeworth), XIV. 393  
*Simple Susan*, XI. 299, 382

## EDGEWORTH

Edgeworth, Richard Lovell (1744-1817),  
 xi. 296, 460; xiv. 601, 605  
*Harry and Lucy*, xiv. 393  
*Memoirs*, xiv. 392  
*Practical Education* (with M. Edgeworth), xiv. 393  
*Professional Education*, xiv. 394  
*Rational Primer, A*, xiv. 394  
 Edgeworths, the, xiv. 391, 601  
 Edgeworthstown, x. 197; xiv. 391  
 Edgware, x. 212, 214  
 Edgworth, Roger (d. 1560), iii. 51  
 Edial, near Lichfield, x. 160, 161  
 Edinburgh, ii. 92, 109, 126, 128, 284, 370;  
 iii. 120, 182, 426; iv. 150, 151, 215,  
 267, 409, 412 ff., 547; vi. 5, 47, 369;  
 vii. 197, 452, 455; ix. 130, 214, 290,  
 359, 366, 367, 369, 371, 379, 380, 537;  
 x. 40, 42, 55, 87, 94, 182, 190 ff., 200,  
 201, 230, 281, 283, 290, 296, 322, 324,  
 336; xi. 75, 149, 220 ff., 233 ff., 238,  
 315, 327, 338, 341, 342; xii. 2, 5, 11, 18,  
 19, 23, 143, 155, 156, 158, 159, 321,  
 349, 370; xiii. 3, 4, 5, 9, 10, 362, 372;  
 xiv. 139, 159, 176, 199, 204, 257, 263,  
 267, 274, 294, 373, 374, 406  
 Advocates' library, iii. 137; xii. 26,  
 358, 370 ff., 372  
 Apollo press, xi. 325  
 Bibliographical society, xi. 469, 470  
 Botanic garden, ix. 286  
 Bruntsfield-links, ix. 366  
 Calton hill, iii. 123  
 Canongate, ix. 366; xii. 2  
 Castle, iii. 122, 148  
 College of Justice, iii. 150  
 Corporation buildings, xi. 435  
 Cowgate, xii. 2  
 George street, xii. 149  
 High school, xii. 3, 4; xiv. 404  
 Holyrood house, viii. 394, 395  
 Holyrood palace, xii. 29  
 Infirmary, xiii. 213  
 Leith Walk, xiii. 6  
 New college, xii. 371; xiv. 47  
 Periodical Press, the, vii. 502; xi. 469  
 Portrait Gallery, xi. 435  
 Printers and booksellers, xi. 469  
 Register house, xii. 359  
 Royal society, xiv. 288; *Transactions*,  
 xi. 76  
 St Andrew's church, xi. 233  
 St Giles, ii. 259  
 Signet library, xii. 358, 371, 521; xiv.  
 101  
 Theatre Royal, x. 479  
 Tolbooth, xii. 17, 18  
 University, iv. 150, 434; viii. 298; ix.  
 550; x. 93, 287; xi. 222, 244; xii. 332,  
 335, 350, 359, 372, 484; xiii. 2, 3, 19;  
 xiv. 6, 7, 209, 210  
 University library, xi. 435  
*Edinburgh Annual Register, The*, xii. 13,  
 373  
*Edinburgh Courant, The*, ix. 432; x. 479;  
 xiv. 203

## EDWARD

*Edinburgh Encyclopaedia*, xiii. 4  
*Edinburgh Magazine, The*, xi. 243, 439  
*Edinburgh Magazine and Review*, x. 258  
*Edinburgh Monthly Magazine, The*, xii.  
 425; xiv. 373  
*Edinburgh Review, The* (1755-1756), ix.  
 561; x. 173, 474; xii. 426  
*Edinburgh Review, The* (1802- ), x.  
 232, 239; xi. 442; xii. 32, 33, 92, 141 ff.  
 (main entry), 151 ff., 155, 156, 158, 162,  
 163, 288, 293, 310, 325, 426; xiii. 5, 8,  
 29, 35, 38, 78, 241, 245, 359, 374, 467;  
 xiv. 5, 7, 8, 54, 59 ff., 71, 97, 138, 194,  
 395, 403, 405, 407, 409 ff., 416, 596,  
 605, 609  
*Edinburgh University Magazine, The*, xiv.  
 210, 538  
 Edith, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 325  
 Edith, in *The Bloody Brother*, vi. 129,  
 138  
 Edith, in *Widow Edith*, iii. 88, 89  
 Edkins, Joshua, xiv. 572  
 Edmond, John Philip (1850-1906), xii.  
 521  
 Edmondes, Sir Clement (1564?-1622), iv.  
 435  
 Edmondes, Sir Thomas (1563?-1639), vii.  
 436; x. 498  
 Edmonds, Charles, xi. 392  
 Edmonton, v. 252; xii. 118, 201 ff.  
 Edmund, in *King Lear*, v. 204, 213, 262  
 Edmund Ironside (981?-1016), i. 127, 140,  
 337  
*Edmund Ironside*, v. 399  
 Edmund, king of the East Angles (841-  
 870), viii. 310  
 Edmund of Abingdon (d. 1240), i. 200  
 Edmund, St (1170?-1240), i. 121; v. 10  
 Edmund, St, in *The Example of Virtue*,  
 ii. 227  
 Edmund, St, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 335  
 Edmund (922?-946), son of Edward the  
 Elder, i. 137  
 Edmundson, Henry (d. 1659), vii. 486  
 Ednam, Roxburghshire, x. 93  
 Edom o' Gordon, x. 233  
 Edomites, in Cowley's *Daiveis*, vii. 67  
 Edstone, near Henley-in-Arden, x. 109,  
 112, 271  
 Education, books on, ix. 568 ff.  
 Education, early books of, ii. 499  
 Education, English and Scottish, ii.  
 341 ff., 487 ff.  
 Education act (1870), xiv. 415, 427;  
 (1902-3), xiv. 433  
 Education department, xiv. 420, 421, 433  
 Education society of the northern coun-  
 ties, x. 385  
 Edward I, king of England, i. 350, 351,  
 370; ii. 103, 130, 132; iii. 104, 132;  
 ix. 535; x. 129; xiv. 75, 81, 101  
*Edward I, Elegy on*, i. 370  
 Edward II, i. 342, 355, 356, 370; ii. 81,  
 352, 421, 502; iii. 421; iv. 181; ix.  
 222, 535; x. 287  
*Edward II, Evil Times of*, i. 370

## EDWARD

- Edward III, i. 213, 284, 292, 338, 344, 353, 357 ff.; ii. 22, 37, 102, 117, 156, 157, 296, 311, 356, 358, 421; iii. 440; iv. 181; v. 244; vi. 330; vii. 206; viii. 313; ix. 535
- Edward III*, v. 146, 237, 238, 243, 245, 398, 441, 443
- Edward III, in *Barbour's Bruce*, ii. 106
- Edward the Third, The Raigne of King*, iv. 394
- Edward IV, ii. 211, 287, 298, 317, 338, 482; iii. 196; iv. 137, 182; v. 28; vi. 279, 280, 301; vii. 327; viii. 314; ix. 535
- Edward V, viii. 314
- Edward VI, ii. 503; iii. 30, 31, 33, 34, 36, 50, 51, 80, 81, 94, 107, 110, 143, 162, 181, 195, 198, 287, 338, 400, 403, 419, 427, 428, 430, 477; iv. 229, 230, 232, 234, 300, 314, 379, 380, 396; v. 56, 59, 90, 104, 108, 109; vi. 297; vii. 208, 325 ff.; 330, 331, 336, 337; ix. 197, 210; xii. 355; xiv. 111
- Edward VII, king of Great Britain, xii. 321
- Edward* (ballad), ii. 412
- Edward, prince, in *Henry VI*, v. 186
- Edward, prince of Wales (1453-1471), ii. 210, 297
- Edward, son of Edgar, i. 138, 139
- Edward aetheling, i. 140
- Edward the Confessor (St Edward), i. 111, 140, 149, 180, 337, 355, 390, 449; v. 31; viii. 310; xiv. 72
- Edward the Confessor, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227
- Edward the Elder, i. 137; viii. 310
- Edwardes, Sir Herbert Benjamin, xiv. 495
- Edwardian commissioners, iv. 427
- Edwards, Amelia Blandford (1831-1892), xiii. 562; xiv. 552
- Edwards, Edward (1812-1886), xii. 521; *Lives of the Founders of the British Museum*, xii. 368; *Memoirs of Libraries*, xii. 368
- Edwards, Eliseus James, xiv. Add. 7
- Edwards, Henry Sutherland, xiv. 238
- Edwards, John (1637-1716), viii. 471, 473
- Edwards, Jonathan (1629-1712), ix. 281
- Edwards, Richard (1523?-1566), v. 120, 126, 396, 402; vi. 283 ff.
- Damon and Pithias*, v. 63, 64, 70, 77, 118 ff.; 123; vi. 284, 286, 299, 300
- In going to my naked bed*, iii. 189
- Palamon and Arcyte*, v. 70, 118, 256; vi. 284, 286, 299, 300, 471
- Paradyse of Daynty Devises, The*, iii. 98, 189, 523
- Edwards, Thomas (fl. 1595), *Cephalus and Procris*, iv. 469
- Edwards, Thomas (1599-1647), *Gangraena*, vii. 386, 514
- Edwards, Thomas (1699-1757), v. 273; ix. 475; *Canons of Criticism*, ix. 144; *Gangraena*, ix. 307
- Edwards, Thomas (fl. 1810), x. 310, 507
- Edwin, John (1749-1790), xi. 257, 453
- Edwin, monk, i. 390

## EINENKEL

- Edwin and Paulinus story, in *Milton's History of England*, vii. 128
- Edwin of Northumbria (585?-633), i. 81; iv. 67
- Edwy, Dunstan and, ii. 76
- Egan, Pierce (1772-1849), xiii. 418; xiv. 222 ff., 230, 233, 543
- Anecdotes*, xiv. 226
- Book of Sports*, xiv. 231
- Boxiana*, xiv. 231
- Finish to the Adventures of Tom, Jerry, and Logic, The*, xiv. 226
- Life in London*, xiii. 265; xiv. 222 ff., 229, 238
- Life of an Actor, The*, xiv. 226
- Pierce Egan's Life in London and Sporting Guide*, xiv. 231
- Egbert, bishop of Lindisfarne, i. 86
- Egbert or Egberht of York (d. 766), i. 5, 80, 83, 84, 87
- Eger, Sir*, i. 291, 467
- Egerton, lady Alice, vii. 113
- Egerton, Hugh Edward, xiv. 563
- Egerton, John, 1st earl of Bridgewater (1579-1649), vii. 113
- Egerton, John, bookseller, xi. 336
- Egerton, Sir Thomas, baron Ellesmere and viscount Brackley (1540?-1617), iv. 138, 161, 199, 200, 214, 215, 221, 265; vii. 112
- Egerton, Thomas, iv. 200
- Egerton, T. and J., *Theatrical Remembrancer, The* (1787), xi. 448
- Egerton Papers*, v. 477
- Egeus, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v. 172
- Egham, vii. 59
- Egidia, step-sister of Robert II, ii. 117
- Egidius Romanus (d. 1316), ii. 363
- Egil Skallagrimsson, i. 9, 62; x. 224
- Egilssaga*, xii. 484
- Egisthus, in Thomson's *Agamemnon*, x. 108
- Egistus, in *Horestes*, v. 65
- Eglamor, xiii. 59
- Eglamour of Artois, Sir*, i. 316, 471; ii. 182
- Eglantine, Archibald, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, xiii. 281
- Egypt, ii. 79, 87; iv. 89; vi. 301; x. 503; xii. 198, 317, 320, 339, 340, 351, 478; xiv. 246, 247, 252
- Egypt, Frederick Tennyson's ode on, xiii. 45
- Egypt, khedive of, xiv. 195
- Egypt exploration fund, xii. 339, 340
- Egyptologists, xii. 342
- Egyptology, vii. 318
- Ehangwen, Arthur's hall, i. 254
- Eichler, A., xiii. 502
- Eight Letters*, viii. 277
- Eighty-eight*, viii. 96
- Eikon Basilike*. See Gauden, John
- Eilhart von Oberge, i. 273
- Einaudi, L., xiii. Add. 2
- Einenkel, Eugen, i. 118

## EINHART

- Einhart's Life of Charles the Great**, i. 90  
**Ekkehard of St Gall**, i. 32, 33; v. 37  
**Elaine**, Tennyson's, xiii. 37  
**Elbing**, in Alfred's *Orosius*, i. 94  
**Elbodugus**. See *Elfoð*  
*Elckerlijck*, the Dutch, v. 53  
**Eld**, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148  
**Eld**, George, iv. 394  
**Elder**, John (*f.l.* 1555), iii. 194  
**Elderton**, William (d. 1592), iii. 201; iv. 169, 390, 535; v. 102; vi. 218; *Doctor Stories stumblinge into Englonde*, iv. 380  
**Eldon**, earl of. See *Scott*, John  
**Eleanor**, in Thomson's *Edward and Eleanor*, x. 108  
**Eleanor**, duchess of Augustine, queen of Henry II, i. 264  
**Eleanor**, lady, in Mrs Inchbald's *Every one has his Fault*, xi. 279  
**Eleanor of Castile**, queen of Edward I, viii. 125  
**Eleanor of Provence**, queen of Henry III, i. 194, 361  
**Electra** (Herriek's), vii. 6  
*Elegant Extracts*, xi. 472  
**Elena**, in Taylor's *Philip van Artevelde*, xii. 113  
**Elford**, Staffordshire, xii. 277  
*Elflædes Boc*, i. 110. See, also, *Aethelflaed Elfoð*, or *Elbodugus*, bishop of Bangor (d. 809), i. 70, 246  
**Elgin**, ii. 100  
**Elginbrod**, David and Margaret, in George Macdonald's novel, xiii. 432  
**Elia**. See *Lamb*, Charles  
**Elias of Jerusalem**, i. 106  
**Elicea**, in *Celestina*, v. 99  
**Elidure**, king, in *No-Body, and Some-Body*, vi. 92  
**Elidure the Just**, iv. 190  
**Elie de Beaumont**, J.-B.-J., x. 61  
*Eliensis, Historia*, ii. 397  
**Elijah**, i. 67, 74  
**Elijah**, in Cowley's *The Muse*, vii. 66  
**Elinor**, queen, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 324  
**Eliot**, Anne, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 240, 242, 243  
**Eliot**, Francis Perceval (1756?–1818), xiv. 513  
**Eliot**, George (Mary Ann Cross, born Evans, 1819–1880), xi. 146; xii. 154, 292, 446; xiii. 108, 175, 292, 341, 345, 373, 379, 381 ff. (main entry), 422, 431, 442, 445, 446, 551 ff., 570, also see Add. 3; xiv. 199  
*Adam Bede*, xiii. 382, 383, 386, 388 ff.  
*Address to Working-Men*, xiii. 396  
*Agatha*, xiii. 401  
*Amos Barton*, xiii. 386 ff.  
*Armgarth*, xiii. 401  
*'Brother and Sister,'* xiii. 382  
*Brother Jacob*, xiii. 401  
*Daniel Deronda*, xiii. 384, 394 ff.  
*Evangelical Teaching of Dr Cumming*, *The*, xiii. 385

## ELIZABETH

- Eliot**, George  
*Felix Holt, the Radical*, xiii. 396, 397  
*How Lisa loved the King*, xiii. 400  
*Impressions of Theophrastus Such, The*, xiii. 382, 386, 401  
*Janet's Repentance*, xiii. 386 ff.  
*Legend of Jubal, The*, xiii. 401  
*Lifted Veil, The*, xiii. 401  
*'Looking Backward,'* xiii. 382  
*Middlemarch*, xiii. 382, 398 ff.  
*Mill on the Floss, The*, xiii. 391, 392, 394  
*Minor Prophet, The*, xiii. 401  
*Mr Gilfil's Love Story*, xiii. 386 ff.  
*Poems*, xiii. 382, 401  
*Romola*, xiii. 393 ff., 398  
*Scenes of Clerical Life*, xiii. 386 ff.  
*Silas Marner*, xiii. 393, 401  
*Spanish Gypsy, The*, xiii. 396, 397, 400  
*Tales from Clerical Life*, xiii. 386  
Translations by, xiii. 383, 385  
*Wise, Witty, and Tender Sayings of George Eliot*, xiii. 388  
*Works*, xiii. 382  
*Life of*. See *Cross*, J. W.  
**Eliot**, Sir John (1592–1632), vii. 440; x. 287  
**Eliot**, Sir Walter, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 240  
**Elipandus of Toledo**, i. 85  
**Elisabeth of Schönanu**, St. i. 229  
**Elisha**, i. 74  
**Eliza**, in Barnfield's *Cynthia*, iv. 120  
**Eliza**, in Wycherley's *Country Wife*, viii. 145  
**Elizabeth**, countess of Kent. See *Grey*, Elizabeth  
*Elizabeth, Epitaph on the lady*, vii. 40  
**Elizabeth**, princess (1635–1650), daughter of Charles I, ix. 403  
**Elizabeth**, princess (1596–1662), daughter of James I, afterwards queen of Bohemia, iv. 143, 145, 154, 203; vi. 112, 250, 318, 353; vii. 46, 437, 439; the company of, vi. 261, 262  
**Elizabeth**, queen of England, i. 99, 319, 381; ii. 359; iii. 1, 34, 35, 45, 54, 81, 96, 97, 114, 145, 148, 172, 181, 198, 201, 207, 212, 215, 219, 224, 226, 243, 245 ff., 252, 254, 264, 267, 290, 311, 314, 322, 326, 327, 331, 332, 337, 351, 374, 375, 377, 399 ff., 405, 406, 412, 418, 420 ff., 426, 432, 433, 437, 449, 454; v. 1, 3, 6, 9, 16, 23, 51 ff., 57, 60, 64, 84, 87, 94, 95, 98, 104, 110, 111, 113, 120, 124, 126, 127, 132, 135, 142, 144, 150, 160, 163, 165, 172, 173, 176, 184, 193, 195, 208, 214, 232, 234, 298, 299, 301, 302, 305 ff., 312, 320, 329, 333, 351, 360, 380, 384, 391, 401, 405, 442; v. 29 ff., 35, 56, 60, 65, 66, 68, 77, 78, 102, 104, 109, 117, 118, 124, 152, 170, 247, 253, 256, 262, 309, 311, 328, 336 ff., 345, 347, 348, 354, 360, 361, 363, 366, 371, 376, 377, 480 ff.; vi. 33, 53, 91, 110, 141, 175, 212, 217, 241 ff., 246, 251, 264, 270,

## ELIZABETH

Elizabeth, queen of England  
 272, 278, 285, 286, 291, 292, 297 ff.,  
 301, 305, 309, 316, 320, 321, 326, 327,  
 335, 336, 365, 374, 380, 396, 400, 401;  
 vii. 4, 28, 77, 157, 166, 190, 191, 196,  
 203, 221, 304 ff., 309, 314, 325, 326,  
 331, 333, 337, 338, 343, 366, 369, 386,  
 432; viii. 44, 115, 350, 351, 356, 371;  
 ix. 222, 271, 306, 534; x. 174, 287, 498,  
 499, 504; xi. 106, 350, 368; xii. 354,  
 355, 512, 514; xiii. 366; xiv. 52, 55,  
 84, 86, 93, 100, 101, 396; trans. of  
 Boethius, ii. 186  
 Elizabeth (1465-1503), queen of Henry  
 VII, ii. 391; iii. 17  
 Elizabeth Brownrigge, xiii. 278  
 Elizabeth de Burgh. *See* Burgh, Elizabeth  
 de; Clare, Elizabeth de  
 Elizabethan age, vii. 26, 150, 440, 449;  
 x. 142; xi. 248, 369; xii. 80, 93, 168,  
 169, 358; xiii. 255, 364, 423; xiv. 443 ff.  
 Elizabethan church settlement, vii. 208  
 Elizabethan criticism, iii. 289 ff., 526 ff.  
 Elizabethan divines, vii. 306  
 Elizabethan drama, ix. 56; x. 1, 5, 68,  
 69, 73, 78, 86, 92; xi. 258; xii. 68, 69,  
 112, 186; xiii. 257, 259  
 Elizabethan English, x. 180, 236  
 Elizabethan grammar schools, vii. 317  
 Elizabethan literature, ii. 200, 209, 267,  
 387, 429; vii. 1, 7 ff., 17, 20, 23 ff., 48,  
 73, 93, 135, 148, 149, 155, 188, 256,  
 261, 263, 264, 270, 275, 323, 387; viii.  
 25, 28, 125 ff., 130, 152, 179, 180, 184,  
 187, 195, 222, 308, 321, 387; ix. 265,  
 266; x. 184, 218, 221, 238; xii. 107, 113,  
 116, 253, 262, 364; xiii. 233, 238, 241,  
 269; xiv. 171, 460  
 Elizabethan lyrists, i. 362  
 Elizabethan moralities, v. 393  
 Elizabethan poets, x. 130; xi. 182, 183;  
 xii. 47, 58, 79, 81; xiii. 130, 244, 245  
 Elizabethan prose fiction, iii. 339 ff.,  
 533 ff., *also see* Add.  
 Elizabethan public, xi. 262  
 Elizabethan sonnet, tho, iii. 247 ff., 522 ff.;  
 xiii. 117  
 Elizabethan wars, vii. 447  
 Ellangowan, xiii. 234  
 Ellangowan, laird of. *See* Bertram, God-  
 frey  
 Ellen, in *Child Waters*, ii. 413  
 Ellen, in *Scott's Lady of the Lake*, xii. 12  
 Ellena, in *Mrs Radcliffe's Italian*, xi. 302  
 Ellenberger, D. Frederic, xiv. Add. 7  
 Ellenborough, earl of. *See* Law, Edward  
 Elleray, lake Windermere, xii. 158  
 Ellesmere, lord. *See* Egerton, Sir Thomas  
 Ellicott, Charles John (1819-1905), iv. 46;  
 xii. 340, 500  
 Elliot, the Hon. Arthur Ralph Douglas,  
 xii. 426  
 Elliot, Charles, xi. 327, 342  
 Elliot, Edward Elliot, lord, x. 306  
 Elliot, Sir Gilbert (1722-1777), *My Apron*  
*Dearie*, ix. 373

## ELMSLEY

Elliot, Sir Henry Miers (1808-1853), *His-  
 tory of India*, xiv. 337, 576  
 Elliott, Hugh S. R., xiv. 477  
 Elliot, Jane (1727-1805), xi. 231, 232  
*'I've heard them Lolling at the Yew*  
*Milking,'* ix. 373  
 Elliot, Sir Walter (1803-1887), xii. 509  
 Elliott, Charlotte (1789-1871), xii. 416  
 Elliott, Ebenezer (1781-1849), xii. 135,  
 416; xiii. 156, 418; xiv. 327; *Battle*  
*Song*, xii. 136  
 Elliott, Mary (Mrs Belson, fl. 1810-1820),  
 xi. 382, 478; *Aunt Mary's Tales*, xi.  
 383; *Rambles of a Butterfly*, xi. 383;  
*Tales for Boys*, xi. 383  
 Ellis, Alexander John (1814-1890), xii.  
 504; xiii. 248; xiv. 611; *Early English*  
*Pronunciation*, xiv. 441  
 Ellis, Annie Raine, x. 260  
 Ellis, Clement (1630-1700), ix. 395, 569;  
*The Gentile Sinner*, ix. 397  
 Ellis, Edmund, *Dia Poemata* (1655), vii. 412  
 Ellis, Edwin J., xi. 431, 433, 434  
 Ellis, F. S., xii. 403, 405  
 Ellis, George (1753-1815), vii. 73, 86;  
 x. 234, 487, 491; xi. 35, 36, 39, 53, 391,  
 392; xii. 144, 149 ff., 357; *Early English*  
*Poets*, xii. 146; *Specimens of Early*  
*English Romances in Metre*, xi. 172;  
 xii. 368  
 Ellis, Sir Henry (1777-1869), xii. 508,  
 509; *Introduction to Domesday Book*,  
 xii. 346; *Original Letters, illustrative of*  
*English History*, xii. 346  
 Ellis, Hercules, xiv. 572, 573  
 Ellis, James (1763?-1830), xii. 376  
 Ellis, John (1643?-1738), ix. 495  
 Ellis, Robert (1820-1885), xii. 496  
 Ellis, Robert Leslie (1817-1859), iv. 280  
 Ellis, Robinson (1834-1913), xii. 483;  
 xiii. 175, 502; *Appendix Vergiliana*,  
 xii. 337; *Catullus* (trans.), xii. 337  
 Ellis, Thomas, in *The merry jests of the*  
*widow Edith*, ii. 327  
 Ellis, Thomas, "sailer," iv. 456  
 Ellis, Thomas Flower (1796-1861), xiv.  
 493  
 Ellis, William (1800-1881), xiv. 414, 415,  
 601  
 Ellisland, Dumfriesshire, xi. 222  
 Ellison, Henry, xiii. 502  
 Ellison, O., xiii. 532  
 Elliston, Robert William (1774-1831),  
 xii. 189  
 Ellistone, John (fl. 1651), ix. 515, 517  
 Ellwood, Thomas (1639-1713), vii. 107,  
 118, 120, 121; viii. 104 ff., 110, 414,  
 415; ix. 406; *A Collection of Poems on*  
*Various Subjects*, viii. 113; *The History*  
*of the Life of Thomas Ellwood, written by*  
*his own hand*, viii. 105  
 Elmham, Thomas (d. 1440?), ii. 496; ix.  
 535  
 Elmsley, Peter (1736-1802), xi. 327  
 Elmsley, Peter (1773-1825), xii. 327 ff.,  
 333, 483

Elmy, Sarah. *See* Crabbe, Mrs  
 Eloisa, ix. 71  
 Elphin (i.e. Sir P. Sidney), in Drayton's  
*Idea*, iv. 172  
 Elphin, Roscommon, x. 196, 197, 199  
 Elphinstone, Mountstuart (1779-1859),  
 xiv. 487, 552, 576; *The History of India*,  
 xiv. 337  
 Elphinstone, William (1431-1514), ii. 251,  
 369  
 Elrington, Charles Richard (1787-1850),  
 xiv. 572  
 Elrington, Thomas (1688-1732), ix. 457  
 Elsinore, v. 159  
 Elstob, Elizabeth (1683-1756), ix. 402,  
 533; *Grammar*, ix. 355; *Homily on the*  
*Birthday of St Gregory*, ix. 355  
 Elstob, William (1673-1715), ix. 355  
 Elstow, Beds., vii. 167  
 Elsyng, Henry (1598-1654), x. 491  
 Eltham, vi. 283  
 Elton, Charles Isaac (1839-1900), xii. 401,  
 403, 521; xiv. 199  
 Elton, Mary Augusta, xii. 521  
 Elton, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii.  
 234, 243  
 Elton, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii.  
 239, 240, 243  
 Elton, Oliver, i. 425; iv. 168, 178, 179, 180,  
 183, 186, 188, 195; xii. 230, 433, 524;  
 xiii. 477, 495, 570, 572, also *see* Add. 1, 3;  
 xiv. 497; *Survey of English Literature*,  
 xi. 20, 434, 439  
 Elton, Richard (fl. 1650), iv. 456  
 Eltraine, iv. 363  
 Elwin, Whitwell (1816-1900), ix. 84; x.  
 422, also *see* Add.; xi. 404; xii. 153,  
 429  
 Elwina, in Hannah More's *Percy*, xi. 274  
 Elwood, Anne K., xi. 473, 463 ff.  
 Ely, ii. 342, 347, 350, 352, 353, 358;  
 iv. 190, 224, 238, 409, 422; viii. 288,  
 301; ix. 330, 335, 339, 343, 356, 532;  
 xii. 305, 325, 507; xiii. 366; monastery  
 of, i. 16, 114, 140; ii. 397  
 Ely, Mr, in George Eliot's *Amos Barton*,  
 xiii. 387  
 Ely. *See* Thomas of  
 Elyot, Sir Thomas (1490?-1546), iii.  
 21 ff. (main entry), 107, 302, 341, 423,  
 433, 445, 467, 486; iv. 437, 439, 495;  
 vi. 492; vii. 304  
*Bankette of Science*, The, iii. 23  
*Castel of Helth*, The, iii. 23, 107, 445  
*Dictionary of Syr T. Elyot, Knight*  
*(Bibliothecae Eliotae)*, iii. 23; vii. 315  
*Doctrine of Princes, made by the noble*  
*orator Isocrates*, The, iii. 23  
*Education or Bringing up of Children*,  
*translated out of Plutarque*, The, iii. 23  
*Governour, The Boke named the*, iii.  
 21 ff., 105, 302, 341, 433  
*Holy Saynt Ciprian, A swete and devout*  
*sermon of*, iii. 23  
*Image of Governance, compiled of the*  
*actes and sentences notable of the mooste*

Elyot, Sir Thomas  
*noble Emperour Alexander Severus*, The,  
 iii. 23  
*Of the Knowledge which maketh a wise*  
*man*, iv. 5  
*Rules of a Christian lyfe made by Picus*,  
 The, iii. 23  
 Elysian fields, xi. 107, 352  
 Elysium, Dekker's, iv. 354  
 Elze, Karl, v. 305  
 Elzevir press, Amsterdam, vii. 286  
 Elzevir texts, vii. 315  
*Elzevirianum*, the, x. 245  
 Emancipation act, xiv. 54  
*Emarè*, i. 310, 311, 316, 467  
*Emaricdulse* (E. C.'s), iii. 256, 523  
 Emblem books, vii. 405, 479  
 Emdale, county Down, xiii. 404  
 Emelye, in *The Knightes Tale*, xiii. 123  
 Emerson, Oliver Farrar, xiv. 611  
 Emerson, Ralph Waldo, xi. 153, 171, 409,  
 439; xii. 440, 441; xiii. 10, 15, 465,  
 466, 469, 471  
 Emery, Thomas, xiv. 591  
 Emilia, in *Othello*, v. 202  
 Emilia, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, v. 256  
 Emilie, in *The Knight's Tale*, ii. 243; v.  
 256  
 Emily, in *Palamon and Arcyte*, vi. 299  
 Emily, in Mrs Cowley's *Runaway*, xi. 274  
 Emily, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Mysteries of*  
*Udolpho*, xi. 302, 303  
 Emily, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandi-*  
*son*, x. 10  
 Emily, in Wordsworth's *White Doe of*  
*Rylstone*, xi. 106, 107  
 Emily, lady, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, xi.  
 275  
 Emily, little, in *David Copperfield*, xiii.  
 327  
 Emin pasha, xiv. 192  
 Emlyn, in *The boke of Mayd Emlyn*, iii.  
 88  
 Emlyn, Thomas (1663-1741), x. 386  
*Humble Enquiry*, x. 379  
 Emma, in Jane Austen's novel, xii. 239,  
 243  
 Emmanuel, in *The Weakest goeth to the*  
*Wall*, v. 316  
 Emmaus, v. 39  
 Emmeline, in Dryden's *King Arthur*, viii.  
 31  
*Empire*, The, xiv. 364  
*Empiric*, The, vi. 28  
 Emulo, in *Patient Grissill*, vi. 40  
*Encyclopaedia Biblica*, xii. Add.  
*Encyclopaedia Britannica*, xi. 76, 235;  
 xii. 296, 370, 375; xiv. 5, 13, 59, 61,  
 63, 98, 144  
*Encyclopaedia Metropolitana*, xi. 133, 415  
 xii. 474; xiv. 26, 428  
*Encyclopédie, L'*, i. 207; v. 292  
 'Endeavour,' ship, xiv. 289  
 Endimion (Lylly's), v. 341  
 Endor, witch of, vii. 370  
 Endowed Schools acts, xiv. 422

## ENDOWED

Endowed Schools commission, XII. 336;  
XIV. 421, 422, 429, 430  
Endymion, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*,  
VI. 368  
Endymion, in Keats's poem, XII. 57, 81, 82  
*Énéas, Roman d'*, I. 285  
*Eneydes, Le livre des*, II. 316  
*Enfans sans souci*, V. 22, 25  
Enfield, XII. 79, 182, 186, 200, 201  
Enfield chase, v. 253  
Enfield, William (1741-1797), X. 385;  
XIV. 606; *The Speaker*, XIV. 399  
*Engagement, The*, VIII. 275  
Engel, Carl (1818-1882), XII. 521  
Engelbrecht, Johann, IX. 519  
England, church of, IV. 204, 305; V. 365;  
VI. 3, 150; VII. 142 ff., 208, 214, 217,  
223, 310, 321, 340; VIII. 43, 46, 273,  
286, 292, 293 ff.; IX. 210; X. 287, 351,  
352, 359, 362, 364, 366, 370, 375, 377 ff.,  
381; XI. 1, 167; XII. 254, 259 ff., 266,  
267, 274 ff., 295; XIII. 103, 348, 453;  
XIV. 76, 383, 402, 411  
*England, The Political History of*, XII. 322  
*England's Helicon*, III. 178; IV. 52, 109,  
113, 116 ff., 121, 122, 125, 159, 222,  
467, 487; V. 148; VII. 2  
*England's Joy*, VI. 263  
*England's Miserie*, VII. 385  
*England's Parnassus*, V. 129, 134, 148,  
162; XII. 113  
Englefield, Sir Henry C. (1752-1822), XII.  
509  
English association, the, XIII. 377  
English canon law, XIV. 80  
English dialect society, XII. 344  
English, earliest documents in, III. 440  
English grammar, XIV. 396 ff., 440 ff.  
English, history and literature, Old, XII.  
344  
English language, I. 379 ff., 480; XIV.  
434 ff.  
English language, Middle, I. 481  
English language, Old, I. 480  
'English Men of Letters' series, XIV. 144  
*English Annotations of the Bible*, VII. 322  
*English Courtier and the Countrey Gentle-  
man, The*, III. 489; V. 349, 351, 478  
*English Historical Review, The*, X. 295,  
409; XIV. 100, 118  
*English Miscellany, An*, IV. 119  
*English Poets*, XI. 325  
*English Post, The*, XI. 333  
*English Review*, X. 310  
*English Rogue, The* (1665), VII. 516  
*English Spy, The*, XIV. 238  
*Englishman, The*, IX. 220, 441  
Englishman, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of  
the Introduction of Knowledge*, III. 105  
*Englishman's Magazine, The*, XII. 437  
Enid, I. 280  
Enitharmon, Blake's, XI. 194 ff.  
Ennius, IV. 17, 264; VIII. 58  
Ennui, in Reynolds's *Dramatist*, XI. 281  
Enoch, in Byron's *Cain*, XII. 48  
*Enoch, Book of*, I. 133

## ERASMUS

*Enquirer, The* (1797), XI. 394  
Ensor, George (1769-1843), XIV. 605  
Ent, Sir George (1604-1689), VIII. 356,  
363, 476; XIV. 281  
Entepfuhl, in Carlyle's *Sartor Resartus*,  
XIII. 9  
Entick, John (1703?-1773), X. 522; *Latin  
and English Dictionary*, X. 388; *Spelling  
Dictionary*, X. 388  
*Entrées (legal)* (1546), VIII. 466  
Envy, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 147, 148  
Envy, in *Mucedorus*, v. 254  
Envy, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 12  
Envy, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II.  
229, 234  
Eoganesius, Janus Julius, IX. 292  
Eormeric, in *Beowulf and Widsuth*, I. 26,  
34 ff.  
Epaminondas, XII. 313  
Epeirte, in *Argenis*, IV. 259  
Ephraim, XIII. 149  
Epicharmus, III. 433  
*Epicoene. See* Jonson, *Silent Woman, The*  
Epictetus, I. 286; II. 308; IV. 436, 523;  
VI. 34, 50; VII. 489; IX. 54, 300; XI.  
356 ff., 473; XII. 335, 487; XIII. 90;  
*Enchiridion*, IX. 246; XI. 357  
Epicurus, VIII. 288, 289; XII. 340  
Epigrams and satires, IV. 518  
Epinasse, Francis, XIV. 519  
Epiphany, festival of, II. 378  
*Epistolae Cantuarienses*, XIV. 74  
*Epistolae Obscurorum Virorum*, III. 91,  
106, 107, 398, 496; VII. 370  
*Eppie Morrie*, II. 411  
Epsom, VIII. 136, 199; IX. 130, 268; X. 260  
Epternach, I. 83  
Epworth, x. 364  
Equatoria, XIV. 192  
Erasmus, Desiderius (1466?-1536), I. 363;  
II. 67, 325, 330, 367, 369, 370; III. 1 ff.,  
7, 8, 11 ff., 18, 26 ff., 32, 40 ff., 49, 52,  
59, 67, 80, 93, 96, 104, 113, 155, 346,  
347, 363, 365, 429, 433, 466 ff., 487,  
496, also see Add.; IV. 225, 227, 228,  
322, 358, 414, 420, 422, 428, 430, 443,  
444, 491, 492, 530; VI. 9; VII. 261, 304,  
310, 315, 331, 366; VIII. 23; IX. 418,  
529; XI. 367; XII. 324, 332, 468, 477,  
485; XIV. 79, 86  
*Adagia*, III. 4, 20, 347; VIII. 59, 407  
*Apophthegmata*, III. 93, 347  
*Colloquia*, III. 1, 4, 20, 81, 104, 346, 347,  
429; IV. 347; VI. 87; VII. 370; IX. 273 ff.;  
XIII. 428  
*Compendium vitae*, XIII. 428  
*Constructione, De*, III. 20, 21  
*Convivium Fabulorum*, III. 93  
*Copia*, III. 4, 12, 20, 21  
*Ecclesiastes, sive concionator Evangelicus*,  
IV. 224  
*Enchiridion Militis Christiani*, III. 4,  
20, 27  
*Encomium Moriae*, III. 4, 18, 19, 96;  
v. 9, 13; VII. 376; VIII. 36, 59, 407  
*Institutio Principis Christiani*, III. 4



## ERASMUS

- Erasmus, Desiderius  
 Jerome and Chrysostom, editions of and commentaries on, III. 4  
*Laudibus Britanniae, De*, III. 67  
*Novum Instrumentum*, III. 4, 12  
*Paraphrase of the New Testament*, v. 104  
*Paraphrases*, III. 4  
 Erastianism, VII. 296; IX. 193; X. 355, 370, 372; XII. 256  
 Erce, "the mother of the Earth," I. 40  
 Erceidounne, Thomas of. *See* Thomas de Erckmann-Chatrian, XIV. 322  
 Erdeswicke, Sampson (d. 1603), III. 532; IX. 533  
 'Erebus,' ship, XIV. 296  
 Erec (Geraint), Sir, I. 284  
*Eremyt and the Oulawe, The*, II. 503  
 Erewhon, Butler's, XIII. 453  
 Erichto, in *The Wonder of Women*, VI. 49  
 Erick, Abigail, IX. 91  
 Erigena, John. *See* Scotus  
 Erin, port, Isle of Man, XIV. 297  
*Erkenwald*, I. 333, 334  
*Erl of Tolous and the Emperes of Almayn*, I. 471  
*Erlinton*, II. 411  
 Ermy, in *Beves*, I. 305  
 Ernley or Arley Regis, Worcester, I. 234  
 Ernulf (1040-1124), I. 449; *Textus Roffensis*, IX. 535  
 Ernulphus, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, X. 53, 55  
*Eromena*, VII. 74  
 Erondelle, Peter, IV. 456  
 Errand, Tom, in Farquhar's *Constant Couple*, VIII. 169  
 Error, in *Time's Complaint*, VI. 320  
 'Ersch,' or 'Yrisch' speech, II. 90, 99  
 Erse poetry, X. 487  
 Erskine, Andrew, X. 191, 477  
 Erskine, David Steuart, 11th earl of Buchan (1742-1829), XI. 220; XII. 149  
 Erskine, Ebenezer (1680-1754), IX. 548  
 Erskine, Francis Robert St Claire, earl of Rosslyn (1853-1890), XIII. 502  
 Erskine, Henry (1746-1817), XI. 220; XII. 149  
 Erskine, J., XIV. Add. 3  
 Erskine, Ralph (1685-1752), IX. 548  
 Erskine, Thomas, 1st lord Erskine (1750-1823), XI. 139; XII. 149; XIV. 509, 513; *Defence of the Whigs*, XIV. 121  
 Erskine, Thomas, of Linlathen (1788-1870), IX. 328, 521; XII. 283, 466; *Brazen Serpent, The*, XII. 289; *Letters*, XII. 284; *Unconditional Freeness of the Gospel, The*, XII. 284  
 Erskine, William, lord Kinneder (1769-1822), XII. 13, 375  
 Erythraeus, *Eudemia*, IV. 260  
 Esau, VI. 93; XIII. 208  
 Esau, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 111, 112  
 Eschenbach. *See* Wolfram von Eschenburg, Johann Joachim, v. 298, 304

## ETHELWULF

- Escott, Thomas Hay Sweet, XIII. 564, 567; XIV. 185, 531, 533; *Masters of English Journalism*, XIV. 180, 187  
 Esdaile, Arundell, *A chronological list of George Meredith's publications*, XIII. 440, 568  
 Esher, III. 337  
 Esmond, colonel, in *The Virginians*, XIII. 298  
 Esmond, Henry, Thackeray's, XIII. 292, 293, 297, 300, 407  
 Esmond, lady Maria, in *The Virginians*, XIII. 298  
*Español Gerardo, El*, VI. 123  
 Espinasse, Francis, IX. 236; XIV. Add. 2  
 Espriella, Don Manuel Alvarez (i.e. Southey), XI. 421  
 Espronceda, XII. 303  
 Esquemeling, John, IV. 456  
 Essay, the, IV. 523 ff.  
*Essay concerning the Origin of Sciences*, IX. 137  
*Essay on Tragedy* (1749), X. 161  
*Essay to revive the antient education of Gentilewomen*, IX. 403  
*Essays and Reviews*, XII. 285, 294 ff., 466; XIII. 452  
*Essays on a liberal education*, XIV. 425  
 Essex, II. 208; IV. 127; VII. 37, 46, 58, 89, 454; IX. 152, 153, 537, 539; X. 386, 393; XII. 305, 513, 514; XIV. 74, 221  
 Essex, countess of. *See* Howard, Frances  
 Essex, earls of. *See* Cromwell, Thomas; Devereux, Robert; Devereux, Walter  
 Essex-Head club, X. 187, 471  
 Estcourt, Richard (1668-1712), VIII. 158, 177  
 Este, house of, III. 305  
 Este, Isabella de, v. 69  
 Este, Italy, XII. 63  
 Este, Leonora de, XII. 50  
 Este, Michael, IV. 113, 464  
 Estella, in *Great Expectations*, XIII. 330, 334  
 Estesian 'proofs,' XI. 163  
 Esther, v. 106  
 Estienne, Charles, VI. 484  
 Estienne, Henri, III. 157, 162, 424; IV. 8, 403, 408, 444; VII. 479  
 Estienne, Robert, III. 162  
 Estlin, John Prior (1747-1817), XI. 416  
*Estmere, King*, II. 410, 411, 414  
*Esto Perpetua* club, XI. 34, 35  
*Estrife*, v. 2, 27, 31  
 Estrild, in *Locrine*, v. 239, 240  
*État des hommes*, II. 139  
 Eternity, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 226  
 Etesia (Vaughan's), VII. 40  
 Ethelbald. *See* Aethilwald  
 Ethelbert, king of Kent, VIII. 309, 310  
 Ethelburga, St (d. 676?), I. 82  
 Etheldreda, St (630?-679), I. 82; II. 210  
 Ethelred. *See* Aethelred  
 Ethelwald. *See* Aethelwald  
 Ethelwulf's poem on ? Crayke, I. 86, 434

Etherege, Sir George (1635?-1691), viii. 136 ff., 142 ff., 155, 214, 401, 418, 423, 424, 445; ix. 474; x. 67  
*Comical Revenge or Love in a Tub, The*, viii. 18, 136, 137, 139, 143  
*Letter books*, viii. 137, 138  
*Man of Mode, The, or Sir Fopling Flutter*, viii. 136  
*She Would if She Could*, viii. 136, 138  
Ethiopians, ix. 138  
Ethiopic learning, vii. 319  
Etiquette, book on table, iii. 19  
Eton college, ii. 305, 321, 355, 357, 359, 489; iii. 183, 315, 418, 420, 426 ff., 433, 434; iv. 164, 165, 275, 406, 431; v. 102, 104, 105; vi. 246; vii. 53, 152, 192, 312, 326 ff., 331, 334, 341, 492; viii. 279, 281; ix. 392, 405, 408 ff., 573; x. 20, 113, 114, 116, 117, 242, 247, 272; xi. 173, 341, 346; xii. 58, 323, 324; xiii. 24, 45, 129; xiv. 56, 121, 207, 225, 251, 386, 387, 390, 413, 422  
Eton Greek grammar, iii. 429  
Eton, printing press, iv. 400, 411  
*Etonian, The*, xiv. 539  
Ettrick, xi. 239  
*Ettrick Banks*, ix. 374  
Ettrick shepherd, the. *See* Hogg, James  
Etty, William (1787-1849), xiv. 203  
*Etymologicum Magnum*, xii. 328  
Eubulus, in *Damon and Pythias*, v. 118  
Eubulus, in F. Davison's oeclogue, iv. 124  
Eubulus, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, iii. 345  
Eubulus, in *The Picture*, vi. 161  
Eucharist, Aelfric on the, i. 117, 127, 128  
Eucharist, Cranmer on the, iii. 33, 34, 404  
Eucharist, Lanfranc on the, i. 154  
Eucharist, the, x. 354, 360; xii. 299  
Eucherius, bishop of Lyons, vii. 405  
Euclid, i. 153; ii. 362; iii. 420; vii. 266, 284, 287, 320; viii. 360; ix. 305, 410  
Euclid, first English translation, iii. 425, 551; iv. 436  
Euclid, in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 82  
Euganean hills, xii. 63; xiv. 293  
Eugenia, in *The Duke of Millaine*, vi. 155  
Eugenia, St, i. 74  
Eugenius, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 47, 50; xi. 174  
Eugonus, in *Misogonus*, v. 110, 111  
Eulalia, queen, in *The Queen and Concubine*, vi. 231  
Eulalia, St, i. 74  
*Eulenspiegel*, iii. 79, 81, 82, 94, 490; iv. 356, 360, 448, 533  
*Eulogium*, Latin compendium, ii. 301  
Euomolpus, ix. 266  
Eunapius Sardinianus, iv. 436  
Eunomia, in *The Masque of the Middle Temple*, vi. 355  
Eupelae, in *Misogonus*, v. 110  
Euphion, in Goethe's *Faust*, xii. 34  
*Euphormio* (John Barclay's), iv. 255  
Euphrasia, in *Philaster*, vi. 120, 126  
Euphrates, the, iv. 90

Euphuism, iv. 145, 146, 194, 328; v. 214, 378; vi. 142, 163, 189, 387, 392. *See, also, under* Lyly  
Euripides, iii. 161, 420, 429, 430; iv. 348, 436; v. 5; vi. 296; vii. 334; viii. 164, 194; ix. 477, 524, 527; xii. 68, 325, 330 ff., 475, 480, 483, 488, 489, 491, 493 ff.  
*Alcester*, xii. 329; xiii. 81  
*Bacchae*, xii. 318, 327, 338  
*Hecuba*, xii. 324, 326  
*Heracleidae*, xi. 274; xii. 327  
*Hippolytus*, xii. 329  
*Iphigenia*, xii. 329  
*Medea*, x. 124; xii. 101, 324, 327  
*Orestes*, xii. 324  
*Phoenissae*, iv. 4; v. 71; xii. 324  
European literature, x. 14, 16, 17  
European studies, x. 176  
*European Magazine*, x. 192, 193, 471, 473, 479, 483  
*Euryalus and Lucrece*, ii. 329  
Eurydice, i. 295, 311; x. 114  
Eurydice, in *King Orfeo*, ii. 414  
Eurydice, in a Shetland ballad, ii. 417  
Eurymachus, in *Ulysses Redux*, vi. 303  
Eusden, Laurence (1688-1730), ix. 181, 188, 448, 485  
Eusebius, i. 66, 75; ii. 293; xii. 484, 503  
Eusebius (Hwaetberet), i. 60, 78, 79  
Eusebius of Emesa, iii. 416  
Eustace, count, i. 111  
Eustace, legend of St, i. 292, 315  
Eustace, lord, in Mrs Griffith's *School for Rakes*, xi. 263  
*Eustace the Monk*, ii. 507, 508  
Eustathius, ix. 75  
Eustochium, St, i. 74  
Eutheo, in *The Third Blast of Retreat from Plays and Theatres*, v. 313  
Eutropius, i. 81; iv. 436  
Evadne, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 325  
Evadne, in *The Maides Tragedy*, vi. 120, 126, 127  
Evadne, in Sheil's play, xiii. 259  
Evander, ii. 231  
Evans, Anne (1820-1870), xiii. 180, 198, 210, 502; *Pevensey and Hurstmonceaux*, xiii. 177; *Roses and Rosemary*, xiii. 177  
Evans, Arise (b. 1607), vii. 509  
Evans, Sir Arthur (b. 1851), xii. 316, 339, *also see* Add. 4  
Evans, Arthur William, xiii. 471  
Evans, Caleb, x. 387  
Evans, Elizabeth, xiii. 389  
Evans, Evan (1731-1789), x. 487  
Evans, George Essex (1863-1909), xiv. 585; *Australian Symphony*, xiv. 369; *Repentance of Magdalene Despar, The*, xiv. 369  
Evans, Gwenogvryn, i. 252  
Evans, Henry, vi. 258, 289 ff.  
Evans, Hugh, x. 387  
Evans, Sir Hugh, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 189; xiv. 307  
Evans, Isaac, xiii. 382  
Evans, John (1680?-1730), ix. 212

## EVANS

- Evans, John (1767-1827), xi. 486  
 Evans, Sir John (1823-1908), xii. 509;  
 xiii. 198; *Ancient Bronze Implements*,  
 xii. 347; *Ancient Stone Implements*, xii.  
 347; *Coins of the Ancient Britons*, xii.  
 347  
 Evans, Lewys, *How to Wyve well*, iii. 486  
 Evans, Margaret, xiv. 595  
 Evans, Marian or Mary Ann. *See* Eliot,  
 George  
 Evans, Mary, xi. 118  
 Evans, Maurice S., xiv. Add. 7  
 Evans, Robert Wilson (1789-1866), *Trea-*  
*tise of Versification*, xiii. 244, 512  
 Evans, Sebastian (1830-1909), i. 258, 260,  
 271; xiii. 194, 198, 502; *Brother Fabian's*  
*Manuscripts*, xiii. 199; *High History of*  
*the Holy Graal, The*, xiii. 199; *Shadows*,  
 xiii. 199  
 Evans, Thomas, vi. 276  
 Evans, Thomas (1742-1784), ix. 482;  
 xi. 327  
 Evans, Thomas Saunders (1816-1889),  
 xii. 483  
 Evans, William (d. 1718), x. 387  
 Evanthe, in *A Wife for a Month*, vi. 122,  
 132  
 Eve, i. 134; iv. 214; ix. 28, 60  
 Eve, in Dryden's *The State of Innocence*,  
 viii. 28  
 Eve, in *Paradise Lost*, vii. 101; xii. 85  
 Eve, in the *Coventry play*, ii. 425  
 Eve, in *The Cytezen and Uplondyshman*,  
 iii. 63, 64  
 Eve, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 335  
 Eve, in the mystery plays, v. 56, 390, 391  
 Eveleigh, John (1748-1814), xii. 284  
 Eveleigh, William, xiv. Add. 7  
 Evelina, in Mason's *Characterus*, xi. 273  
 Evelyn, George, brother of John, viii. 244  
 Evelyn, John (1620-1706), iv. 426, 456;  
 vii. 54, 99, 234, 270, 394, 482, 486, 496,  
 518; viii. 10, 163, 209, 241 ff. (main  
 entry), 258, 259, 264, 308, 354, 355, 359,  
 365, 369, 371, 378, 448 ff., 477; ix. 32,  
 276, 331, 387, 396; xiv. 281  
*Diary*, viii. 134, 265, 301; ix. 389, 574  
*Fumifugium, or The inconvenience of*  
*the Air and Smoke of London dissipated*,  
 viii. 247  
*Gardening*, viii. 378  
*Golden Book of St John Chrysostom, The*,  
 translation of, viii. 247  
*Kalendarium Hortense*, viii. 378  
*Liberty and Servitude*, translated from  
 an essay by François de la Mothe Le  
 Vayer, viii. 246  
*Life of Margaret Godolphin*, viii. 250,  
 251  
*Sylva*, viii. 248, 355  
*Tyrannus, or the Mode*, viii. 248  
 Evelyn, lady, viii. 242  
 Evelyn, Mrs John, born Browne, viii. 245,  
 246  
 Evelyn, Richard, eldest child of John  
 Evelyn, viii. 246

## EYNSHAM

- Evelyn, Richard, father of John, viii. 244  
 Evelyns, the, ix. 243  
*Evening News, The*, xiv. 195  
*Evening Standard, The*, xiv. 188, 189  
*Evening Star, The*, xiv. 190  
 Everard, John (1575?-1650?), vii. 488  
 Everett, George, iv. 456  
 Everett, James (1784-1872), xii. 420  
*Everie Woman in her Humor*, vi. 27, 459  
 Eversfield, Sir Thomas, iv. 157  
 Eversfield, Timothy, iv. 157  
 Eversley, Hampshire, xiii. 355, 365, 369  
*Every-man*, ii. 328; v. 17, 53, 54, 392  
 Evesham, ii. 67; iv. 174, 190; ix. 535;  
 xiv. 185  
 Evesham, battle of, i. 336, 338  
 Evesham, monastery of, i. 89  
 Evesham, vale of, x. 111  
*Evesham, Vision of the Monk of*, ii. 318,  
 486, 503  
 Evesham or Worcester *Chronicle*, i. 109,  
 111  
 Evesham. *See* Walter of  
 'Ewaipanoma race,' the, iv. 78  
 Ewald, Georg Heinrich August von, xii.  
 321  
 Ewart, Nanty, in Scott's *Redgauntlet*, xii.  
 21  
 Ewen, John (1741-1821), *O weel may the*  
*Boatie Row*, ix. 374  
 Ewing, Alexander (1814-1873), xii. 466  
 Ewing, Juliana Horatia (1841-1885), xi.  
 387, 478; xiv. 163  
*Examen Miscellaneum* (1702), viii. 444  
*Examen Poeticum Duplex*, ix. 434  
*Examiner, The*, ix. 95, 131, 151, 217, 218,  
 220, 440, 455, 446, 461, 465, 470, 491;  
 xi. 128; xii. 157, 171, 172, 193, 194,  
 432, 434, 436; xiii. 258, *also see* Add. 1;  
 xiv. 177, 197, 198, 324  
 Excalibur, xiv. 307  
 Excalibur, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 120  
*Excellencie of a Free State, The*, vii. 359  
*Exceptiones ad Caesandum Brevia*, viii. 465  
*Exchange, The*, vii. 449  
*Exchange Ware*, vi. 481  
*Exchequer, Dialogue of the*, iv. 511  
 Excise bill, ix. 224  
 Exclusion bill, the, viii. 36, 90; ix. 225  
*Exempla*, collections of, iii. 92, 93, 489;  
 iv. 343  
 Exeter, iv. 235, 350, 408, 422; v. 55; vi.  
 241; vii. 245, 246, 309; viii. 360; ix.  
 164, 538; x. 379, 380, 384; xiii. 276  
 Exeter, duke of. *See* Holland, John  
 Exeter, earl of, ix. 147  
 Exeter academy, x. 384  
*Exeter Book, The*, i. 12, 34, 39, 48, 52, 53,  
 60 ff., 151, 374, 428  
 Exeter meetings, x. 373  
 'Exodus, Desert of the,' the, xii. 342  
*Exoniensis, Liber*, iv. 422  
*Expedients for Publique Peace*, vii. 386  
 'Extravagants,' the, ii. 364  
 Eynsham, abbey of, i. 125, 127, 133  
 Eynsham, Aelfric's letters, i. 114, 125, 126

## EYNESHAM

- Eynsham, synod of, I. 129, 130  
*Eyrbyggja Saga, The*, XII. 375  
 Eyre, Sir James, x. 406  
 Eyre, Jane, Charlotte Brontë's, XIII. 408  
 Eyre, Simon, in *The Shomakers Holiday*, VI. 52, 172  
 Eyton, Robert William (1815-1881), XII. 509  
 Eyton, Shropshire, IV. 292  
 Eyzat, Edward, IX. 560  
 Ezechias, V. 104  
 Ezekiel, I. 92; IV. 238; V. 48; X. 130  
 Ezra, fourth book of, XII. 341
- Fabell, Peter, in *The Merry Devill*, V. 252, 253  
 Faber, Frederick William (1814-1863), XII. 259, 275, 456, 460; XIII. 167, 502; *Cherwell Water Lily, The*, XIII. 171; *Pilgrims of the Night, The*, XIII. 172; *Sorrowful World, The*, XIII. 172  
 Fables, XI. 479  
*Fables bestiaires*, VIII. 59  
*Fabliaux*, I. 158, 365; II. 279, 280; III. 91, 93, 487, 489; VII. 380  
 Fabricius, II. 106  
*Fabula Atellana*, Old Italian (Campanian), V. 24  
 Fabyan, Robert (d. 1513), *Chronicles*, I. 477; II. 101, 302, 322, 485, 496; VII. 203  
*Fabyl, The Merry Pranks of*, V. 253  
*Fabyl's Ghoste*, V. 253  
 Face, in *The Alchemist*, VI. 22  
*Facetiae*, III. 92, 93, 95, 489  
*Facetie et motti arguti di alcuni eccellentissimi ingegni et nobilissimi signori*, III. 93  
 Faery, king of, in *Gyre Carling*, II. 275, 276  
 Faç, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, XI. 266, 267  
 Fagan, Louis Alexander, XIV. 540  
 Faggus, Tom, in *Lorna Doone*, XIII. 434  
 Fagin, in *Oliver Twist*, XIII. 316, 317, 439  
 Fagius, Paul (1504-1549), III. 34, 53  
 Fajel, Eudes de, XI. 274  
 Fainall, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, VIII. 153, 154  
 Fainall, Mrs (Congreve's), VIII. 155  
*Fair Annie*, II. 410  
*Fair Flower of Northumberland, The*, II. 411  
*Fair Janet*, II. 412  
*Fair Margaret and Sweet William*, II. 412  
 Fair Quiet (Marvell's), VII. 181  
 Fairbairn, John, XIV. 378  
 Fairbridge, Charles Aiken, XIV. Add. 4  
 Fairbridge, Kingsley, XIV. Add. 4  
 Fairbrother, William Henry, XIV. 473  
*Faire Em*, V. 136, 161, 237, 238, 251, 252, 419, 441, 443  
*Faire Maide of Bristow, The*, VI. 96  
 Fairfax, Edward (d. 1635), IV. 23, 448; VII. 83; VIII. 234  
*Discourse of Witch-craft, A*, VII. 374, 506  
*Fairfax Correspondence, The*, VII. 194  
*Godfrey of Bulloigne*, VII. 57, 374; IX. 418  
*Memorials of the Civil War*, VII. 194  
*Tasso*, translation of, VII. 374; VIII. 227

## FAME

- Fairfax, Jane, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, XII. 240  
 Fairfax, Mary (b. 1638), VII. 180  
 Fairfax, Thomas, lord (1612-1671), VII. 178, 190, 225, 449, 512, 513  
 Fairfax, William, VII. 83  
 Fairfax Correspondence, the, VII. 439  
 Fairhaven, IV. 93  
 Fairholt, Frederick William (1814-1866), XII. 509  
 Fairless, Michael, *pseud.* See Barber, Margaret Fairless  
 Fairy Queen, II. 182  
 Fairy Queen, in Spenser, II. 234  
 Fairy tales, XI. 479  
 Faith, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 27  
 Faith, in *Portuus of Noblines*, etc., II. 284  
*Faith of one God Who is only the Father*, X. 378  
*Faithful Friends, The*, VI. 132, 140  
 Faithorne, William (1616-1691), VII. 487  
 Falconbridge the bastard, in *Edward IV*, VI. 90  
 Falconbridge, in *The Merchant of Venice*, V. 359  
 Falconer, C. M., XIV. 522  
 Falconer, Edmund. See O'Rourke, Edmund  
 Falconer, Lanoë, *pseud.* See Hawker, Mary  
 Falconer, Thomas (1738-1792), *Strabo*, XIV. 409  
 Falconer, William (1732-1769), X. 154 (main entry), 155, 398, 453, 454, 525; *The Shipwreck*, X. 154  
 Falkiner, Caesar Litton (1863-1908), VII. 209, 436; XII. 410; XIV. 97, 487  
 Falkirk, battle of, II. 108  
 Falkland, in Godwin's *Caleb Williams*, XI. 46, 293  
 Falkland, lady. See Cary, Lettice  
 Falkland, viscount. See Cary, Sir Henry; Cary, Sir Lucius  
 Falkland islands, X. 404, 462, 474  
*Fall, The*, V. 391  
 Fallaw, Lance, XIV. Add. 4  
 False, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 7, 8, 32  
 False Bachelor, the tale of, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 148  
 False Semblant, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 148  
*Falsehood of Man* (Bi manne lease), I. 62  
 Falset, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 124  
 Falstaff, Sir John (Shakespeare's), III. 371; IV. 78; V. 187, 189, 194, 239, 269, 315, 316, 321, 358, 367; VI. 15, 23, 249; VII. 204; XII. 196, 280, 349; XIII. 39, 64, 72  
*Falstaff, Sir John, Original Letters, etc., of*, XII. 438  
*Falstaff, The Bouncing Knight*, VIII. 116  
 Fame, in Drayton's *Robert of Normandy*, IV. 177  
 Fame, in *Hudibras*, VIII. 70  
 Fame, in *The Masque of Queens*, VI. 349

## FAME

Fame, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 225, 226  
*Family Library*, *The*, XII. 318; XIV. 67  
 'Family of Love' books, IV. 402  
*Famous Battel of the Catts*, *The*, VII. 409  
*Famous Flower of Serving Men*, *The*, II. 411  
 Fancy, in *Magnyfycece*, III. 77  
 Fancy, in *The Floating Island*, VI. 325  
*Fancy*, *The*, XIV. 231  
 Fane, Charles Fane, 2nd viscount, X. 249  
 Fane, Sir Francis (d. 1689?), VIII. 204, 422  
 Fane, Mildmay, 2nd earl of Westmorland (d. 1665), VII. 5, 407  
 Fane, Violet, *pseud.* See Currie, Mary Montgomerie, lady  
 'Fannikin' (Fanny Burney), X. 260  
 Fanny, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, X. 26  
 Fanny, in Parnell's *Elegy*, IX. 167  
 Fanshawe, lady Anne (born Harrison), (1625-1680), VIII. 270, 359; *Memoirs*, VIII. 270, 452  
 Fanshawe, Catherine Maria (1765-1834), XII. 416  
 Fanshawe, Sir Henry (1569?-1616), IV. 265  
 Fanshawe, Sir Richard (1608-1666), VIII. 130, 452; *La Fida Pastora*, Latin translation of Fletcher's *Faithfull Shepheardesse*, VIII. 271; version of Luis de Camoëns' *Lusiads*, VIII. 271; translation of Guarini's *Pastor Fido*, VI. 490; VII. 61, 264; VIII. 271, 441  
 Fantosme, Jordan, *Chronicle of the Scottish Wars*, I. 446; II. 420, 508  
 Faques, Richard, ballads of Flodden printed by, II. 327; *The booke of the pylgrymage of man (Le Pelcrinage de l'homme)*, II. 327  
 Faraday, Michael (1791-1867), XIV. 259 ff., 267 ff., 270, 280, 556, 557  
*Farces*, V. 22, 91, 92, 97, 98, 115  
*Farces, A Collection of* (1809), XI. 456  
 Fareham, XIII. 276  
 Farel, William, III. 411  
 Faret, N., *L'Art de plaire à la Cour*, IV. 345, 526  
 Fergus, Frederick John (*pseud.* Hugh Conway, 1847-1885), XIII. 562  
 Faria y Sousa, M. de, IX. 501; *The Portuguese Asia*, IX. 278  
 Faricius, I. 72  
 Farindon, Antony (1598-1658), VII. 152  
 Farish, William (1759-1837), XIV. 385  
 Farjeon, Benjamin Leopold (1838-1903), XIV. 370, 585  
 Farley, F. E., XII. Add. 1  
*Farley's Bristol Journal*, XI. 133, 134  
 Farman, priest of Harewood, Leeds, I. 132  
 Farmer, John (fl. 1591-1601), IV. 113, 464  
 Farmer, Priscilla, XII. 436  
 Farmer, Richard (1735-1797), XII. 365, 493  
 Farnaby, Giles (fl. 1598), IV. 113, 464; VII. 2  
 Farnaby, Thomas (1575?-1647), VII. 307, 335, 486, 488

## FAUSTULUS

Farnham, IX. 91  
 Farnham castle, Surrey, IV. 156  
 Farnworth, Richard (d. 1666), VII. 507  
 Faro, Portugal, IV. 56  
 Faroe version of *The Maid Freed from the Gallows*, II. 405  
 Faron, Jean, II. 312  
 Farquhar, George (1678-1707), VIII. 146, 168 ff., 178, 423, 427, 429, 430; X. 67, 72, 202, 211, 216; XII. 443  
*Adventures of Covent Garden*, *The*, VIII. 166, 170  
*Beaux' Stratagem*, *The*, VIII. 171, 172, 173; XI. 322  
*Constant Couple*, *The*, VIII. 169, 170, 175  
*Inconstant*, *The*, VI. 135; VIII. 120  
*Love and a Bottle*, VIII. 169, 170  
*Recruiting Officer*, *The*, VIII. 171  
*Sir Harry Wildair*, VIII. 169  
*Stage-Coach*, *The* (with P. A. Motteux), VIII. 171  
*Twin Rivals*, *The*, XI. 322  
 Farr, Dr Samuel (1741-1795), X. 209  
 Farra, Alessandro, VII. 264  
 Farrar, Frederic William (1831-1903), XII. 466; XIV. 425, 426, 606  
 Farrell, John (1851-1904), XIV. 369, 585  
 Farren, Robert, XII. 357  
 Farrer, John, *Virgo Triumphans* (1650), IV. 462  
 Fastidious, British bishop, I. 65  
 Fastidious Brisk, in Jonson's *Every Man Out of his Humour*, IV. 207; VI. 40, 44  
*Fastnachtsspiele*, III. 58, 81  
 Fastolf, Sir John (1378?-1459), II. 68, 308, 309; V. 187  
*Fates of Men* (Bi manna wyrdum), I. 61, 428  
 'Father of Candor, The,' X. 399  
*Father's Blessing Penn'd for the Instruction of his Children*, XI. 370  
*Father's Instruction*, A, I. 62, 219, 363, 428  
*Fathers, Lives of the*, II. 127, 317, 323  
 Fathers, the, II. 129; III. 11, 92, 145, 212, 409, 410, 416; VII. 305, 312, 313, 316, 318, 321, 482, 483; VIII. 112, 294, 296, 302; IX. 211; XII. 269, 277, 298, 355, 454  
*Fathers of the Holy Catholic Church*, XII. 259  
 Fathom, count, in Smollett's novel, X. 39  
*Fatum Vortigerni*, VI. 483  
 Faucit, Helena, afterwards lady Martin (1817-1898), XIII. 59, 69, 261; XIV. 112  
 Fauconbridge, Sir Richard, in *Looke About You*, V. 321  
 Faulkland, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, XI. 267  
 Faulkner, George (1699?-1775), IX. 123; X. 257; XI. 342  
 Fauntelte (childishness), in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 25  
 Fauntleroy, Henry (1785-1824), XIII. 418  
 Faust, XIII. 153, 274  
 Faust, E. K. R., *Richard Brome*, VI. 225  
 Faust, in Goethe's drama, XII. 34, 47  
 Faust legend, the, VII. 369  
 Faustulus (Mantuan's), III. 224

## FAUSTUS

- Faustus, in (?) Raleigh's *Dialogue*, iv. 109  
 Faustus, in *The Oytizen and Uplondysh-man*, iii. 63  
 Fauvel, Henri, xiii. 465  
 Favel, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 7, 8  
 Faversham, Kent, v. 240; ix. 536; xii. 347  
 Favine, André, iv. 543  
 'Favonius' (Richard West), x. 118, 121  
 Favour, in *The Bouge of Courte*, iii. 73  
 Favourite, *The*, vi. 28  
 Fawcett, Henry (1833-1884), xiv. 472, 509, 513, 606  
 Fawcett, Millicent Garrett, xiv. 606  
 Fawoonbridge, in *The Troublesome Raigne of King John*, v. 83  
 Fawkes, Francis (1720-1777), x. 183, 454, 469; xi. 172, 426, 431  
 Fawnia, in *Pandosto*, iii. 356, 357  
 Fawaley, iii. 380, 386  
 Fay, Eliza, xiv. 576; *Original Letters from Calcutta*, xiv. 335  
 Fear, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 140  
 Featherston, of Ardagh, x. 197, 214  
 Featley, Daniel (1582-1645), iv. 382, 495; vii. 484, 502; *Britanicus Vapulans*, vii. 351; *Dipper Dipt, or the Anabaptist Duck't and Plung'd over Head and Ears in a Disputation, The*, vii. 145; *Mercurius Urbanus*, vii. 351  
 Featley, John (1605?-1668), vii. 308  
 Fécamp, monks of, i. 202  
 Fedalma, in George Eliot's *The Spanish Gypsy*, xiii. 398  
 Fedele, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 315  
 Feenix, cousin, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 325  
 Fehr, Bernhard, xiii. 570  
 'Feilding, Beau', in *The Tatler*, ix. 34  
 Feilding, Mary, ix. 243  
 Feilding, Susan, countess of Denbigh, vii. 35  
 Feilding, William, 3rd earl of Denbigh, ix. 243  
 Felice, in *Guy of Warwick*, i. 304 ff.  
 Felismena, in Montemayor's *Diana*, viii. 126  
 Felix, anti-pope, iv. 322  
 Felix, Don, in Mrs Centlivre's *The Wonder*, x. 72  
 Felix, in Montemayor's *Diana*, viii. 126  
 Felix, St (d. 647?), i. 74, 75  
*Felix and Philomena, The History of*, viii. 126  
 Felix of Croyland, *Life of St Guthlac*, i. 58, 85, 131, 434  
 Felix of Urgel, i. 85  
 Fell, John (1625-1686?), vii. 457, 488; ix. 265, 329, 345, 348, 527; xi. 341  
 Fell Smith, Miss C., viii. 270  
 Fellmar, lord, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 89  
 Fellowes, Robert (1771-1847), xi. 312; xii. 466  
 Fellows, Sir Charles (1799-1860), xii. 339, 496  
 Fellowship, in *Every-man*, v. 53

## FERGUSON

- Felltham, Owen (1802-1668), *Resolves*, iv. 248, 348, 524, 525  
 Felpham, Sussex, xi. 195, 197  
 Felsted, vii. 454; viii. 269, 359  
 'Female dream,' the, in Blake's poems, xi. 194  
 Fencer, the, in *Pan's Anniversarie*, vi. 355, 361  
 Fénelon, François de Salignac de la Mothe, iv. 260; vii. 176; viii. 303; ix. 307, 520, 521; x. 114, 134, 420, xi. 424, 491; *Aventures de Télémaque*, xii. 190  
*Fenian Sagas*, xiv. 304  
 Fenians, xiv. 313, 318, 321, 322  
 Fenn, Eleanor, lady (1743-1813), xi. 479, 480; *Cobwebs to Catch Flies*, xi. 379  
 Fennell, Charles Augustus Maude, xiii. 537  
 Fennor, William, iv. 518; *The Compter's Commonwealth*, iv. 350, 530  
 Fens, the, iv. 190, 308, 509; xii. 417  
 Fenton, Elijah (1683-1730), vii. 410, 414; viii. 446; ix. 76, 181, 183, 184, 484, 485; xi. 246; *Mariamne*, x. 83, 430  
 Fenton, Sir Geoffrey (1539?-1608), iv. 441, 445; vi. 390, 492; *Forme of Christian pollicie gathered out of French*, vi. 377, 386; *Tragicall Discourses*, iii. 343, 536; iv. 2, 6, 7; vi. 377  
 Fenton, Mr, in Brooke's *Fool of Quality*, ix. 327  
 Fenton, Richard (1746-1821), xii. 509  
 Fenton, Roger (1565-1615), iv. 313, 510; vii. 316  
 Fenwick, John, xii. 188  
 Fenwick, Mrs, xi. 486  
 Ferars, in *A Challenge for Beauty*, vi. 103  
 Ferdia, xiii. 188  
 Ferdinand, in *The Doubtfull Heir*, vi. 205  
 Ferdinand, in *The Dutchesse of Malfy*, vi. 182  
 Ferdinand, in *The Tempest*, v. 201, 206 viii. 9; xii. 54  
 Ferdinand, Don, in *Don Quixote*, ix. 269  
 Ferdinand I, grand duke of Tuscany, iv. 163; vi. 175  
 Ferdinand II, emperor, iv. 259; vii. 453  
 Ferentes, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 192  
 Fergus, in *Gorboduc*, v. 67  
*Fergus's Guest, Laying of Lord*, ii. 277  
 Ferguson, Adam (1723-1816), ix. 561; x. 285, 501, 512; xi. 450; *Essay on the History of Civil Society*, x. 296, 319; *History of the Roman Republic*, x. 296, 319, 320  
 Ferguson, John, *Bibliotheca Chemica*, xii. 371, 519; *Some Aspects of Bibliography*, xii. 371, 519; *Witchcraft Literature of Scotland*, xii. 371, 519  
 Ferguson, J. W., xiv. 238  
 Ferguson, Mary Catherine, lady, born Guinness (1823-1905), xii. 360; *Sir Samuel Ferguson*, xiv. 319; *Story of Ireland*, xiv. 319  
 Ferguson, Robert, 'the Plotter' (d. 1714), viii. 41

- Ferguson, Sir Samuel (1810-1886), XII. 516; XIV. 305, 319 ff., 568  
*At the Polo Ground*, XIV. 320  
*Conary*, XIV. 320  
*Congal*, XIV. 320  
*Curse of the Joyces, The*, XIV. 320  
*Deirdre*, XIV. 320  
*Forging of the Anchor, The*, XIV. 319  
*In Carey's Footsteps*, XIV. 320  
*Lays of the Western Gael*, XIV. 320  
*Ogham Inscriptions*, XII. 360  
*Return of Claneboy, The*, XIV. 319  
*Tain Quest, The*, XIV. 320  
*Thomas Davis*, XIV. 319  
*Welshmen of Tirawley, The*, XIV. 320  
Fergusson, James (1621-1667), IX. 543  
Fergusson, James (1808-1886), XII. 510  
*Cave Temples of India*, XII. 353  
*Illustrated Hand-book of Architecture*, XII. 353  
*Rock-cut Temples of India*, XII. 353  
*Tree and Serpent Worship*, XII. 353  
Ferrius, Robert (1750-1774), I. 290; II. 267; IX. 378 ff., 562, 566; X. 226; XI. 204 ff., 209, 211, 217, 221, 228  
*Auld Reekie*, IX. 380  
*Bill of Fare*, IX. 380  
*Death of Scots Music*, IX. 378  
*Elegy on John Hogg*, IX. 378  
*Farmer's Ingle, The*, IX. 379, 380; XI. 206  
*Gowdspink, The*, IX. 379  
*Hallow Fair*, IX. 379; XI. 215  
*Leith Races*, IX. 379; XI. 215, 216  
*Planestanes and Causeway*, IX. 380  
*To the Bee*, IX. 379  
Ferishta, Mohamed Kasim, *Muhammedan Power in India*, XIV. 337  
Ferishtah, Browning's, XIII. 84  
Fermor, Arabella, IX. 70  
Fermor, Henrietta Louisa, countess of Pomfret (d. 1761), IX. 248; X. 274, 496  
Fernandez, Jerónimo, IV. 444  
Fernando, in *Loves Sacrifice*, VI. 192, 194  
Ferndean, Charlotte Brontë's, XIII. 408  
Ferne, Sir John (d. 1610), IV. 376, 543  
Ferrabosco, Alphonso (fl. 1544-1587), IV. 113, 464; V. 125; VI. 348  
Ferrar, Nicholas (1592-1637), IV. 406; VII. 27 ff., 32, 46, 153 ff., 162, 402, 424, 427, 482; XII. 488  
Ferrara, III. 5, 7, 167; V. 62, 69, 114; VI. 365; VII. 100; XII. 60  
Ferrara, duke of, in *The Imposture*, VI. 205  
Ferrarius. *See under Montanus*  
Ferrars, Edward, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, XII. 237, 239, 241  
Ferrers, George (1500?-1579), III. 193, 195, 494  
Ferret, in Smollett's *Sir Launcelot Greaves*, X. 41  
Ferrex, in *Gorboduc*, V. 66, 67  
Ferrez and Porrez, V. 396  
Ferriar, John (1761-1815), IV. 252; VIII. 442; X. 422; *Bibliomania*, XII. 366; *Illustrations of Sterne*, XII. 366  
Ferrier, James Frederick (1808-1864), XII. 160, 425, 487; XIV. 40 ff., 472  
*Institutes of Metaphysic, The*, XIV. 40, 41  
*Lectures on Greek Philosophy*, XIV. 41  
*'Philosophy of Consciousness, The,'* XIV. 40  
*Scottish Philosophy*, XIV. 7  
Ferrier, James Walter, XIV. 210  
Ferrier, Susan Edmonstone (1782-1854), XII. 246, 449; XIII. 431, 432  
*Destiny*, XII. 245  
*Inheritance, The*, XII. 245  
*Marriage*, XII. 245  
Ferris, Richard (fl. 1600), *The Most dangerous and memorable Adventure*, IV. 361  
Ferumbras, Sir, I. 288, 291, 293, 302, 303, 465, 471  
Feste, in *Twelfth Night*, V. 190, 193; VII. 3  
Festing, Gabrielle, XIII. 503  
Festiniog, vale of, X. 115  
Festive songs of the 16th and 17th centuries, V. 477  
Festus, Bailey's, XIII. 153  
Festus, in Browning's *Paracelsus*, XIII. 57  
*Fet Asaver*, VIII. 465  
Fethe, Fethy or Futhy, Sir John, Scots poet, II. 282; III. 131  
Fetherstone, Henry, IV. 398, 403  
Feuerbach, Ludwig, *Essence of Christianity*, XIII. 385, 553  
Feuillerat, Albert, V. 341, 478, and *see* Add. 2; VI. 270; VII. 454  
Fever, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 22  
Feverel, Sir Austin, Meredith's, XIII. 445  
Feverel, Richard, Meredith's, XIII. 443, 444  
*Few may fend for falselt*, II. 280  
Feyld, Thomas, *The Controversy between a Lover and a Jay*, II. 224, 326  
*'Fiall,' in The Fair Maid Of the West*, VI. 101  
Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, XI. 136; XIII. 7, 13; XIV. 9, 41, 467, 478  
Ficino, Marsilio, III. 8, 214 ff., 221  
Fickle, madame (D'Urfeys), VIII. 175  
Fiddes, Richard (1671-1725), *Body of Divinity*, XI. 322  
Fidelia, in *The Faerie Queene*, VI. 335  
Fidelia, in Wycherley's *Country Wife*, VIII. 145  
Fidelity, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 229  
Fidge, George, *The English Gusman* (1652), VII. 516  
*'Fidget' (Elizabeth Montagu)*, X. 262  
Fidus, in *Euphrates and his England*, III. 345  
Field, Barron (1786-1846), VI. 104; XII. 182, 199; XIV. 586; *First Fruits of Australian Poetry*, XII. 194; XIV. 362; *Kangaroo, The*, XII. 195  
Field, Elizabeth. *See* Lamb, Mrs Elizabeth  
Field, Frederick (1801-1885), XII. 341, 501  
Field or Feilde, John (d. 1588), III. 377, 378, 385, 390, 403, 548; VI. 220, 224; *Admonition to Parliament*, VI. 393  
*Godly Exhortation*, VI. 393, 493

## FIELD

- Field, Kate, xii. 441; xiii. 514, 543  
 Field, Michael, *pseud.* (Katharine Harris Bradley and Edith Emma Cooper), xiii. 502; *Callirrhoe*, xiii. 181  
 Field, Mrs. Charles Lamb's grandmother, xii. 182  
 Field, Nathaniel (1587-1633), iv. 360; v. 370; vi. 28, 33, 116, 128, 137, 138, 140, 145, 146, 165, 211, 212, 220-225 (main entry), 232, 274, 402, 403, 443, 455, 491; viii. 195; *Amends for Ladies*, vi. 223; *Woman is a Weathercock*, A, vi. 221  
 Field, Richard (1561-1616), *Of the Church*, vii. 323, 484; viii. 276, 277  
 Field, Richard (*fl.* 1579-1624), iv. 394, 400, 401  
*Field, The*, xiv. 201  
 Field, Theophilus (1574-1636), bishop of Hereford, vi. 220, 402  
 Field, William (1768-1851), xii. 490  
 Field of the Cloth of Gold, ii. 228, 338; iii. 57, 175, 317; vi. 284, 334  
 Fielde, J., iv. 447  
 Fielding, Charlotte (d. 1744), x. 22, 23, 27, 28  
 Fielding, Edmund, x. 20  
 Fielding, Henry (1707-1754), iv. 246, 255; vi. 24, 28; viii. 162, 168; ix. 243, 248, 254, 471; x. 16, 20 ff. (main entry), 36, 37, 39, 41 ff., 50, 56, 71, 77, 78, 88, 211, 216, 317, 413 ff., 438, 440, *also see* Add.; xi. 264, 288, 296, 331; xii. 2, 168, 177, 231, 242, 251; xiii. 285, 305, 307, 310, 352, 386, 388, 398; xiv. 223, 552  
*Amelia*, x. 21, 23, 33, 34; xi. 262, 265, 279, 324  
 'Apology for the Clergy,' x. 24  
*Author's Farce, The*, x. 21, 22; xi. 329  
 Charity, essay on, x. 24  
*Coffee-House Politician, The*, x. 21  
*Covent Garden Tragedy*, x. 22, 83  
*Don Quixote in England*, x. 22  
*Enquiry into the causes of the late Increase of Robbers*, x. 33  
 'Essay on Conversation,' x. 23  
*Examples of the Interposition of Providence, in the Detection... of Murder*, x. 34  
*Good-Natured Man, The*, x. 23  
*Historical Register, The*, x. 23, 84  
*Intriguing Chambermaid, The*, x. 22  
*Jonathan Wild*, x. 27, 30, 39; xiii. 279, 280  
*Joseph Andrews*, ix. 405, 407; x. 6, 20, 24 ff., 30, 44; xii. 235; xiii. 295; xiv. 213  
*Journey from this World to the Next*, x. 27  
*Love in Several Masques*, x. 21  
*Miscellanies*, x. 21, 23, 26 ff.  
*Miser, The*, x. 22  
*Mock Doctor, The*, x. 22  
*Pasquin*, x. 23, 24, 84  
*Pleasures of the Town*, x. 21  
*Proposals for erecting a country work-house*, x. 29, 34

## FINDERN

- Fielding, Henry  
*Proposals for making an effectual provision for the poor*, x. 34  
*Provoked Husband, The*, x. 92  
*Temple Beau, The*, x. 21  
*Tom Jones*, ix. 405; x. 9, 15, 20, 22, 26, 28 ff., 39, 48, 89, 92, 272, 508; xi. 260, 448; xiii. 295; xiv. 255  
*Tom Thumb*, x. 22, 26, 73, 83  
*Tragedy of Tragedies*, x. 22, 83  
*Voyage to Lisbon*, x. 35, 252  
*Wedding Day, The*, x. 23  
 Fielding, Sarah (1710-1768), xi. 479, *also see* Add.; *David Simple*, x. 20, 28, 415; *Governess or Little Female Academy, The*, xi. 376, 380; xiv. 600  
 Fielding, William, x. 28  
 Fields, James T., xiii. 543, 565  
 Fiennes, Madame de, viii. 248  
 Fiennes, Nathaniel (1608-1669), vii. 450  
*Fient a crum of thee she faws*, ix. 360  
 Fierabras, i. 284  
 Fiesole, xiii. 73  
 Fife, ii. 89, 131, 371; ix. 364, 367, 552; xi. 242, 243; xii. 513  
 Fifeshire, xiii. 3  
*Fifteen Tokens, The (L'Art de bien mourir)*, ii. 329  
*Figaro*, xiv. 235  
*Figaro in London*, xiv. 235, 236  
 Figg, James (d. 1734), ix. 191; xiv. 229, 231  
 Figgis, John Neville, xiv. 484  
 Figures, in Cowley's *The Muse*, vii. 65  
 Fikenhild, in *Horn*, i. 304  
 Filidh (Filé), xiv. 302  
 Fillingham, T., x. 492  
 Filmer, Edward (*fl.* 1707), viii. 433  
 Filmer, Sir Robert (d. 1653), vii. 301, 420, 471, 507; viii. 341; *An Advertisement to the Jury-men of England*, vii. 395; *Originall of Government*, vii. 300; *Patriarcha*, vii. 300  
 Filon, Augustin, xiii. 514  
 Finch, Anne, countess of Winchester (d. 1720), ix. 483, 484; x. 145; xii. 124  
*Fanscombe Barn*, ix. 169  
*Lines to Prior*, ix. 169  
*Nocturnal Reverie*, ix. 168  
*Sigh, The*, ix. 169  
*Spleen, The*, ix. 169  
*To Mr F now Earl of W*, ix. 169  
*To Mr Jervas*, ix. 169  
*To Mr Pope*, ix. 169  
*To the Nightingale*, ix. 169  
 Finch, Daniel, 2nd earl of Nottingham (1647-1730), ix. 9, 95, 135  
 Finch, Heneage, 1st earl of Aylesford (1647?-1719), viii. 410  
 Finch, Heneage, 4th earl of Winchilsea, ix. 168  
 Finch, Sir Henry (1558-1625), viii. 468  
 Finch, Sir John (1584-1660), viii. 110  
*Finch-Hallon Correspondence*, vii. 196  
 Finchley, xiii. 52  
 Findern, Derbyshire, x. 386



## FINDLAY

- Findlay, John Ritchie (1824-1898), **xii.** 445  
 Findlay, Joseph John, **xiv.** 601  
*Fine Arts Quarterly*, **xiv.** 539  
 Fingal, **x.** 227, 229, 231, 232, 487  
 Finglass, **ix.** 166  
 Finical, Father, in *Crowne's English Frier*, **viii.** 189  
 Finland, **ii.** 405  
 Finlason, Thomas, **iv.** 547  
 Finlay, George (1799-1875), **xii.** 475  
*Greece under the Romans*, **xii.** 314  
*History of Greece*, **xii.** 314, 315  
*History of the Byzantine and Greek Empires*, **xii.** 314  
*History of the Greek Revolution*, **xii.** 314  
 Finlayson, James (1840-1906), **xii.** 521  
 Finn, in *Beowulf*, *Finnsburh* and *Widsith*, **i.** 23, 31, 34  
 Finn, Irish tales of, **x.** 231  
 Finn, Phineas, Trollope's, **xiii.** 423  
*Finnsburh*, **i.** 30, 47, 423, *also see* *Add.*; **x.** 223, 224  
 Fiordespina, in *Orlando Furioso*, **iii.** 231  
 Fiorinda of Urbino, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, **vi.** 156  
 Fiormonda, in *Loves Sacrifice*, **vi.** 192  
 Firdusi, **i.** 293  
 Fire of London, the great, **vii.** 289  
 Firebrace, lady, **x.** 464  
 Firenzuola, Agnolo, **iii.** 252  
 Firmin, Giles (1614-1697), **vii.** 424; **x.** 359; *A Brief Vindication of Mr Stephen Marshal*, **vii.** 145  
 Firmin, Philip, in *Thackeray's Adventures of Philip*, **xiii.** 299, 300  
 Firmin, Thomas (1632-1697), **x.** 377  
 Firouzkah, princess, in *Beckford's Episodes*, **xi.** 291  
 Firth, Charles Harding, **vii.** 214, 218, 219, 432, 451; **viii.** 352; **ix.** 202, 204, 208; **xiv.** 88, 493, 594  
 Fischer, Lisbeth, Balzac's, **xiii.** 287  
 Fischer, Thomas A., **xiii.** 465, 466, 471  
 Fish, Simon (d. 1531), **iii.** 473; *Sum of Scripture*, *The*, **iii.** 39; *Supplication for the beggars*, **iii.** 26, 101, 105; **iv.** 314, 510; **vii.** 432  
 Fisher, George William, *Annals of Shrewsbury School*, **xiv.** 413, 598  
 Fisher, Herbert Albert Laurens, **xiv.** 494  
 Fisher, Jasper (fl. 1639), **vi.** 472  
 Fisher, John (1459-1535), bishop of Rochester, **iii.** 7, 12 ff., 19, 27, 36, 53, 332, 468, 473; **iv.** 224 ff., 231, 232, 492, 495, *also see* *Add.*; **ix.** 197, 531; **xii.** 488  
*Assertio septem Sacramentorum*, a defence of Henry VIII's, **iii.** 15  
*Confutatio Assertionis Lutheranae*, **iii.** 15  
*De Eucharistia contra Johannem Oecolampadium libri quinque*, **iii.** 15  
*Funeral sermon on Henry VII*, **ii.** 325  
*Mourning Remembrance*, **ii.** 325  
*Penitential Psalms, Sermons on the*, **ii.** 325; **iv.** 226

## FITZ-HAMON

- Fisher, John  
*Sacri Sacerdotii Defensio contra Lutherum*, **iii.** 15  
 Fisher, John (1569-1641), **viii.** 300  
 Fisher, John, of Warwick (fl. 1500), **iv.** 309, 510  
 Fisher, Joseph Robert, **xiv.** 536  
 Fisher, Payne (1616-1693), **vii.** *Add.*; **xi.** 317  
 Fisher, Robert, **iii.** 3, 7  
 Fisher, Samuel (1605-1665), **viii.** 111, 416  
*Fishing with an angle*, **ii.** 323  
 Fishwick, Henry (1835-1914), **xii.** 519  
 Fitch, Sir Joshua Girdling (1824-1903), **xiii.** 48; **xiv.** 601, 606  
 Fitch, Ralph (fl. 1583-1606), **xiv.** 332, 576  
 Fitch, Walter Hood, **xiv.** 561  
 Fitela, in *Beowulf*, **i.** 23, 26  
 Fitton, Anne, **vii.** 196  
 Fitton, Mary (fl. 1600), **v.** 229, 231; **vii.** 196  
 Fitz-Alan, house of, **ii.** 103  
 Fitzball, Edward (1792-1873), **xiii.** 257, 264, 518  
 Fitz-Boodle, George Savage, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, **xiii.** 281  
 Fitzdottrel, 'duke of Brownlands' and Mrs Fitzdottrel, in *The Divell is an Asse*, **vi.** 24  
 Fitzgeffry, Charles (1575?-1637), **iv.** 168, 360, 475; **vii.** 406  
 Fitzgerald, Edward (1809-1883), **xi.** 147, 418, 439; **xii.** 135, 199, 305, 413, 438; **xiii.** 31, 35, 47, 142 ff. (main entry), 172, 253, 277, 497 (main entry), 530; **xiv.** 146, 519  
*Agamemnon*, **xiii.** 145  
*Bird's-eye View of Farid-Uddin Attar's Bird-Parliament*, **xiii.** 145  
*Euphranor*, **xiii.** 143, 146  
*Meadows in Spring, The*, **xiii.** 143  
*Mighty Magician, The*, **xiii.** 144  
*Oedipus at Athens*, **xiii.** 144  
*Oedipus at Thebes*, **xiii.** 144  
*Painter of his own Dishonour, The*, **xiii.** 144  
*Polonius*, **xiii.** 143  
*Readings in Crabbe*, **xiii.** 143  
*Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám*, **xiii.** 145, 146, 174  
*Salámán and Absál of Jámí*, **xiii.** 145  
*Six Dramas of Calderon*, **xiii.** 143  
*Such Stuff as Dreams are Made of*, **xiii.** 144  
 Fitzgerald, lord Edward (1763-1798), **xii.** 412  
 Fitz-Gerald, lady Elizabeth (1528?-1589) **iii.** 176  
 Fitzgerald, George Francis (1851-1901), **xiv.** 269, 556  
 Fitzgerald, Gerald, 9th earl of Kildare (1487-1534), **iii.** 176  
 Fitzgerald, Percy H., **xiii.** 514, 519, 532, 543  
 FitzGerald, Shafto Justin Adair, **xiii.** 543  
 Fitz-hamon, Robert (d. 1107), **i.** 256

## FITZHERBERT

- Fitzherbert, Sir Anthony (1470-1538), *rv.* 309, 369, 510; *viii.* 466; *Abridgment of the Year Books*, *viii.* 315
- Fitzherbert, John of Norbury, *rv.* 307, 364, 371, 510, 541; *Book of Husbandry*, *rv.* 300, 369, 370, 510; *Book of Surveying* *rv.* 369, 370
- Fitz-James, Richard (d. 1522), bishop of London, *iii.* 9
- Fitzmaurice, Edmund George Petty, 1st lord, *xiv.* 510
- Fitzmaurice Kelly, James, *viii.* 126, 129
- Fitz-Neale or -Nigel, Richard, bishop of London (d. 1198), *i.* 173, 449; *iv.* 510; *Dialogus de Scaccario*, *i.* 174
- Fitzpatrick, Sir Percy, *xiv.* Add. 7
- Fitzpatrick, Richard (1747-1813), *xi.* 35; *Lyars*, *xi.* 36
- Fitzpatrick, T., *xi.* 450
- Fitz-Patrick, William John (1830-1895), *xii.* 379, 451; *xiv.* 568, 569
- FitzRalph, Richard (d. 1360), archbishop of Armagh, *ii.* 42, 44, 52, 53, 74, 308, 355; *Defensio Curatorum, De Pauperie Salvatoris*, *ii.* 53
- Fitzroy, Augustus Henry, 3rd duke of Grafton (1735-1811), *x.* 133, 402, 404 ff., 523, 526, 527
- Fitzsimons, Frederick William, *xiv.* Add. 7
- Fitz-Stephen, William (d. 1190?), *i.* 449; *ii.* 505; *v.* 7, 38
- Fitzthomas, Maurice, 1st earl of Desmond (d. 1356), *x.* 20
- Fitztraver, in *Scott's Lay of the Last Minstrel*, *xii.* 9
- Fitzwarine, Fulk, *ii.* 399, 428, 503, 507
- Fitzwater, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, *v.* 318, 324
- Fitzwater, lady, *iii.* 357
- Fitzwater, Matilda, *iv.* 182, 183
- Fitzwilliam, John (d. 1699), *viii.* 272
- Fitzwilliam, William, viscount Milton (1839-1877), *xiv.* 553
- Fitzwilliam, William Wentworth, 2nd earl Fitzwilliam (1748-1833), *xi.* 4, 388
- Five Joys of the Virgin*, *i.* 231, 458
- Five Plays in One*, *vi.* 87, 128
- Five Starches, the, in *The World tost at Tennis*, *vi.* 75
- Flacius Illyricus, *xiii.* 172
- Flagellant, The*, *xi.* 155; *xiv.* 387
- Flamboroughs, the Miss, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, *x.* 210
- Flamideo, in *The White Divel*, *vi.* 175
- Flaminus, in *Believe as you List*, *vi.* 148
- Flaminus, in *Lachia*, *vi.* 305
- Flamsteed, John (1646-1719), *viii.* 477; *ix.* 470
- Flanders, *ii.* 56; *vi.* 3; *x.* 51, 200; *xii.* 43
- Flandria (Flanders), in *Colkelbie's sow*, *ii.* 127
- Flannialie, in *Colkelbie's sow*, *ii.* 126
- Flapay, in *Mrs Trimmer's Robins*, *xi.* 379
- Flatman, Thomas (1637-1688), *vii.* 88, 241, 251, 412; *viii.* 412, 444

## FLETCHER

- Flatterie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, *iii.* 124, 125, 126, 128, 129
- Flattery, *A Discourse against*, *ix.* 524
- Flattery, in *Piers the Plowman*, *ii.* 28
- Flaubert, Gustave, *xi.* 293; *xiii.* 456; *Salammô*, *xiii.* 461; *Trois contes*, *ix.* 39
- Flavel, John (1630?-1691), *x.* 387
- Flavia, in *Law's Serious Call*, *ix.* 323
- Flavia, in *The Fancies*, *vi.* 194
- Flavia, in *The Spectator*, *ix.* 57
- Flavia (Waller's), *vii.* 55
- Flaxman, John (1755-1826), *xi.* 181; *xii.* 172
- Fleance, son of Banquo, *ii.* 104
- Fleay, Frederick Gard (1831-1909), *iii.* 206; *v.* 146, 316, 318, 332; *vi.* 4, 5, 9, 17, 23, 83 ff., 89, 90, 92, 93, 98, 100, 102, 103, 204, 216, 224, 228, 232, 233, 235, 240, 274, 287, 288, 345, 348, 358, 459
- Flecker, James Elroy (d. 1915), *xiii.* 502
- Flecknoe, Richard (d. 1678?), *vii.* 183, 412; *viii.* 40, 422; *Short Discourse of the English Stage*, *vii.* 238, 251, 272, 441
- Fled Bricrend* (the feast of Bricriu), *i.* 327
- Fleet, publisher, *xi.* 375
- Fleet prison, the, *rv.* 78
- Fleetwood, in Meredith's *The Amazing Marriage*, *xiii.* 445
- Fleetwood, Charles (d. 1692), *viii.* 121; *xi.* 449
- Fleetwood, E., *vii.* 514
- Fleetwood, George (1605-1667), *vii.* 450
- Fleetwood, William (1535?-1594), *vi.* 382, 393
- Fleming or Flemming, Abraham (1552?-1607), *rv.* 435, 437, 439, 442
- Fleming, Caleb (1698-1779), *x.* 521
- Fleming, Contarini, Disraeli's, *xiii.* 346, 348, 361
- Fleming, Francis, *xiv.* Add. 7
- Fleming, John (fl. 1726), *x.* 385
- Fleming, Marjorie (1803-1811), *xi.* 476 *xiv.* 228, 229, 543
- Fleming, Mary, Scott's, *xii.* 27
- Fleming, Rhoda, George Meredith's, *xiii.* 447
- Fleming, Richard (d. 1431), *ii.* 358
- 'Fleming,' *Be Merry Brethren*, *iii.* 131
- Fleming, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, *iii.* 105
- Flemings, *vii.* 306
- Flemish clothmakers, *ii.* 311
- Flemish towns, trade in, *v.* 355
- Flemming or Fleming, Robert (d. 1483), dean of Lincoln, *iii.* 5; *rv.* 428
- Flesh of Man, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, *ii.* 140
- Fleta* (c. 1290), *viii.* 313, 465
- Fletcher, Andrew, of Saltoun (1655-1716), *ix.* 492; *x.* 449
- Account of a Conversation*, *ix.* 215
- Discorso delle cose di Spagna*, *ix.* 215
- Discourse of . . . Militiis*, *ix.* 214
- Political Works*, *ix.* 214
- Speech upon the State of the Nation*, *ix.* 215
- Two Discourses*, *ix.* 215

Fletcher, Charles Robert Leslie, XIII. 465  
 Fletcher, Francis, IV. 87, 456  
 Fletcher, Giles, the elder (1549?-1611), III. 198, 256, 264, 265; *Licia*, III. 265, 523; *Richard III*, III. 198  
 Fletcher, Giles, the younger (1588?-1623), IV. 150, 164 ff. (main entry), 456, 481; VI. 111  
*Christs Victorie*, IV. 164  
*Death of Eliza, Canto upon the*, IV. 164, 165  
*Description of Encolpius, A*, IV. 164  
*Prince Henry's Death*, IV. 164  
 Fletcher, John (1579-1625), IV. 115; V. 148, 181, 195, 217, 218, 256 ff., 347, 356, 362, 364, 371; VI. 2, 26, 27, 36, 65, 69, 89, 107-136 (main entry), 142, 144, 145, 151, 152, 157, 177, 182, 184, 185, 195, 199, 205, 206, 208, 211, 223, 231, 234, 235, 239, 240, 248, 272, 340, 353, 363, 366 ff., 371, 372, 427, 435 ff., 490; VII. 3, 39, 272, 275; VIII. 12, 13, 29, 31, 116, 119, 127, 128, 132, 133, 141, 150, 162, 184, 192, 202, 219, 226, 425; IX. 140, 145; X. 91, 145; XII. 89, 186, 444; XIII. 144, 218, 260, 289; *Thierry and Theodoret*, XII. 190. *See, also*, Beaumont and Fletcher  
 Fletcher, John William (1729-1785), X. 365 ff., 516; *Scriptures Scales*, X. 367; *Zelus and Honestus*, X. 367  
 Fletcher, Phineas (1582-1650), IV. 150, 164 ff. (main entry), 481; VI. 111, 321; VII. 46; XII. 79; XIII. 218  
*Brittain's Ida*, IV. 165  
*Elisa*, IV. 166  
*Locusts or Apollyonists, The*, IV. 166, 167  
*Piscatorie Eclogues*, IV. 165  
*Purple Island, The*, IV. 164, 166  
*Sicelides*, IV. 165  
 Fletcher, Richard (father of John), VI. 110  
 Fletcher, Sir Robert, IX. 192, 488  
 Fletcher, R. H., *The Arthurian Material in the Chronicles*, I. 257  
 Fletcher, William Younger, XII. 519  
 Fletching church, X. 312  
 Fleury, religious revival of, I. 113. *See, also*, Abbo of  
 Fleury's Ecclesiastical history, XII. 460  
 Fleury-sur-Loire, V. 37  
 Flexney, bookseller, X. 191  
 Flinders, Matthew (1774-1814), XIV. 289  
 Flint, Robert (1838-1910), XIV. 472  
 Flint cottage, Box hill, XIII. 440  
 Flintwinch, in *Little Dorrit*, XIII. 331  
 Flodden, battle of, II. 40, 41, 109, 251, 327, 369; III. 70, 197; XII. 10, 11; XIV. 185  
*Flodden Field*, II. 415  
 Flood, Henry (1732-1791), XIV. 311  
 Flood, the, III. 130, 318  
 Flora, in Beaumont's masque, VI. 356  
 Flora, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, IV. 265  
 Flora, in *The Flower and the Leaf*, II. 219  
 Flora, in *The Penates*, VI. 341

Flora, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, VI. 338  
 Florabell (Herrick's), VII. 12  
 Florac, in *The Newcomes*, XIII. 295, 297  
*Floras dames, The glyttering showes of*, III. 190  
 Florence, II. 350; III. 5, 6, 8, 167; IV. 69, 163; V. 61, 69, 115, 247, 350; VI. 144; VII. 99, 100, 284; X. 41, 119, 122, 249, 303; XII. 204, 324, 327, 401; XIII. 46, 54, 70, 72, 73, 77, 79, 103, 393 ff.  
 Laurentian library, IV. 429  
 San Marco, XIII. 394  
*Florence of Rome*, I. 467  
 Florence of Worcester (d. 1118), I. 90, 91, 160 ff., 451; IV. 68  
 Florence wine, IX. 412  
 Florent, tale of, in Gower, II. 183  
 Florentine, in *The Seven Sages*, I. 309  
 Florentine academy, XI. 176  
 Florentine nobleman, in Congreve's *Incognita*, VIII. 146  
 Florentine renaissance, IX. 306  
 Flores, Juan de, *Historia de Aurelio y de Ysabela*, VI. 123, 138; VIII. 128  
*Flores and Blancheflour*, I. 286, 303, 308, 309, 465, 468  
*Flores Historiarum*, I. 449  
 Florestan, king, in Disraeli's *Endymion*, XIII. 350  
 Florida, IV. 70, 81  
 Floridan peat, X. 392  
 Florimel, in Dryden's *Secret Love*, VIII. 20  
 'Florimel,' in *The Tatler*, IX. 34  
 Florinda, in *Count Julian*, XII. 211  
 Florio, John (1553?-1625), IV. 442; VI. 221; VIII. 387; *A Worlde of Wordes*, IV. 15, 395; XIV. 448; *Montaigne*, IV. 8, 15, 248, 395, 447, 523; IX. 265, 276, 277  
 Floripas, in *Sir Ferumbras*, I. 302, 303  
 Florizel, in *The Winter's Tale*, V. 217  
 Florus, Lucius Annaeus, IV. 436  
 Florus of Lyons, I. 81  
 Floud, Rachel (d. 1640), VII. 250  
 Flower, Benjamin (1755-1829), XIV. 533  
 Flower, Eliza (1803-1846), XIII. 53  
 Flower, 'Maister,' V. 77  
 Flower, Sir William Henry (1831-1899), XIV. 295, 560  
*Flower and the Leaf, The*, II. 162, 164, 166, 167, 215, 217 ff., 221, 223, 429  
 Flowerdales, the, in *The London Prodigall*, V. 254  
 Flowerdew, mistress, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, V. 234  
*Flowers of the Forest, The*, IX. 373; XI. 232  
 Fludd, Robert (1574-1637), IV. 278, 508; VII. 378; IX. 386  
 Fluellen, in *Henry V*, V. 189, 195; XIV. 307  
 Flügel, Ewald, XIII. 470, 471  
 Flute, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, VI. 285  
 Flutter, Sir Fopling, in Etherege's *Man of Mode*, VIII. 138  
 Fly, in *The New Inn*, VI. 25

## FLYING

- Flying Island, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 104  
*Flying Post*, ix. 5, 15, 432; xi. 333; xiv. 230  
*Flying between Thomas Smith and William Gray, the*, iii. 490  
Flytings, iv. 517  
Foe, James, father of Defoe, Daniel, ix. 6  
Foersom, P., v. 307  
Fogg, Peter Walkden, xi. 250; xiii. 240  
Foggo, A., xiii. 546  
*Fog's Weekly Journal*, ix. 433  
Foigny, Gabriel de, *Journey of Jacques Sadeur*, ix. 106  
Foix, count of, in Froissart, ii. 338  
Foker, Henry, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 291, 292  
Folio, Tom, in *The Tatler*, ix. 46  
Foliot, Gilbert (d. 1187), i. 173, 449  
Folk-drama and early pageantry, v. 24, 385  
*Folk-Lore Journal, The*, xii. 518  
*Folk-lore Society*, xii. 506  
Follett, Sir William Webb (1798-1845), xiv. 509  
Folly, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 124, 129  
Folly, in *Magnificence*, iii. 77  
Folly, in *The World and the Child*, ii. 233; v. 54  
Fonblanque, Albany, xiii. 558; xiv. 186, 198, 533  
Fonblanque, E. B. de, xiv. 533  
Fondlewife, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, viii. 147, 149  
Fonseca, Jeronymo Osorio da, iv. 444  
Fontainebleau, v. 284  
Fontainebleau, library at, iv. 429  
Fontenelle, Bernard le Boyvier de, viii. 261; ix. 477, 572; x. 464; *Dialogues of the Dead*, ix. 143; *Les Anciens et les Modernes*, ix. 390  
Fonthill abbey, xi. 289; xii. 345, 508  
*Foolish Virgins, The*, v. 11  
Fools, feast of, v. 8  
Foot, Jessé (1744-1826), x. 438  
Foote, G. W., xiii. 489  
Foote, Samuel (1720-1777), x. 82, 83, 87, 317, 430, 441; xi. 257, 260, 262, 448, 451, 453, 454; xiii. 514  
*The Cozeners*, xi. 278  
*Maid of Bath*, x. 83  
*Minor, The*, x. 88; xi. 451  
*Piety in Pattens*, x. 214  
Fopling Flutters, x. 90  
Foppington, lord, in Sheridan's *A Trip to Scarborough*, xi. 269  
Foppington, lord, in Vanbrugh's *The Relapse*, viii. 76, 160, 161, 164, 165, 170; x. 90; xi. 257, 269, 283  
Forbes, Alexander Penrose (1817-1875), xii. 456  
Forbes, Archibald (1838-1900), xiv. 173, 190  
Forbes, Edward (1815-1854), xii. 339, 498; xiv. 210, 296, 560

## FORDE

- Forbes, James (1749-1819), *Oriental Memoirs*, xiv. 334  
Forbes, James David (1809-1868) xiv. 552  
Forbes, John (1593-1648), ix. 544  
Forbes, Patrick (1564-1635), ix. 544  
Forbes, Robert (1708-1775), ix. 563, 564; *Journals*, x. 356  
Forbes, Robert, in Pennecuick's *Presbyterian Pope*, ix. 370  
Forbes, Sir William (1739-1806), x. 453, 480, 512; xiv. 601  
Forbes, William Henry (1851-1914), xii. 483  
Forcade, Eugène, xiii. 558  
Forcellini, Egidio, xii. 335  
Forcet, or Forsett, Edward, vi. 306, 481  
Ford, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 206  
Ford, Charles (fl. 1726), ix. 103  
Ford, E., *Fair Play in the Lottery* (1660), vii. 516  
Ford, Emanuel (fl. 1607), *Parismus*, iii. 359, 536; vi. 305; *Parismenos*, iii. 359, 536  
Ford, John (fl. 1639), iv. 353, 527; vi. 69, 96, 144, 182, 188-209 (main entry), 226, 424, 425, 447 ff.; vii. 3; xii. 415; xiii. 426  
*Beauty in a Trance*, vi. 195  
*Bristowe Merchant, The*, vi. 195  
*Broken Heart, The*, v. 347; vi. 186, 191; xii. 190  
Elegy on death of Charles Blount, earl of Devonshire, vi. 189  
Elegy on Mountjoy's death, v. 347  
*Fairy Knight, The*, vi. 54, 195  
*Fame's Memorial*, vi. 189, 191  
*Fancies, Chart and Noble, The*, vi. 193  
*Honor Triumphant*, vi. 189  
*Ill Beginning has a Good End, An*, vi. 195  
*Ladies Triall, The*, vi. 194  
*Line of Life, A*, vi. 189  
*London Merchant, The*, vi. 195  
*Lover's Melancholy, The*, vi. 190; vii. 36  
*Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 192  
*Masque of Melancholy*, vi. 190  
*Monarches Meeting, The*, vi. 189  
*Perkin Warbeck*, vi. 193  
*Royal Combat, The*, vi. 195  
*Sun's Darling, The: A Moral Masque*, v. 125; vi. 54, 190  
*Tis Pity Shees a Whore*, vi. 192  
*See, also, under Rowley, W. and Webster*  
Ford, joint lessee of Drury Lane theatre, x. 265  
Ford, mistress, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 169, 189  
Ford, Richard (1796-1858), xiv. 251, 552; *Handbook for travellers in Spain*, xiv. 250  
Ford, Thomas (d. 1648), iv. 113, 115, 464  
*Ford Lectures*, xiv. 81  
Forde, Thomas (fl. 1660), vii. 439, 457, 514, 517; viii. 481; *Lusus Fortunae*, viii. 377; *Times Anatomised*, vii. 384; *Virtus Rediviva*, vii. 444

## FORDHOOK

- Fordhook, Fielding's house, x. 35  
 Fordoun, Kincardineshire, ii. 128  
 Fordun, John (d. 1384?), ii. 128, 129, 132, 280, 451; *Scotichronicon*, ix. 535  
 Fordyce, William, xii. 510  
*Foreign Quarterly Review*, *The*, xiii. 5  
*Foreign Review*, *The*, xiii. 5  
 Foresight, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 151  
 Foresight, in *King Hart*, ii. 262  
 Foresight, Mrs. in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 152  
 Forest, in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, v. 361  
 Forest of Reason, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 202  
 Forfarshire, ix. 372; xiv. 436  
 Forgues, F. D., xiii. 549, 551  
 'Forland' (Caxton's egg-story), ii. 316  
*Form of Living, The, or Mending of Life* (school of Rolle), ii. 46, 47  
 Forman, Harry Buxton, xii. 399 ff., 403 ff.; xiii. 480, 481, 491, 570; xiv. 527  
 Forman, Simon (1552-1611), v. 204; vi. 23, 460; vii. 369; viii. 357  
*Forme of Cury*, ii. 71, 500  
 Formey, J. H. S., x. 482  
 Formosus, in *The Bugbears*, v. 115  
 Forneron, H., *Histoire de Philippe II*, x. 291  
 Forbes, ii. 100  
 Forrest, David William, xiv. 517  
 Forrest, Edwin, v. 308  
 Forrest, Old, in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, vi. 104  
 Forrest, Thomas (fl. 1580), iv. 437  
 Forrest, William (fl. 1581), iv. 476  
 Forrester, Alfred Henry ('Alfred Crow-quill'), xiv. 201, 238  
 Forrester, Thomas (1635?-1706), ix. 546  
 Forsett, Edward (d. 1630?). See Forcet  
 Forshall, Frederick Hale, iv. 598  
 Forshall, Josiah (1795-1863), ii. 45, 73, 431; xii. 517  
 Forster, John (1812-1876), x. 195, 201, 202, 483; xii. 206, 211, 230, 303, 439, 441; xiii. 57, 58, 69, 471, 484, 485, 513, 530 ff.; xiv. 190, 198, 502, 598  
*Life of Charles Dickens*, xiii. 305; xiv. 114  
*Life of Oliver Goldsmith*, xiv. 113  
*Life of Swift*, xiv. 114  
*Life of Walter Savage Landor*, xiv. 114  
*Lives of the statesmen of the Commonwealth*, xiv. 114  
*On English Freedom under Plantagenets and Tudors*, xiv. 114  
 Förster, Max, i. 117; iii. 277  
 Forster, William Edward (1818-1886), xiv. 427, 505, 509  
 Forster collection, x. 263  
 Forsyth, Joseph (1763-1815), xiv. 552  
 Forsyth, J. M., xiv. 467  
 Forsyth, William (1812-1899), xiv. 518  
 Forsyth, William (1818-1879), xiv. 533  
 Fortescue, George Knottessford (1847-1912), xii. 521

## FOSTER

- Fortescue, Sir John (1394?-1476?), ii. 286, 296 ff., 307, 336, 481, 482; viii. 315, 318, 465, 466, 469  
*De Laudibus Legum Angliae*, ii. 297; iv. 297, 511; viii. 314  
*De Natura Legis Naturae*, ii. 296  
*Declaration*, etc., ii. 298  
*Monarchia (The Difference between an Absolute and a Limited Monarchy)*, ii. 297  
*Understanding and Faith*, ii. 299  
 Fortescue, Sir John (1531?-1607), vi. 290  
 Fortescue, Lucy. See Lyttelton, Lucy  
 Fortescue, Thomas, *Foreste or Collection of Histories*, trans. from French, iii. 536; iv. 446; viii. 126  
 Fortescue, William (1687-1749), ix. 251  
 Forth, firth of, ii. 88, 89, 100, 131; ix. 552; xii. 11; xiii. 6  
 Fortias-Santarelli, xiv. 490  
 Fortitude, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 229  
*Fortnightly Review, The*, xii. 296; xiii. 425, 440, 467  
 'Fortoun buik, Ane lytill,' iv. 414  
 Fortrey, Samuel (1622-1681), viii. 367, 477  
 Fortune, in *Ara Fortunae*, vi. 319  
 Fortune, in *Ira seu Tumulus Fortunae*, vi. 320  
 Fortune, in Drayton's *Robert of Normandy*, iv. 177  
 Fortune, in *Lochrine*, v. 240  
 Fortune, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 203  
 Fortune, in *The Bowge of Courte*, iii. 73  
 Fortune, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227, 228, 234  
 Fortune, in *The Kingis Quair*, ii. 241, 242  
 Fortune, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 228, 231, 234, 235  
 Fortune, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25, 26, 28  
 Fortune, lady, in *Old Fortunatus*, vi. 52  
 Fortune, Sir Edward, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, vi. 41  
*Fortunia* (play), vi. 486  
*Forty-one*, viii. 96  
 Forum, the (debating society), xi. 239  
 Fosbroke, Thomas Dudley (1770-1842), xii. 510  
 Foscari, in Byron's *The Two Foscari*, xii. 49  
 Foscari, in *The Gratefull Servant*, vi. 203  
 Fosco, count, in Wilkie Collins's *Woman in White*, xiii. 438  
 Foscolo, Ugo, xii. 384, 525; *Lettere di Jacopo Ortis*, xi. 288  
 Foscett, Bernard, x. 387  
 Foster, Elizabeth, Milton's grand-daughter (d. 1754), vii. 107; x. 461  
 Foster, Ernest, xiv. 531  
 Foster, George, vii. 509  
 Foster, Gregory, i. 143  
 Foster, James (1697-1753), x. 381, 521  
 Foster, John (1731-1774), xi. 250

## FOSTER

- Foster, John (1770-1843), **xii.** 286, 466, 472; **xiv.** 518; *On the Aversion of Men of Taste to Evangelical Religion*, **xii.** 281
- Foster, Sir Michael (1836-1907), **xiv.** 295, 560
- Foster, Myles Birket (1825-1899), **xiv.** 201
- Foster, Samuel (d. 1652), **vii.** 488
- Foster, W., **xiv.** 580
- Fotherby, Martin (1549?-1619), *Atheomastix*, **vii.** 277, 471
- Fotherby, Robert (fl. 1615), **iv.** 93
- Fotheringay, Miss, in *Pendennis*, **xiii.** 276, 291
- Fotheringham, Alma, Gissing's, **xiii.** 460
- Fotheringham, James, **xiii.** 484
- Fouché, Leo, **xiv.** Add. 7
- Foulis, Andrew (1712-1775), **xi.** 342, 470
- Foulis, Robert (1707-1776), **xi.** 342, 470
- Foulis, R. and A., **xii.** 324, 530
- Foulis press, **ix.** 262, 562, 567; **x.** 132
- Fountain, Lucy, in *Reade's Love me Little, Love me Long*, **xiii.** 426
- Fountainhall, lord. *See* Lauder, Sir John
- Fouqué, Friedrich Karl Heinrich de la Motte, **xiii.** 4, 192, 465
- Four Elements, A New Interlude and a Merry of the nature of the*, **iv.** 70
- Four Sirens, the, in *Filostrato e Panfila*, **v.** 62
- Four Sons of Aymon*, **i.** 292. *See* under Caxton
- Four Ages of England, The*, **vii.** 408
- Fourier, baron de, **xiv.** 267
- Fowell, Frank, **xiv.** 536
- Fowler, Sir Henry Hartley, viscount Wolverhampton (1830-1911), **xiv.** 511
- Fowler, Thomas (1832-1904), **xiv.** 472
- Fowler, William (fl. 1603), *The Triumphs of Petrarch*, **iii.** 137
- Fowler, William (1761-1832), **xii.** 510
- Fowler, William Warde (1847-1921), **xii.** Add. 3; **xiv.** 521
- Fowles, William, **iv.** 437
- Fox, Caroline (1819-1871), **xiv.** 502
- Fox, Charles James (1749-1806), **x.** 306; **xi.** 1, 2, 19, 34, 35, 51, 52 ff. (main entry), 143, 146, 389, 396, 405; **xii.** 151, 326, 439, 495; **xiii.** 24; **xiv.** 98, 119 ff., 132, 184, 214, 502
- Fox, Edward Long, **xi.** 414
- Fox, Elizabeth, countess of Ilchester, **xi.** 174
- Fox, George (1624-1691), **vii.** 169, 509; **viii.** 101, 110, 413, 414; **xi.** 167; **xii.** 198, 476; *Journal*, **vii.** 352; **viii.** 103 ff.; **ix.** 307, 523; *The Great Mystery*, **viii.** 111
- Fox, Henry, 1st lord Holland (1705-1774), **x.** 388, 389
- Fox, Henry Richard Vassall, 3rd lord Holland (1773-1840), **xi.** 174; **xiv.** 503
- Fox, Joseph, **xiv.** 606
- Fox, capt. Luke (1586-1635), **rv.** 107, 456; *North West Fox*; or *Fox from the North-West Passage*, **rv.** 106
- Fox, Stephen, 1st earl of Ilchester, **xi.** 174

## FRANCESCA

- Fox, William Johnson (1786-1864), **xii.** 428, 466; **xiii.** 53, 54, 57; **xiv.** 132, 137, 509, 591, 601
- Foxcroft, A. B., **xiv.** 584
- Foxcroft, H. C., *Life of Gilbert Burnet*, **ix.** 195, 198, 202 ff., 208; *Supplement to Burnet's History*, **ix.** 201, 204, 205
- Foxe, John (1516-1587), **i.** 124; **ii.** 60, 294; **v.** 247; **vi.** 374; *Actes and Monuments (Book of Martyrs)*, **iii.** 26, 331 ff., 447, 528; **iv.** 389, 397, 400, 403, 433; **vii.** 322; *Book of Martyrs, The*, **xi.** 326, 369; **xiv.** 79; *Christus Triumphans*, **v.** 394
- Foxe or Fox, John, of Woodbridge (fl. 1577), **iv.** 84
- Foxe or Fox, Richard (1448?-1528), **iii.** 468
- Foxwell, Herbert Somerton, **xiv.** 4
- Foy, **vi.** 101
- Fracastor, Girolamo, **ix.** 60
- Fracastorius, **iv.** 261
- Fragmenta Aulica*, **viii.** 470
- Fragmenta Regalia*, **xii.** 376
- Frail, Mrs, in *Congreve's Love for Love*, **viii.** 152
- Framlingham, **ii.** 305
- Frampton, in *Mrs Griffith's School for Rakes*, **xi.** 263
- Frampton, John (fl. 1577-1596), **iv.** 446, 530
- Frampul, lord and lady, in *The New Inne* **vi.** 25
- France, **ii.** 340; **v.** 25 ff., 34, 38, 43, 44, 49, 55, 58, 91, 121, 123, 137, 140, 222, 262, 284 ff., 288, 291, 299, 303, 306, 308, 334, 341, 344, 355, 359; **vi.** 5, 90, 175, 270, 271, 365; **vii.** 21, 22, 54, 61 ff., 180, 191, 197, 200, 205, 214, 221, 234, 282, 283, 285, 286, 301, 306 ff., 338, 381, 437; **viii.** 11, 142, 206, 245, 256, 263, 265, 267, 296, 314, 330, 342, 364, 380, 384, 385; **ix.** 6 ff., 11, 13, 37, 81, 89, 95, 118, 130, 132, 142, 216, 218, 224 ff., 228, 229, 231, 232, 237, 256, 257, 265, 280, 332, 365, 390, 395, 396, 401, 406; **x.** 16, 17, 41, 47, 49, 63, 78, 79, 115, 119, 159, 182, 200, 219 ff., 261, 264, 274, 282, 283, 302, 306, 322, 323, 335, 336, 353, 388; **xi.** 1, 7, 22 ff., 25, 26, 30, 39, 42, 44, 47, 50, 71, 73, 97, 98, 118, 136, 189, 344, 374, 380, 382; **xii.** 26, 27, 30, 31, 43, 59, 174, 254, 276, 282, 343, 367; **xiii.** 20, 88, 119, 132, 211, 238, 357, 372, 428, 437, 444, 445; **xiv.** 42, 53, 57, 60, 110, 122, 151, 178, 179, 182, 183, 188, 192, 215, 292 ff., 322, 324, 382, 383, 388, 392, 399, 404, 419, 437
- France, Hazlitt in, **xii.** 432
- France, Martin de, *Le Champion des Dames*, **viii.** 59
- France, trials for sorcery in, **vi.** 183
- France and Byron, **xii.** 392, 394 ff.
- France and Shelley, **xii.** 403
- Frances, Madame, in *The Tattler*, **ix.** 50
- Francesca, **i.** 363

## FRANCESCO

- Francesco, in *Never too late*, III. 360  
 Francesco, grand duke of Florence, VI. 174, 175  
 Francillon, Robert E., XIII. 567; XIV. 528  
 Francis I, king of France, III. 46, 158, 160, 163, 224, 437; X. 105  
 Francis, John (1811-1882), XIV. 200, 534; *History of the Athenaeum*, XIV. 174  
 Francis, Philip (1708?-1773), X. 389, 408, 455, 523; *Letter from the Cocoa-Tree*, X. 390  
 Francis, Sir Philip (1740-1818), X. 400, 401, 405, 408 ff., 522, 526, 527; XI. 17; XIV. 513  
 Francis, St. I. 200, 201, 339; III. 159; X. 367  
 Franciscans, the (Minorites, Grey Friars), I. 200 ff., 209; II. 66, 71, 251, 255, 349, 350; III. 57, 92, 123, 159, 162; IV. 419; V. 13; VII. 303, 337; VIII. 59; IX. 538  
 Franciscans in Cambridge, I. 200; II. 349, 350  
 Franciscans in Oxford, I. 200 ff., 452 ff.; II. 349, 350  
 Franciscans in St Andrews, II. 370  
 Francisco, in *The Duke of Millaine*, VI. 155, 159  
 Francisco, in *The Renegado*, VI. 157  
 Francisco, in *The White Diel*, VI. 176  
 Francisson, A., XIII. 471  
 Franck, Richard (1624?-1708), XII. 376  
 Franck, Sebastian, IX. 315  
 Francklin, Richard (1624?-1708), IX. 220, 221  
 Francklin, Thomas (1721-1784), X. 41, 128, 420, 431; *Orestes*, X. 86, 439  
 Franckton, John, IV. 414  
 Franco-Prussian war, XIV. 173, 182, 190, 192, 328  
*Francorum, Gesta Regum*, I. 26. *See, also*, Gregory of Tours  
 Franeker university, in Friesland, VII. 308  
 Frank, in *The Witch of Edmonton*, VI. 190  
 Frank, Elizabeth, XII. 505  
 Frank, Mark (1613-1664), VII. 147, 424  
 Frankenstein, in Mary Shelley's novel, XII. 248  
 Frankford, Mrs, in *A Woman Kilde with Kindnesse*, VI. 84, 98  
 Frankfort-on-the-Main, III. 144, 434; IV. 366, 403, 545, 548; *also see* Add.; VII. 304, 308; XI. 331  
 Frankish law, VIII. 311  
 Frankland, Sir Edward (1825-1899), XIV. 272, 277, 557  
 Frankland, Richard (1630-1698), IX. 392; X. 386  
 Franklin, in *Arden of Feversham*, V. 240  
 Franklin, Benjamin, XII. 165; XIV. 394  
 Franklin, Sir John (1786-1847), XIV. 245, 552, 583  
 Franks, in *Beowulf*, etc., I. 25, 26, 32, 34

## FREDERICK

- Franks, Sir Augustus Wollaston (1826-1897), XII. 347, 510  
 Franks casket, I. 12, 426  
 'Frantics,' in *The Lords' Masque*, VI. 353  
 Fraser, Alexander Campbell (1819-1914), IX. 280; XIV. 473  
*Berkeley*, XIV. 47  
*Berkeley and Spiritual Realism*, XIV. 47  
*Biographia Philosophica*, XIV. 48  
*Essays in Philosophy*, XIV. 47  
*Locke*, XIV. 47  
*Philosophy of Theism, The*, XIV. 48  
 Fraser, James (1818-1885), XIV. 606  
 Fraser, Peter, XIV. 180  
 Fraser, Simon, 12th lord Lovat (1667?-1747), IX. 563, 564  
*Fraser's Magazine*, XII. 159, 163, 427, 431, 441; XIII. 10, 95, 278 ff., 347, 356, 360, 362, 465; XIV. 20, 86, 152, 161, 316  
 Fraunce, Abraham (fl. 1587-1633), III. 425, 432, 551; IV. 436, 476; VIII. 238  
*Aminta*, VI. 365, 490  
*Arcadian Rhetorike, The*, III. 432  
*Countess of Pembrokes Emanuell, The*, IV. 131  
*Countess of Pembrokes Yvychurch, The*, IV. 131  
*Nativity, The*, IV. 131  
*Victoria*, VI. 304, 472  
 Fraunhofer, Joseph von, XIV. 266  
*Fraus Pia*, VI. 483  
 Frazer, Hugh, XIV. 536  
 Frazer, James (1818-1885), bishop of Manchester, XIII. 553  
 Frazer, Sir James George, XI. 85  
 Frazer, Robert Watson, XIV. 574  
 Frazer, William (1817-1879), XIV. 602  
 Fréchette, Louis, XIV. 356  
 Frederica, in Jane Austen's *Lady Susan*, XII. 233  
 Frederick, in *A Wife for a Month*, VI. 122, 132  
 Frederick, in Mrs Gaskell's *North and South*, XIII. 378  
 Frederick, in *The Weakest goeth to the Wall*, V. 316  
 Frederick II, emperor, I. 199; VII. 102, 159  
 Frederick V, elector Palatine and king of Bohemia, IV. 259; VI. 148, 149, 250, 321, 353  
 Frederick, Don, in *The Chances*, VI. 135  
 Frederick, duke, in *As You Like It*, V. 192  
 Frederick, lord, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 317  
 Frederick, Louis, prince of Wales (1707-1751), IX. 230, 251; X. 94, 95, 108, 110; XIV. 287  
 Frederick, Sir, in *The Returne from Per-nassus*, VI. 313  
 Frederick, William III, king of Prussia, XIV. 416  
 Frederick the Great, XII. 410; XIII. 18, 19; XIV. 63, 382, 416  
 Frederick of Jennen, II. 329

## FREEDOM

Freedom, in *She Would if She Could*, viii. 138  
*Freedom's Farewell*, ix. 376  
*Freeholder, The*, ix. 437  
 Free love, lady, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 89, 90  
 Freeman, in *Discoverie of the Knights of the Poste*, iv. 350  
 Freeman, in Wycherley's *Country Wife*, viii. 145  
 Freeman, Anthony, in *The Spectator*, ix. 57  
 Freeman, Edward Augustus (1823-1892), i. 163, 171, 197, 199; ii. 399; vii. 330; x. 313; xii. 261, 271, 321, 379, 475; xiv. 62, 67, 69 ff. (main entry), 76, 85, 86, 99, 101, 198, 487  
*Greek People and the Greek Kingdom, The*, xiv. 71  
*Historical Essays*, xii. 308, 316  
*Historical Geography*, xiv. 72  
*History and Conquests of the Saracens*, xiv. 71  
*History of Architecture*, xiv. 71  
*History of Federal Government*, xii. 315; xiv. 71  
*History of the Norman Conquest*, xii. 316; xiv. 71 ff.  
*History of Sicily*, xii. 316  
*History of Wells Cathedral*, xii. 348  
*Old English History for Children*, xiv. 72  
*Poems, legendary and historical* (with G. W. Cox), xii. 314; xiv. 70  
*Reign of William Rufus, The*, xiv. 73  
 Freeman, Thomas (fl. 1614), iv. 520  
*Freeman's Journal, The*, xiv. 318  
 Freemantle, H. E. S., xiv. Add. 7  
 Freeport, Sir Andrew, in *The Spectator*, ix. 51, 52  
 Freher, Dionysius (1649-1728), ix. 308, 520  
 Freiligrath, Ferdinand, v. 303  
 Freind, Robert (1667-1751), ix. 151, 153, 217, 250  
*Freiris of Berwick*, ix. 367  
 Freke, Harriot, in Miss Edgeworth's *Belinda*, xi. 297  
 Freke, William (1662-1744), x. 377  
 French, Samuel, xiii. 516  
 French, the, x. 40, 255, 264, 282, 294; xi. 28; xii. 326; xiii. 282, 283, 339, 446; xiv. 173, 195, 213, 223, 225, 230, 247, 328  
 French academy, v. 293, 294; viii. 369, 371; x. 173; xi. 354; xiv. 264  
 French actresses, vi. 404; viii. 118  
 French artists, xiv. 214  
 French characters in English plays, viii. 144  
 French constituent assembly, xi. 71  
 French dancers, xi. 282  
 French directory, xi. 26  
 French drama, x. 78, 81, 86, 211; xi. 281, 354; xiii. 266, 267, 270, 272  
 French economists, xiv. 381

## FRENCH

French education, ix. 399; x. 283·xiv 391, 423, 428  
*French émigrés*, x. 66, 261  
 French empire, xi. 103  
 French fleet, x. 291  
 French historians, ix. 227; xii. 271; xiv. 102  
 French institutions, x. 42  
 French interest in Shakespeare, v. 209, 287-296  
 French invasion panic, the, xiv. 137  
 French July revolution, xiii. 357  
 French king, the, in *The Duke of Mollaine*, vi. 158, 163  
 French lady, in *Godfrey of Bulloigne*, vi. 89  
 French language and literature: ix. 4, 26, 30, 214, 233, 267, 276, 331, 385, 390, 393, 395, 402 ff., 410, 412, 413; x. 17, 60, 69, 71, 90, 114, 120, 123, 135, 173, 174, 202 ff., 241, 250, 257, 259, 281, 283 ff., 288 ff., 296, 302, 303, 305, 313, 316, 317, 319, 323; xi. 58, 59, 181, 224, 289, 291, 292, 295 ff., 327, 330, 332, 334, 347, 353 ff., 359, 382; xii. 3, 154, 208, 247, 254, 308, 328; xiii. 99, 124, 129, 162, 199, 208, 213, 219, 259, 263, 346; xiv. 62, 107, 185, 224, 306, 327, 333, 342, 358, 360, 385, 387, 388, 391, 406, 408, 434, 438, 442, 455, 457, 458; (French, Old): no more spoken in England, ii. 70; influence on our medieval poetry, (carols), ii. 376, (songs), 377, 384 ff., 388 ff.; in legal works, viii. 313 ff., 319; writers of, ii. 507 ff.; (Renaissance): influence of, on Chapman, vi. 33, 172; on Hobbes, vii. 266, 268, 269; and translation, vii. 263; (17th century): influence of, viii. 124, 186 ff., 194, 214, 270, 321, 322, 332, 371 ff.; on Dryden, viii. 23, 56; on satire, viii. 59; on Temple, viii. 381, 383, 385; *see, also*, Hamilton, Anthony  
*See, also*, French poets and poetry; French stage, etc.  
 French encyclopedists, xiii. 19; xiv. 402  
*French fabliaux*, xi. 175  
 French fiction, xiii. 283, 442, 456  
 French novelists, x. 18  
 French octave, the, or ballad royal, xi. 217  
 French law, xii. 354  
 French mathematicians, xiv. 258  
 French *mélodrame*, xiii. 263, 264  
 French music, in *Albion and Albanus*, viii. 30  
 French mysticism, vii. 155  
 French national assembly, xi. 12, 21 ff., 26; xii. 144  
 French national convention, ix. 386; xi. 47  
 French opera, ix. 163; xiii. 256  
 French oratory, xii. 268  
 French periodicals, vii. 360  
 French *philosophes*, x. 296  
 French pietism, xii. 262



## FRENCH

French poets and poetry, ix. 67; x. 79, 217, 219; xi. 209; xii. 4, 354; xiii. 129, 140, 210 ff., 252  
 French prosody, viii. 239  
 French romances, v. 314; vi. 239, 240; vii. 74, 391  
 French romantic school, x. 181; xiii. 9  
 French sonnet writers, v. 173, 230  
 French translations, vi. 124; vii. 263; viii. 123, 126 ff.  
 French troubadours, ix. 365  
 French press, v. 286, 295  
 French prints, xiv. 215  
 French publicists, xi. 42  
 French queen, in *The Conspiracie and Tragedie of Charles Duke of Byron*, vi. 30  
 French 'Reign of Terror,' xiv. 459  
 French revolution, ii. 81; v. 197, 294; ix. 213, 233; x. 43, 59, 251, 318; xi. 4, 6, 14, 16, 19, 21, 22, 25 ff., 39, 44, 47, 79, 97, 106, 117, 118, 138, 155, 190, 194, 225, 236, 430, 433, *also see* Add.; xii. 39, 107, 149, 164, 249, 279, 310, 429; xiii. 2, 10, 11, 19, 257, 258, 300, 345, 420; xiv. 50, 66, 187, 214, 215, 382  
 French society, ix. 243  
 French stage, the:  
   Classical, v. 1, 61, 63, 76, 91  
   Medieval, v. 36, 39 ff., 46, 52  
   Influence on English drama, viii. 13 ff., 28, 29, 31, 131 ff., 157, 162, 179 ff., 187; x. 108  
 French theatres, xi. 265  
 French theology, xii. 254  
 French wines, v. 358  
 French-Canadians, xiv. 348, 354  
 Frenchman, in *A Woman will have her Will*, v. 329  
 Frend, William (1757-1841), xii. 279, 466, 467; xiv. 591, 593  
 Frere, Sir Bartle (1815-1884), xi. 392  
 Frere, John Hookham (1769-1846), xi. 39, 40, 392; xii. 52, 394; xiii. 175, 236, 238, 241, 246, 502; xiv. 206, 387; *Brunanburh*, x. 487  
*Frere and the Boye, The*, ii. 501, 502  
 Fréron, Élie Catherine, x. 264  
 Friscobaldi, in *Cromwell*, v. 247  
 Freund, Wilhelm, xii. 335  
 Freyr (Old Norse alphabet), i. 10  
*Friar, The, and the Boy*, xi. 334  
*Friar Rush*, ii. 507; iii. 94, 488  
 Friars, poems against, ii. 443  
 Friars Minor. *See* Franciscans  
 Fribourg, xiv. 404  
 Fricker, Edith. *See* Southey, Mrs  
 Fricker, Sara. *See* Coleridge, Mrs  
 Frideswide, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 335  
 Friedrich, J., x. 454  
 Friend, Sir John (d. 1696), viii. 163  
 Friends, society of, viii. 112, and *ante*; xiv. 271  
*Friendship's Offering*, xiv. 149  
 Frigidianus, bishop, i. 105  
 Frischoe Haff, the, i. 94

## FROUDE

Frisco, in *A Woman will have her Will*, v. 330  
 Friscobaldo, Orlando, in *The Honest Whore*, vi. 53  
 Friscus, in Marston's *Scourge of Villanie*, iv. 332  
 Frisians, xiv. 68  
 Frisians, the, in *Beowulf*, i. 24 ff., 31  
 Frisius, Gemma, iv. 73, 74  
 'Frissis, Duk of,' in Wyntoun's *Chronicle*, ii. 131  
 Frith, John (1503-1533), iii. 26, 31, 40, 41, 140, 473; iv. 40; *Disputation of Purgatory*, iii. 40; *The Revelation of Anti-Christ*, iii. 39; *The Supper of the Lord*, iii. 40  
 Friuli, ix. 150  
 Frizer, Ingram, v. 142  
 Frobel, John, of Basel, iii. 41  
 Froben, J., ii. 322; iv. 403  
 Frobisher, Martin (1535?-1594), iv. 73, 74, 76, 85, 88, 456; vii. 305  
 Froda, in *Beowulf*, i. 24, 25  
 Froebel, Friedrich, ix. 389; xiv. 394, 600, 608  
 Frog, Nicholas, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 134, 135  
*Frogges of Egypt*, iv. 530  
 Frohman, Daniel, xii. 514  
 Froissart, Jean, i. 213, 358; ii. 159; v. 244; ix. 236; x. 133, 135; xiii. 428; *Chronicles*, ii. 228, 322, 336, 338, 340; v. 246; xii. 146  
 Frolicke, Sir Frederick, in *Etherege's She Would if She Could*, viii. 138  
 Frolo, i. 236  
 Fronia, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78  
 Frontinus, ii. 366  
 Froshover, C., ii. 322; iii. 44  
 Frost, Thomas, xiii. 543; xiv. 534  
 Frost, Walter, *A Briefe Relatoun*, vii. 354  
*Frost, The Great*, iv. 532  
*Frost's Lives of Eminent Christians*, xiii. 455  
 Froth, Abraham, in *The Spectator*, ix. 57  
 Froth, lady, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 149, 375; xi. 266  
 Froth, lord, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 149, 156  
 Fróði (Frotho IV), i. 25  
 Frotho I, i. 28  
 Froude, James Anthony (1818-1894), iv. 45, 96; vii. 178; xii. 179, 255, 292, 319, 430, 445, 456, 460, *also see* Add. 1, 2; xiii. 17, 18, 358, 424, 467, 469, 471, 547; xiv. 83 ff., 96, 152, 488, 552  
*Council of Trent, The*, xiv. 86  
*England's Forgotten Worthies*, xiv. 84  
*English in Ireland, The*, xiv. 86, 105  
*English Seamen in the Sixteenth Century*, xiv. 86  
*History of England*, xiii. 369; xiv. 84 ff.  
*Life and Letters of Erasmus*, xiv. 86  
*Life of Carlyle*, xiv. 86  
*Nemesis of Faith, The*, xiv. 84  
*'Scientific Method Applied to History, The,'* xiv. 85

## FROUDE

- Froude, James Anthony  
*Short Studies*, xiv. 85, 86
- Froude, Richard Hurrell (1803-1836),  
 xii. 257 ff., 454 ff., 461; *Remains*, xii.  
 258, 259
- Froumond, i. 101
- Frugal, Luke, in *The City Madam*, vi. 160
- Fry, Elizabeth (1780-1845), viii. 114
- Fry, Francis (1803-1886), xii. 521
- Fry, John (1609-1657), x. 377
- Fryer, John (d. 1733), xiv. 576; *New Account of East India and Persia*, xiv. 333
- Fryer Bacon, *The Famous Historie of*, i. 210
- Fuess, Claude Moore, *Lord Byron as a Satirist in Verse*, xii. 55
- Fueter, E., xiv. 484; *Geschichte der neueren Historiographie*, xiv. 107
- Fugitive tracts in verse, 1403-1600, v. 478
- Fulbecke, William (1560-1603?), iii. 551; viii. 468
- Fulke, William (1538-1589), iii. 446, 473; iv. 508; *Confutation of the Rhemish Testament*, iv. 389
- Fuller, xii. 434
- Fuller, Nicholas (1557?-1626), vii. 317, 482
- Fuller, Robert H., xiv. Add. 7
- Fuller, Thomas (1608-1661), ii. 190, 353; iii. 50, 324, 328, 332, 426, 463, 473; iv. 12, 14, 245, 370, 420; vii. 158, 232, 244-249 (main entry), 253, 256 ff., 462; xiv. 460
- Abel Redivivus*, vii. 248
- Andronicus*, vii. 248
- Appeal of Injured Innocence*, vii. 246
- Church History*, vii. 207, 246 ff.; viii. 15
- David's Heinous Sin*, vii. 244
- Good Thoughts in Bad Times*, vii. 245, 247
- History of the University of Cambridge*, vi. 307; vii. 248
- Holy and Profane State*, vii. 245, 247, 248
- Holy War*, vii. 245, 247, 248
- 'Pisgah Sights', vii. 248
- Worthies of England*, vii. 244
- Fuller, Thomas, father of Thomas Fuller, vii. 244
- Fuller, Sir Thos. E., xiv. Add. 7
- Fullerton, lady Georgiana Charlotte (1812-1886), xiii. 562
- Fulman, William (1632-1688), ix. 533
- Fulmers, the, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 264
- Fulston St Peter's, Wilts., vii. 29
- Fulwell, Ulpian (fl. 1586), *Like will to Like*, v. 57, 393; vi. 284
- Fun*, xiv. 196, 239
- Fungoso, in *Every Man out of His Humour*, vi. 40
- Furetière, Antoine, ix. 256; *Le roman Bourgeois*, x. 26
- Furlong, Thomas (1794-1827), xiv. 312, 568

## GAINSFORD

- Furly, Benjamin (1636-1714), viii. 414
- Furneaux, Henry (1829-1900), xii. 483
- Furness, Horace Howard, v. 308; vi. 305
- Furnival, Frederick James (1825-1910), i. ix, 344; ii. 166, 216, 424 ff.; vi. 375; ix. 361; x. 233; xii. 504; xiii. 484; xiv. 408, 506; *An English Miscellany* presented to, ii. 504
- Fursey, the Irish hermit, vision of, in Bede, i. 82, 86
- 'Fusbos,' *pseud.* See Plunkett, Henry Grattan
- Fuscara (Cleiveland's), vii. 93
- Fuscus, in *The Scourge of Folly*, iv. 334
- Fuseli, Henry (1741-1825), xiv. 214
- Futhy. See Fethe
- Fy, let us all to the Bridal, x. 233
- Fyfe, Thomas Alexander, xiii. 543
- Fyffe, Charles Alan (1845-1892), xiv. 488
- Fyfield elm, the, xiii. 93
- Fyn, in Dunbar's *Interlude*, ii. 255
- Fyshe, Simon. See Fish
- Fyve Bestis, Talis of the*, ii. 279, 280
- G. Al., v. 72
- G. S. B., *A Study of the Prologue and Epilogue in English Literature*, viii. 34
- Gaberlunzie Man, *The*, iii. 130; ix. 560; xi. 218
- Gaboriau, Émile, xiii. 437
- Gabriel, in Cowley's *David's*, vii. 66, 67
- Gabriel, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227
- Gabriel, the angel, i. 115; ii. 382
- Gabrielson, Arvid, xiii. 512
- Gace, William (fl. 1580), iv. 446
- Gadbury, John (1627-1704), vii. 509
- Gaddesden. See John of
- Gadshill place, xiii. 332
- Gaelic language and literature, i. 464; ix. 377, 559; x. 225, 229 ff., 487; xii. 24; xiv. 302 ff., 357, 457, 458
- Gaelic league, the, xiv. 305
- Gage, Sir Henry (1597-1645), vii. 454
- Gage, Thomas (d. 1656), *A New Survey of the West Indies*, iv. 97, 456
- Gager, William (fl. 1580-1619), v. 82; vi. 318, 324, 378, 399, 409, 472, 491
- Dido*, vi. 303
- Meleager*, vi. 302
- Oedipus*, vi. 303
- Rivales*, v. 128; vi. 302, 303, 398
- Ulysses Redux*, vi. 303, 327, 398
- Gaguin, Robert, iii. 71
- Gahagan, major Goliah O'Grady, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, xiii. 279
- Gailhard, Jean, *The Compleat Gentleman*, ix. 397, 569
- Gaillard, Michel, iv. 527
- Gaimar, Geoffrey (d. 1140), *Estorie des Engles*, etc., i. 104, 170, 236, 264, 446; ii. 420, 508
- Gainsborough, Thomas (1727-1788), x. 267
- Gainsford, captain Francis, vii. 345
- Gainsford, Thomas, vi. 493; *Perkin Warbeck*, vi. 193

## GAIR

- Gair, J., ix. 371  
 Gairdner, James (1828-1912), ii. 67; xii. 356; xiv. 485, 489  
*Divine Right of Kings, The*, xiv. 83  
*Historical Element in Shakespeare's Falstaff, The*, xiv. 83  
*History of the English Church*, vol. iv, xiv. 83  
*Life of Richard III*, xiv. 82  
*Lollardy and the Reformation*, xiv. 83  
*Studies in English History* (with J. Spedding), xiv. 82, 83  
 Gaisford, Thomas (1779-1855), xii. 327, 328, 333, 483, 484, 491  
 Gaius, xii. 492  
 Galafrius de Vino Salvo. *See* Geoffrey de Vinsauf  
 Galahad, in Arthurian legend, i. 271  
 Galahad, Sir, Tennyson's, xiii. 29  
*Galán escarmentado, El*, viii. 16  
 Galaor, vii. 75  
 Galatea, iii. 224  
 Galathea, in Lyly's *Galathea*, v. 126  
 Gale, Roger (1672-1744), ix. 355, 358, 533, 534; xii. 350  
 Gale, Samuel (1682-1754), ix. 358, 533  
 Gale, Theophilus (1628-1678), vii. 471, *also see* Add.; x. 385; *Court of the Gentiles*, vii. 303  
 Gale, Thomas (1507-1587), iv. 444  
 Gale, Thomas (1635?-1702), ix. 355, 534  
 Galen, Claudius, i. 192, 193; ii. 365; iii. 5, 6, 20, 21, 23, 427, 433; iv. 444; viii. 350; xii. 521  
 Galeron of Galloway, in *Awntyrs of Arthure*, i. 312; ii. 122, 123  
 Gali, Francisco de, *Discourse of the East and West Indies*, iv. 78  
 Galicia, xiv. 294  
*Galignani's Messenger*, xii. 383  
 Galileo Galilei, rv. 278, 290; vii. 100, 283, 292; viii. 276, 282, 338, 350, 352, 358; xiv. 27; *Dialogue*, vii. 284  
 Galiot, in *Gologros and Gawane*, ii. 124  
 Gall, Richard (1770-1801), *Farewell to Ayrshire*, xi. 234; *Now Bank and Brae*, xi. 234; *Poems and Songs*, xi. 234, 443  
*Gallant, A Treatise of a*, iii. 98, 491  
*Gallant Grahams, The*, ix. 373  
*Galley late come into England from Terra Nova*, iii. 87, 482  
*Gallia Christiana*, x. 282  
 Gallican liberties, viii. 308  
*Gallienus Redivivus*, xiv. 65  
 Gallio, in Hall's *Virgideciarum*, iv. 331  
 Gallipoli, xiv. 367  
 Galloway, ii. 99, 101, 104; vii. 79; xi. 446  
 Galloway, lady, x. 64  
 'Galloway poet,' the. *See* Nicholson, William  
 Gallus, iii. 224  
 Gallus, Evaldus, *Pueriles Confabulationculae*, xi. 367  
 Gally, Henry (1696-1769), xi. 250

## GARDINER

- Galt, John (1779-1839), x. 445; xii. 30, 384, 385, 394, 449; xiii. 377; xiv. 188  
*Annals of the Parish, The*, xi. 64; xii. 251  
*The Ayrshire Legatees*, xii. 251  
*The Entail*, xii. 251  
*The Last of the Lairds*, xii. 251  
 Galton, Arthur Howard, xiii. 488  
 Galton, Sir Francis (1822-1911), xiv. 473, 560  
 Galvano, Antony, *Discoveries of the World*, iv. 83, 444, 457  
 Galway, Queen's college, xiv. 417  
 Gama, Vasco da, iv. 68, 82, 86  
 Gamba, count Pietro, xii. 35, 36, 38, 384  
 Gamba family, the, xii. 36, 37  
 Gambado, Geoffrey. *See* Bunbury, Henry William  
 Gamble, John (d. 1687), vii. 83  
 Gamble, William, xiv. 532  
 Gambol, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 358, 359  
*Game, The Master of*, ii. 286  
*Game of Cardes, Comedie or Morraill devised on*, vi. 286  
*Gamelyn, Tale of*, i. 289, 298, 299, 367, 468; ii. 162, 164, 178, 194 ff., 211, 215, 216, 467; iii. 279, 358; v. 193, 220; xiii. 252  
*Gammer Gurton's Garland*, xi. 375  
*Gammer Gurton's Needle*, ii. 233; v. 111; vi. 296, 297, 478  
 Gamp, Sarah, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 304, 323  
 Gandersheim, v. 6, 7  
 Gandy, Henry (1649-1734), x. 355  
 Ganymede, ii. 175  
 Ganymede (Barnfield's), iii. 264; iv. 120, 126  
*Gaping Wide-mouthed Waddling Frog*, xi. 386  
 Garbett, James (1802-1879), xiii. 171  
*Garçon et l'Aveugle, Le*, v. 25  
 Garden, Francis (1810-1884), xii. 454  
 Garden, George (1649-1733), ix. 519, 520  
 Garden, James (1647-1726), ix. 520  
 Garden of Delight, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 202  
 Gardening, writers on, iv. 542  
 Gardiner, Edmund, *The Trial of Tobacco*, iv. 349, 531  
 Gardiner, col. James (1688-1745), ix. 563  
 Gardiner, R., *England's Grievance Discovered*, vii. 507  
 Gardiner, Samuel Rawson (1829-1902), iv. 42; vi. 148, 149; vii. 190; ix. 193; xiii. 480; xiv. 99, 489, 500  
*Cromwell's Place in History*, xiv. 88  
*History of England*, xiv. 87  
*Letters and Documents illustrating the relations between England and Germany*, xiv. 88  
*Parliamentary Debates in 1610*, xiv. 87  
*Thirty Years' War, The*, xiv. 88

## GARDINER

- Gardiner, Stephen (1483?-1555), bishop of Winchester, III. 33, 81, 194, 418 ff., 444, 474; v. 365; vi. 91, 296, 397, 475; *Contra Turner vulpem*, III. 81; *Explication and Assertion of the true Catholic Faith*, III. 33
- Gardiner and Mullinger, *Introduction to the Study of English History*, XII. 356
- Gardner, Alan Gardner, 1st lord (1742-1809), XIV. 245
- Gardyne, Alexander (1585?-1634?), IX. 555
- Gareth, in Malory, I. 295
- Garfit, Arthur, XIV. 591
- Gargantua (Rabelais), II. 256, 258; IV. 8
- Gargantua his Prophecie*, IV. 9
- Gargantua's mare, VIII. 67
- Gargery, Joe, in *Great Expectations*, XIII. 334
- Garibaldi, Giuseppe, XIII. 132
- Garland, John, *Organum*, XIV. 308
- Garlandia, Joannes de (fl. 1230), I. 193, 194, 453; III. 84
- Garnesche, Christopher. *See under* Skelton
- Garnett, Edward, XIV. 527, 601
- Garnett, Henry (1555-1606), IV. 127; VIII. 85, 86
- Garnett, Richard (1835-1906), IV. 111; XI. 412, 434, 462, 463; XII. 159, 248, 399 ff., 412, 435, 444, 521; XIII. 194, 464, 467, 471, 478, 481, 499, 503; XIV. 509, 518, 601; *Twilight of the Gods, The*, XIV. 144
- Garnett, Robert S., XIII. 530
- Garnier, Robert, v. 63, 163; VI. 366; VIII. 13, 133; *Marc-Antoine*, v. 334; *Cornélie*, v. 157, 334; *Porcie*, v. 157
- Garnier de Pont-Sainte-Maxence, *Vie de St Thomas Becket*, II. 420, 508
- Garonne, river, XIV. 302
- Garraway, Anne, VII. 232
- Garret (a London character), IV. 360
- Garrett, Edmund, XIV. 534
- Garrett, F. E., XIV. Add. 7
- Garrick, David (1717-1779), v. 291, 298; VI. 28, 262, 323; VIII. 184, 191, 196; X. 36, 39, 40, 71, 72, 82, 83, 85 ff., 90, 91, 128, 161, 172, 204, 211, 212, 214, 215, 260, 261, 263 ff. (main entry), 268, 395, 405, 426, 428, 429, 432 ff., 437 ff., 441, 445, 460, 461, 471, 483, 493; XI. 257 ff., 264, 265, 271, 282, 284, 360 ff., 448 ff., 453, 454; XII. 180, 200
- Bon Ton*, x. 88
- Cymon*, XI. 282
- Gamesters*, x. 86
- Irish Widow*, x. 88
- Lethe*, x. 85
- Lying Valet*, x. 88
- Miss in her Teens*, x. 88
- Garrick, Eva Marie Violetti, x. 268
- Garriok and Colman, *The Clandestine Marriage*, x. 211
- Garriok collection (British Museum), v. 35
- Garriok plays, XII. 436

## GASKELL

- 'Garrison, The,' in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 38
- Garter, Order of the, I. 328; II. 38; IX. 355
- Garth, Caleb, in *Middlemarch*, XIII. 382
- Garth, Sir Samuel (1661-1719), VIII. 410, 411; IX. 75, 151, 175, 177 ff. (main entry), 486; x. 156; xi. 246; *Claremont*, IX. 179; *Dispensary, The*, IX. 179, 333
- Gartha, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, VII. 71
- Garulf, in *Finnsburh*, I. 31
- Gascoigne, George (1525?-1577), III. 201-210 (main entry), 248, 249, 281, 282, 284, 285, 296 ff., 302, 303, 312, 447, 448, 517 ff., 526, also see Add.; IV. 52, 73, 329, 441; v. 70 ff., 120, 181, 344, 386, 394, 402 ff.; VII. 271; XI. 248; XIII. 253
- Adventures of Master F. J., The*, III. 205, 206
- Certain notes of Instruction in English*, III. 206, 207, 281, 296
- Complaint of Phylomene, The*, III. 207
- Councell given to Master Bartholmew Withipoll*, III. 203, 205, 206
- Dan Bartholmew of Bathe*, III. 203, 205, 210, 484
- Delicate Diet, for dainty mouthd Droonkardes, A*, III. 207
- Droome of Doomes daie, The*, III. 207, 208
- Dulce Bellum inexpertis*, III. 202, 206
- Ferdinando Jeronimi*, VI. 192
- Fetters, The fruit of*, III. 206
- Glasse of Government, The*, III. 207; v. 113, 114
- Gloze upon this text, Dominus iis opus habet, A*, III. 207, 208
- Grief of Joye, The*, III. 207
- Hemetes the heremyte, The Tale of*, III. 202, 205, 207, 208
- Hollande, Voyage into*, III. 203, 206
- Hundreth sundrie Flowers, A*, III. 205; IV. 399
- Jocasta*, III. 203, 206; IV. 4; v. 70 ff., 76, 77, 396, 399
- Posies*, IV. 399
- Princely Pleasures, The*, III. 210
- Spoyle of Antwerp, The*, III. 208; IV. 324
- Steele Glas, The*, III. 202, 205, 207, 209; VIII. 223
- Supposes*, III. 203, 204, 206; v. 114, 115, 220; VIII. 126
- Weedes*, III. 202
- Gascoigne, Sir John (father of George Gascoigne), III. 202
- Gascoigne, Thomas (1403-1458), chancellor of Oxford university, II. 66, 157, 294, 496; IV. 419, 428
- Gascony, II. 293
- Gascoyne-Cecil, Robert A. T., 3rd marquis of Salisbury (1830-1903), XII. 155, 430; XIV. 134, 196, 198, 511
- Gashford, in *Barnaby Rudge*, XIII. 320
- Gaskell, Elizabeth Cleghorn (1810-1865), XIII. 326, 345, 371 ff. (main entry), 386, 408, 431, 458, 549 ff., 555, 558
- Cousin Phillis*, XIII. 371, 380, 403, 406
- Cranford*, XIII. 371, 376 ff., 381, 403, 430

Gaskell, Elizabeth Cleghorn

*Life of Charlotte Brontë*, XIII. 379, 403, 414

*Lizzie Leigh*, XIII. 371, 373

*Manchester Marriage, The*, XIII. 379

*Mary Barton*, XIII. 362, 371 ff., 381, 403

*Moorland Cottage, The*, XIII. 377

*Mr Harrison's Confessions*, XIII. 371, 376, 377

*My Lady Ludlow*, XIII. 379

*North and South*, XIII. 375, 378, 381

*Round the Sofa*, XIII. 372, 379

*Ruth*, XIII. 371, 372, 377 ff., 381, 403

*Sketches among the Poor*, XIII. 372

*Sylvia's Lovers*, XIII. 378 ff., 403

*Wives and Daughters*, XIII. 372, 377, 378, 380, 381

Gaskell, William, XIII. 372

Gasquet, cardinal Francis Aidan, XIV. 484

Gasendi, Pierre, VII. 284, 286

Gataker, Thomas (1574-1654), VII. 308, 315 ff., 320, 321, 488, 490; *Annotations on the Bible*, VII. 322; *Cinnus*, VII. 318;

*Marcus Antoninus*, VII. 316

Gate House, the, in *The Martin Marprelate Controversy*, III. 387

Gath, VII. 67

Gatherer, J., IX. 550

Gatty, Margaret (1807-1873), XI. 248, 479

Gatty, mistress (Etherege's), VIII. 138

Gatty laboratory, XIV. 297

Gau, John (1493?-1553?), *Richt Vay*, II. 285, 479

Gaubius, Hieronymus David, X. 200

Gauchos, the, XIV. 250

Gauden, John (1605-1662), bishop of Worcester, III. 407; VII. 160 ff., 425;

VIII. 269; *Anti-Baal-Berith*, VII. 161;

*Eikon Basilike*, VII. 140, 161, 162; VIII.

67; X. 355, 517

Gaudifer, in *Gologros and Gawane*, II. 124

Gaufridus, Arturus, I. 257

Gaul, XIV. 110

Gaul, *joculatores* in, II. 386

Gaul, women of, I. 151

Gaule, John (fl. 1646-1660), VII. 507, 509; *Πύγμαρτα, The Mag-astromancer*, VII.

394

Gaulish scholars, XIV. 302, 303

Gaulmin, Gilbert, IV. 249, 259

Gauls, the, IV. 13

Gaultier, abbé, IX. 151, 152

Gaunt, Griffith, Charles Reade's, XIII. 426

Gaunt, John of, duke of Lancaster (1340-1399). See John

Gaunt house, in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*, XIII. 287

Gauss, Karl Friedrich, XIV. 258, 268

Gausson, Alice, *Percy: Prelate and Poet*, X. 206

Gausson, François S. R. L., XII. 283

Gausson, Mlle, X. 118

Gautar, the, in Old Norse literature, I. 26

Gautier, archbishop of Sens, I. 190

Gautier, Théophile, XIII. 129, 307; XIV.

349; *La Chimère*, XIII. 208

Gautier de Douens, I. 328; II. 450

Gaveston, in *Edward II*, V. 154

Gaw, A., VIII. 131

Gawain, Gawayne (Walgainus), I. 243,

260, 261, 269, 270, 295, 297, 309,

311 ff., 336, 468; II. 100; III. 68; VII. 75.

See, also, *Gawayne and the Grene Knight*

Gawain, Sir, in *Awntyrs of Arthure*, II. 116, 121, 122

Gawain, Sir, in *Gologros and Gawane*, II. 123, 124, 450

Gawain, Sir, in *Morte Arthure*, II. 119, 120

*Gawain, Wedding of*, I. 295, 312, 471

*Gawaine, The Marriage of Sir*, II. 414

*Gawane, Antaris of*, II. 116, 121

Gawayn, Syr, XIV. 307

*Gawayne, Sir, and the Grene Knight*, I. 281, 284, 285, 287, 296, 297, 312, 320, 325 ff.,

330 ff., 333, 334, 378, 462, 468, 471, 472;

II. 133, 272, 308, 379; VII. 75; XIV. 307

Gawdy, Philip (fl. 1601), VI. 291

Gawdyfer at Gaddris, Alexander story of, II. 112

Gawin, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, V. 78

Gay, Florence, XIV. 584

Gay, John (1685-1732), IX. 78, 98, 103,

106, 137, 139, 152, 160 ff. (main entry),

169, 220, 247, 249, 442, 446, 447, 452,

468, 472, 480, 483; X. 80, 84, 102, 202,

429, also see Add.; XI. 88, 173, 248, 479;

XII. 122; XIII. 239, 265

*Beggar's Opera*, IX. 163; X. 71, 83, 428; XI. 218, 260

*Birth of the Squire*, IX. 164

*Black-eyed Susan*, IX. 161

*Eclogues*, XI. 36

*Fables*, IX. 162

*Fan, The*, IX. 161

*Funeral, The*, IX. 164

*Ladies' Petition*, IX. 164

*Mr Pope's Welcome from Greece*, IX. 75, 164

*Polly*, IX. 163

*Rural Sports*, IX. 160

*Shepherd's Week*, IX. 131, 161, 162, 164, 165; XI. 144

*Tea-Table, The*, IX. 164

*Three Hours after Marriage*, VIII. 168;

IX. 72, 132; XI. 322

*Toilette, The*, IX. 164

*Tragical Comical Farce*, IX. 160

*Trivia, or The Art of Walking the Streets of London*, IX. 161, 164; XI. 322

*'Twas when the Seas were roaring*, IX. 161

*What D'ye-Call-it*, IX. 161; X. 83

*Wife of Bath*, IX. 161; XI. 322

*Wine*, IX. 160

Gay, John (1699-1745), *Dissertation*, X. 342; *Gazetteer, The*, X. 400, 525

Gay, Joseph, XI. 330

Gay, Thomas, IX. 160

Gay, William (d. 1695), IX. 160

Gay, William (1865-1897), XIV. 369, 586

Gay Lussac, XIV. 557

*Gay Goshawk, The*, II. 411

Gayley, Charles Mills, V. 134 ff., 418; VI. Add.

Gaynour, queen (Guinevere), in *Auntyr's of Arthure*, II. 122  
*Gay's Chair*, II. 164  
 Gayton, Edmund (1608-1666), VII. 516  
 Gayville, lord, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, XI. 275  
 Gaza, Theodorus, grammar of, III. 14  
 Gazeau, J., XIII. 471  
 Gazet, in *The Renegado*, VI. 161  
*Gazette, The*, IX. 2, 4  
*Gazette, The* (Manchester), XIV. 169  
*Gazetteer, The*, XIV. 186  
*Gazettes*, VII. 345  
 Geat, in *Deor*, I. 36  
 Geatas, the, in *Beowulf*, I. 24 ff.  
 Geddes, Alexander (1737-1802), XII. 467  
*Charming Highlandman*, IX. 372  
*Iliad*, IX. 372  
*Lewie Gordon*, IX. 372  
*Linton*, IX. 372  
*Wee Wifukie*, IX. 372  
 Geddes, John (1735-1799), XI. 223  
 Geddes, William (1600?-1694), IX. 546  
 Geddes, Sir William Duguid (1828-1900), XII. 335, 484  
 Gedell-Glaiss, son of Sir Newill, in *Ory-gynale Cronykil*, II. 130  
 Gedike, Friedrich, XIV. 382  
 Gee, J., VIII. 453  
 Geesh (Abyssinia), XIV. 246  
 Geffe, or Goffe, N., *The Perfect Use of Silk-wormes*, IV. 487, 542  
 Geikie, Sir Archibald, XIV. 291, 559, 561  
 Geikie, Walter (1795-1837), II. 270  
 Geiler von Kaisersberg, John, III. 14, 59, 482, 490  
 'Geist,' Matthew Arnold's dachshund, XIII. 96  
 Gelasimus, Herod's fool in *Archipropheta*, VI. 295  
 Gell, Sir William (1777-1836), XII. 497;  
*Pompeiana*, XII. 338  
 Gellert, Christian Fürchtegott, *Das Leben der schwedischen Gräfen von G.*, X. 18  
 Gelli, Giovanni Battista, IV. 444  
 Gellia, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, IV. 265  
 Gellibrand, Henry (1597-1636), IV. 456  
 Gellius, Aulus, IV. 6, 249, 348  
 Gelon, Sicilian ruler, XII. 316  
*General Advertiser, The*, X. 466  
 General assembly, the (1650), VII. 254  
 General assembly of the Church of Scotland, IX. 129  
 Generous, in *The Late Lancashire Witches*, VI. 105  
*Generydes*, I. 291, 468  
 Genest, John (1764-1839), VIII. 123, 124, 168, 188; XI. 447, 456; *Some Account of the English Stage*, X. 85, 161, 443  
 Geneva, III. 45, 53, 144, 145, 399, 400, 402, 403; IV. 163, 276, 303, 402, 403, 429; V. 113; VI. 374; VII. 100, 304, 306, 308; VIII. 245, 291; X. 296; XI. 59; XIII. 383  
 Geneva, lake of, XII. 44  
 Geneviève, St, IX. 68

Gengiscan the Great, X. 110  
 Genius, priest of Nature, in *Roman de la Rose*, II. 150  
 Genius, priest of Venus, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 146, 150  
 Genius of the Wood, the, in *Arcades*, VII. 113  
 Genlis, comtesse de, XI. 491; XIII. 273; XIV. 606; *Adèle et Théodore*, XI. 382; XIV. 388; *Tales of the Castle*, XI. 382  
 Genoa, II. 79, 118, 157, 305; IV. 68; VII. 99; IX. 245; X. 41, 469  
 Genoa, villa Saluzzo, XII. 37  
 Genovino, in D'Urfe's *Famous History of Massaniello*, VIII. 175  
 Gent, Thomas (1693-1778), XI. 341, 469  
 Gentile Christians, IX. 291  
 Gentiles, the, XII. 209  
 Gentili, Alberico (1552-1608), VI. 399; VII. 309; VIII. 466; *De Jure Belli*, III. 423, 424; VIII. 316; *De Legationibus*, III. 423  
 Gentillet, Innocent, *Discours sur les moyens de bien gouverner et maintenir de bonne paix un royaume*, IV. 8, 444  
 'Gentle river,' X. 233  
 Gentleman, Francis (1728-1784), X. 443  
 Gentleman, Tobias (*fl.* 1614), IV. 511  
*Gentleman's Calling, The*, IX. 397, 570  
*Gentleman's Journal*, IX. 270; X. 163  
*Gentleman's Magazine, The*, IX. 191; X. 144, 159, 161 ff., 168, 171, 173, 175, 181, 183, 193, 460, 461, 463, 464, 467, 471 ff., 479, 480; XI. 323, 324, 339, 355; XII. 140, 181, 193, 345, 347, 365, 428; XIV. 230, 594  
*Gentleman's Magazine Library*, XII. 506, 519  
 Gentūs, the, XI. 17  
*Gentylnes and Nobylyte*, V. 409  
 Gentz, Friedrich von, IX. 233; X. 306  
 Geoffrey de Vinsauf (*fl.* 1200), *Art of Poetry*, I. 193, 453  
 Geoffrey of Monmouth (1100?-1154), I. 68, 71, 158, 159, 168 ff., 175, 235, 237, 245 ff., 250, 252, 257 ff., 264, 266 ff., 284, 336, 338, 350, 351, 450, 451, 461; II. 118; III. 234, 237, 314; IV. 67, 422; V. 67, 68, 78, 239; VI. 92; X. 231; XIV. 307  
 Geoffrey of Waterford, II. 508  
 Geoffrey the cripple, in *Tale of Beryn*, I. 298  
 Geoffrey the grammarian or Starkey (*fl.* 1440), *Promptorium Parvulorum*, II. 483, 496; III. 555  
 Geoffrey the Norman, bishop of St Albans, V. 7  
*Geological Magazine, The*, XIV. 289, 566  
 Geological society of London, XII. 347; XIV. 287  
 Geometry, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 225  
 George I, king of Great Britain (elector of Hanover), IV. 251; VIII. 299; IX. 132, 231, 235, 237, 238, 243, 249, 308, 309, 330, 407, 408; X. 283; XIV. 229

## GEORGE

- George II, king of Great Britain, ix. 87, 104, 230, 243, 249, 250, 252 ff., 381, 407, 408, 410, 413; x. 44, 295, 388; xiv. 57, 381
- George III, king of Great Britain, v. 208; ix. 230, 252, 253; x. 68, 136, 184, 206, 363, 389 ff., 400, 404, 406, 463, 469, 477; xi. 5, 11, 13, 37, 52, 166, 261; xii. 36, 53, 475; xiv. 60, 90, 213, 215, 244, 328, 386, 389
- George IV, king of Great Britain, ix. 213; xi. 49, 54; xii. 36, 70; xiii. 295, 342; xiv. 114, 201, 222, 229, 432
- George, duke of Saxe-Meiningen, v. 306
- George, prince, in the mummerys' play, v. 33
- George, prince, of Denmark (1653-1708), ix. 33, 130
- George, St, vii. 167; xi. 373
- George, St, in early drama, ii. 309, 406; v. 32 ff., 49
- George, St, in *Richard Coeur de Lion*, i. 308
- George inn, the, in the *Paston Letters*, ii. 309
- George of Gorbals, in *The Bon Gauthier Ballads*, xiii. 161
- George tavern at Edmonton, v. 252
- Georgia, ix. 324, 325
- Georgian drama, xi. 257 ff., 272, 447, also see Add.
- Georgian era, ix. 192: x. 1, 142; xi. 284, 372, 373, 377
- Georgian poets, xii. 106
- Georgian public, xi. 259, 267, 268, 270
- Georgian theatre, xi. 269, 273
- Geraint (Sir Erec), i. 274, 284
- Gerald of Wales. See Giraldus Cambrensis
- Geraldine. See Fitz-Gerald, lady Elizabeth
- Geraldine, in Coleridge's *Christabel*, xii. 88
- Geraldine, in Heywood's *History of Women*, vi. 102
- Geraldine, in *The English Traveller*, vi. 102
- Geraldine, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 363
- Geraldine (Surrey's), iv. 182
- Geraldines of Wales, the, i. 94
- Gerard, in *The Cloister and the Hearth*, xiii. 428, 429
- Gerard, John (1545-1612), *Herball or generall historie of Plantes*, iii. 551; iv. 374, 542
- Gerard, John (1564-1637), vii. 444
- Gerard of Cremona, ii. 365
- Gerbel, v. 308
- Gerbilius, Nicholas, iv. 250
- Gerbier of Aurillac, i. 209
- Gerbier, Sir Balthazar (1591?-1667), vii. 353
- Gerbier, Charles, vii. 514
- Geree, John (1601?-1649), vii. 509, 517
- Gereint or Geraint, son of Erbin, in *The Black Book*, i. 250, 253, 255
- Gerhoh of Reichersberg, vi. 374
- Germ, *The*, xiii. 111, 112, 114, 120, 138; xiv. 139

## GERVASE

- Germain, George Sackville, 1st viscount Sackville (1716-1785), x. 528
- German ballads, xii. 5
- German criticism, xiv. 140
- German doctor in *Hymenaeus*, vi. 304
- German drama, xi. 41, 281; xii. 372; xiii. 265, 272
- German education, xiv. 382, 391, 423
- German flute, x. 198
- German historians, ix. 227; xii. 271; xiii. 18; xiv. 102
- German history, xiv. 92, 99
- German interest in Shakespeare, v. 167, 283, 284, 285, 289, 298
- German language and literature, ix. 314, 331, 400; x. 18, 60, 79, 80, 217, 291, 296; xi. 177, 300, 355, 356, 414; xii. 4, 113, 154, 157, 221, 247, 254, 288, 302, 308, 340; xiii. 3 ff., 10, 12, 53, 227, 244, 247, 259, 263, 323, 383; xiv. 306, 318 a, b, 391, 406, 434, 457 ff.
- German philosophy, xii. 270; xiv. 9, 13, 40, 41
- German politics, x. 388
- German reformation, xiv. 108
- German reforming princes, the, vii. 103
- German romanticism, xiii. 7 ff., 192, 259, 261
- German stage, Massinger and, vi. 165
- German stage (medieval), v. 36, 39, 41, 44, 48
- German stage (modern), v. 346; vi. 49, 374
- German theology, xii. 254, 318
- German universities, xiii. 2, 9; xiv. 382, 410 ff.
- Germanic kingdoms, the, xiv. 68
- Germanic origins in Britain, xiv. 69, 70, 79
- Germanist historical school, xiv. 51, 68, 69, 75
- Germanus, St, of Auxerre, i. 70, 81
- Germany, v. 25, 33, 43, 55, 101, 171, 222, 284, 286, 294 ff., 298, 299, 303, 306, 359; vi. 35; vii. 201, 283, 306, 309, 314, 345, 378; viii. 182, 265, 330; ix. 6, 22, 70, 89, 106, 222, 315, 401, 406; x. 18, 19, 41, 63, 78, 79, 148, 200, 234, 353; xi. 102, 121, 136, 284, 303; xii. 34, 174, 263, 280, 282, 315, 343, 365, 367; xiii. 3, 20, 22, 156, 277, 281, 441, 455, 457; xiv. 8, 42, 53, 184, 293, 294, 382, 383
- Germany and Byron, xii. 392 ff.
- Germany and De Quincey, xii. 445
- Germany and Shelley, xii. 402
- Gernutus, x. 234
- Gerrard, in *The Triumph of Love*, vi. 120
- Gerrold, W., xiv. 536
- Gerson, Jean, viii. 59
- Gerstenberg, H. W. von, v. 297, 298
- Gert Beyers, xiv. 377
- Gertrude, in *Hamlet*, v. 169
- Gervase of Canterbury (*fl.* 1188), i. 173, 175, 449; ii. 34
- Gervase (Gervasius) of Tilbury (*fl.* 1211), *Otia Imperialia*, i. 173, 176, 192, 449, 453; vii. 504

## GERVASIUS

- Gervasius, I. 75  
 Gervinus, Georg Gottfried, v. 305  
 Gesner, Conrad, iv. 444  
 Gessner, Salomon, xi. 181; *Death of Abel*, xi. 182; xii. 48  
*Gesta Grayorum*, v. 78  
*Gesta Romanorum*, i. 135, 365, 367, 477; ii. 85, 151, 207, 299, 300, 301, 314, 338, 482; iii. 92, 489, 490, 494; v. 49; vi. 138, 139; xi. 366, 372  
 Geta, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148  
*Get Up and Bar the Door*, ii. 414  
 Geulinox, Arnold, viii. 347  
*Geystes of Skoggan, The*, iv. 327  
 Ghent, ii. 338; v. 37; viii. 160; xii. 365; xiii. 61  
 Ghent, church of Saint-Baron, xiii. 112  
 Ghibellines, xiii. 59, 60  
 Ghismonda (Boccaccio's), v. 72, 73  
 Ghose, J. C., xiv. 580  
 Ghost, the, in *Hamlet*, vi. 248  
*Ghost of King Charles II, The*, viii. 93  
 Ghulam Hussein Khan, *Siyar-ul-Muta'akh-khirin*, xiv. 335  
 'Giant Walker, The,' xiv. 320  
 Gibb, Elias John Wilkinson (1857-1901), xii. 503; *History of Ottoman Poetry*, xii. 342  
 Gibbet, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, viii. 171  
 Gibbon, Edward (1666-1736), ix. 308  
 Gibbon, Edward, father of the historian, x. 299, 301, 305  
 Gibbon, Edward (1737-1794), i. 165, 244; vii. 220, 248; ix. 323, 381, 436, 574; x. 216, 240, 248, 280, 288 ff., 294, 297 ff. (main entry), 319, 320, 335, 390, 489, 506 ff., 527, also see Add.; xi. 260, 327, 400; xii. 300, 305, 318, 319, 322, 324, 477; xiii. 461; xiv. 461, 504  
*Address* (on *Scriptores Rerum Angl.*), x. 312  
*Antiquities of the House of Brunswick*, x. 311  
*Critical Enquiries concerning the Title of Charles VIII*, x. 305  
*Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, iii. 332; x. 281, 298, 300, 304, 306 ff., 312 ff., 317, 318; xi. 71, 326  
*Essai sur l'Étude de la Littérature*, x. 302  
*Introduction à l'Histoire... des Suisses*, x. 304, 305  
*Letters* (1814), x. 299  
*Mémoire Justificatif*, x. 306  
*Memoirs*, ix. 308, 313, 326, 414; x. 279, 289, 292, 297 ff., 302 ff., 306, 307, 310 ff., 316, 317  
*Miscellaneous Works*, x. 304 ff., 308, 310, 312  
*Nomina Gentesque Antiquae Italiae*, x. 305  
*Observations on the... Vith Book of the Aeneid*, x. 305  
*Outlines of the History of the World—Ninth Century to Fifteenth*, x. 305

## GILBERT

- Gibbon, Edward  
*Private Letters*, x. 299, 301, 306, 311  
*Remarks on Blackstone's Commentaries*, x. 305  
*Vindication of some Passages*, x. 308, 315  
 Gibbon, Hester, ix. 308, 514  
 Gibbon, Perceval, xiv. Add. 4  
*Gibbon Commemoration, Proceedings*, x. 299  
 Gibbons, Grinling (1648-1720), viii. 250  
 Gibbons, Orlando (1583-1625), iv. 113, 464  
 Gibbs, J. W. M., xiv. 477, 506  
 Gibicho, in *Waltharius*, i. 32  
 Gibraltar, xiv. 101  
 Gibson, Charles Dana, xiii. 540  
 Gibson, Edmund (1669-1748), bishop of London, iv. 422; viii. 469; ix. 351, 353, 355, 512, 534, 539; x. 223, 226, 484  
 Gibson, John (d. 1852), xiii. 74  
 Gibson, J. Y., xiv. Add. 7  
 Gibson, Leon, *Tantura*, iii. 191  
 Gibson, Mr, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, xiii. 381  
 Gichtel, Johann Georg, ix. 515, 523  
 Gide, André, xiv. 528  
 Gideon, iv. 43  
 Gideon, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151  
*Gife Langour makis men licht*, iii. 131  
 Giffard, lady Martha, viii. 382; ix. 92, 98, 467; *Letters*, viii. 380; *Life of Sir William Temple*, viii. 379, 482, 483  
 Giffard, Stanley Lees (1788-1858), xiv. 534  
 Gifford, Edwin Hamilton (1820-1905), xii. 484  
 Gifford, George (d. 1620), vii. 371, 372, 390, 394, 395, 506; *A Dialogue of Witches and Witchcraft*, v. 478; vii. 371; *Discourse of the subtle Practises of Devils*, iv. 325, 534, 535; vii. 371  
 Gifford, Humfrey (fl. 1580), iii. 114, 188; viii. 231; *For Souldiers*, iii. 188; *Posie of Gilloflowers*, iii. 188  
 Gifford, John (1758-1818), xi. 392  
 Gifford, William (1756-1826), vi. 1, 339, 341, 346, 359, 361; xi. 37, 39, 166, 177, 392, 393; xii. 142, 150 ff., 170, 175, 193, 429, 430, 432, 443, 526; xiv. 138; *The Baviad*, xi. 40; xii. 41; *The Maeviad*, xi. 40; xii. 41  
 Gifford lectures, xii. 333; xiv. 45, 48  
 Gifica (Gibicho), in *Widsith*, i. 34  
*Gifts of Men* (Bi monna craeftum), i. 61, 428  
 Gil Brenton, ii. 411  
 Gilbert, in *The Sparagus Garden*, vi. 227  
 Gilbert, Henry March, xii. 519  
 Gilbert, Sir Humphrey (1539?-1583), iii. 114, 341, 438; iv. 67, 74, 76, 85, 86, 88; *Discourse of a Discoverie for a new passage to Cataia*, iv. 73, 456; *Queene Elizabethes Achademy*, iii. 341, 438, 551; iv. 355  
 Gilbert, Sir John (1817-1897), xi. 483; xii. 448; xiv. 201, 238



## GILBERT

- Gilbert, Sir John Thomas (1829-1898),  
 XII. 515; XIV. 489, 568  
*Celtic Records and Historic Literature of Ireland*, XII. 361  
*Facsimiles of the National Manuscripts of Ireland*, XII. 361  
*Historic and Municipal Documents of Ireland*, XII. 361  
*History of Dublin, The*, XIV. 328  
*History of the Irish Confederation, The*, VII. 212; XIV. 96  
*History of the Viceroy's of Ireland, The*, XIV. 96  
 Gilbert, Mrs. See Taylor, Ann  
 Gilbert, William (1540-1603), IV. 278, 286, 508; VIII. 350; *De Magnete, magneticisque corporibus*, III. 425; IV. 277  
 Gilbert, William (1760?-1825?), XII. 416  
 Gilbert, William (1804-1890), XIII. 562  
 Gilbert, Sir William Schwenck (1836-1911), XIII. 162, 513, 518; XIV. 206, 544  
*Bab Ballads, The*, XIII. 274  
*Broken Hearts*, XIII. 273  
*Engaged*, XIII. 274  
*Grand Duke, The*, XIII. 274  
*Gretchen*, XIII. 274  
*Palace of Truth, The*, XIII. 273  
*Pygmalion and Galatea*, XIII. 273, 274  
*Sweethearts*, XIII. 274  
*Trial by Jury*, XIII. 274  
*Wicked World, The*, XIII. 273  
 Gilbert de la Porrée, I. 184, 185  
 Gilbert of Sempringham (1083?-1189), I. 229, 364  
 Gilbert the Englishman (*fl.* 1250), I. 453  
 Gilbertine order, I. 344  
 Gilby, Anthony (*d.* 1585), III. 45  
 Gilby, Goddard (*fl.* 1561), IV. 436  
 Gilchrist, Alexander (1828-1861), XI. 434; XIV. 525  
 Gilchrist, Mrs Anne (1828-1885), XII. 433, 437  
 Gilchrist, John, *Collection of Scottish Ballads*, IX. 373  
 Gilchrist, J. D. F., XIV. Add. 7  
 Gilchrist, Octavius Graham (1779-1823), IX. 451  
 Gildas (516?-570?), I. 5, 65 ff., 70, 71, 81, 247, 262, 350, 435, 461; III. 314  
 Gildemeister, Otto, V. 303  
 Gildon, Charles (1665-1724), VIII. 423, 428, 444, 445; IX. 86, 141, 142, 289, 475, 479, 504; X. 146; XI. 250; *A Comparison between the Two Stages*, IX. 141; *Life... of Mr D— De F—*, IX. 141; *Lives of the English Dramatic Poets*, IX. 141, 479  
 Gilds, English, V. 389  
 Giles, Jacob, VIII. 373, 428  
 Giles, Miss, X. 409  
 Giles, Nathaniel (*d.* 1634), V. 125; VI. 221, 257, 258, 283, 287 ff.  
 Giles, Peter (Aegidius), III. 18  
 Giles, Thomas (*fl.* 1608), VI. 344, 346  
 Gilfillan, George (1813-1878), XI. 390, 393, 402, 409, 417, 419, 423, 424, 437 ff.,

## GIRALDUS

- Gilfillan, George  
 442, 443; XII. 372, 379, 403, 407, 410, 412, 418, 431, 433, 437, 441, 445, 452, 472; XIII. 471, 477, 484, 499, 501, 509, 530; XIV. 481, 525, 555  
 Gilfillan, Robert (1798-1850), XI. 443; *O Why Left I my Home*, XI. 243  
 Gilkes, Arthur H., XIV. 606  
 Gill, Abraham, IX. 12  
 Gill, Alexander, the elder (1565-1635), VII. 97, 98; *Logonomia Anglica*, VII. 332  
 Gill, Alexander, the younger (1597-1642), VII. 98  
 Gill, Sir David, XIV. Add. 7  
 Gill, Dr John (1697-1771), X. 387  
 Gill, John (1818-1910), XIV. 606  
 Gill, William Archer, XIII. 504  
 Gilla Coemgin, I. 70  
 Gillamor, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, V. 78  
 Gillespie, George (1613-1648), IX. 544  
 Gillian, in *Richard Casteler*, III. 369  
 Gillies, John (1712-1796), X. 518  
 Gillies, Robert Pearse (1788-1858), XII. 379, 445; XIV. 502  
 Gilliland, Thomas (*fl.* 1804-1816), X. 443  
 Gillingham, Kent, IV. 99; X. 25  
 Gilliver, Lawton, IX. 79; XI. 323  
 Gillman, James, XI. 121, 129, 417  
 Gillmans, the, of Highgate, XI. 417  
 Gillmore, Parker, XIV. Add. 7  
 Gillray, James (1757-1815), VIII. 160; XI. 392; XIV. 214, 216, 223, 225, 235, 540  
 Gillus. See Gildas  
 Gillyflower, Matthew, XI. 332  
*Gul Morrice* (Percy's *Reliques*), X. 137  
 Gilpin, Bernard (1517-1583), IV. 225, 234, 492  
 Gilpin, William (1724-1804), XIV. 217, 543, 544; *Observations on the River Wye*, XIV. 221; *Picturesque Remarks*, XIV. 221; *Remarks on Forest Scenery*, XIV. 221  
 Gilpin, William Sawrey (1762-1843), XIV. 221  
 Gilpin Horner, border legend, XII. 7, 8  
*Gilpin's Rig* (1783?), XI. 402  
 Gilston, XII. 182  
 Ginevra, in Rogers's *Italy*, XII. 98  
 'Gingerbread, Giles', XI. 377  
 Ginsburg, Christian David (1831-1914), XII. 501; *Facsimiles of MSS. of the Hebrew Bible*, XII. 341  
 Gioliti's publishing house, V. 71  
 Giordano, Paolo, duke of Bracciano, VI. 173  
 Giovanna of Naples, XII. 212  
 Giovanni, in *The White Devil*, VI. 175, 177  
 Giovanni, in *Tis Pity Shees a Whore*, VI. 195  
 Giovanni, prince, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, VI. 156, 158  
 Giovio, Paolo, IV. 132, 444  
 Giraffi, Alessandro, VII. 446  
 Giraldo, Baptista, IV. 444  
 Giraldus, X. 293

## GIRALDUS

- Giraldus Cambrensis (1146?-1220?), I. 160, 171, 173, 176, 177, 188 ff., 194 ff.; 202, 243, 292, 449, 451, 453; II. 76; III. 314, 319; IV. 67; XII. 5, 10; *Topographia Hibernica*, II. 342, 483, 488
- Girard, father, XIV. 404
- Girard, Guillaume, *Life of the Duke of Espernon*, IX. 276, 499
- Girardin, Émile de, XIII. 273
- Girls' Public Day School company, XIV. 430
- Girondists, the, XI. 157
- Gisborne, Thomas (1758-1846), XII. 472
- Gisippus, v. 103
- Gismond of Salerne*, v. 72, 73, 75 ff., 399
- Gissing, George Robert (1857-1903), XIII. 455 ff., 533, 543, 573
- Born in Exile*, XIII. 455, 458, 459
- By the Ionian Sea*, XIII. 456, 461
- Charles Dickens: A Critical Study*, XIII. 456
- Crown of Life, The*, XIII. 456, 460
- Demos*, XIII. 455, 458
- Denzil Quarrier*, XIII. 455
- Dickens in Memory*, XIII. 456
- Emancipated, The*, XIII. 455, 460
- Eve's Ransom*, XIII. 456, 458, 460
- Forster's Life of Dickens* (abridgment), XIII. 456
- House of Cobwebs*, XIII. 456, 458
- Human Odds and Ends*, XIII. 456, 458
- In the Year of Jubilee*, XIII. 455, 458
- Isabel Clarendon*, XIII. 455, 457, 460
- Letters from George Gissing to Edward Clodd*, XIII. 457
- Life's Morning, A*, XIII. 455, 460
- 'Mount of Refuge, The,'* XIII. 461
- Nether World, The*, XIII. 455, 458
- New Grubb Street*, XIII. 455, 458 ff.
- Odd Women, The*, XIII. 455, 458 ff.
- Our Friend the Charlatan*, XIII. 456, 460
- Paying Guest, The*, XIII. 456
- Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft, The*, XIII. 456, 462
- Sleeping Fires*, XIII. 455
- Thyrza*, XIII. 455, 458, 459
- Town Traveller, The*, XIII. 456, 459
- Unclassed, The*, XIII. 455
- Veranilda*, XIII. 456, 461
- Whirlpool, The*, XIII. 456, 460
- Will Warburton*, XIII. 456, 459
- Workers in the Dawn*, XIII. 455
- Given, John L., XIV. 531
- Gladstone, John Hall, XIV. 557
- Gladstone, Mary, XIV. 484
- Gladstone, William Ewart (1809-1898), I. 358, 361; XI. 4; XII. 152, 155, 255, 312, 426, 484; XIII. 23, 24, 31, 38, 477; XIV. 119, 128, 131, 132, 134 ff. (main entry), 195, 198, 199, 509, 513
- Bulgarian Horrors*, XIV. 136
- Homeric Synchronism*, XII. 334
- Juventus Mundi*, XII. 334
- Lessons in Massacre*, XIV. 136
- Letters to the Earl of Aberdeen*, XIV. 136

## GLEANINGS

- Gladstone, William Ewart  
*State in its Relations with the Church, The*, XIV. 135
- Studies on Homer*, XII. 334
- Vatican Decrees, The*, XIV. 136
- Vaticanism*, XIV. 136
- Glamorganshire, XII. 512
- Glanville, Joseph (1636-1680), VII. 471, 507, 517, also see Add.; VIII. 292, 454, 456; IX. 436
- Antifanatick Theologie, and Free Philosophy*, VII. 303
- Lux Orientalis*, VIII. 291
- Philosophical Considerations touching Witches and Witchcraft*, VII. 395
- Plus Ultra*, VIII. 291
- Sadducismus Triumphatus*, VIII. 291
- Scep sis Scientifica*, VII. 302
- Vanity of Dogmatizing, The*, VII. 302, 393
- Glanville, Ernest, XIV. Add. 7
- Glanville, Ranulf de (d. 1190), I. 173, 181, 195, 449; VIII. 311, 312, 465
- Glanville, Sir Reginald, in Lytton's *Pelham*, XIII. 417
- Glaphthorne, Henry (fl. 1639), VI. 240, 456; VII. 88
- Albertus Wallenstein*, VI. 240
- Argalus and Parthenia*, III. 355; VI. 240
- Ladies Privilege, The*, VI. 240
- The Paraside, a Revenge for Honour*, VI. 35
- Glas, John (1695-1773), IX. 548
- Glas Keraint, the Welsh, II. 412
- Glascok, William Nugent (1787?-1847), XII. 251, 449
- 'Glascursion,' in Chaucer's *House of Fame*, II. 412
- Glasgerion*, II. 412
- Glasgow, VII. 298; IX. 133, 193; X. 132, 188, 191, 335, 348; XI. 237, 244, 341, 373; XII. 17, 29, 350, 358, 370, 419, 513, 515; XIII. 161, 194; XIV. 279, 286, 410
- Glasgow, Andersonian institution, XIV. 407
- Glasgow, Mechanics' institution, XIV. 407, 408
- Glasgow, university of, II. 245, 369, 371; III. 151, 426; IV. 276; IX. 290, 301; X. 36; XII. 143, 157, 158, 165, 330, 332, 371, 409, 521; XIV. 7, 43, 45, 267
- Glasgow Courier, The*, XI. 237
- Glasgow Herald, The*, XIV. 531
- Glasgow press, XI. 470; XII. 520
- Glasgow Sentinel, The*, XI. 236
- Glasgow Theatrical Register, The*, XI. 452
- Glasgow University Magazine, The*, XIV. 209, 538
- Glasscock, Thomas, X. 386
- Glastonbury, I. 150, 164, 198, 243, 262, 272, 313; IV. 417; IX. 535; X. 20
- Glastonia, abbey of, in *Life of Gildas*, I. 262
- Glauilla, in *Sicelides*, VI. 323
- Glauus, in Keats's *Endymion*, XII. 82
- Gleanings from an Old Portfolio*, XI. 348

## GLEIG

- Gleig, George Robert (1796-1888), **xii.** 303, 449, *also see* Add.  
 Glen, William (1789-1826), **xi.** 443; **xii.** 416; *Wae's me for Prince Charlie*, **xi.** 243  
 Glencairn, earls of. *See* Cunningham, Alexander; Cunningham, James  
 Glencoe, massacre of, **ix.** 564; **xiv.** 65  
 Glendower, Owen, in *Henry IV*, **v.** 187; **xiv.** 307  
 Glenesk, lord. *See* Borthwick, Sir Algernon  
 Glenfallen, lord and lady, in *Le Fanu's* story, **xiii.** 415, 416  
 'Glenkroden,' river, **xi.** 287  
 Glenriddell mss. (Burns), **xi.** 435, 438  
 Glewlwyd Gavaelwawr or Glewlwyd of the Mighty Grasp, one of Arthur's porters, **i.** 251  
 Gliddon, George Robins (1809-1857), **xii.** 500  
 Glisson, Francis (1597-1677), **viii.** 359, 363, 473, 477; **xiv.** 281  
*Globe, Le*, **v.** 302  
*Globe, The*, **xiv.** 185, 194, 316, 530, 533  
 Globe and Blackfriars company, **xiii.** 256  
 Glogau, siege of, **vii.** 22  
 'Glomery, Master of' (*Magister Glomerial*), **ii.** 346, 347, 356  
 Gloriana, in *The Faerie Queene*, **iii.** 234, 236, 246; **v.** 183  
*Glories of Ireland, The*, **xiv.** 307  
 Glorious Tipto, Sir, in *The New Inne*, **vi.** 25  
*Glossaries*, **iv.** 424  
 Glossin, in *Scott's Guy Mannering*, **xii.** 21  
 Gloster, earl of, in *Looke about You*, **v.** 320, 323  
 Gloster, earl of, in Thomson's *Edward and Eleonora*, **x.** 109  
 Gloucester, **ii.** 349; **viii.** 245; **ix.** 296, 341, 393, 531; **xi.** 484; **xii.** 329, 340, 510; **xiv.** 389  
 Gloucester, duke of, in *Henry VI*, **v.** 186  
 Gloucester, dukes of. *See* Henry (1639-1660); Humphrey (1391-1447); Thomas (1355-1397); William (1689-1700)  
 Gloucester, earl of, in *King Lear*, **iii.** 355; **v.** 204, 262  
 Gloucester, earl of. *See* Robert (d. 1147)  
*Gloucester, or South English Legendary. See* *Legendary*  
 Gloucester academy, **x.** 386  
*Gloucester Chronicle. See* Robert of Gloucester  
*Gloucester Journal, The*, **xiv.** 169  
 Gloucestershire, **iii.** 39; **v.** 187; **vii.** 312; **x.** 111; **xii.** 346  
 Glover, Arnold, **x.** 44; **xi.** 150; **xii.** 167, 431  
 Glover, James Mackey, **xiii.** 514  
 Glover, Jean (1758-1801), **ix.** 374  
 Glover, Julia (1779-1850), **viii.** 186  
 Glover, Richard (1712-1785), **ix.** 183; **x.** 148, 434, 455; **xi.** 402  
*Admiral Hosier's Ghost*, **x.** 148, 233  
*Atheniad, The*, **x.** 148

## GODOLPHIN

- Glover, Richard  
*Boadicea*, **xi.** 258  
*Leonidas*, **x.** 148; **xi.** 323  
*Medea*, **xi.** 179  
 Glover, Robert (1544-1588), **iii.** 528  
 Glover, Stephen (d. 1869), **xii.** 501, 507  
 Glover, William, **x.** 195, 482, 483  
 Gloys, James, chaplain to Margaret Paston, **ii.** 306  
 Glutton, in *Piers the Plowman*, **ii.** 12, 16, 23  
 Gluttony, in *Confessio Amantis*, **ii.** 147, 149  
 Gluttony, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, **ii.** 236  
 Gnaphaeus, William, *Acolastus*, **iii.** 363; **v.** 101, 109, 110, 112, 113, 410, 412  
 Gnomaticus, in *The Glasse of Government*, **v.** 113  
*Gnomic Verses*, O.E., **i.** 218, 428, 432  
 'Go from my Window,' **ix.** 362  
 Goad, Caroline, **x.** Add.  
 Gobble, Mrs, in Smollett's *Sir Launcelot Greaves*, **x.** 41  
 Gobbo, in *The Merchant of Venice*, **v.** 183  
 Gobeline, Godfrey, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, **ii.** 225, 232, 233, 235  
 Gobrias, in *Argenis*, **iv.** 259  
*God Ureiam of ure Lefdi, On* (A Good Orison of Our Lady), **i.** 232, 450  
 Godard, in *Havelok*, **i.** 303  
 Godard, J. G., **xiv.** 601  
 Goddard, William (*f.* 1615), **iv.** 520  
 Godden, Gertrude M., **x.** 29, 418  
 Godefroy of Le Mans, **v.** 38  
 Godfrey, in *Orlando Furioso*, **iii.** 230  
 Godfrey, captain, **xiv.** 229, 544; *The Useful Art of Self-defence*, **xiv.** 230  
 Godfrey, Sir Edmund Berry (1621-1678), **viii.** 86, 189, 257; **ix.** 6  
 Godfrey, G. W., **xiii.** 519  
 Godfrey, Walter H., **vi.** 269  
*Godfrey of Bologne*, **ii.** 313, 485  
 Godfrey of Bouillon, cycle of, **i.** 291  
 Godfrey of Cambrai and Winchester, **i.** 191, 454  
 Godfrey of Viterbo, **ii.** 144, 150  
 Godiva, lady, **i.** 364; **iv.** 174  
 Godkin, Edwin Lawrence, **xiv.** 534  
 Godley, Alfred Denis, **xii.** 410, 421, 422  
 Godley, A. D., **xiv.** 537  
*Godly Queene Hester*, **v.** 393  
 Godman, Frederick Du Cane, **xiv.** 297  
 Godolphin, Cornwall, **vii.** 86  
 Godolphin, Francis, 2nd earl of (1678-1766), **viii.** 159  
 Godolphin, John (1617-1678), **iv.** 456; **viii.** 468  
 Godolphin, Mrs (Margaret Blagge) (1652-1678), **viii.** 250, 251, 264  
 Godolphin, Sidney (1610-1643), **vii.** 87, 218; **viii.** 133, 215  
*Aeneid*, trans., **vii.** 86  
*Chorus*, **vii.** 86  
*Meditation*, **vii.** 86  
 'No more unto my thoughts appear,' **vii.** 86

## GODOLPHIN

- Godolphin, Sidney  
 'Or love me less or love me more,' vii. 86  
 Poem to Sandys, vii. 86  
*Psalms*, paraphrase of the, vii. 86  
 "'Tis Affection but dissembled,' vii. 86
- Godolphin, Sidney, 1st earl of (1645–1712), viii. 251; ix. 12, 13, 44, 94, 95, 150, 151
- Godolphin, Sir William (d. 1613), vii. 86
- Godolphin, Sir William (1634?–1696), viii. 380
- Godric, in *Battle of Maldon*, i. 145
- Godric, St (1065?–1170), i. 375; *Cantus Beati Godrici*, i. 220, 458
- Godrich, household of, in *Havelok*, i. 303, 304
- Godstow bridge, xiii. 93
- Godwin, i. 111, 139
- Godwin, F., *Voyage of Domingo Gonzalez*, ix. 106
- Godwin, Francis (1562–1633), vii. 444
- Godwin, Mrs Mary Jane (Mrs Clairmont),<sup>a</sup> xi. 294; xii. 189, 191
- Godwin, Mrs Mary Wollstonecraft (1759–1797), xi. 43 ff., 189, 293, 394, 395; *also see* Add.; xii. 61, 191; xiv. 388, 600; *Vindication of the Rights of Women*, xi. 43, 44; xiv. 400
- Godwin, Mary Wollstonecraft (1797–1851). *See* Shelley, Mrs
- Godwin, William (1756–1836), vii. 452; xi. 24, 43 ff., 48, 98, 119, 189, 277, 292 ff. (main entry), 393, 395, 399, *also see* Add.; xii. 39, 59, 60, 64, 65, 67, 73, 93, 188, 190, 248, 401 ff.; xiii. 258, 427; xiv. 137, 237, 606
- Caleb Williams*, x. 59; xi. 43, 46, 280. 292 ff.; xiii. 418, 437
- Cloudesley*, xi. 292
- Enquiry concerning political justice*, xiv. 400
- Fleetwood*, xi. 292
- Juvenile Library*, xi. 385
- Life of Chaucer*, xii. 146
- Mandeville*, xi. 292
- Political Justice*, xi. 43, 46, 73, 276, 292, 294
- St Leon*, xi. 43, 46, 285, 292, 293; xiii. 419
- See, also*, Baldwin, Edwin
- Godwine, earl, xiv. 72
- Goertz, baron de, ix. 20
- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, v. 209, 298 ff., 305, 465; viii. 49; x. 52, 227, 228, 232, 422, 488; xi. 42, 135, 416; xii. 7, 38, 42, 64, 157, 168, 254, 375, 377, 379, 380, 392, 394, 397, 402, 403, 480, 526, 527; xiii. 1, 6, 7, 9, 10, 18, 21, 90, 93, 94, 105, 153, 277, 417, 442, 464, 465; xiv. 109, 113
- Faust*, v. 20; xi. 131; xii. 34, 47, 48, 86; xiii. 360, 467; xiv. 138, 367
- Goetz von Berlichingen*, v. 301; xii. 4
- Hermann und Dorothea*, xiii. 105, 380
- Shakespeare als Dichter überhaupt*, xi. 284

## GOLDSMITH

- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von  
*Shakespeare als Theaterdichter*, xi. 283  
*Sprüche in Prosa*, x. 52  
*Werther*, x. 19, 60  
*Wilhelm Meister*, v. 299, 300, 304; x. 49, 52; xiii. 4, 5, 346
- Goffe, Thomas (1591–1629), vi. 144, 369, 473, 491; viii. 436; *The Careless Shepherdess*, vi. 366
- Gog and Magog, in Dickens's *Master Humphrey's Clock*, xiii. 319
- Gog Magog, ii. 275, 278
- Golagros and Gawane*, i. 312, 333, 334, 468; ii. 112, 121, 123, 124, 126, 450
- Goldberg, Isaac, xiii. 519
- Goldburgh, in *Havelok*, i. 303, 304, 351
- Golden Cross, the, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii. 310
- 'Golden Hind' (ship), iv. 74
- Golden Legend, The*, i. 55, 134, 343; ii. 80, 127, 300, 314, 316, 333 ff., 482, 485; v. 15
- Golden Rump, The*, x. 84
- Golden Treasury, The*, xiii. 192
- Golden Treasury series*, xiii. 95, 196
- Goldney (i.e. Lodge), iv. 180
- Goldfinch, in Holcroft's *Road to Ruin*, xi. 277
- Goldfinch, The*, ix. 566
- Goldhan, A. B., xiii. 564
- Golding, Arthur (1536?–1605?), iii. 302, 303, 446, 448; iv. 4 ff., 8, 19 ff., 24, 397, 435, 437 ff., 441, 442, 445, 447, 448; v. 394
- Translations:  
*Caesar's Gallic War*, iv. 4, 21, 397, 435  
*Histories of Trogius Pompeius, The abridgment of the*, iv. 21  
*Ovid's Metamorphoses*, iv. 19, 20, 397, 438  
*Politike, Moral and Martial Discourses*, iv. 21  
*Worke concerning Benefyting, The*, iv. 6
- Goldingham, William, vi. 473
- Goldoni, Carlo, x. 19, 411
- Goldring, Maude, xiii. 558
- Goldsbrough, Miles, vi. 307
- Goldsmith, Catharine, x. 198
- Goldsmith, Charles, x. 196
- Goldsmith, Henry, x. 197, 199, 201, 205, 207, 209, 212
- Goldsmith, Oliver (1728–1774), ii. 413; iv. 40; vi. 51; viii. 137; ix. 166, 167, 173, 220, 223, 325, 481; x. 39, 47, 68, 195 ff. (main entry), 263, 317, 318, 344, 422, 475, 480 ff., 489, 501, *also see* Add.; xi. 32, 163, 206, 207, 246, 252, 260, 262, 265, 266, 271, 376, 377, 385, 448, 466, 479, 489; xii. 43, 97, 132; xiii. 226, 244, 269, 445; xiv. 61, 169, 223, 313, 320, 439, 446, 448, 451, 552
- Adventures of a Strolling Player*, x. 205
- Beauties of English Poesy*, x. 210
- Bee, The*, x. 205, 206, 208
- Captivity, The*, x. 207, 480
- City Night-Piece, A*, x. 205

Goldsmith, Oliver

*Description of an Author's Bedchamber*, x. 205

*Deserted Village, The*, x. 134, 212, 213, 470; xi. 2, 144, 145, 361

*Double Transformation*, x. 198, 208

'Edinburgh, 1753,' x. 205

*Elegy on Mrs Mary Blaize*, x. 201, 205

*English Grammar*, x. 210

*Enquiry into the Present State of Polite Learning*, x. 92, 203 ff., 207, 211

*Essay on the Theatre*, x. 92

*Essays*, x. 208, 210

*Fame Machine, The*, x. 205

*Gift, The*, x. 205

*Good-Natur'd Man, The*, x. 91, 92, 211, 212, 214, 465, 470; xi. 261, 263

*Haunch of Venison, The*, x. 214, 215

*Hermit (The) or Edwin and Angelina*, x. 209

*History of Animated Nature*, x. 212

*History of England*, x. 212, 293, 501

*History of England in Letters from a Nobleman to his Son*, x. 207

*History of Mecklenburgh*, x. 206

*History of Philosophy*, x. 210

*Life of Bolingbroke*, x. 213

*Life of Richard Nash*, x. 206

*Memoirs of a Protestant*, x. 203

*Memoirs of Voltaire*, x. 204, 206

*New Simile, The*, x. 208

*Old House, a New Inn (She Stoops to Conquer)*, x. 214

*On the Death of Wolfe*, x. 205

'On the Stage,' x. 204

*Plutarch's Lives*, x. 206

*Poems for Young Ladies*, x. 210

*Present State of Polite Learning, The*, xi. 323, 331

*Retaliation*, x. 215

*Reverie in the Boar's Head Tavern*, x. 205

*Roman History*, x. 212, 213

*She Stoops to Conquer*, x. 91, 197, 214, 479; xi. 265

*Traveller, The*, x. 128, 170, 201, 205, 207, 208, 210, 213, 467, 470; xii. 42

*Vicar of Wakefield, The*, x. 15, 25, 44, 195, 200, 203, 206 ff.; xi. 2; xiii. 524

*Vida's Game of Chess*, x. 480

Golgotha, v. 45

Goliardi, v. 27

Goliardic literature, ii. 256, 499

Goliaa, bishop, and *Goliardic Poems*, i. 177, 189, 190, 364

Goliath, in *Cowley's Davideis*, vii. 67

Goliath, in *Cursor Mundi*, i. 343

Gollancz, Sir Israel, i. 58, 61, 428; ii. 37

'Golldyn Arber in the Arche yerd of Plesyer, the,' vi. 283

Gómara, Francisco Lopez de, iv. 444

Gomberville, M. Le Roy de, viii. 15;

*Polezandre*, vii. 391; viii. 371

Gomeral, Robert (1602-1646?), vii. 88, 412

Gomme, Sir Laurence, xii. 506

Goncourt, Edmond de, xiii. 457

Goncourt, Jules de, xiii. 457

Gondibert, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, vii. 71

Gondomar, don S. de Acuña, marquis de, ambassador, v. 365, 478; vi. 58, 79, 248; vii. 205

Goneril, in *King Lear*, v. 169

Gongora y Argote, Luis de, iv. 213; vii. 83

Gongorism, iii. 348; iv. 213

Gonville, Edmund (d. 1351), ii. 354

Gonzalo, in *The Tempest*, v. 207

Gooch, George Peabody, xiii. 545; xiv. 484; *English History and Historians*, xii. 313; xiv. 117

Good, John Mason (1764-1827), x. 526

*Good Counsel*, ii. 472, 473

Good Hope, cape of, iv. 85, 86, 99

Good Hope, in *The Kingis Quair*, ii. 242

*Good Old Cause Revived*, viii. 91

*Good Words*, xii. 472; xiii. 366

Goodall, Walter (1706?-1766), x. 501; *Examination of the [Casket] Letters*, x. 288

Goodcole, Henry (1586-1641), iv. 535

Goodcoll, in *Discoverie of the Knights of the Poste*, iv. 350

Good-deeds, in *Every-man*, v. 54

Goode, William (fl. 1644), *Intelligence*, vii. 351

Goode, William (1801-1868), xii. 472

Goodere, Anne (fl. 1595), iv. 174 ff., 190, 194, 211

Goodere, Frances, iv. 174

Goodere, Sir Henry, of Powlishworth, iv. 169, 174, 204, 205, 216, 221, 265

Goodere, Sir Henry, the younger, iv. 170

Goodhope, in *Magnyfycence*, iii. 77

Goodluck, in *Ralph Roister Doister*, v. 106

Goodman, Christopher (1520?-1603), iv. 303, 511

Goodman, Gabriel (1529?-1601), vii. 333, 450

Goodman, Godfrey (1583-1656), iv. 431; vii. 450

Goodman, W., xiii. 514

Goodrich, ix. 91

Goodrich, Samuel Griswold, xi. 387, 481.

*See, also*, Parley, Peter

Goodwill, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 173

Goodwin, Charles Wyoliffe (1817-1878), xii. 294, 466

Goodwin, Philip (d. 1699), vii. 510

Goodwin, Thomas, junior (1650?-1716), x. 385

*Goody Two Shoes*, xi. 376

Googe, Barnabe (1540-1594), iii. 177, 185, 186, 187, 219, 302, 508; iv. 110, 121, 171, 370, 447, 538

*Cupido Conquered*, ii. 228; iii. 185

*Ecllogs, Epitaphes and Sonettes*, iii. 185, 186, 523

*Four bookes of Husbandry*, iv. 371, 511

*Zodiacus Vitae*, translation of, iii. 185

Goose, mother, xi. 375

## GORANSON

- Goranson, x. 490  
*Gorboduc*, III. 284, 301; IV. 397; v. 66 ff., 85, 152, 155, 239, 337, 395; VII. 271; VIII. 223, 224; x. 70; XII. 190  
 Gordale scar, x. 101  
 Gordon, Ada, XII. 32  
 Gordon, Adam Lindsay (1833-1870), XIV. 365 ff., 371, 586  
*Ashlaroth*, XIV. 367  
*Bush Ballads*, XIV. 366, 367  
*Doubtful Dreams*, XIV. 367  
*How we beat the Favourite*, XIV. 367  
*Ride from the Wreck, The*, XIV. 367  
*Sea Spray and Smoke Drift*, XIV. 367  
*Sick Stockrider, The*, XIV. 366, 367  
*Whisperings in Wattle-Boughs*, XIV. 367  
*Wolf and Hound*, XIV. 366, 367  
 Gordon, Alexander (d. 1752), IX. 553  
 Gordon, Alexander (1692?-1754?), IX. 355; *Itinerarium Septentrionale*, IX. 532, 534  
 Gordon, Catherine, of Gight, XII. 31  
 Gordon, Sir Cosmo, XII. 394  
 Gordon, lord George (1751-1793), XIII. 320; XIV. 121  
 Gordon, George Hamilton, 4th earl of Aberdeen (1784-1860), XIV. 134, 181, 182, 184, 420, 508  
 Gordon, James (1615?-1686), IX. 550  
 Gordon, Jane, duchess of (1749?-1812), XI. 220  
 Gordon, Margaret, XIII. 3  
 Gordon, Mrs Mary, XII. 445  
 Gordon, Patrick (fl. 1614-1650), IX. 555  
 Gordon, surgeon in Glasgow, x. 36  
 Gordon, Thomas (d. 1750), IX. 462, 471  
 Gordon, William (fl. 1726), IX. 553  
 Gordon riots, XI. 27. *See, also*, Gordon, lord George  
 Gore, Catherine Grace Frances (1799-1861), XII. 449; *Mothers and Daughters*, XII. 246; *Mrs Armytage, or Female Domination*, XII. 246  
 Gorges, lord, IX. 343  
 Gorges, Sir Arthur (d. 1625), IV. 438  
 Gorges, Sir Tristram, IV. 94  
 Gorges, William, IV. 456  
*Gorgious Gallery of Gallant Inventions, A*, III. 190, 191, 248, 511, 523; IV. 471.  
*See, also*, Proctor, Thomas  
 Gorgo, in *The Adoniasusae*, III. 226  
 Gorgonius, in *The Scourge of Folly*, IV. 334  
 Gorhambury, IV. 279; VII. 203, 283  
 Goring, Charles, *Irene, or the Fair Greek*, x. 161  
 Goring, George, lord (1608-1657), VII. 22  
 Gorion, Joseph Ben, IV. 323  
 Gorlitz, IX. 314  
 Gorlois, in *Arthurian legend*, I. 259  
 Gorlois, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 77, 78  
 Goscelin (fl. 1099), II. 479  
 Gosnold, Bartholomew (d. 1609), IV. 94  
 Gospels, Early English, I. 444

## GOURGAND

- Gosse, Edmund, IV. 203, 217, 241; VIII. 18; IX. 169; XI. 491; XII. 115, 173, 414, 432; XIII. 53, 211, 482, 484, 486, 494, 495, 508, 558, *also see* Add. 2; XIV. 526, 576; *Questions at Issue*, XIII. 457  
 Gosson, Stephen (1554-1624), III. 491; IV. 317, 323, 492, 518; v. 139, 359, 478; VI. 397, 461, 493  
*Apologie for the Schoole of Abuse, An*, VI. 389, 392  
*Captain Mario, The Comedie of*, v. 116; VI. 387  
*Catalines Conspiracy*, VI. 387  
*Ephemerides of Phialo, The*, VI. 388, 389  
*Playes Confuted in five Actions*, v. 116; VI. 391, 392, 406  
*Pleasant Quippes for Upstart Gentlewomen*, IV. 329; VI. 392  
*Pleasaunt invective against Poets, Pipers, Plaiers, Jesters and such like Caterpillers of a Commonwealt*, VI. 387  
*Praise at Parting*, VI. 387  
*School of Abuse, The*, III. 299, 300, 526; v. 380; VI. 387 ff., 391  
 'Gossouin, Maistre,' II. 313  
 Goswell street, in *The Pickwick Papers*, XIII. 310  
 Gosynhyll, Edward (fl. 1560), III. 486; *The Prayse of all women, called Mulierum paeen*, III. 90; *The Schole-house of women*, III. 84, 89, 90, 97  
 Götaland, I. 26, 27  
 Götar (Gautoi), I. 27  
 Gothic architecture, x. 217, 218, 238; XIV. 151, 246  
 Gothic art, x. 219; XI. 181  
 'Gothic Castle, The,' x. 245  
 Gothic gospels, x. 223, 225  
 Gothic language, XII. 326, 327, 343  
 Gothic nations, x. 222  
 'Gothick' romances, x. 233  
 Gothic rule in Italy, XII. 322  
 Gothic taste, x. 239  
 'Gothick' manner, the, x. 219  
 Goths, the, I. 21, 35; XIII. 363; XIV. 302  
 Gott, Samuel, VII. 421, 517  
 Gottfried von Strassburg, I. 268, 273, 316  
 Gottingen, II. 327  
 Gottlieb, T., IV. 419  
 Gottsched, J. C., v. 286, 290, 295  
 Gouda, II. 314  
 Gouge, William (1578-1653), VII. 322  
 Gough, Richard (1735-1809), IX. 530; x. 255; XII. 510; *Anecdotes of British Topography*, XI. 335; XII. 344, 345; 'History of the Society of Antiquaries,' XII. 345; *Sepulchral Monuments of Great Britain*, XII. 345  
 Goujon, French cadet, x. 203  
 Goulart, *Histoires Admirables*, VI. 183  
 Gould, G. M., XIII. 471; XIV. 166, 519  
 Gould, Robert (d. 1709?), VIII. 91, 404, 410  
 Gouldman, Francois (d. 1688?), VII. 486  
 Gouldsbury, Cullen, XIV. Add. 4, 7  
 Goupy, Joseph (d. 1763), XIV. 213  
 Gourgand, General, XII. 379

Gourlaw, Robert (d. 1585), *iv.* 414  
 Governance, a greyhound, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, *ii.* 229  
 Governesses' Benevolent institution, *xiv.* 429  
*Government of Princes*, the pseudo-Aristotelian, *ii.* 284  
 Gow, Niel, *xi.* 233  
 Gowns, the, in *Little Dorrit*, *xiii.* 331  
 Go-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, *ii.* 19  
 Gower, John (1325?-1408), *i.* 191, 204, 277, 280, 282, 332, 389; *ii.* 133-155 (main entry), 159, 162, 164, 174, 183, 197, 210, 214, 225, 227, 228, 243, 252, 261, 262, 419, 422, 452 ff.; *iii.* 57, 68, 70, 192, 273 ff., 281, 301, 440; *v.* 221; *vi.* 144, 311; *viii.* 232; *x.* 239; *xii.* 504; *xiii.* 211, 238  
*Carmen de pacis commendacione*, In Praise of Peace, *ii.* 153  
*Cinkante Balades*, *ii.* 138, 154  
*Confessio Amantis*, *i.* 135, 286, 291, 347, 352; *ii.* 134, 142, 143, 145 ff. (main entry), 155, 214, 219, 230, 314; *iii.* 57  
*Cronica Tripartita*, *ii.* 137, 154  
 Henry IV, English poem to, *ii.* 153  
*Mirour de l'Omme* (*Speculum Hominis*, *Speculum Meditantis*), *ii.* 134, 137 ff., 147, 174; *iii.* 192  
*Vox Clamantis*, *ii.* 136 ff., 143 ff., 154  
 Gower, Sir Robert, of Brabourne, *ii.* 134  
*Gowneman, The*, *xiii.* 277; *xiv.* 207  
 Gowrie conspiracy, the, *vi.* 347; *vii.* 454  
*Gowther, Sir*, *i.* 311, 314, 471  
 Grabbe, Christian, *v.* 303  
 Grabut, monsieur, *viii.* 135  
 'Gracchus,' *xiv.* 513  
 Grace, a greyhound, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, *ii.* 229  
 Grace, in *The Example of Virtue*, *ii.* 227, 228  
 Grace-dieu (Leicestershire), *vi.* 111  
 Grâce Dieu, house of, in de Guileville's *Pilgrimage of the Sowle*, *vii.* 173  
 Gradgrinds, the, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, *xiii.* 330  
*Gradius ad Parnassum*, *viii.* 216  
*Graeci, Poetae Minores*, *xii.* 328  
*Graellent*, *i.* 295  
 Graevius, John George, *ix.* 331, 332, 524  
 Graf, Urs, *ii.* 329  
 Grafton, *iii.* 337  
 Grafton, duke of. *See* Fitzroy, Augustus Henry  
 Grafton, Richard (d. 1572), *i.* 170; *iii.* 44, 316, 323, 332, 334, 337, 529; *iv.* 400; *Abridgement of the Chronicles of England*, *iv.* 396; *A Chronicle at Large*, *iv.* 396; *Grammar of Oxford and Cambridge*, *iv.* 407  
 Graham, colonel, of Gartmore, *xi.* 232  
 Graham, Dougal (1724-1779), *ix.* 564, 566  
*Comical Transactions of Lothian Tam*, *ix.* 373  
*Full... Account of the Rebellion*, *ix.* 373  
*History of Buchhaven*, *ix.* 373

Graham, Dougal  
*Jocky and Maggie's Courtship*, *ix.* 373  
*Turninspike, The*, *ix.* 373  
 Graham, George (d. 1767), *Telemachus*, *x.* 487  
 Graham, H. G., *xiv.* 535  
 Graham, James (1612-1650), 1st marquis of Montrose, *ix.* 193, 550, 556; *xii.* 21  
 Graham, James (d. 1742), 4th marquis and 1st duke of Montrose, *ix.* 215; *x.* 94  
 Graham, Sir James, *vi.* 47  
 Graham, Sir James Robert George (1792-1861), *xiv.* 130, 181, 326, 510  
 Graham, John, of Claverhouse, viscount Dundee (1649?-1689), *ix.* 264, 363, 564; *xii.* 21; *xiv.* 65  
 Graham, Patrick (d. 1478), *ii.* 369  
 Graham, Richard (fl. 1680-1720), *ix.* 444  
 Graham, R. B. Cunningham, *xiii.* 493  
 Graham, Thomas, lord Lynedoch (1748-1843), *x.* 230  
 Graham, Thomas (1805-1869), *xiv.* 272, 279, 557  
 Graham, William (1839-1911), *xiv.* 473  
 Graham of Balgowan, *x.* 230  
 Graham's Town, *xiv.* 377  
 Grahame, James (1765-1811), *xi.* 443; *Birds of Scotland*, *xi.* 244; *Mary Queen of Scots*, *xi.* 244; *The Sabbath*, *xi.* 244  
 Grahame, Simion (1570?-1614), *vii.* 406; *ix.* 555  
 Grail, Gilbert, in Gissing's *Thyrza*, *xiii.* 459  
 Grail, the Holy (St Graal), in Arthurian romance, *i.* 261, 270 ff., 462, 469  
 Grail, the Holy, Malory on, *ii.* 336, 337  
 Grail, the Holy, Map and the prose *Quest of*, *i.* 190, 270 ff.  
 Grainger, James (1721?-1766), *x.* 40, 455, *also see* Add.; *The Sugar Cane*, *x.* 204, 467  
 Grammar, lady, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, *ii.* 225  
 Grammar schools, English, *ii.* 70, 356 ff., *vii.* 491 ff.  
 Gramont, marshal de, brother of P. de Gramont, *viii.* 263  
 Gramont, Philibert, comte de, *viii.* 207, 209, 262, 266, 359; key to the *Memoirs of the Comte de Gramont*, *viii.* 261; *Mémoires de Gramont*, *viii.* 199, 268; *ix.* 236  
 Grampian club, *x.* 193  
 Grampians, the, *xii.* 31  
 Gramsbergen, Matthus, *v.* 285  
 Granada, *iv.* 9  
 Granada, Luis de, *iv.* 444  
 Granard, *xiv.* 311  
 Granby, marquis of. *See* Manners, John  
 Grand Combatant, mounsier, French braggadocio, in *Club Law*, *vi.* 309  
 'Grand Council,' *The*, *x.* 403  
 Grandcourt, in *Daniel Deronda*, *xiii.* 399, 400  
 Grande Chartreuse, *vii.* 338; *x.* 119, 127

## GRANDISON

- Grandison, Sir Charles, in Richardson's novel, viii. 308; x. 2, 10, 11, 14, 18, 31, 62; xi. 356; xii. 128; xiii. 390
- Grandison, Charlotte, in Richardson's novel, x. 11
- Grandison, John (1292?-1369), bishop of Exeter, v. 25, 55
- Granger, James (1723-1770), xiv. 502
- Grant, Sir Alexander (1826-1884), xii. 334, 484, 487; xiv. 595
- Grant, Mrs Anne, of Laggan (1755-1838), xi. 443; xiv. 502  
*Eighteen Hundred and Thirteen*, xi. 232  
*Letters from the Mountains*, xi. 232  
*O Where tell me Where*, xi. 232  
*Poems*, xi. 232
- Grant, Charles, baron Glenelg (1778-1866), xii. 417
- Grant, or Graunt, Edward (1540?-1601), *Spicilegium*, iii. 429
- Grant, Mrs Elizabeth, of Carron (Mrs Murray: 1745?-1814), *Roy's wife of Aldivalloch*, xi. 232
- Grant, George Monro (1835-1902), xiv. 359, 583
- Grant, James (1802-1879), xiv. 531; *The Newspaper Press*, xiv. 177
- Grant, James (1822-1887), xiii. 471, 562
- Grant, James (1840-1885), xiv. 591
- Grant, James Augustus (1827-1892), xiv. 552
- Grant, Sir Robert (1779-1838), xii. 417
- Grant, Robert Edmond (1793-1874), xiv. 298, 560
- Grant, Roger, ix. 41
- Grant Duff, James. *See* Duff, James Grant
- Grant Duff, Sir Mountstuart Elphinstone (1829-1906), xiv. 494, 502, 594
- Granta, The*, xiv. 207, 208, 537
- Graham, iv. 23; viii. 279
- Graham, Henry, iv. 441, 443
- Graham school, vii. 330
- Grantly, archdeacon, Trollope's, xiii. 422
- Granville, Augustus Bozzi, *Travels in Russia*, xii. 302
- Granville, Sir Bevil (d. 1706), ix. 175
- Granville, earls of. *See* Carteret, John; Leveson-Gower, Granville George
- Granville, George, baron Lansdowne (1687-1735), viii. 221, 436, 444, 445; ix. 69, 174 ff., 476, 486; x. 432, 458  
*British Enchanters, The*, viii. 53, 194  
*Heroick Love*, viii. 55, 194, 396  
*'Love is by Fancy led about,'* ix. 175  
*Merchant of Venice, The*, viii. 194  
*'Myra,'* ix. 174, 175  
*She-Gallants, The*, viii. 194  
*'Thoughtful nights and restless waking,'* ix. 175
- Graphic, The*, xiv. 196, 201, 530, 535
- Grasby, Lincolnshire, xiii. 46
- Grasmere, xi. 102, 103, 109; xii. 337
- Grasse, admiral de, xiv. 214
- Grassi, Giacomo, iv. 457
- Gratian, iii. 50, 416
- Gratian's *Decretum*, ii. 350; viii. 312

## GRAY

- Grattan, Henry (1746-1820), xi. 55, 56, 396; xiv. 126, 311, 510
- Grattan, Henry ('Fusbos'). *See* Plunkett, Henry Grattan
- Grattan, Thomas Colley (1792-1864), xiv. 552
- Gratton, John (1641-1712), viii. 106, 416
- Gratund Amour*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 226, 228, 229, 232, 234, 235, 238
- Graunt, John (1620-1674), viii. 473, 477; *Natural and Political Observations*, viii. 367
- Grave, The*, i. 147
- Grave Diggers' Colloquy, The*, viii. 116
- Gravelot, H., xiv. 212
- Graves, Alfred Perceval, xii. 361; xiii. 556; xiv. 573, 574
- Graves, Charles (1812-1899), xii. 516; xiv. 328
- Graves, Charles Edward (1839-1920), xii. Add. 3
- Graves, James (1815-1886), xii. 510
- Graves, Richard (1715-1804), ix. 412; x. 273, 275 ff., 497  
*Columella, or the Distressed Anchorer*, x. 276, 277  
*Eugenius or Anecdotes of the Golden Vale*, x. 277  
*Euphrosyne*, x. 275  
*Festoon, The*, x. 275  
*Plexippus*, x. 277  
*Recollection of... Shenstone*, x. 275  
*Spiritual Quixote*, x. 276, 277
- Graves, *Stanzas of the*, i. 243, 249, 250
- Gravesend, iii. 203; iv. 362
- Gray, Andrew (1633-1656), ix. 544
- Gray, D., iv. 457
- Gray, David (1838-1861), xiii. 194, 503
- Gray, Dorothy, mother of Thomas Gray, x. 116
- Gray, G. J., x. 457
- Gray, James (d. 1830), xi. 408
- Gray, John Hamilton, xiv. 593
- Gray, Philip, father of Thomas Gray, x. 116
- Gray, Rosamund, in Lamb's *Rosamund Gray*, xii. 186
- Gray, Sir Thomas (d. 1369?), *Scalacronica*, ii. 128, 451
- Gray, Thomas, parson of Liberton, ii. 110
- Gray, Thomas (1716-1771), i. 275; ii. 204, 410; viii. 234; ix. 169, 173, 189 ff., 412, 481; x. 87, 93, 109, 116 ff. (main entry), 147, 149, 155, 198, 205, 220, 239, 241 ff., 251, 450, 475, 489, *also see* Add.; xi. 77, 91, 124, 140, 207, 248, 250 ff., 255; xii. 133, 177, 208; xiii. 27, 29; xiv. 109, 117, 385, 453, 507, 517  
*Agrippina*, x. 119, 120  
*Alliance of Education and Government*, x. 123  
*Bard, The*, x. 127 ff., 132, 136, 137, 186, 225  
*De Principiis Cogitandi*, x. 122



## GRAY

Gray, Thomas

*Descent of Odin*, x. 129, 132, 221, 225, 227*Elegy*, vi. 189; ix. 167; x. 118, 123 ff., 128, 132, 185, 186, 208, 273; xi. 85, 144, 206, 248, 323; xiii. 41; xiii. 44, 149, 170*Fatal Sisters, The*, x. 129, 132, 221, 225*Hymn to Adversity*, x. 121*Hymn to Ignorance*, x. 121*Journal in the Lakes*, x. 101*Letters*, x. 134*Long Story, A*, x. 126, 127, 132*Metrum*, x. 131; xi. 252*Observations on the poems of Lydgate*, x. 131*Ode on the Death of a Favourite Cat*, x. 123*Ode on a Distant Prospect of Eton College*, ix. 409; x. 121, 122; xi. 323*Ode on the Spring*, x. 121*Odes*, x. 202*On the pleasure arising from Vicissitude*, x. 128, 129*Poems* (1898 ed.), x. 123*Progress of Poesy*, x. 119, 127 ff.*Sonnet on the Death of Richard West*, x. 121*Stanzas to Richard Bentley*, x. 126

Gray, Thomas and Erasmus, iii. 7

Gray ms., ii. 478

Gray and his Friends, x. 121

*Graves-Inne, Certaine devises and Shewes presented to her Majestie by the Gentlemen of*, v. 77*Gray's Inn Journal*, x. 466Grazzini, A. F., v. 413; *La Spiritata*, v. 115; *La Strega*, v. 69

Great Baddow, iii. 57

Great Berkhamstead, xi. 78

Great Braxted, viii. 321

Great Malvern, x. 276

Great North road, the, xii. 19

Great Parham, xi. 144

Great Rissington, ix. 145

Great Tew, vii. 150 ff., 155, 305; viii. 63, 298

*Great Assizes holden in Parnassus, The*, vii. 387*Great Silkie of Sule Skerry, The*, ii. 413

Greaves, John (1602-1652), vii. 488; viii. 360; ix. 530

Greaves, J. F., ix. 328

Greaves, Sir Launcelot, in Smollett's novel, x. 41

Greaves, Thomas (fl. 1604), iv. 113, 154, 464

Grech, W. L., xiii. 543

Greece, ii. 238; iv. 3, 64; v. 24, 29, 30; vi. 8; vii. 99, 303; ix. 112, 138, 256; x. 104, 107, 128, 154, 202, 318; xi. 57, 72; xii. 32, 38 ff., 44, 46, 56, 62, 82, 89, 90, 93, 209, 272, 302, 304, 314 ff., 329 ff., 338, 339, 411, 417; xiii. 130, 461; xiv. 8, 23, 70, 71

Greece, history of, xii. 300, 302, 307 ff.

Greece and Byron, xii. 392, 394 ff.

## GREEN

Greedy, in *A New Way to pay Old Debts*, vi. 161

Greek anthologists, the, xiii. 193

Greek anthology, xii. 420, *also see* Add.

Greek architecture, xii. 339

Greek atomic theory, xiv. 272

Greek chair at Cambridge, ix. 341

Greek chorus, xi. 265; xiii. 445

Greek church, viii. 297

Greek coins, xii. 338

Greek drama, v. 1, 5, 61, 62, 65, 71, 182, 296, 297, 334; vi. 14, 215, 232, 294 ff.; x. 78, 108; xii. 68, 113, 327; xiii. 130, 133

Greek epigram, xiii. 387

Greek heroes, xiii. 354

Greek history, xiv. 175

Greek hymns, xii. 273

Greek inscriptions, xii. 339

Greek kings, in *The Four Ages*, vi. 92

Greek language and literature, v. 362; vii. 3, 7, 9, 13, 14, 74, 80, 130, 164, 165, 237, 282, 283, 312, 313, 315 ff., 319, 320, 323, 329, 333, 340 ff., 348; viii. 58, 86, 112, 229, 287, 353, 364; ix. 75, 144, 266, 267, 270, 273, 331, 334, 336, 337, 341, 382, 383, 385, 388, 390, 391, 393, 396, 403, 404, 409, 410, 562; x. 202, 335; xi. 2, 58, 90, 181, 343, 354 ff.; xii. 40, 60, 83, 89, 94, 208 ff., 212, 215, 230, 278, 308, 317, 323 ff., 329, 330, 334, 338, 340, 343; xiii. 53, 71, 81, 90, 92, 126, 129, 165, 175, 187, 245, 249, 353; xiv. 209, 302, 307, 327, 382, 385, 388, 391, 405, 406, 413, 416, 426, 440, 454, 455, 457, 458

Greek learning (1600-1660), vii. 487 ff.

Greek manuscripts, xii. 323

Greek mythology, xii. 65, 111; xiii. 271; xiv. 154

Greek poetry, ix. 67, 331; xii. 58, 329, 330, 332, 333; xiii. 36, 45, 95

Greek press, Early Parisian, xii. 522

Greek printing, 15th century, xii. 523

Greek pronunciation, ix. 210

Greek revolution, xii. 314

Greek, study of, ii. 359, 367, 370, 371

Greek Testament, vii. 317, 339; ix. 336

Greek war of liberation, xii. 38, 75

*Greek and Latin Measures in English Poetry*, xiii. 244

Greeks, the, xi. 30, 273, 352, 363; xii. 38, 45, 69, 80; xiii. 90, 205

Greeks, the, in Milton's *England*, vii. 129

Green, Alice S. A., xiv. 77, 490

Green, Mrs Everett, vii. 189

Green, George (1793-1841), xiv. 265 ff., 556

Green, Henry, xiii. 549

Green, John (1706?-1779), ix. 571

Green, J. A., xiii. 549

Green, John Richard (1837-1883), i. 196, 201; vii. 168, 305; xii. 321; xiii. 465; xiv. 64, 74, 76 ff. (main entry), 100, 198, 490

*Conquest of England, The*, xiv. 77*Making of England, The*, xiv. 77

## GREEN

- Green, John Richard  
*Short History of the English People, A*,  
 xiv. 76, 77  
*Studies from England and Italy*, xiv.  
 76
- Green, Joseph Henry (1791-1863), xi,  
 417; xiv. 471
- Green, Mary Anne Everett, born Wood  
 (1818-1895), xiv. 502; *Letters of Queen  
 Henrietta Maria*, xiv. 111; *Letters of  
 Royal Ladies of Great Britain*, xiv. 111;  
*Lives of the Princesses of England*, xiv.  
 111
- Green, Matthew (1696-1737), x. 137, 138,  
 144, 146 (main entry), 156, 455, 480;  
*The Spleen*, ix. 191; x. 146
- Green, rector of Kilkenny West, x. 196
- Green, Robert, Ἐγκυκλοταδελα, ix. 411
- Green, Thomas Hill (1836-1882), x. 511;  
 xii. 298, 467; xiv. 38, 43 ff., 473  
*Lectures on the Principles of Political  
 Obligation*, xiv. 44  
*Prolegomena to Ethics*, xiv. 43  
*Works*, xiv. 43
- Green, William Charles (1832-1914), xii.  
 484
- Green willow, Sing all of*, iii. 190
- Greenaway, Kate, xi. 475, 483, 485
- Greene, Edward Burnaby (d. 1788), x. 485
- Greene, John, *A Refutation of the Apology  
 for Actors*, vi. 401
- Greene, Robert (1560?-1592), iii. 114,  
 208, 241, 243, 305, 340, 342, 343, 350,  
 351, 355 ff., 359 ff., 366, 367, 370, 371,  
 395, 396, 534, 545, 546; iv. 116 ff.,  
 317 ff., 323, 324, 358, 363, 469, 470,  
 472, 473, 514 ff., 517, 521, 527, 528,  
 530, 535; v. 63, 85, 87, 121-141 (main  
 entry), 147, 166, 169, 170, 175, 185,  
 206, 219, 239, 246, 251, 309, 327, 353,  
 364, 370, 418 ff., 439, and see Add. 2;  
 vi. 13, 14, 249, 287, 300, 301, 365, 494;  
 vii. 395; viii. 223; ix. 26, 51, 161; xi.  
 262; xiv. 234  
 ? *A most rare and excellent dreame*, iv.  
 116  
*Alcida*, iii. 357  
*Alphonsus King of Arragon*, v. 134 ff.;  
 viii. 125  
*Arbusto*, iii. 357  
*Battell of Alcazar*, viii. 125  
*Black Booke's Messenger, The*, iii. 361  
 'Cupid abroad was lated in the night,'  
 vii. 2  
*Defence of Conny-Catching, A*, iii. 361;  
 iv. 319  
*Disputation between a He Conny-Catcher  
 and a She Conny-Catcher, A*, iii. 361;  
 iv. 319  
*Edward I*, viii. 125  
*Euphues his Censure to Philautus*, iii.  
 350, 358  
*Farewell to Folly*, v. 133, 252  
*Francesco's Fortunes*, iv. 118; vi. 396  
*Frier Bacon and Frier Bongay*, i. 210;  
 v. 135 ff., 252, 316, 340

## GREENWOOD

- Greene, Robert  
*George a Greene, the Pinner of Wakefield*,  
 v. 35, 135, 373, 418  
*Greenes Mourning Garment*, v. 133, 137  
*Groatworth of Wit*, iii. 357, 360, 545;  
 iv. 320; v. 322  
*Gwydonius*, iii. 357  
*James IV*, v. 135, 137, 138, 245  
*Job*, v. 134  
*Looking Glasse for London and England*,  
 A, v. 135, 354  
*Mamillia*, iii. 350; iv. 398; v. 133, 161  
*Menaphon*, iii. 208, 256, 357, 545; iv.  
 118; v. 80, 121, 133, 134, 140, 157  
*Morando*, v. 133  
*Mourning Garment*, iii. 360  
*Myrrour of Modestie, The*, iii. 350, 356  
*Never too late*, iii. 356, 360  
*Notable Discovery of Coosnage, A*, iii.  
 360, 361; iv. 319; v. 132  
*Orlando Furioso*, v. 134 ff.; vi. 250  
*Orpharion*, iii. 357; vii. 2  
*Pandosto*, iii. 356; v. 133, 220  
*Penelope's Web*, iii. 350  
*Perimedes the Blacksmith*, iii. 356; v.  
 133, 134, 136  
*Philomela*, iii. 357; v. 133; vi. 137  
*Planetomachia*, iii. 356, 357; v. 133  
*Quip for an Upstart Courtier, A*, iii.  
 361, 396, 545; iv. 319  
*Repentance of Robert Greene, The*, iii.  
 360; v. 133, 136  
*Spanish Masquerado*, iii. 357; v. 133  
*Vision*, v. 133, 137  
*Trans. of Anacreon, from Orpharion*,  
 iv. 124  
 See, also, *Faire Em and Selimus*
- Greene, Thomas, actor, vi. 219
- Greene, Thomas (1658-1738), bishop of  
 Ely, ix. 335, 339
- Greenham or Grenham, Richard (1535?-  
 1594?), iii. 389
- Greenhill, William (1591-1671), vii. 322
- Greenhill, William Alexander (1814-  
 1894), vii. 235
- Greenland, vii. 64; xii. 420
- Greenock, ix. 374; xi. 410
- Greenough, George Bellas (1778-1855),  
 xiv. 287, 560, 611  
 'Greensleeves,' iii. 190
- Greenwell, Dorothy (Dora) (1821-1882),  
 xiii. 177, 503
- Greenwell, William (b. 1820), xii. 354,  
 510; *British Barrows*, xii. 348; *The  
 electrum coinage of Cyzicus*, xii. 348
- Greenway, Richard, iv. 5, 440
- Greenwich, ii. 158; iii. 80; v. 90, 170, 219;  
 viii. 260; ix. 281
- Greenwich hospital, viii. 249
- Greenwood, Frederiok (1830-1909), xiv.  
 189, 194, 195, 534
- Greenwood, G., xiv. 561
- Greenwood, James (d. 1737), ix. 474
- Greenwood, John (d. 1593), iii. 390
- Greenwood, T., xiv. 543
- Greenwood, William, *Philaethes*, iv. 251

## GREEVOUS

- Greevous Grones for the Poore*, iv. 513  
 Greg, Walter Wilson, v. 253, 331; vi. 96, 274, 365  
 Greg, William Rathbone (1809-1881), xii. 291, 467; xiii. 359, 373, 377, 471, 548; xiv. 519  
*Creed of Christendom, The*, xiv. 164  
*Enigmas of Life*, xiv. 164  
*Essays*, xiii. 374  
*Mistaken Aims*, xiii. 374; xiv. 164  
*Rocks Ahead*, xiv. 164  
 Grego, J., xiii. 530; xiv. 540  
 Gregorian Gospels at Corpus Christi college, Cambridge, i. 72  
 Gregory VII, pope, xii. 418  
 Gregory IX, pope, i. 203; vii. 367; viii. 312  
 Gregory XI, pope, ii. 49  
 Gregory, David (1661-1708), ix. 378  
 Gregory, George (1754-1808), x. 485; 486; xiii. 241  
 Gregory, lady Isabella Augusta, xiii. 514  
 Gregory, John, M.D. (1724-1773), xi. 486; xiv. 600  
 Gregory, Olinthus Gilbert (1774-1841), xi. 399  
 Gregory, Padraic, xiv. 574  
 Gregory, Robert, xiv. 591  
 Gregory, T., viii. 459  
 Gregory, Saint, xii. 266  
 Gregory, St. Trentals of, i. 312  
 Gregory, William (d. 1467), ii. 302, 482  
 Gregory the Great, i. 53, 61, 81, 85, 91, 92, 96, 117, 224, 231, 347, 355; ii. 76, 264, 365; iii. 9; iv. 424; *Cura Pastoralis*, i. 91, 92; *Dialogues*, i. 75, 86, 103, 105, 436, 437, 439; vii. 391  
 Gregory the Great and the English boy slaves, i. 234, 351, 379, 380  
 Gregory Nazianzen, St. i. 74; ii. 75; v. 5  
 Gregory of Tours, i. 26, 67, 117  
 Grein, C. W. M., i. ix, 48, 91, 420  
 Grelot, Guillaume Joseph, *Voyage to Constantinople*, ix. 268, 500  
 Grendel, in *Beowulf*, i. 2, 11, 22, 23, 28, 115; ii. 398  
 Grendles mere, Wiltshire, i. 27  
 Grenville, George (1712-1770), x. 399, 402 ff., 408, 409, 523, 527; xi. 5, 7, 10 ff.  
 Grenville, George (master of Magdalene college, Cambridge), viii. 242  
 Grenville, lord George (Nugent Temple) (1753-1813), vii. 242  
 Grenville, Sir Richard (1541?-1591), rv. 10, 56; vii. 75  
 Grenville, Richard Temple, earl Temple (1711-1779), x. 402, 409, 410, 523  
 Grenville, William Wyndham, lord Grenville (1759-1834), xiv. 513  
*Grenville Correspondence*, x. 400, 402  
 Grenville library, xii. 368  
 Grenville party, the, xiv. 120  
 Gresham, Sir Thomas (1519?-1579), iii. 426; v. 354; vi. 84, 91, 300; vii. 333; ix. 530; xiv. 186  
 Gresham's law, xiv. 186

## GREY

- Greshams, the, in Trollope's novels, xiii. 422  
 Gresset, Jean-Baptiste-Louis, x. 137; *Sur ma convalescence*, x. 129  
 Greswell, William, xiv. Add. 7  
 Greswell, William Parr (1765-1854), xii. 522  
 Greta hall, xii. 188  
 Greta hall, Keswick, xi. 156, 168  
 Gretchen, xiii. 153  
*Grete herball, The*, rv. 542  
 Grettir, i. 27; xiii. 125  
*Grettis Saga*, i. 27, 28; xiii. 125  
 Greville, Charles Cavendish Fulke (1794-1865), xiv. 123, 124, 171, 184, 187, 503; *The Greville Memoirs*, xiv. 114, 115, 181, 182, 189; *The Policy of England to Ireland*, xiv. 115  
 Greville, Sir Fulke, lord Brooke (1554-1628), iii. 189, 257, 267; rv. 114, 117, 132, 133, 150, 159-161 (main entry), 465, 482; v. 204, 335, 474; vi. 19; vii. 278, 337, 471, also see Add.; viii. 133  
*Alaham*, rv. 159; v. 334  
*Caelica*, iii. 257, 267; iv. 160, 523, 551  
*Certaine learned and elegant workes*, iv. 159  
*Inquisition upon Fame and Honour, An*, iv. 159  
*Monarchy and Religion*, iv. 160  
*Mustapha*, rv. 159; v. 334  
*Of Fame and Honour*, iv. 160  
*Of Humane Learning*, iv. 160  
*Of Warres*, iv. 160  
*Remains*, iv. 160  
*Treatise of Warres, A*, iv. 159  
*Treatise of Humane Learning, A*, iv. 159  
 Greville, Robert, 2nd lord Brooke (1608-1643), vii. 277 ff.; *The Nature of Truth*, vii. 278, 471; *A Discourse...of...Episcopacy*, vii. 278  
 Greville, Mrs. *Prayer for Indifference*, xii. 124  
 'Grewellers,' viii. 98  
 Grew, Nehemiah (1641-1712), viii. 477; xiv. 282, 560  
 Grew, Obadiah (1607-1689), x. 385  
 Grey, Arthur (1536-1593), baron Grey de Wilton, iii. 202, 206, 207, 212, 229; rv. 51, 53; vii. 211  
 Grey, Charles, 2nd earl Grey (1764-1845), xi. 52; xiv. 116, 120, 124, 125, 172, 510  
 Grey, Douglas, xiv. 536  
 Grey, Elizabeth, countess of Kent (1581-1651), viii. 60  
 Grey, Elizabeth, queen of Edward IV, rv. 137  
 Grey, Sir George (1812-1898), xiv. 487  
 Grey, lady Jane (1537-1554), iii. 431; rv. 169, 182; vi. 54  
 Grey, Vivian, Disraeli's, xiii. 346, 417  
 Grey, William (d. 1478), bishop of Ely, ii. 303, 496, 499; iii. 5; iv. 427  
 Grey, Mrs William [Maria Georgina Grey, born Shirreff], xiv. 600, 606

## GREY

- Grey, Zachary (1688-1766), v. 273; viii. 59; ix. 145, 212, 476, 494, 531  
 Grey collection, the (South Africa), xiv. Add. 4  
 Grey Friars, church of, ii. 335  
 Gride, Arthur, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 322  
 Grierson, Constantia (1706?-1733), xi. 172, 426  
 Grierson, Sir George Abraham (b. 1851), xii. Add. 4  
 Grieve, Mrs, in Foote's drama, x. 88  
 Griff house, xiii. 382  
 Griffin, Bartholomew (*fl.* 1596), iii. 256, 264, 266; v. 224; *Fidessa*, iii. 256, 266, 523; *Venus and Adonis*, iii. 266  
 Griffin, Gerald (1803-1840), xiv. 568; *Collegians, The*, xiv. 320; *Gisippus*, xiv. 320  
 Griffin, maker of Arthur's spear, in *Layamon*, i. 265  
 Griffin, Mrs, vii. 360, 361  
 Griffin, Sir, in *John a Kent*, v. 317  
 Griffin, W., publisher, x. 212  
 Griffin, W. H. and H. C. Minchin, *The Life of Robert Browning*, xiii. 71  
 Griffith, Mrs Elizabeth (1720?-1793), xi. 457; *School for Rakes*, xi. 263  
 Griffith, Matthew (1599?-1665), vii. 106, 141, 416  
 Griffith, Ralph Thomas Hotchkiss (1826-1906), xii. 502  
 Griffith, Roger, x. 387  
 Griffith and Farran, xi. 377  
 Griffiths, Ralph (1720-1803), ix. 563; x. 40, 201 ff., 206, 483  
 Griffiths, Vavasor, x. 386  
 Grignan, château de, x. 248  
 Grillparzer, Franz, v. 303  
 Grim, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 119  
 Grim, in *Havelok*, i. 303, 304  
 Grim, the collier, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 329  
 Grimald or Grimoald, Nicholas (1519-1562), iii. 179 ff., 185, 508; iv. 5, 24, 435; v. 394; vi. 473  
*Archipropheta*, v. 82; vi. 295, 327  
*Christus Redivivus*, vi. 295  
*Funerall song upon the deceas of Annes his mother*, iii. 180  
*The Garden*, iii. 180  
*The Lover asketh pardon of his dere*, iii. 180  
 Grimaldi, Joseph, xiii. 514  
 Grimalfi, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 302  
 Grimbald of St Bertin (820?-903), abbot of Winchester, i. 89, 92  
 Grime, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 277  
 Grimefield, J., *The Sage Senator Delineated*, vii. 518  
 Grimston, Edward, *Admirable and Memorable Histories*, iii. 536; translation of de Serres's *Inventaire Général de l'Histoire de France*, iv. 448; vi. 33; translation of *History of Polybius*, vii. 488

## GROSVENOR

- Grimm, H., xiii. 470  
 Grimm, Jacob, i. 55, 383, 420; xii. 344  
 Grimm, Jacob Ludwig Carl and Wilhelm Carl, xi. 381, 491; *German Popular Stories*, xi. 386  
 Grimm, Samuel Hieronymus (1734-1794), xiv. 214  
 Grimmelshausen, H. J. C. von, *Simplicissimus*, iv. 256  
 Grimoard, comte, ix. 217  
 Grimsby, in *Havelok*, i. 303, 351, 364  
 Grimshawe, Thomas Shuttleworth (1778-1850), xi. 401, 402; xii. 472  
 Grimston, Sir Harbottle (1603-1685), ix. 194  
 Grindal, Edmund (1519?-1583), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 213, 214, 374, 375, 468; iv. 493; v. 56, 482; vi. 297, 381; ix. 496  
 Gringoire, Pierre, xiii. 428; *Chateau de labour*, ii. 329; iii. 56  
 Grimsell, Thomas, vii. 250  
 Grischow, J. H., x. 515  
 Griselda (Chaucer's), v. 243  
 Griselda (Petrarch's), ii. 184  
 Griseldis, in school plays, v. 103  
*Griseldis-Motiv*, in English drama, vi. 97  
 Grisone, iv. 444  
 Gritsch, Johan, iii. 489  
 Grizzle, Dr Syntax's mare, xiv. 218, 219  
 Grobian, St. ix. 32, 46  
*Grobiana's Nuptials*, vi. 483  
 Grobianism, iv. 517, 528  
 Grobrianus, in *Das Narrenschiff*, iii. 82  
 Grobrianus, in *Grobiana's Nuptials*, iii. 82  
*Grocer's Play, The*, v. 390  
 Grocyn, William (1446?-1519), ii. 367; iii. 3, 6, 10, 12, 13, 15, 17, 430; vii. 326  
 Grolier, Jean, iv. 406  
 Grolier club, xiii. 476  
 Gronovius, J. F., vii. 307; ix. 527  
 Groome, Francis Hindes (1851-1902), xiv. 519; *In Gypsy Tents*, xiv. 146; *Kriegspiel*, xiv. 145, 146; *Suffolk Parson, A*, xiv. 146  
 Grosart, Alexander Balloch (1827-1899), iv. 165; v. 85; vii. 11, 29, 34, 35; xi. 407, 442, 445; xiii. 508  
 Grose, captain, ii. 275  
 Grose, Francis (1731?-1791), xii. 510  
*Ancient Armour and Weapons*, xii. 349  
*Antiquities of England and Wales*, xii. 349  
*Antiquities of Ireland*, xii. 349  
*Antiquities of Scotland*, xii. 349  
*Dictionary of the Vulgar Tongue*, xiv. 224, 540  
 Grose, T. H., x. 511; xiv. 473  
 Grosseteste, Robert (d. 1253), bishop of Lincoln, i. 203, 204 ff., 209, 210, 342, 353; ii. 42, 44, 48, 52, 345, 348, 350, 365; iv. 269, 307, 369, 370; v. 8, 39; vi. 374; *Château d'Amour*, i. 204, 343, 454; ii. 26  
 Grosvenor, Richard Grosvenor, 1st earl (1731-1802), xi. 40

## GROTE

- Grote, George (1794-1871), xi. 72, 398; xii. 307 ff., 318, 322, 475, 476; xiv. 14, 187, 407, 473  
*Essentials of Parliamentary Reform*, xii. 310  
*Fragments on Ethical Subjects*, xiv. 23  
*History of Greece*, xii. 311, 312  
*Plato and the Companions of Sokrates*, xii. 311  
*Seven Letters on the Recent Politics of Switzerland*, xii. 311  
*Statement of the Question of Parliamentary Reform*, xii. 310  
Grote, Harriet, *Personal Life of George Grote*, xii. 309, 476  
Grote, John (1813-1866), xii. 493; xiv. 26, 473; *Examination of the Utilitarian Philosophy*, xiv. 25; *Exploratio Philosophica*, xiv. 25; *Treatise on the Moral Ideals*, xiv. 25  
Grotius, Hugo, iii. 157, 423; iv. 259, 293; vii. 52, 99, 281, 300, 518; viii. 316; ix. 331, 525; x. 291; *Adamus Exul*, vii. 118; *Mare Liberum*, vii. 307; viii. 318  
Groto, Luigi, v. 62; *Pentimento Amoroso*, vi. 317; *La Dalida*, vi. 302  
Groundolf, Agnes (Gower's wife), ii. 135  
Grove, Sir George (1820-1900), xii. 493  
Grove, Henry (1684-1738), x. 386  
Grove, Matthew (fl. 1587), iii. 508; *Epigrams, songs and sonnettes*, iii. 188; *The History of Pelops and Hippodamia*, iii. 188  
Grove, Sir William Robert (1811-1896), xiv. 556  
Grove, The, iv. 209  
Grover, Henry Montague (1791-1866), xiii. 261, 519  
Groves, a Jesuit, viii. 266  
Growoll, A., *Three centuries of English booktrade bibliography*, xi. 339, 470, 471  
Grub, George (1812-1892), xii. 513; xiv. 490  
Grub, J., xiv. 497  
Grub street, viii. 91, 174; ix. 118, 122, 256, 258, 261, 262, 264, 265, 268, 271, 272; x. 139, 201, 389; xi. 317, 329, 330; xii. 204; xiii. 163; xiv. 168  
*Grub-street Journal, The*, ix. 80, 449; x. 162; xi. 466; xiv. 200  
Gruffydd ap Cynan, xiv. 307  
Grumio, in *Lacy's Savvy the Scot*, viii. 140  
Grumio, Shakespeare's, xiv. 443  
Grundtvig, S. H., ii. 398, 413, 417  
Grundy, Frances H., xiii. 558  
Grundy, Mrs., in *Morton's Speed the Plough*, xi. 281  
Grundy, Sydney (1848-1914), xiii. 519  
*Grunnius Corocolla, Testament of*, iii. 482  
Gruter, J., iv. 261  
Gryphius, Andreas, v. 285, 290, 458  
Gryphius, Sebastian, iii. 427  
Guala, cardinal, i. 238  
Gualter, Katherine, in *Burton's Anatomy*, iv. 246  
Guardeloop, in *The Tailor*, ix. 41

## GUILDFORD

- Guardian, The*, ix. 64, 69, 77, 161, 165, 437 ff., 441, 446, 456, 462; xii. 454, 459; xiv. 67, 71, 199, 202  
*Guardian of Education, The*, xi. 380; xiv. 402  
Guarini, in *Jonson's Volpone*, vii. 274  
Guarini, Gian Battista, *Pastor Fido*, iv. 134, 445; vi. 21, 137, 317, 365, 366, 371, 485, 490; viii. 271, 441  
Guarino, Battista, iii. 5; iv. 323  
Guarna, A., *Grammaticale Bellum*, vi. 482  
Guarsi, Andrew, vi. 38  
Guary miracles, v. 15  
Guayaquil, xiv. 242  
Guazzo Stefano, *Civile Conversation*, iii. 432, 551; iv. 445  
Guben, siege of, vii. 22  
*Gude and Godlie Ballatis, The*, iii. 138, 141, 502; ix. 359, 360, 365  
Gude Counsell, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 124, 125, 126  
*Gude Wallace*, ii. 399  
Gudgeon Credulous, Sir, in *Wilson's The Projectors*, viii. 123  
Gudius, x. 457  
Gudrun, in *Morris's Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
Gudrun, in *Morris's The Lovers of Gudrun*, xiii. 125  
Guelphs, xiii. 59  
Guenevora, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78, 79  
Guericke, Otto von, viii. 364  
Guernsey, xii. 328; xiii. 135  
Guernsey, A. H., xiii. 471  
Guest, Edwin (1800-1880), i. 333; xii. 510; xiii. 241 ff., 247, 248, 512; *A History of English Rhythms*, xi. 170; xiii. 228, 232, 240, 512  
Guest, lady Charlotte, *Mabinogion*, i. 247, 252, 253, 276, 461  
Guest, Stephen, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii. 392  
Guevara, Antonio de, ii. 340; iii. 341, 344 ff., 348, 551; iv. 9, 445, 525; *El Relox de Principes*, iii. 341; v. 123; vi. 377; vii. 390  
Guiana, iv. 56, 57, 59, 61, 88; xiv. 249  
Guiboux, Carolingian heroine, i. 303  
Guicciardini, F., iv. 445  
Guiccioli, count, xii. 34  
Guiccioli, Theresa, countess, xii. 33 ff., 37, 49, 50, 383, 395  
Guido, in *Browning's The Ring and the Book*, xiii. 66  
Guido de Baysio's *Rosarium*, ii. 364  
Guido delle Colonne, i. 170; *Hystoria Troiana*, ii. 104, 118, 150, 172, 201, 363  
Guido Reni, xii. 67  
Guiffardière, M. de, x. 65, 254  
Guild, William (1586-1657), ix. 544  
Guildenstern, in *Hamlet*, v. 201, 262  
Guildford, iii. 428  
Guildford. See *Nicholas of*  
Guildford, Sir Richard (1455?-1506), iv. 457; *Pilgrimage of*, ii. 321

## GUILEVILLE

- Guileville, G. de, *Pilgrimage of the Sowle*, vii. 173, 430
- Guilford, earls of. *See* North, Francis; North, Frederick
- Guillaume de Lorris, ii. 169, 219
- Guillaume de Machault, ii. 467
- Guillaume de Palerme. *See* William of Palerne
- Guillaume de Tignoville, *Les ditz moraulx des philosophes*, ii. 313
- Guillaume de Twicé, ii. 509
- Guillaume le Roy, ii. 316
- Guillaume le Maréchal, *L'Histoire de*, i. 477; ii. 420
- Guillemard, G., ix. 435
- Guillemins, church of the, Mandeville's burial place, ii. 81
- Guillim, John (1565-1621), *Display of Heraldrie*, iv. 376, 543
- Guilpin, Edward, iv. 332, 362, 363; *Skin letheia, or A Shadowe of Truth*, iv. 138, 331, 519, 533; vi. 461
- Guilsborough, xii. 256
- Guinea, iv. 72, 75, 88
- Guinevere or Guenever, i. 261, 262, 266, 270, 312, 313, 327; ii. 122, 176; vii. 75
- Guinevere, Tennyson's, xiii. 37, 38
- Guiney, Louise Imogen, xiii. 503
- Guingelot, Wade's boat, i. 218
- Guinicelli, iv. 196
- Guinnion, castle of, i. 246
- Guiomar, in *The Custome of the Countrey*, vi. 131
- Guirimir*, or miracle-plays, vi. 252
- Guisburn, priory of, i. 181
- Guiscard, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 75 ff.
- Guiscard, marquis de, ix. 461
- Guise, duke of, in *The Massacre at Paris*, v. 145
- Guise, Henry, duke of, iv. 259; vi. 34
- Guise, John (d. 1765), xii. 377
- Guises, i. 356; iii. 175
- Guizot, François Pierre Guillaume, v. 301, 302; x. 314, 317, 507; xii. 304; *Histoire de la Civilisation*, xiv. 56, 102
- Gules, Thomas, in *The Tattler*, ix. 53
- Gull, Arctic, in *King Berdok*, ii. 276
- Gulley, John (1783-1863), xiv. 231
- Gullic, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 311, 312
- Gulnare, in Byron's *Corsair*, xii. 46
- Gummere, Francis Barton, v. 130
- Gundicarius (Gundaharius), king of the Burgundians, i. 33
- Gunnar, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126
- Gunnell, Doris, *Stendhal et l'Angleterre*, x. 181
- Gunning, Elizabeth, duchess of Argyll (1734-1790), xi. 451
- Gunning, Henry (1780-1854), xiv. 601
- Gunnings, the, xi. 260
- Gunpowder, plot, the, iv. 166, 254; vii. 46, 162; viii. 85, 86
- Gunter, Edmund (1581-1626), iv. 457; viii. 356, 477

## GWYNN

- Guntharius, in *Waltharius (Waldhere)*, i. 32
- Gunthorpe, John (d. 1498), iii. 5
- Guntton, Simon (1609-1676), *History of the Church of Peterborough*, ix. 354, 534
- Gurney, Edmund (1847-1888), xiii. 248, 512; xiv. 473
- Gurney, Mary, xiv. 600
- Gurney, William Brodie (1777-1855), viii. 243
- Gurton, Gammer, xi. 375
- Gurwood, John (1790-1845), xiv. 107
- Gustavus Adolphus, king of Sweden, vii. 20, 21, 231; viii. 111; ix. 194
- Gustus, in *Lingua*, vi. 315
- Gutch, John (1746-1831), ix. 346, 541
- Gutch, John Mathew (1776-1861), xii. 187; xiv. 534
- Guthere, in *Waldhere and Widsith*, i. 33, 35
- Guthkelch, Adolph Charles Louis, ix. Add.
- Guthlac*, *St*, in Old English, i. 51, 52, 58, 428, 430
- Guthlac*, *St*, *Life of*, i. 85, 86, 131. *See, also*, Felix of Croyland
- Guthlaf, in *Beowulf and Finnsburh*, i. 31
- Guthrie, Henry (1600?-1676), bishop of Dunkeld, x. 500
- Guthrie, Thomas (1803-1873), xii. 472
- Guthrie, William (1620-1665), ix. 546
- Guthrie, William (1708-1770), ix. 553; x. 163, 501, 523; *History of England*, x. 291
- Guthry, Henry (1600?-1676), vii. 455
- Guy Faux, in *Friar Rush*, vi. 53
- Guy of Warwick, the traditional, i. 218; iii. 68; iv. 190, 191; v. 103; viii. 68; xi. 373
- Guy of Warwick*, i. 282, 293, 294, 303 ff., 468; ii. 199, 308, 320, 321, 323, 500; vii. 96
- Guy*, *The Goste of*, ii. 320, 485
- Guy and Colbronde*, ii. 308
- Guy's Porridge Pot*, xii. 439
- Guye, P. A., xiv. 557
- Guyon, abbé de, x. 464
- Guyon, madame (1648-1717), viii. 103; ix. 307, 314, 520, 523; xi. 90, 401, 403
- Guyse, John (1680-1761), xi. 479
- Guystarde and Sygysmonde*, *The History of*, ii. 325, 486
- Gwalchmei = Gawain, in the Welsh Triads and in the *Mabinogion*, i. 269
- Gwendolen, in *Daniel Deronda*, xiii. 392, 399, 400
- Gwestad, i. 255
- Gwevyl, son of Gwestad, i. 255
- Gwinne or Gwynne, Matthew (1558?-1627), vi. 318, 473; *Vertumnus sive Annus Recurrens*, vi. 317
- Gwyneth, Owen, in Southey's *Madoc*, xi. 162
- Gwynn, John (d. 1786), x. 469, 470
- Gwynn, Nell (1650-1687), viii. 20, 93, 99, 199, 213
- Gwynn, Stephen, xii. 410, 412; xiii. 477

- Gwynn, son of Nuð, i. 254  
 Gwynne, John (*fl.* 1660), xii. 377  
 Gybbys, J., vii. 511  
*Gyles Goosecappe*, *Sir*. See under Chapman  
 Gyliane, in *Rauf Coilyear*, ii. 125  
 Gyngalyn, in *Libeanus Desconus*, i. 312  
 Gyraldus, Lilius, iv. 249  
*Gyre Carling*, ii. 275
- H. B., *The Craftsmans Craft*, vii. 386  
 H. G., iv. 7  
 Haak, Theodore (1605–1690), vii. 322, 481  
 Habbie Simson, piper of Kilbarchan, i. 290  
*Habbie Simson*, ix. 365, 366, 374, 378, 379  
 Habeas Corpus act, vii. 441  
 Haben's (or Hyberdine's) *A Sermon in praise of thieves*, v. 480  
 Habert, P., *Le Temple de la Mort*, viii. 443  
 Habington or Abingdon, Thomas (1560–1647), vii. 445, 479; ix. 530  
 Habington, William (1605–1654), iv. 522; vii. 25, 26, 38, 401  
*Castara*, v. 277; vi. 30; vii. 4, 45, 46, 445  
*Cupio dissolvi*, vii. 46  
*Et exultavit Humiles*, vii. 46  
*History of Edward IV*, begun by Thomas, and completed by William, Habington, vii. 45  
*Nox nocti indicat Scientiam*, vii. 46  
*Queene of Arragon, The*, vi. 456; vii. 46  
 Hack, Maria (1777–1844), xi. 479; *Fire-side Stories*, xi. 384; *Harry Beaufoy*, xi. 384  
 Hacker, col. Francis (d. 1660), viii. 470  
 Hacket, John (1592–1670), iv. 422; vii. 329, 333, 342, 477, 491; *Life of Archbishop Williams*, vii. 334; ix. 165; *Loiola*, vi. 324, 473  
 Hacket, Thomas (*fl.* 1550), v. 105  
 Hackluyt, John (*fl.* 1644), vii. 356, 494  
 Hackman, James (1752–1779), x. 479  
 'Hackney, Iscariot' (Richard Savage), xi. 330  
 Hackney academy, x. 385; xii. 166  
 Hackwood, Frederick William, xiv. 520  
 Haddan, Arthur West (1816–1873), xiv. 75, 499  
 Haddeby, in the Baltic, i. 94  
 Hadden, R. H., xiv. 609  
 Haddington, xiii. 5  
 Haddington, hens of, ii. 276  
 Haddingtonshire, iii. 151; ix. 214  
 Haddon, Walter (1516–1572), iii. 423; vii. 328  
 Hades, in Byron's *Cain*, xii. 48  
 Hades, king of, in *Preideu Annwn*, i. 251  
 Hadington, viscount. See Ramsay, Sir John  
 Hadleigh, Suffolk, viii. 284; xii. 256, 257  
 Hadley, near Barnet, xiii. 276  
 Hadow, James (1670?–1764), ix. 548, 549  
 Hadow, William Henry, xiii. 514  
 Hadrian, abbot, i. 5, 71 ff., 77, 82  
 Hadrian, emperor, x. 314  
 Hadrian IV, pope (Nicholas Breakspear), i. 185

- Haethoyn, in *Beowulf*, i. 24  
 Hafiz, x. 144; xiv. 318 b  
 Hagall (Old Norse alphabet), i. 10  
 Hagano, in *Waldhere and Waltharius*, i. 32, 33  
 Hagberg, Carl August, v. 307  
 Hagena, in *Waldhere and Widsith*, i. 33  
 Haggard, A. M., xiv. 515  
 Haggard, Sir Henry Rider, xiv. 208  
 Hagley park, x. 101, 102, 113, 115, 150  
 Hagthorpe, John (*fl.* 1625), iv. 457; vii. 406  
 Hague, the, iv. 430; v. 286; vii. 16, 152, 188, 434, 437; viii. 267, 380; ix. 148, 149, 158, 199, 208, 235, 236  
 Hahn, Theophilus, xiv. Add. 4  
 Hahn-Hahn, countess, xiv. 138  
 Haidée, in Byron's *Don Juan*, xii. 46, 54  
 Haig Brown, William (1823–1907), xiv. 597, 601  
 Haigh, Arthur Elam (1855–1905), xii. 484  
 'Hail to the Knight of the post,' ballad, viii. 95  
 'Hail to the Myrtle Shades,' ballad, viii. 95  
 Haile, Martin, xiv. 492  
 Hailes, lord. See Dalrymple, Sir David  
 Haileybury, xiv. 59  
 Hain, Ludwig, *Repertorium Bibliographicum*, xii. 369, 520  
 Hake, Edward (*fl.* 1579), iii. 199; *Newes out of Poules Churchyard*, iv. 329, 518  
 Hake, Thomas Gordon (1809–1895), xiii. 156, 187, 503; *Maiden Ecstasy*, xiii. 185; *Old Souls*, xiii. 185; *Palmist, The*, xiii. 185  
 Hakewill, George (1578–1649), vii. 323, 425, 465, 471; *An Apologie or Declaration of the Power and Providence of God*, vii. 277  
 Hakluyt, Richard (1552?–1616), i. 95; ii. 424; iii. 187, 438; iv. 9, 66, 69, 71 ff., 78 ff., 87, 91 ff., 101, 103, 191, 457, also see Add.; v. 338; xiv. 332  
*Divers Voyages touching the Discoverie of America*, iv. 81  
*Miraculous Victory achieved by the English flete*, iv. 84  
*Notable Historie... voyages made by... French Captains unto Florida*, A, iv. 81  
*Principal Navigations*, iii. 438, 551; iv. 67, 76, 78, 79, 80, 82, 88, 94, 398  
*Virginia Richly Valued*, iv. 94  
 Hakluyt, Richard (uncle of above), iv. 85  
 Hakluyt society, the, iv. 81, 107; xii. 355  
 'Hal was thu, folde, fira modor,' i. 3  
 Haldane, Elizabeth S., xiv. 472  
 Haldenstone, or Haldenstoun, or Haddenston, James (d. 1443), ii. 368  
 Hale, Lancashire, ii. 122  
 Hale, Sir Matthew (1609–1676), vii. 234, 323, 392, 476; viii. 319 ff., 357, 466, 468; ix. 198, 240, 489; *London Liberties*, viii. 319  
 Hale, Thomas, iv. 457  
 Hales. See Alexander of; Thomas de

## HALES

- Hales, John (d. 1871), *Discourse of the Commonwealth*, iv. 300, 307, 511; v. 478  
Hales, John (fl. 1589), iii. 381, 383  
Hales, John (1584-1656), iv. 431; v. 222; vii. 21, 151 ff., 167, 163, 218, 316, 426, 465; *Golden Remains*, vii. 152, 479  
Hales, John Wesley (1836-1914), v. 346; x. 233; xi. 409; xii. 504; xiv. 426, 606  
Hales, Stephen (1677-1761), x. 466; xiv. 283, 284, 560  
Halévy, Elie, *Formation du radicalisme philosophique*, xi. 69, 397  
Halldan, i. 25  
Halga, in *Beowulf*, i. 25  
Halgoland, i. 94  
*Hal's Meidenhad*, i. 229, 234, 362, 458  
Haliburton, Thomas Chandler (pseud. Sam Slick, 1796-1865), xii. 449; xiv. 343, 345 ff., 581, 583  
*Attaché, The*, xiv. 348  
*Bubbles of Canada, The*, xiv. 359  
*Clockmaker, The*, xiv. 348  
*Historical and Statistical Account of Nova Scotia*, xiv. 359  
*Nature and Human Nature*, xiv. 348  
*Rule and Misrule of the English in America*, xiv. 359  
*Wise Saws*, xiv. 348  
Halicarnassus, mausoleum of, xii. 339  
Halidon hill, battle of, i. 357  
Halifax, earl of. *See* Montague, Charles  
Halifax, marquis of. *See* Savile, Sir George  
Halifax, Nova Scotia, xiv. 346, 347  
Halifax, Yorkshire, vii. 233, 235  
Halkett, George (d. 1756), ix. 371, 372; *Logie O'Buchan*, ix. 371, 372; *Occasional Poems*, ix. 371; *Wherry Whigs Awa*, ix. 371  
Halkett, Sir James, vii. 450  
Halkett, lady (Ann Murray) (1622-1699), vii. 450  
Halkett, Samuel (1814-1871), xii. 522; *Dictionary of Anonymous... Literature*, xii. 371  
Halkirk, Caithness, ii. 115  
Hall, Anna Maria (Mrs S. C. Hall) (1800-1881), xi. 486; xiv. 312, 568  
Hall, Anthony (1679-1725), xii. 7  
Hall, Arthur (fl. 1563-1604), iv. 23, 437; vi. 37  
Hall, Arthur Vine, xiv. 374, *also see* Add. 4  
Hall, Basil (1788-1844), xiii. 562; xiv. 249, 552; *Schloss Hainfeld*, xiii. 432  
Hall, Edward (d. 1547), ii. 339; iii. 315 ff.; vi. 333 ff.; *Union of the two Noble and Illustre families of Lancaster and Yorke (Chronicle)*, iii. 315 ff., 320, 325, 334, 529; iv. 396; v. 58, 83, 247; vii. 432  
Hall, Hubert, v. 354  
Hall, John (1575-1635), v. 219  
Hall, John (1627-1656), vii. 86, 87, 94, 111, 359, 412, 501, 517; viii. 229  
*Call, The*, vii. 85  
*Crystal, The*, vii. 85  
*Dithyramb, A*, vii. 85  
*Epicurean Ode, An*, vii. 85

## HALLE

- Hall, John  
*Epilogue, The*, vii. 85  
*Height of Eloquence, The*, vii. 85  
*Horae Vacivae*, vii. 84, 392, 517  
*Julia Weeping*, vii. 85  
*Lure, The*, vii. 85  
*Mercurius Britannicus*, vii. 357  
*Mercurius Censorius*, vii. 357  
*Morning Star, The*, vii. 85  
*Ode, 'Descend, O Lord,'* vii. 85  
*Ode from an undergraduate to his tutor*, Pawson, vii. 85  
*Ode, 'Lord, send thine hand,'* vii. 85  
*Of Beauty*, vii. 85  
*Poems*, vii. 84  
*Sedition Scourg'd* (probably by John Hall), vii. 344  
*Self*, vii. 85  
Hall, John, of Gray's Inn, vii. 488, 489  
Hall, John Richard Clark, i. 421, Add.  
Hall, Joseph (1574-1656), bishop of Exeter and Norwich, iii. 173, 199, 207; iv. 129, 206, 207, 239, 329 ff., 336 ff., 341, 342, 357, 363, 376, 519, 525; v. 338; vi. 15, 38, 59; vii. 105, 124, 139, 250, 265, 383, 425, 450, 471, 481; viii. 63  
*Characters of Virtues and Vices*, iv. 336, 521; vii. 280  
*Decisions of Diverse Practicall Cases of Conscience*, vii. 280  
*Episcopacy by Divine Right Asserted*, vii. 158  
*King's Prophecies, The*, iv. 351  
*Meditations and Vowes*, iv. 265, 336  
*Mundus alter et idem*, iv. 336  
*Occasional Meditations*, viii. 270  
*Quo Vadis? A Just Censure of Travell*, iv. 345  
*Six Decads of Epistles*, vii. 391  
Hall, Joseph, *Satires*, ix. 87; *Virgide-miarum*, iii. 173; iv. 329, 330, 337, 511, 519; vii. 432  
Hall, Robert (1764-1831), xi. 399; xii. 472  
Hall, R. N., xiv. Add. 7  
Hall, Samuel Carter (1800-1889), xii. 410; xiv. 519  
Hall, sergeant, in *The Tailor*, ix. 41  
Hall, Theophilus D., xii. 335  
Hall, Thomas (1610-1665), ix. 571  
Hall, William (1748-1825), xii. 417  
Hall-Stevenson, John (1718-1785), x. 47  
Hallam, Arthur Henry (1811-1833), xiii. 23, 24, 32, 40, 477  
Hallam, Henry (1777-1859), iii. 417; iv. 45, 241, 264; v. 173, 234, 276; vi. 115; vii. 175; viii. 262, 295; x. 284, 288; xii. 144, 311, 433; xiv. 56 ff., 75, 102, 143, 490; *Constitutional History of England*, xiv. 57 ff.; *Introduction to the Literature of Europe*, xiv. 58; *View of the state of Europe during the Middle Ages*, xiv. 56, 57  
Hallam, Henry Fitzmaurice (1824-1850), xiv. 494  
Hallamshire, xii. 516  
Halle, Adam de la (c. 1235-1287), v. 84



## HALLE

- Halle, John (d. 1479), **III.** 107, 108, 482, 493  
Halle, Joseph, *The Chyrurgens Book*, **v.** 369, 478  
Hallett, Joseph (1623?–1689), **x.** 384  
Hallett, Joseph (1656–1722), **x.** 379, 384  
Hallett, Joseph (1691?–1744), **x.** 381, 521  
Halley, Edmund (1656–1742), **VIII.** 361, 477  
Halliburton, *Memorials of the*, **xii.** 376  
Halliwell, Edward, **vi.** 303; *Dido*, **vi.** 298  
Halliwell, J. O. See Halliwell-Phillipps  
Halliwell-Phillipps (Halliwell), James Orchard (1820–1889), **II.** 199, 204, 422, 425; **v.** 165, 278, 314, 315; **vi.** 276; **xi.** 475; **xii.** 353, 369, 522; *Dictionary of Archaic and Provincial Words*, **xii.** 369; *Dictionary of Old English Plays*, **xii.** 369  
Halloran, Henry, **xiv.** 362, 586  
Hallward, N. L., **xii.** 437  
Hallywell, Henry, **viii.** 456  
Halyblude, *The*, **III.** 122  
Hama, in *Beowulf and Widsith*, **i.** 26, 35  
Haman, in Biblical plays, **v.** 101  
Hamaorum, pagus, **i.** 34  
Hambden, Mr (John Hampden the younger?), **viii.** 411  
Hamber, captain, **xiv.** 180, 196  
Hamburg, **III.** 42, 43; **IV.** 310; **v.** 298, 299, 307; **xi.** 259; **xii.** 4; **xiv.** 201  
Hame, *Hame, Hame*, **ix.** 377  
Hamerton, Philip Gilbert (1834–1894), **xii.** 524  
Hamilton, **ix.** 193, 194  
Hamilton, Alexander (d. 1732?), **xiv.** 576; *A New Account of the East Indies*, **xiv.** 333  
Hamilton, Alexander (1762–1824), **xii.** 144, 343  
Hamilton, Anne, duchess of (1636–1716), **ix.** 193  
Hamilton, Anthony (1646?–1720), **viii.** 208, 210, 262; **xi.** 290, 291, 307, 309; *Mémoires de la Vie du Comte de Gramont*, **viii.** 261, 445, 446, 451; **ix.** 270; **x.** 245  
Hamilton, Archibald, printer, **x.** 40, 201  
Hamilton, Charles, marquis of, **vii.** 21  
Hamilton, Charles (1753?–1792), **xiv.** 334, 576  
Hamilton, Elizabeth, sister of Anthony, married comte de Gramont, **viii.** 262, 263, 266  
Hamilton, Elizabeth (1758–1816), **xi.** 460; **xiii.** 431; **xiv.** 600; *Cottagers of Glenburnie*, **xi.** 232; *My Ain Fireside*, **xi.** 232  
Hamilton, Emma, lady (1761?–1815), **xiv.** 213  
Hamilton, Gavin, **xi.** 213  
Hamilton, Sir George (d. 1679), **viii.** 261, 263  
Hamilton, James, 1st earl of Abercorn (d. 1617), **viii.** 261  
Hamilton, James, 1st duke of Hamilton (1606–1649), **ix.** 193, 194, 488

## HAMMOND

- Hamilton, Janet (1795–1873), **xii.** 417  
Hamilton, John (1611?–1571), archbishop of St Andrews, **II.** 369; *Catechism*, **III.** 153, 503  
Hamilton, John (*fl.* 1568–1609), *Ana Catholik and Facile Traicteise*, **II.** 94  
Hamilton, John (1761–1814), **xi.** 234, 440  
Hamilton, J. A., **xiv.** 509 ff.  
Hamilton, Mary, **II.** 414  
Hamilton, Nicholas, **v.** 278  
Hamilton, Patrick (1504?–1528), **III.** 138, 140, 503; *Patrikes Places*, **III.** 140  
Hamilton, Richard (*fl.* 1688), **viii.** 263  
Hamilton, Richard Winter (1794–1848), **xiv.** 606  
Hamilton, Thomas (1789–1842), **xii.** 449  
Hamilton, Thomas, 6th earl of Haddington (1680–1735), **ix.** 422  
Hamilton, Walter, **xiii.** 491  
Hamilton, Sir William (1788–1856), **x.** 274, 514; **xi.** 400; **xii.** 158; **xiv.** 1, 2, 7 ff. (main entry), 16, 29, 40, 41, 47, 139, 140, 411, 412, 473, 474, 476, 477, 481, 483, 596  
*Discussions on Philosophy and Literature*, **xii.** 370; **xiv.** 7, 9  
*Lectures on Logic and Metaphysics*, **xii.** 370; **xiv.** 8, 9  
‘Logic,’ **xiv.** 7  
‘Philosophy of Perception, the,’ **xiv.** 7, 10, 12  
‘Philosophy of the Unconditioned, the,’ **xiv.** 7, 11  
Hamilton, William, of Bangour (1704–1754), **ix.** 566; *Braes of Yarrow*, **ix.** 371; *Ode to the battle of Gladsmaur*, **ix.** 371  
Hamilton, William, of Gilbertfield (1665?–1751), **II.** 108; **ix.** 372, 566, 567; **xi.** 204, 211; *Bonnie Heck*, **ix.** 364, 366; *Willie was a Wanton Wag*, **ix.** 364  
Hamilton, W. D., **xiv.** 486  
Hamilton, William, 2nd duke of Hamilton (1616–1651), **ix.** 194, 488  
Hamilton, William Gerard (1729–1796), **xi.** 5, 173; *Parliamentary Logic*, **x.** 181, 463  
Hamilton, Sir William Rowan (1805–1865), **xiv.** 262, 263, 556  
Hamilton papers, **vii.** 435; **ix.** 194; **xi.** 290  
Hamilton-King, Harriet Eleanor, **xiii.** 503; *The Disciples*, **xiii.** 179  
Hamlet, Shakespeare’s, **i.** 292; **iv.** 336; **xii.** 196; **xiii.** 34, 39, 60, 146  
Hamlet, W. H. W. Betty as, **xi.** 283  
‘Hamlet’s Aunt,’ **xiii.** 327  
Hamley, Sir Edward Bruce (1824–1893), **xiii.** 471  
Hammer, Sir Thomas, **xiv.** 558  
Hammersmith, **ix.** 254; **x.** 3, 95  
Hammerston, J. A., **xiii.** 533, 544, 570  
Hammond, Anthony (1668–1738), **ix.** 188, 485  
Hammond, Henry (1605–1660), **ix.** 228; **vii.** 148, 151, 157, 425; **viii.** 276, 293; *Paraphrase and Annotations on the New*

## HAMMOND

- Hammond, Henry**  
*Testament*, vii. 147; *Poor Man's Tithing*,  
*The*, vii. 147; *Practical Catechism*, A,  
 vii. 147; viii. 277
- Hammond, James** (1710-1742), ix. 188,  
 485
- Hammond, Mary**, vii. 83
- Hammond, Col. Robert** (1621-1654), x.  
 499
- Hammond, William** (fl. 1655), vii. 88,  
 412; ix. 188
- Hamond, Walter** (fl. 1643), iv. 457
- Hampden, John** (1594-1643), iv. 54, 55;  
 vii. 219, 439; viii. 312
- Hampden, Renn Dickson** (1793-1868),  
 xii. 259, 286 ff., 467
- Hampden's, Mr., Speeches occasioned upon**  
*the Londoner's Petition for Peace* (1642),  
 vii. 385
- Hamper, William** (1776-1831), ix. 343,  
 344
- Hampole.** See Rolle, Richard
- Hampole, near Doncaster**, ii. 45, 47, 88
- Hampole's Pricke of Conscience**, xii. 504
- Hampshire**, iii. 46; v. 103; xi. 49; xii.  
 231, 236, 346; xiii. 355, 381; xiv. 221,  
 294
- Hampshire militia**, x. 303, 320
- Hampstead**, xi. 149; xii. 79, 89, 91
- Hampsthwaite**, xiii. 275
- Hampton, Benjamin**, viii. 474
- Hampton, James** (1721-1778), x. 466
- Hampton, Middlesex**, vii. 4; xi. 362
- Hampton court**, iii. 208; v. 102; vi. 237,  
 274, 326, 337; vii. 4, 6, 42; viii. 245
- Hampton court conference**, iii. 34, 45
- Hanan, in Jacob and Esau**, v. 111
- Hanbury, David T.**, xiv. 583
- Handel, George Frederick** (1685-1759),  
 viii. 428; ix. 326; xiii. 250; xiv. 213;  
*Ariadne*, x. 199; *Scipio*, xi. 88
- Handeull of pleasant delights**, A, iii. 190,  
 191, 249, 511, 512, 524; iv. 111
- Handley, Clement**, xiv. Add. 7
- Hangman's Tree, The**, ii. 396
- Hanky and Panky, in Butler's Erewhon**  
*Revisited*, xiii. 453
- Hanner, Sir Thomas** (1677-1746), v. 271,  
 272, 274; ix. 145, 476; x. 167, 454, 460,  
 465
- Hanna, William** (1808-1882), xii. 472
- Hannah, in Swift's Grand Question de-**  
*dated*, ix. 119
- Hannah, John** (1818-1888), iv. 52, 53;  
 vii. 82
- Hannay, D.**, x. 421; xii. Add.
- Hannay, James** (1827-1873), xi. 392, 439,  
 463; xiii. 162, 466; xiv. 140, 203, 238,  
 519, 583; *Satire and Satirists*, xiv. 141;  
*Singleton Fontenoy*, xiv. 141
- Hannay, James** (1842-1910), xiv. 583;  
*History of Acadia*, xiv. 359; *The War*  
*of 1812*, xiv. 359
- Hannay, Patrick** (d. 1629?), vii. 412
- Anne of Denmark, elegies on**, vii. 79
- Happy Husband, The**, iv. 521; vii. 79

## HARDRES

- Hannay, Patrick**  
*Philomela*, vii. 79
- Sheretine and Mariana**, vii. 79
- Hannes, Edward** (d. 1710), ix. 478
- Hannibal**, iv. 62; x. 510
- Hannibal's passage of the Alps**, xii. 496,  
 497
- Hanover**, v. 33; viii. 50; ix. 45, 161, 200,  
 201, 251, 309; x. 311
- Hanover, elector of.** See George I
- Hanover, Sophia** (princess), electress of,  
 v. 284; viii. 220, 452
- Hanover archives**, viii. 272; x. 295
- Hanover club**, ix. 165
- Hanoverian period**, x. 355; xiv. 88
- Hanoverian protestantism**, x. 352
- Hanoverian queens of England**, xiv. 111
- Hanoverian succession**, ix. 14, 192, 440;  
 x. 354, 374
- Hansard, Thomas Curson** (1776-1833),  
 xi. 49
- Hansard's Analytical Parliamentary Di-**  
*gest*, xiv. 508
- Hansard's Parliamentary Debates**, xiv.  
 508
- Hanseatic league**, ii. 100; iv. 310; v. 355;  
 vii. 198; xiv. 72
- Hanserd Knollys society**, x. 520
- Hanway, Jonas** (1712-1786), x. 467
- Hanway, Mary Ann**, x. 475
- Haphazard, in Apius and Virginia**, v. 64
- Harapha, in Samson Agonistes**, vii. 122,  
 137
- Harbord, William** (1635?-1692), viii. 257
- Harbury, x.** 112, 271
- Harcourt, Lewis Vernon**, xiv. 506
- Harcourt, Robert** (1574?-1631), iv. 97,  
 457
- Harcourt, Simon**, 1st viscount Harcourt  
 (1661?-1727), ix. 162
- Harcourt, Simon** (1684-1720), viii. 410
- Harcourt, Sir William Vernon**, xiv.  
 198
- Hardcastle, Ephraim, pseud.** See Pyne,  
 William Henry
- Hardcastle, Mr.**, in *She Stoops to Conquer*,  
 x. 214
- Hardcastle, Miss**, in *She Stoops to Conquer*,  
 x. 482
- Harden, W. T.**, xiii. 481
- Hardenberg, Friedrich Ludwig von.** See  
 Novalis
- Harder, H.**, iv. 267
- Hardicanute**, v. 31
- Hardie, in Reade's Hard Cash**, xiii. 428
- Hardie, M.**, xiv. 540
- Hardie, William Ross** (1862-1919), xii.  
 Add. 3
- Hardiman, James** (1790?-1855), xiv. 568;  
*Irish Minstrelsy*, xiv. 305, 325
- Harding, Septimus, Trollope's**, xiii. 422
- Hardinge, George** (1743-1816), x. 244,  
 248, 250; xi. 390
- Hardinge, Henry Charles, viscount Hard-**  
*inge* (1857-1924), xiv. 605
- Hardres court, Canterbury**, xiv. 390

## HARDWICK

- Hardwick, vii. 283, 289  
 Hardwicke, earls of. *See* Yorke, Philip  
 Hardy, Alexandre (c. 1570–1631), *Mari-  
 anne*, viii. 13  
 Hardy, Lætitia, in Mrs Cowley's *Belle's  
 Stratagem*, xi. 275  
 Hardy, Thomas, i. 240; ii. 414; iv. 48;  
 xiii. Add. 2; xiv. 121  
 Hardy, Sir Thomas Duffus (1804–1878),  
 xii. 516; *Descriptive catalogue of ma-  
 terials relating to the history of Great  
 Britain and Ireland*, xii. 355  
 Hardyng, John (1378–1465?), x. 498;  
*Chronicle*, ii. 496; iii. 334; iv. 396  
 Hare, Augustus J. C. (1834–1903), xi. 460;  
 xiv. 503, 519  
 Hare, Augustus William (1792–1834), iv.  
 40; xii. 467; *Guesses at Truth*, x. 218;  
 xii. 301  
 Hare, Christopher, xiii. 18  
 Hare, David, xiv. 336  
 Hare, Francis (1671–1740), ix. 336, 455,  
 525  
 Hare, Julius Charles (1795–1855), xi. 491;  
 xii. 282, 289, 308, 425, 467, 478;  
*Guesses at Truth*, x. 218; xii. 301;  
*Mission of the Comforter, The*, xii. 288;  
*Vindication of Niebuhr's History*, xii.  
 302  
 Hare, Thomas, ix. 216  
 Haredales, the, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii.  
 320  
 Harefield, Middlesex, vii. 113  
 Harewood, Leeds, *Rushworth Gospels*,  
 written by a priest of, i. 132  
 Harflete, Henry (*fl.* 1653), iv. 503; vii.  
 509, 517  
 Hargraves, the, in Mrs Cowley's *Runaway*,  
 xi. 274  
 Hargrove, William (1788–1862), xii. 510  
 Harrington, Sir John (1561–1612), iii. 199,  
 231, 252, 268, 270, 304, 305, 425, 509;  
 iv. 24, 263, 265, 267, 328, 334, 520, 533;  
 v. 82, 345, 478; vi. 314, 480; vii. 271  
*An Apologie of Poetrie*, ix. 61  
*Ariosto*, iii. 199, 526; iv. 23, 248, 401,  
 441  
*Epigrams*, iii. 270, 523  
*Nugae Antiquae*, iv. 55  
*Treatise of Playe*, vi. 397  
*Hark, the thund'ring Cannons roar*, viii. 96  
 Harland, Henry (1851–1905), xiii. 563  
*Harlaw*, ii. 416; xiii. 234  
*Harleian Collection of Voyages and Travels*,  
 x. 166  
 Harleian library, ix. 357; x. 465, 468;  
 xi. 336, 467; xii. 363  
 Harleian manuscripts, ix. 356; xii. 491,  
 522  
*Harleian Miscellany*, iv. 65; vii. 455; viii.  
 411; ix. 357, 534; x. 166, 468  
 Harleian society, xii. 355  
 Harley, Edward, 2nd earl of Oxford (1689  
 –1741), ix. 79, 84, 87, 152, 153, 357,  
 482; x. 166, 262; xi. 347  
 Harley, George Davies (d. 1811?), xi. 452

## HARRIS

- Harley, Henrietta, countess of Oxford, ix.  
 248  
 Harley, lady Henrietta-Cavendish Holles,  
 ix. 483  
 Harley, Margaret, duchess of Portland,  
 x. 262  
 Harley, Margaret Cavendish Holles, ix.  
 153, 155  
 Harley, Mrs, in Kelly's *False Delicacy*,  
 x. 91; xi. 263  
 Harley, Robert, 1st earl of Oxford (1661–  
 1724), iii. 97; ix. 5, 8, 10 ff., 20, 77,  
 78, 94 ff., 99, 113, 117 ff., 124, 130, 131,  
 151 ff., 161, 166, 167, 217, 219, 336,  
 357, 443, 444, 455, 461, 465; x. 280,  
 386; xi. 317; xiv. 168, 462, 463  
 Harlot, the, in a broadside, iii. 87  
 Harlow, ix. 153  
 Harlowe family, in Richardson's *Clarissa*,  
 x. 9  
 Harman, Thomas (*fl.* 1567), iii. 85, 87,  
 103, 104, 320; iv. 317, 318, 320, 354;  
 vii. 395; *A Caveat or Warning for  
 Common Corsetors*, iii. 103, 104, 320,  
 343, 448, 482, 492; iv. 521; v. 480  
 Harmar, John (1555?–1613), vii. 316, 482  
 Harmer, Anthony. *See* Wharton, Henry  
 (1664–1695)  
 Harmer, Florence Elizabeth, i. Add.  
 Harnack, Adolf, xii. 467  
 Haro, Don Lewis de, vii. 391  
 Harold I, king of the English, i. 149, 150,  
 278; xiii. 366; xiv. 72  
 Harold the Fair-haired, i. 26  
 Haroun, in Beckford's *Vathek*, xi. 290  
 Haroun, Abraschid, xii. 499  
*Harp of Caledonia*, xi. 443  
 Harpagon, Molière's, xiii. 446  
 Harpalus, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 265  
 Harper, Charles George, xiv. 540  
 Harper, Thomas Norton (1821–1893), xiv.  
 474  
 Harpsfield, John (1516–1578), iv. 493  
 Harpur, Charles (1817–1868), xiv. 586  
*Bushrangers, The*, xiv. 363  
*Creek of the Four Graves, The*, xiv. 363  
*Thoughts*, xiv. 363  
*Tower of the Dream, The*, xiv. 363  
*Words*, xiv. 363  
 Harrington, James (1611–1677), vii. 300,  
 362, 389, 421, 471, 472, 518, *also see*  
 Add.; ix. 201, 384, 570; *Oceana*, vii.  
 298, 299; ix. 385; *Political Aphorisms*,  
 vii. 299  
 Harrington, John, 1st baron of Exton  
 (d. 1613), iv. 175  
 Harrington, John, 2nd baron of Exton  
 (1592–1614), iv. 216  
 Harrington, or Harrington, John (*fl.* 1550),  
 trans. of Cicero *On Friendship*, iv. 5, 436  
 Harriot, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 89,  
 90  
 Harriot, Thomas (1560–1621), iv. 55, 59,  
 452, 508  
 Harris, Benjamin, viii. 98  
 Harris, Edwin, xiii. 543

## HARRIS

- Harris, F., **xiii.** 465  
Harris, Furlong Elizabeth Skipton, **xii.** 466  
Harris, James (1709-1780), **x.** 512  
Harris, James (*Hermes Harris*), **xi.** 250  
Harris, James, 1st earl of Malmesbury (1746-1820), **xiv.** 504  
Harris, James Howard, 3rd earl of Malmesbury (1807-1889), **xiv.** 504  
Harris, John, alias Sirrahniho or Oxford Jack, **vii.** 494, 495; *Anti Mercurius*, **vii.** 357; *Mercurius Militaris*, **vii.** 357  
Harris, John (1667?-1719), **vii.** 266; **ix.** 534  
Harris, John (1756-1846), **xi.** 377  
Harris, John, **xiv.** 552  
Harris, Joseph (1661-1702), **viii.** 401, 436; **ix.** 264  
Harris, J. F., **xiii.** 572  
Harris, Thomas (d. 1820), **xi.** 451, 452; **xii.** 69  
Harris, Thomas Lake, **xiv.** 165  
Harris, William (1675?-1740), **x.** 381, 521  
Harrison, Elizabeth, **x.** 467  
Harrison, Frederic (1831-1923), **x.** 299, 302, 312, 316; **xiii.** 471, 477, 509, 543, 548, 558, 573; **xiv.** 24, 469  
Harrison, George, **xiv.** 606  
Harrison, Ralph (1748-1810), **xiv.** 599  
Harrison, Robert (d. 1585), **iii.** 106  
Harrison, Thomas (1606-1660), **vii.** 219; **viii.** 470  
Harrison, William (1534-1593), *Chronologie*, **vi.** 381; *Description of England and Scotland*, **iii.** 319, 320, 321, 323, 328, 331; **iv.** 308, 511; **v.** 342, 348, 350, 352 ff., 357, 358, 360 ff., 367, 373 ff., 478; **vi.** 394, 462  
Harrison, William (1685-1713), **viii.** 158; **ix.** 125, 485; **x.** 140  
Harrison, William (1802-1884), **xii.** 519  
Harrison, Rev. William, **xiii.** 548  
*Harrovian*, *The*, **xiv.** 539  
Harrow school, **vii.** 326, 336, 492; **ix.** 142, 408; **xii.** 31, 41, 326, 329, 333; **xiii.** 241; **xiv.** 386, 390, 413, 422  
Harrow-upon-the-Hill, **vii.** 336  
Harrowby, earl of. *See* Ryder, Dudley  
Harrowby, lady, **xiv.** 115  
Harrowing of hell, in *Piers the Plowman*, **ii.** 27  
*Harrowing of Hell, The*, **i.** 48, 99, 251, 465; **v.** 2, 14, 15, 20, 27, 41, 390  
Harruney, Luke, i.e. Henry Walker, **vii.** 351, 352, 499  
Harry, Blind, or Henry the Minstrel (*fl.* 1460-1492), **ii.** 108 ff.; **iv.** 412, 413; *Wallace*, **ii.** 108 ff., 124, 239, 251, 280, 399, 447, 449; **iv.** 412; **xi.** 204, 237  
Harsnett, Samuel (1561-1631), **iv.** 535  
Hart, Andro (d. 1621), **iv.** 151, 413, 547  
Hart, Charles (d. 1683), **viii.** 186  
Hart, John (d. 1674), **iii.** 556; *An orthographie*, **iv.** 397  
Hart, S. Hopgood, **xiii.** 564  
Hart, W. H., *Index Expurgatorius Anglicanus*, **v.** 482

## HARVEY

- Harte, Bret, **xiii.** 543; **xiv.** 349, 368, 369; *Heathen Chinese, The*, **xiv.** 206  
Harte, Walter (1709-1774), **iv.** 368; **xi.** 472; *Essay on Husbandry*, **iv.** 371  
Hartington, marquis of. *See* Cavendish, Spencer Compton  
*Hartis Tale, in Talis of the Fyve Bestis*, **ii.** 280  
Hartleborough, **x.** 386  
Hartley, David (1705-1757), **x.** 345, 513; **xi.** 100, 137; **xii.** 168, 431; **xiv.** 5, 23, 393, 477; *Observations on Man*, **x.** 342, 343  
Hartley, Elizabeth (1751-1824), **xi.** 273  
Hartley, Thomas (1709?-1784), **ix.** 512  
Hartlib, Samuel (d. 1670?), **vii.** 305, 310, 472; **ix.** 388; *Considerations... of England's reformation*, **ix.** 389; *Macaria*, **ix.** 389, 570  
*Hartly House*, **xiv.** 335, 574  
Hartmann, M., **i.** 102  
Hartmann von Aue, **i.** 268, 280  
Hartop, Philippe Joseph, **xiv.** 597  
Hartop, Job, **iv.** 73  
Hartshill, Warwickshire, **iv.** 168  
Hartshorne, Charles Henry (1802-1865), **xii.** 369, 522  
Hartson, Hall (d. 1773), **x.** 534  
Hartwell, A. (the elder?), **vi.** 298  
Hartwell, Abraham (the younger) (*fl.* 1600), **iv.** 382, 445, 446  
Harun-ar-Rashid, **i.** 153  
Harvard, **vii.** 29; **x.** 386  
Harvard, Elizabethan stage at, **vi.** 266  
Harvard, John (1607-1638), **vii.** 339  
Harvard college library, **xii.** 401, 405  
Harveian oration, **ix.** 132  
Harvey, Baldwin, *Bustorum Aliquot Reliquiae*, **viii.** 362  
Harvey, Charles, **vii.** 356, 501  
Harvey, Christopher (1597-1663), **vii.** 405; *Synagogue*, **vii.** 44, 406  
Harvey, Clarence, in *Miss Edgeworth's Belinda*, **xi.** 297  
Harvey, Gabriel (1545?-1630), **iii.** 179, 190, 201, 202, 213, 214, 217, 219, 220, 229, 252, 271, 293, 294, 302, 305, 392, 393, 395, 396, 520, 526, 545, 546; **iv.** 8, 17, 18, 23, 54, 125, 131, 134, 322, 327, 360, 399, 514, 517, 523; **v.** 122, 140, 372, 394, 478; **vi.** 218, 288, 480, 494; **vii.** 316; **ix.** 32  
*A New Letter*, **iii.** 546  
*Advertisement to Papp-Hatchet*, **iv.** 395, 537  
*Gratulationes Valdinienses*, **iii.** 201  
*Have with you to Saffron-Walden*, **iv.** 326  
*Musarum Lachrymae*, **vi.** 306  
*Pierces Supererogation*, **iii.** 252, 546; **iv.** 323  
*Trimming of Thomas Nashe*, **iii.** 546; **vi.** 307  
Harvey, Gilbert, **vi.** 307  
Harvey, John (d. 1592), **iii.** 545  
Harvey, John (*fl.* 1729), **ix.** 557

## HARVEY

- Harvey, Joseph, **xi**. 377  
 Harvey, Richard (d. 1623?), **iii**. 393, 394, 396; **iv**. 322; **vi**. 307; *Plaine Percevall the Peace-maker of England*, **iii**. 393, 396, 543; *A Theologicall Discourse of the Lamb of God and his enemies*, **iii**. 396, 540  
 Harvey, Thomas, translator of Owen's *Latin Epigrams*, **iv**. 503  
 Harvey, William (1578-1657), **iv**. 278, 290, 292; **vii**. 314, 396, 478, 479; **viii**. 276, 350, 351, 359, 361 ff., 477; **ix**. 391; **xiv**. 281, 283, 284; *Exercitatio*, **viii**. 361; *Exercitationes de Generatione Animalium*, **viii**. 362  
 Harvey, William Henry, **xiv**. Add. 7  
 Harvey-Nashe controversy, **iii**. 395, 545; **iv**. 322, 332  
 Harward, Simon (*fl.* 1572-1614), **iv**. 542  
 Harwich, **viii**. 257  
 Harwood, Edward (1729-1794), **xii**. 522  
 Harwood, Sir Edward (1586?-1632), **iv**. 457  
 Harwood, Isabella (*pseud.* Ross Neil, 1840?-1888), **xiii**. 180, 503, 519  
 Harwood, Philip (1809-1887), **xiv**. 534  
 Haselrigge, Sir Arthur, **ix**. 258  
 Hasely, village of, **iii**. 380, 382  
 Haslewood, Joseph (1769-1833), **xii**. 516  
 Hassall, Arthur, **xiv**. 508  
 Hasted, Edward (1732-1812), **xi**. 426; **xii**. 510  
 Hastings, **vii**. 54  
 Hastings, battle of, **i**. 111, 149 ff., 157; **xi**. 34  
 Hastings, Charles, **xiii**. 514  
 Hastings, lady Elizabeth (1682-1739), **ix**. 38  
 Hastings, Francis Rawdon, 2nd earl Moira (1754-1826), **xii**. 103  
 Hastings, Henry, lord, **vii**. 7; **viii**. 2  
 Hastings, Lucy, countess of Huntingdon, **iv**. 161, 216  
 Hastings, Selina, countess of Huntingdon (1707-1791), **x**. 365, 366  
 Hastings, Warren (1732-1818), **x**. 260, 408; **xi**. 6, 14, 16 ff., 20, 25, 54, 78, 167, 389, 390, 396; **xii**. 343, 515; **xiv**. 63, 98, 333, 334, 493  
 Hastings, William, lord (1430?-1483), **iii**. 335; **x**. 291  
 Haswell, in Mrs Inchbald's *Such Things Are*, **xi**. 278  
 Hatch, Edwin (1835-1889), **xii**. 467  
 Hatch, F. H., **xiv**. Add. 7  
 Hatcham, **xiii**. 61  
 Hatcher, Henry (1777-1846), **xii**. 510  
 Hatcher, Orie Latham, **vi**. 122  
 Hatchett, William, *Rival Father*, **x**. 86  
 Hatchway, lieutenant, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, **x**. 38  
 Haterius, **iv**. 349  
 Hatfield, **vii**. 435; **x**. 128  
 Hatfield, Thomas of (d. 1381), **xii**. 510  
 Hatfield Broad Oak, **ii**. 198  
 Hathaway, Agnes, **v**. 163

## HAWES

- Hatherton, lord. *See* Littleton, Edward John  
 Hathway, or Hathway, Richard (*fl.* 1602), **v**. 311, 312, 319, 328; **viii**. 126; *King Arthur*, **vii**. 331  
 Hathwey or Hathaway, Anne, **v**. 168, 219  
 Hatred, in *Pathomachia*, **vi**. 324  
 Hatter, Richard (*fl.* 1649), **vii**. 354  
 Hatteraick, Dirk, in Scott's *Guy Manner- ing*, **xii**. 21  
 Hatto, bishop (ballad), **iii**. 81  
 Hatton, Sir Christopher (1540-1591), **iv**. 1; **v**. 72; **vii**. 196  
 Hatton, Christopher, 1st viscount (1632-1706), **vii**. 196; **ix**. 344  
 Hatton, *Correspondence of the Family of*, **vii**. 196, 439  
 Hatton, Joseph (1841-1907), **xii**. 428; **xiii**. 563; **xiv**. 532, 549  
 Hatton, Warwickshire, **xii**. 326  
 Hatton house, **viii**. 115  
 Hattuariorum, pagus, **i**. 34  
 Haughton, William (*fl.* 1598), **v**. 117, 311, 312, 326, 328, 474; **vi**. 54, 96, 97, 219, 424  
*Conquest of Spayne, The*, **viii**. 126  
*English Men For My Money*, **v**. 328  
*Grim the Collier of Croyden; or, The Devil and his Dame*, **v**. 328; **viii**. 123  
*Roben Hood's penterthes*, **v**. 35  
*Woman will have her Will, A*, **v**. 328 ff.  
*See, also, under Day, Dekker and Marlowe*  
 Haukin, John, in *The merry jests of the widow Edith*, **ii**. 327  
 Haultain, Arnold, **xiv**. 498  
 Hausted, Peter (d. 1645), **vi**. 473, 474; *The Rival Friends*, **vi**. 324  
 Hávamál, **i**. 62  
 Havard, William (1710?-1778), **xi**. 257; *Regulus*, **xi**. 273  
 Havell, Ernest Binfield (b. 1861), **xii**. Add. 5  
*Havelok the Dane, Lay of*, **i**. 218, 277, 286, 287, 288, 303, 305, 306, 309, 315, 351, 360, 364, 367, 399, 468; **ii**. 420; **iii**. 372; **xii**. 517  
 Haverfield, Francis John (1860-1910), **xii**. 507, *also see* Add. 5  
 Haverfordwest, **x**. 386  
 Havergal, Frances Ridley (1836-1879), **xi**. 479  
 Haversham, lord. *See* Thompson, Sir John  
 Haviland, John, **vii**. 361  
 Havisham, Miss, in *Great Expectations*, **xiii**. 334  
 Havre, Le, **xiii**. 119  
 Haward, Nicolas (*fl.* 1569), **iv**. 436  
 Haweis, Rev. Hugh Reginald, **xiii**. 483  
 Hawes, Stephen (d. 1523?), **ii**. 223, 225, 231, 265, 325, 330, 428, 470, 471; **iii**. 168, 282, 291  
*Comfort of Lovers, The*, **ii**. 224  
*Conversion of Swearers, The*, **ii**. 224, 226, 230, 325  
*Example of Virtue, The*, **ii**. 224, 226, 228, 233

## HAWES

- Hawes, Stephen  
*Joyful Meditation to all England of the Coronation of Henry the Eighth*, A, II. 224, 226, 325  
*Passetyme of Pleasure*, The, II. 223 ff., 228 ff., 325; VII. 174
- Hawes, William (1736-1808), x. 483
- Hawick, ix. 565
- Hawk, Sir Mulberry, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 317
- Hawke, Sir John, *The Englishman's Right* (1680), VIII. 469
- Hawke, Michael, *The Groundes of the Lawes of England* (1657), VIII. 469
- Hawker, Mary (pseud. Lanoe Falconer, 1848-1908), XIII. 563
- Hawker, Robert Stephen (1803-1875), XII. 417  
 'And shall Trelawney die?' XII. 134  
*Morwenna* poems, XII. 134  
*Pater Vester Pascit illa*, XII. 134  
*Queen Gwennyvar's Round* ('Naiad for Grecian Waters'), XII. 134  
*Quest of the Sangraal*, The, XII. 134  
*Sca-Bird's Cry*, The, XII. 134  
*Silent Tower of Bottrreau*, The (Bells of Bottrreau), XII. 134  
*Song of the Western Men*, XII. 134
- Hawkesworth, John (1715?-1775), VIII. 191, 442; IX. 124, 453; x. 175, 188, 465, 466; XI. 457; XIV. 244, 552; *Account of Voyages*, xi. 327
- Hawkesworth, Walter (d. 1606), VI. 474; *Labyrinthus*, VI. 305; *Leander*, VI. 305
- Hawking, writers on, IV. 541
- Hawkins, Alexander (fl. 1601), VI. 290
- Hawkins, Henry (1571?-1646), *Parthenia Sacra*, VII. 88, 412
- Hawkins, Sir John (1532-1595), III. 327; IV. 1, 68, 77, 85, 88; VII. 305; *A True Declaration of the Troublesome voyage of Mr John Hawkins... in the years... 1567 and 1568*, IV. 72, 458
- Hawkins, Sir John (1719-1789), x. 157, 158, 161, 163, 215, 459, 466, 471, 472; XI. 333; XII. 490; *Life of Johnson*, x. 189, 190, 483
- Hawkins, Laetitia M., x. 473; XI. 473
- Hawkins, Sir Richard (1562?-1622), IV. 77 ff.; *Observations of Sir R... H... in his voiage into the South Sea*, IV. 77, 78, 458
- Hawkins, William (d. 1554?), IV. 72
- Hawkins, capt. William, IV. 99
- Hawkins, W., VIII. 460
- Hawkins, son-in-law of Izaak Walton, VII. 256
- Hawkshead grammar school, XI. 95
- Hawkyn and Dawkyn and Tomkyn, in *The Turnament of Totenham*, I. 366
- Hawley, Henry (1679?-1759), IX. 378
- Haworth, Yorkshire, XIII. 404 ff.
- Haworth, Miss Euphrasia Fanny, XIII. 61
- Hawthorn, Jerry, in *Egan's Life in London*, XIV. 223, 227, 230
- Hawthornden, IV. 151, 153; VIII. 322

## HAZLITT

- Hawthorne, Nathaniel, XI. 439, 492
- Hawthorne, *The Testament of the*, III. 483
- Hawtrej, Edward Craven (1789-1862), XIV. 413
- Haxey-hood contest, Lincolnshire, v. 30
- Hay, Sir Gilbert (fl. 1456), II. 284, 479; *Buik of King Alexander*, I. 291; II. 448; *Buke of the Law of Armys*, The, or *Buke of Bataillia*, II. 284; *Buke of the Order of Knichthood*, The, II. 284
- Hay, James, 1st viscount Doncaster (d. 1636), IV. 202, 203; VII. 437
- Hay, John Barras, XIV. 595
- Hay, Thomas, 8th earl of Kinnoul (1710-1787), x. 408; XI. 351
- Hay, William, XIV. Add. 5
- Hay Now the Day dawes*, IX. 362
- Haydn, Joseph, XI. 232
- Haydocke, Richard (fl. 1605), IV. 445
- Haydon, Benjamin Robert (1786-1846), XII. 79, 81, 172, 173, 407, 433; XIV. 519; *Autobiography*, XIV. 156, 157; *Lectures on Painting and Design*, XIV. 156
- Hayes, Edward, XIV. 573
- Hayes, lord (fl. 1607), IV. 143, 144
- Hayes Barton, Budleigh, IV. 51
- Hayley, William (1745-1820), XI. 90, 172, 176 ff., 180, 195, 401 ff., 426, 457; *Triumph of Temper*, XI. 176
- Hayman, Henry (1823-1904), XII. 484
- Hayman, Robert (d. 1631?), IV. 502, 520
- Haymo, I. 117
- Haynie, Henry, XIV. 534
- Hayward, Abraham (1801-1884), x. 473, 484; XI. 344, 392; XII. 408; XIV. 198, 491, 519; *Art of Dining*, The, XIV. 138; *Faust* (trans.), XIV. 138; *More about Junius*, x. 409; XIV. 139
- Hayward, Frank Herbert, XIV. 480
- Hayward, Sir John (1564?-1627), III. 318, 334, 337, 338, 529, 530; IV. 302, 511
- Henry IV*, III. 338
- Lives of the Three Normans, Kings of England*, III. 338
- The Beginning of the Reigne of Queene Elizabeth*, III. 338
- The Life and Reigne of King Edward the Sixt*, III. 338
- Hayward, W., translator, IV. 482
- Haywood, Mrs Eliza (1693?-1756), IX. 18, 21, also see Add.
- Haywood, Ralph, IV. 160
- Hazard-Wilding plot, in *The Gamester*, VI. 202
- Hazlitt, John, brother of W. Hazlitt, XII. 166
- Hazlitt, Margaret, sister of W. Hazlitt, XII. 165
- Hazlitt, Mrs (formerly Mrs Bridgewater), XII. 167
- Hazlitt, Sarah (born Stoddart), XII. 167, 188
- Hazlitt, William (1778-1830), III. 255; IV. 132; v. 222, 234, 252; VI. 53, 278; VII. 104; IX. 70, 87, 451; x. 43, 118; XI. 99, 112, 120, 128, 151, 159, 168, 171, 284,

- Hazlitt, William**  
 288, 391, 393, 394, 409, 417, 423, 439,  
 447, 461; **xii.** 77, 79, 104, 108, 118, 160,  
 164 ff. (main entry), 188, 192, 199, 203,  
 219, 223, 379, 410, 412, 430 ff., 438,  
 442, 444; **xiii.** 148, 275 ff., 311, 429,  
 513, 515; **xiv.** 138, 170, 171, 198, 230  
*Cam and Hypocrisy*, **xii.** 177  
*Conversations of James Northcote*, **xii.**  
 173  
*Disagreeable People, On*, **xii.** 174  
*Essay on the Principles of Human*  
*Action*, **xii.** 168  
*Familiar Style, On*, **xii.** 174  
*Fear of Death, On the*, **xii.** 174  
*Feeling of Immortality in Youth, The*,  
**xii.** 174, 176  
*Fight, The*, **xii.** 174, 175  
*Genius and Common Sense*, **xii.** 177  
*Going a Journey, On*, **xii.** 174, 176  
*Lectures on the Dramatic Literature of*  
*the Age of Elizabeth*, **viii.** 185  
*Lectures on the [English] Comic Writers*,  
**viii.** 162; **x.** 44  
*Letter to William Gifford*, **xii.** 175  
*Liber Amoris*, **xii.** 167  
*My First Acquaintance with Poets*, **xii.**  
 166, 174, 176  
*Past and Future*, **xii.** 177  
*Patronage and Puffing*, **xii.** 177  
*Persons One Would Wish to have Seen,*  
*Of*, **xii.** 174  
*Reading New Books, On*, **xii.** 174  
*Reading Old Books, On*, **xii.** 174  
*Review of the English Stage, A*, **xii.**  
 171  
*Sick Chamber, The*, **xii.** 174  
*Spirit of the Age, The*, **xi.** 150; **xii.** 170  
*Taste, On*, **xii.** 174  
*Thought and Action*, **xii.** 177  
*Wit and Humour*, **xii.** 177  
*Writing and Speaking*, **xii.** 177
- Hazlitt, William**, unitarian minister, father  
 of above, **xii.** 165
- Hazlitt, William Carew** (1834–1913), **xii.**  
 433, 438, 522; *Remains of the Early*  
*Popular Poetry of England*, **ii.** 500
- Hazlitts, the**, **xii.** 192
- Head, Barclay Vincent** (1844–1914), **xii.**  
 497
- Head, Sir Francis Bond** (1793–1875), **xiv.**  
 249, 552
- Head, G. O. A.**, *Disraeli's*, **xiii.** 351
- Head, Richard** (1637?–1686?), **vii.** 516;  
**ix.** 500
- Headda, or Hedda**, **i.** 77
- Headlam, Walter George** (1866–1908),  
**xii.** 485, also see Add.; *A Book of Greek*  
*Verse*, **xii.** 333
- Headley, Henry** (1765–1788), **x.** 455
- Headpiece, Sir Francis**, in *Vanbrugh's*  
*Journey to London*, **viii.** 162
- Headrigg, Cuddie**, in *Scott's Old Mortality*,  
**xii.** 25
- Headrigg, Mause**, in *Scott's Old Mortality*,  
**xii.** 25
- Headstrong, Jonathan**, **viii.** 122
- Healey, John** (d. 1610), **iii.** 487; **iv.** 395,  
 436, 441, 521; **vii.** 482, 489
- Healdene, in Beowulf**, **i.** 22, 25, 31, 32
- Health, in The Pride of Life**, **v.** 52
- Heardred, in Beowulf**, **i.** 24
- Hearn, Lafcadio** (1850–1904), **xiv.** 138,  
 519, also see Add. 3  
*Glimpses of Unfamiliar Japan*, **xiv.** 166  
*Japan: an Attempt at Interpretation*,  
**xiv.** 166  
*Karma*, **xiv.** 166  
*Two Years in the French West Indies*,  
**xiv.** 165
- Hearne, Thomas** (1678–1735), **i.** 143;  
**viii.** 241, 463; **ix.** 57, 167, 170, 171, 342,  
 349 (main entry), 391, 413, 467, 534,  
 536, 541; **x.** 220, 355, 356; *Ductor*  
*Historicus*, **ix.** 349; *Reliquiae Bodlei-*  
*anae*, **ix.** 349, 574
- Hearniana, Bibliotheca**, **xii.** 515
- Heart, king, in King Hart**, **ii.** 262
- Heartfree, in Congreve's Old Bachelor**,  
**viii.** 147
- Heartfree, in Fielding's Jonathan Wild**,  
**x.** 27
- Hear-well, in Piers the Plowman**, **ii.** 19
- Heath, Benjamin** (1704–1766), **v.** 273; **ix.**  
 477; **xii.** 365; **xiv.** 386; *A Revision of*  
*Shakespeare's Text*, **ix.** 144, 145
- Heath, Charles** (1785–1848), **xiv.** 225
- Heath, Douglas Denon**, **iv.** 282
- Heath, John** (fl. 1615), **iv.** 520; **vii.** 486
- Heath, Robert** (fl. 1650), *Clarastella*, **vii.**  
 88, 412
- Heathcliff, in Emily Brontë's Wuthering**  
*Heights*, **xiii.** 411, 412
- Heathobearidan, the, in Beowulf**, **i.** 24, 25
- Heaviness, in The Goldyn Targe**, **ii.** 253
- Heavitree, Exeter**, **iii.** 405
- Heavysege, Charles** (1816–1876), **xiv.** 350,  
 582; *Saul*, **xiv.** 357
- Hebbel, Christian Friedrich**, **v.** 304
- Heber, Reginald** (1783–1826), **xii.** 365,  
 417, 467; **xiv.** 576; *If thou wert by my*  
*side, my love*, **xii.** 139; *Morte d'Arthur*,  
**xii.** 138; *Narrative of a Journey*, **xiv.**  
 336
- Heber, Richard** (1773–1833), **xii.** 5, 365,  
 366, 377, 522
- Heberden, William** (1710–1801), **xi.** 333
- 'Hebraism and Hellenism'**, **xiii.** 101
- Hebraists**, **xii.** 262, 341
- Hebrew, knowledge of, in Elizabethan**  
**days**, **v.** 362
- Hebrew, study of**, **ii.** 370
- Hebrew language and literature**, **vii.** 53,  
 316 ff., 333, 341, 348, 353, 490; **viii.** 75,  
 112, 281, 288, 307, 323, 364; **ix.** 337,  
 382, 385, 393, 403, 558; **x.** 229, 237;  
**xi.** 181, 354; **xii.** 341, 362; **xiv.** 406, 459
- Hebrew poetry**, **ii.** 406
- Hebrew professor at Cambridge**, **ix.** 335
- Hebrew prophets**, **xi.** 32; **xiii.** 36
- Hebrews, the**, **iv.** 27 ff.
- Hebrides, the**, **ix.** 560; **xi.** 287; **xiii.** 432

## HEBRON

- Hebron, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 37  
 Hecates, in *Macbeth*, vi. 76  
 Hecate, in *The Witch of Edmonton*, vi. 76  
 Hecht, (a.), xiii. 470  
 Hecht, Hans, ix. 360; *Songs from David Herd's Manuscript*, ix. 374  
 Heckerdowike academy, x. 385  
 Hector, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 29  
 Hector, in *Iliad*, viii. 50  
 Hector, in *The Birth of Merlin*, v. 249  
 Hector, Edmund (fl. 1732), x. 159  
 'Hector of Sarum' (Burnet), ix. 217  
 Hedderwick, J., xiii. 503  
 Hedelin, François, abbé d'Aubignac, vii. 368, 504  
 Hedon, in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 41, 42, 44  
 Hedwig, i. 229  
 Hedworth, Henry, x. 377  
 Heenan, John C., pugilist, xiv. 183  
 Heep, Uriah, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327; xiv. 437  
 Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, v. 304, 305; i. x. 328, 522; xi. 121, 139; xiv. 1, 9, 11, 16, 40 ff., 47, 48, 479, 481, 483; *Encyclopaedia*, ix. 45  
 Hegelian philosophy, xi. 57  
 Héger, Constantin, xiii. 405, 406  
 Heichen, Paul, xiii. 532  
 Heidegger, Gotthard, xiv. 213  
 Heidegger, John James (1659?–1749), ix. 477, 24  
 Heidelberg, iv. 159  
 Heidelberg, Mrs. in Colman's *Clandestine Marriage*, x. 90  
 Heimskringla, the, xiii. 127  
 Heine, Heinrich, xi. 307; xii. 169, 396, 397; xiii. 9, 98, 99, 108, 552  
 Heinse, Johann J. W., xi. 303  
 Heinsius, Daniel, vi. 9; vii. 261, 307  
 Heinsius, N., vii. 307  
 Helen, in *Dr Faustus*, v. 155  
 Helen, in Goethe's *Faust*, xii. 34  
 Helen, in Shelley's *Rosalind and Helen*, xii. 62  
 Helen, in Tennyson's *Helen's Tower*, xiii. 177  
 Helen of Kirkconnel, ix. 364  
 Helen of Troy, vii. 101  
 Helena, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v. 180, 272  
 Helena, St. under of the Cross, i. 55, 56, 133, 134  
 Helfta, in Saxony, convent, i. 229  
 Helgakviða Hjörvarðssonar, Old Norse poem, i. 21  
 Helgakviða Hundingsbana II, Old Norse poem, i. 21  
 Helgi, son of Halldan, i. 25  
 Helvand, i. 46, 47  
 Helias of Jerusalem, i. 136  
 Helias, Knight of the Swan, *The History of*, ii. 325, 485  
 Helicon, vi. 310; viii. 201  
 Hélie de Barron, i. 273

## HENDYNG

- Helinand de Froidmont, *Vers de la Mort*, ii. 140, 142  
 Heliodorus, iii. 351; ix. 536; *Aethiopian History*, iv. 3, 19, 436  
 Hell, xi. 188  
 Hell, *Eleven Pains of*, i. 227, 458  
 Hellenia, in *A Challenge for Beauty*, vi. 103  
 Hellenic studies, society for the promotion of, xii. 340  
 Hellenism, xii. 34, 40; xiii. 26, 36, 101, 123  
 Hellfire club, x. 391  
 Hello, Ernest, v. 208, 209, 222  
 Hollowes, Edward (fl. 1574–1600), iv. 445, 458  
 Helm, William Henry, xiii. 543  
 Helmgisl, i. 87  
 Helmholtz, Hermann von, xiv. 269  
 Heloise, ix. 477, 538  
 Helps, Sir Arthur (1813–1875), xiv. 98, 503, 519, 520, also see Add. 3  
     *Brevia*, xiv. 164  
     *Friends in Council*, xiv. 163, 164  
     *Realmah*, xiv. 164  
     *The Spanish Conquest of the New World*, xiv. 99  
 Helston, vii. 86  
 Helston school, Cornwall, xiii. 355  
 Helstone, Caroline, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, xiii. 408, 409  
 Helstoneleigh, Mrs Henry Wood's, xiii. 430  
 Helvétius, Claude Adrien, ix. 401; xi. 70; xii. 168, 431; xiv. 8; *De l'Esprit*, xi. 63  
 Hemans, Felicia Dorothea (1793–1835), xi. 442; xii. 124 ff., 129, 417; xiii. 149, 175, 177; xiv. 311  
     *Better Land, The*, xii. 127  
     *Casabianca*, xii. 125, 127  
     *England's Dead*, xii. 127  
     *They grew in beauty side by side*, xii. 127  
 Heming, or Hemminge, or Heminge, John (d. 1630), v. 169; vi. 248, 249, 276, 358  
 Hemingburgh. See Walter of  
 Hemingford, Walter de (fl. 1300), ix. 535  
 Hemming (fl. 1096), ix. 535  
 Hempstead, iv. 411  
 Henbury, Gloucestershire, x. 111  
 Henchman, Humfrey (1592–1675), bishop of London, viii. 302  
 Henderson, Alexander (1583?–1646), ix. 544  
 Henderson, Andrew (fl. 1734–1775), ix. 564, 566; x. 475, also see Add.  
 Henderson, Archibald, xiii. 515, 570  
 Henderson, John (1747–1783), xi. 402, 454  
 Henderson, May J. S., xiii. 570  
 Henderson, Thomas Finlayson, ii. 413; xi. 438, 439, 445; xii. 373, 451  
 Hendley, William (1691?–1724), ix. 571  
 Hendon, ix. 155; x. 214  
 Hendred, Dane William, prior of Leominster, ix. 327  
 Hendyng, *Proverbs of*, i. 219, 363, 477



## HENGEST

- Hengest, in *Finnsburh*, i. 31, 32. *See, also*, i. 104, 246  
 Hengham, Ralph de (d. 1311), viii. 465, 469  
 Hengo, in Fletcher's *Bonduca*, vi. 129, viii. 31  
 Henley, John (1692-1756), x. 21  
 Henley, Samuel (1740-1815), x. 423; xi. 289, 291, 460  
 Henley, W. E. (1849-1903), x. 418; xi. 161, 438, 440; xii. 167, 179, 225, 384; xiii. 194, 197, 207, 211, 214 ff. (main entry), 477, 499, 503, 523, 570; xiv. 199, 520, 535  
*Beau Austin* (with R. L. Stevenson), xiv. 163  
*Bric-à-Brac*, xiii. 213  
*Echoes*, xiii. 214  
*Essay in The Century Burns*, xiv. 148  
*Hawthorn and Lavender*, xiii. 214  
*Hospital Verses*, xiii. 213  
*I loved you once in Old Japan*, xiii. 213  
*In Hospital*, xiii. 214  
*In the year that's come and gone*, xiii. 214  
*London Volunteers*, xiii. 214  
*Love, his flying feather*, xiii. 214  
*Lyra Heroica*, xiii. 195  
*Out of the Night that covers me*, xiii. 214  
*Pro rege nostro*, xiii. 214  
*Rhymes and Rhythms*, xiii. 214  
*Song of the Sword, The*, xiii. 214  
*Views and Reviews*, xiv. 147  
*What is to come?* xiii. 213  
 Henley, Walter of, iv. 541  
 Henley-in-Arden, x. 109, 112, 271  
 Henman, Charles, xii. 512  
 Hennell, Charles Christian (1809-1850), xii. 467; *Origin of Christianity, The*, xiii. 383  
 Hennell, Mrs Charles, xiii. 383  
 Hennell, Sara, *Thoughts in Aid of Faith*, xiii. 383  
 Henneman, iv. 119  
 Henning, Archibald S., xiv. 236  
 Henning, F. W. J., xiv. 540  
 Henri II, king of France, iii. 156  
 Henri III, king of France, iii. 437; iv. 259, 376  
 Henri IV (Henry of Navarre), king of France, iii. 244; iv. 142, 256, 259, 312; v. 341; viii. 370  
 Henrietta, duchess of Orleans (1644-1670), daughter of Charles I, vii. 245; viii. 180, 248, 266  
 Henrietta, queen, in Shelley's *Charles I*, xii. 75  
 Henrietta Maria (1609-1669), queen of Charles I, v. 348; vi. 83, 148, 149, 197, 237, 240, 262, 324 ff., 404; vii. 13, 35, 53, 61, 189, 195, 218, 439, 449; viii. 202, 294, 358, 371; x. 499; xiv. 93  
 Henriot, in Lytton's *Zanoni*, xiii. 420  
 Henrique, Don, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 139  
 Henry I, king of England, i. 151, 154, 157, 162, 222, 256, 278, 336; ii. 343, 419; iii. 368; v. 320; viii. 310; xiv. 73

## HENRY

- Henry II, king of England, i. 156, 157, 167, 171 ff., 176, 181, 185, 188, 189, 191, 197, 198, 202, 238, 243, 248, 264, 272, 307, 337, 397, 398, 449; ii. 342, 504; iv. 182; vii. 206; viii. 311; ix. 535; x. 115, 292, 502; xiv. 72; *Geist Regis Henrici Secundi*, i. 449  
 Henry II, in *Looke about you*, v. 320, 321  
 Henry III, king of England, i. 180; ii. 184, 194, 233, 238, 337, 368; ii. 343; v. 33; vii. 386; x. 287; xi. 301  
 Henry IV, king of England, i. 322; ii. 36, 70, 137, 138, 153, 154, 206, 217, 284, 287, 303, 422; iii. 316, 317; v. 44, 340; vii. 189, 190  
 Henry V, king of England, ii. 40, 206, 286, 287, 303; iv. 137, 298; v. 373; vi. 280; ix. 534, 535; x. 303  
 Henry VI, king of England, ii. 250, 296, 297, 355, 357 ff.; iii. 334; iv. 193, 243, 428; v. 9, 340; vii. 247, 248, 327; x. 291  
 Henry VII, king of England, ii. 223, 224, 226, 228, 316, 325, 329, 338, 358, 375; iii. 5, 7, 8, 13, 17, 65, 67, 70, 97, 152, 175, 316, 325; v. 29, 50; vi. 246, 280, 332; vii. 203; ix. 211; x. 283, 284; xiv. 53, 83  
 Henry VIII, king of England, ii. 161, 224, 325, 338, 354, 358, 375, 388, 389; iii. 6, 14 ff., 23, 26, 30, 31, 32, 36, 39, 41 ff., 46, 50, 57, 61, 65, 67, 69, 70, 78, 95 ff., 110, 111, 160, 166, 167, 172, 81, 182, 188, 316, 320, 328, 332, 368-403, 418, 478; iv. 63, 66, 72, 109, 113, 156, 225 ff., 293, 299, 400, 405, 409; v. 10, 50, 54, 56 ff., 90, 91, 102, 109, 124, 247, 375; vi. 91, 241, 256, 268, 280, 333 ff.; vii. 59, 103, 124, 192, 203, 333, 337, 442; viii. 125; ix. 197, 210, 355; x. 184, 290; xiv. 52, 59, 82, 84, 85, 329  
 Henry VIII, in *When you see me, etc.*, v. 333  
 Henry VIII, *Book of Payments*, v. 89  
 Henry VIII, *Household Book of*, v. 283  
 Henry VIII, *Letters and Papers of*, ii. 393; xiv. 232  
 Henry, Alexander (1739-1824), xiv. 583; *Travels and Adventures*, xiv. 358  
 Henry, Aurelia, vi. 22  
 Henry, D., xii. 428  
 Henry, duke of Gloucester (1639-1660), vii. 58; vii. 383; viii. 254  
 Henry, Frederick, prince of Wales (1594-1612), iv. 58, 59, 68, 90, 135, 143, 151, 154, 157, 188, 216, 263, 265, 366, 429, 431; vi. 30, 31, 37, 185, 250, 316, 318, 339, 345, 348, 350, 353; viii. 363; x. 499  
 Henry, James (1798-1876), *Aeneidea*, xii. 338  
 Henry, Robert (1718-1790), *History of England*, x. 290, 502, 505; xi. 326  
 Henry, William Charles, xiv. 557, 601  
 Henry (Benedictine monk), iv. 417  
 Henry de Bracton. *See* Bracton  
 Henry of Ghent (d. 1293), *Questiones*, ii. 365

## HENRY

- Henry of Huntingdon (1084?-1155), i. 159, 160, 162, 166 ff., 170, 172, 174, 191, 218, 257, 262, 336, 337, 450, 454, 461; ii. 399
- Henry of Saltrey (*fl.* 1150), i. 191, 454, 474
- Henry of Susa (d. 1271), cardinal of Ostia, commentary of, ii. 364
- Henry the Fifth, The Famous Victories of*, v. 82, 152, 187, 220, 398
- Henry's (King) Mirth or Freemen's Songs*, iii. 84
- Henryson, Robert (1425?-1500?), ii. 91, 93, 115, 204, 239, 244, 245, 248, 249, 252 ff., 263 ff., 473 ff.; iii. 85, 173, 484; iv. 413; xi. 203
- Age*, ii. 249
- Bludy Serk, The*, ii. 249
- Death*, ii. 249
- Hasty Credence*, ii. 249
- Morall Fabullis of Esope*, ii. 245 ff., 263; ix. 359
- Orpheus and Eurydice*, ii. 247, 260
- Prayer for the Pest, A*, ii. 249
- Robene and Makyne*, ii. 245, 249; xi. 215
- Sum Practyus of Melecyne*, ii. 249, 269
- Testament of Cresseid*, ii. 162, 164, 240, 245, 247, 253, 264, 266
- Uponlandis Mous and the Burges Mous, The*, ii. 246
- Want of Wise Men*, ii. 249
- Hensel, P., xiii. 471
- Henshaw, Thomas (1618-1700), vii. 360; viii. 247
- Henslow, John Stevens (1796-1861), xiv. 289, 290, 560
- Henslowe, Francis (*fl.* 1593-1595), vi. 277
- Henslowe, Philip (d. 1616), v. 35, 135, 136, 143, 145, 157, 158, 160, 161, 236, 251, 256, 309 ff., 316, 319, 321 ff., 327, 328, 330 ff., 382, 473; vi. 3, 4, 7, 12, 17, 32, 33, 40, 45, 51, 53, 54, 83, 97, 141, 146, 163, 178, 210, 212, 216, 247, 250, 254, 255, 258, 261, 267, 269, 271, 275, 278, 290, 395, 411, 454; viii. 123, 125
- Hentzner, Paul, v. 356, 365, 369, 379, 478; *A Journey into England*, x. 245
- Heoden (Heðinn), in *Deor*, i. 37
- Heodeningas, the, in *Deor*, i. 37
- Heorogar, in *Beowulf*, i. 25
- Heorot, Hrothgaishall, in *Beowulf*, i. 22
- Heorowearð, in *Beowulf*, i. 25
- Heorrenda, minstrel, in *Deor*, i. 37
- Hepburn, George (*fl.* 1695), ix. 560
- Hepburn, John (d. 1522), ii. 369, 370
- Hepburn, Patrick (d. 1508), 1st earl of Bothwell, ii. 251
- Hephaestion, *Manual of Greek Metre*, xii. 328
- Hepple, Norman, xi. 409
- Her Trippa, in Rabelais's *Pantagruel*, viii. 67
- Heraclitus, iv. 31; viii. 386; xiii. 193
- Heracitus' Dream*, vii. 381
- Heracitus, riddles of*, iii. 489
- Herald, the, in *Horestes*, v. 64

## HERBERT

- Heraldes, Debate Betwene the*, iv. 296
- Heraldry, writers on, iv. 543
- Heraud, John Abraham (1799-1887), xii. 128, 129, 417, 428; xiii. 520
- 'Heraudee, Jawbrahm,' xii. 129
- Herball, Grete*, iv. 374
- Herbals, iv. 542
- Herbarum*, Old English, i. 135
- Herbarum, De virtutibus*, ii. 364
- Herbert, prosodist, xiii. 241
- Herbert, Arthur, earl of Torrington (1647-1716), ix. 490
- Herbert, Auberon E. W. M. (1838-1906), xiv. 474
- Herbert, Charles, lord, vi. 144
- Herbert, Edward, 1st baron Herbert of Cherbury (1583-1618), iv. 292 ff., 508; vii. 16, 26, 29, 222, 277, 278, 283, 412, 413, 445; viii. 352, 353, 355; ix. 288; xiii. 32
- Appendix ad Sacerdotes*, iv. 293
- Autobiography*, vii. 204, 205
- De Causis Errorum*, iv. 293
- De Religione Gentilium*, iv. 293
- De Religione Laici*, iv. 293; viii. 42
- De Veritate*, iv. 293
- Dialogue between a Tutor and his Pupyl*, iv. 293
- Life of*, x. 245
- Life and Reign of King Henry the Eighth*, vii. 201, 204, 205
- Herbert, Sir Edward (1591?-1657), iv. 265
- Herbert, Edward, earl of Powis (1785-1848), xiv. 578
- Herbert, George (1593-1633), i. 232; iv. 123, 203, 240, 292; vii. 15, 26 ff. (main entry), 42, 45, 47, 153, 162, 163, 252, 401 ff., 425, 463, also see Add.; viii. 209, 299; x. 360, 369; xi. 79; xiii. 169
- Aaron*, vii. 30
- Antiphon*, vii. 31
- Avarice*, vii. 30
- Church, The*, vii. 32
- Church Porch, The*, vii. 32
- Collar, The*, vii. 30, 32
- Dawning, The*, vii. 31
- Decay*, vii. 30
- Eastern Song*, xiii. 139
- Heaven*, vii. 30
- Home*, vii. 30
- Hygiasticon*, vii. 32
- Jordan*, vii. 30
- Justice*, vii. 30
- Man*, vii. 32
- Odour, The*, vii. 3
- Outlandish Proverbs*, 32
- Parentalia*, vii. 27
- Prayer*, vii. 30
- Priest to the Temple, A*, vii. 26, 155, 156
- Providence*, vii. 31
- Pulley, The*, vii. 30
- Quip, The*, vii. 30
- Temple, The*, ii. 226; iv. 218; vii. 26, 27, 29, 30, 32, 40, 44
- Throw away thy rod*, vii. 32
- 'Shaped' verses, vii. 30

## HERBERT

Herbert, George Robert Charles, 13th earl of Pembroke (1850-1895), xiv. 554  
 Herbert, Henry, 2nd earl of Pembroke (1534?-1601), iii. 188; rv. 265  
 Herbert, Sir Henry (1595-1673), rv. 383; vi. 102, 147, 202, 246; viii. 118, 119  
 Herbert, Henry Howard Molynoux, 4th earl of Carnarvon (1831-1890), x. 259  
 Herbert, Lucy, vii. 45  
 Herbert, Mrs Magdalen, afterwards lady Danvers (b. 1565), rv. 197, 203, 210, 211, 240; vii. 27  
 Herbert, Mary, countess of Pembroke (1561-1621), iii. 241, 254; rv. 116, 124, 132, 135, 172, 390, 434, 447; v. 63, 157, 334, 476; vi. 9; *Antonie*, iv. 133; *DIALOGUE between two shepards*, iv. 124  
 Herbert, Matthew, vii. 37  
 Herbert, Sir Percy, vii. 515  
 Herbert, Philip, earl of Montgomery and 4th earl of Pembroke (1584-1650), v. 347; vi. 143, 144, 149; vii. 5, 29, 450, 513  
 Herbert, Philip, 5th earl of Pembroke (1619-1669), vii. 61  
 Herbert, Sidney, lord Herbert of Lea (1810-1861), xiv. 131, 510  
 Herbert, Thomas (*fl.* 1642), iv. 389  
 Herbert, Sir Thomas (1606-1682), vii. 450  
 Herbert, Thomas Martin (1835-1877), xiv. 474  
 Herbert, William, 3rd earl of Pembroke (1580-1630), rv. 123, 132, 209, 390, 431; v. 174, 225, 347; vi. 143, 149, 150; vii. 219; viii. 377  
 Herbert, William (1718-1795), ix. 531; xii. 520, 522  
 Herbert, William (1778-1847), xiv. 298, 561  
 Herbert family, the, iv. 157; v. 370; vi. 141  
 Herbert of Bosham (*fl.* 1162-1186), i. 448  
 Herbert's *Typographical Antiquities*, ii. 319  
*Herbes, A Boke of the properties of*, iv. 397  
*Herber, Grand*, iv. 374  
*Herculaneum*, xii. 340, 413  
*Hercules*, viii. 68; ix. 136, xiii. 81  
*Hercules*, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148  
*Hercules*, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 351  
*Hercules*, in *Pleasure Reconci'd*, vi. 360, 361  
*Hercules*, in *Saturnalia*, vi. 319  
*Hercules*, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 359  
*Hercules*, captain, in *The Champion*, x. 23  
*Hercules*, duke, in *Parasilaster*, vi. 48  
 'Hercules,' ship, xii. 38  
 Herd, David (1732-1810), ii. 409; ix. 360, 362 ff., 373, 374, 566; x. 487, 490; *Ancient and Modern Scottish Songs*, xi. 204, 218  
 Herd ms., xi. 229, 235  
 Herder, Johann Gottfried von, v. 290, 297, 298, 304; x. 232  
*Here awa there awa*, ix. 374

## HERON

*Here Prophecy*, i. 218, 459  
*Herebeald*, in *Beowulf*, i. 24  
*Hereford*, ii. 61; iii. 28; rv. 131, 190, 421; vi. 220; vii. 42, 444; ix. 538; xii. 286; xiv. 414  
*Hereford*, Henry of. *See* Henry V  
*Hereford*, Nicholas (*fl.* 1390), ii. 60, 61, 63, 73  
*Herefordshire*, ii. 216; xi. 430; xii. 509; xiii. 70  
*Heremod*, in *Beowulf*, i. 23, 26  
*Heresye's Testament*, iii. 483  
*Hereward the Wake* (*fl.* 1070-1071), i. 111, 287, 364, 478; ii. 399, 428, 507; v. 27; ix. 343  
*Hereward the Wake*, Kingsley's, xiii. 366  
*Herford*, (Charles Harold, vi. 17; xi. 409; xii. 433, 524; xiii. 52, 56, 62, 79, 480, 484  
*Herford*, John (*fl.* 1534), iv. 409  
*Hergest*. *See* *Red Book of*  
*Heriot*, George (1766-1844), xiv. 583; *History of Canada*, xiv. 358; *Travels through the Canadas*, xiv. 358  
*Heriricus*, in *Waltharius*, i. 32  
*Herkomer*, Sir Hubert von, xii. 330  
*Herman*, Guillaume, v. 21  
*Herman*, Henry (1832-1894), xiii. 524  
*Herman*, Hugo, *Pia Desulera*, vii. 47  
*Herman* of Wied, archbishop of Cologne, iii. 31  
*Hermann*, Johann Gottfried Jakob, xii. 324, 325  
*Hermeguld*, in *D'Avenant's Gondibert*, vii. 71  
*Hermenegild*, St, i. 105  
*Hermes*, iv. 45  
*Hermes*, Johann Timotheus, *Geschichte der Miss Fanny Wilkes*, x. 18  
*Hermes*, Trismegistus, vii. 488  
*Herminia*, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 230  
*Hermione*, in *Horestes*, v. 65  
*Hermione*, in *The Winter's Tale*, v. 169, 189, 206  
*Hermogenes*, iii. 420  
*Hermesprong*, Bage's, xi. 295  
*Herne*, Hierome, vi. 348, 349  
*Hernishowe*, in *Trevisa*, ii. 78  
*Hero*, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 191  
*Hero* and *Leander* (Nashe's burlesque), iv. 327  
*Herod*, iii. 78; v. 17, 46, 50, 87, 151; vi. 154, 295; x. 83  
*Herodas*, *Mimes*, xii. 340  
*Herodian*, iv. 436  
*Herodias*, vi. 295  
*Herodotus*, iii. 430, 433; iv. 4, 6, 436 ix. 39, 43; x. 135; xii. 328, 330, 334, 477, 479, 480, 484; xiv. 85  
*Heroic Virtue*, in *The Masque of Queens*, vi. 349  
*Heroical adventures of the Knight of the Sea*, iv. 359  
*Herolt's Promptuarium*, iii. 489  
*Heron*, Robert (1764-1807), x. 446, 526; xi. 440, 472

## HERON

- Heron, The Vows of the (leus veus du hairon)*, II. 421  
*Herondas*, XII. 492  
*Herrenhausen*, IX. 249  
*Herrera*, Antonio de, IX. 501  
*Herrick*, Nicholas (d. 1592), VII. 4  
*Herrick*, Robert (1591-1674), II. 393; IV. 193; VI. 1, 11, 27, 215; VII. 1, 4-16 (main entry), 22, 23, 81, 180, 398, *also see* Add.; VIII. 3, 229, 231; XI. 318, 383; XII. 223; XIII. 495  
 'Alas! for me, that I have lost,' VII. 11  
 'Among the myrtles as I walked,' VII. 7  
*Apparition of his Mistress calling him to Elysium, The*, VII. 7  
*Canticles to Bacchus*, VII. 9  
*Cherry Ripe*, IV. 145; VII. 8  
*Christian Militant, The*, VII. 10  
*Corinna's Going a-Maying*, VII. 8, 13  
*Country Life: to his Brother, Mr Tho., Herrick, A.*, VII. 4, 9, 11, 12  
*Cruel Maud, The*, VII. 9  
*Description of a Woman, The*, VII. 7  
*Dirge of Jephthah's Daughter*, VII. 15  
*Farewell to Sack, A.*, VII. 6, 7  
*Hesperides*, VII. 1, 6 ff., 11, 13, 15, 19  
*His Age*, VII. 9, 11  
*His Content in the Country*, VII. 6  
*His Creed*, VII. 15  
*His Departure Hence*, VII. 11  
*His Farewell unto Poetry*, VII. 5  
*His Ode for Ben Jonson*, VII. 11  
*His Litany to the Holy Spirit*, VII. 15  
*His Request to Julia*, VII. 10  
*Hock-Cart, The*, VII. 12  
*Mad Maud's Song*, VII. 8  
*May-pole is up, The*, VII. 8  
*Night-Piece to Julia*, VII. 10, 13  
*Noble Numbers*, VII. 7, 10, 14  
*Nuptial Song on Sir Chapsby Crew, A.*, VII. 11  
*Oberon's Diet*, VII. 7  
*Ode to Endymion Porter upon his Brother's Death, An*, VII. 11  
*Panegyric to Sir Lewis Pemberton*, VII. 10  
*Primrose, The*, VII. 7  
*Thanksquing to God for his House, A.*, VII. 6, 15  
*Tinker's Song, The*, VII. 8  
*To Anthea*, VII. 13  
*To Daffodils*, VII. 13, 14  
*To his Book*, VII. 14  
*To Keep a true Lent*, VII. 15  
*To Phyllis to love and live with him*, VII. 8, 13  
*To Primroses filled with Morning Dew*, VII. 11 ff.  
*To the reverend Shade of his religious Father*, VII. 10  
*Upon Himself*, VII. 14  
*Upon the Death of his Sparrow*, VII. 9  
 'When a daffodil I see,' VII. 14  
*Herrick, Sir William (1562-1653)*, VII. 4, 5  
*Herries, John*, XI. 250; XIII. 250

## HETHERINGTON

- Herring, Thomas (1693-1757)*, IV. 251; X. 362, 516  
*Herringman, Henry*, VIII. 6, 392; XI. 318, 319  
*Herrington, Sir Jasper*, in Fanny Burney's *Wanderer*, X. 65  
*Herriott, Frank I., Sir William Temple on the Origin and Nature of Government*, VIII. 384  
*Herrys, Wilham*, VII. 33  
*Herschel, Sir John Frederick William (1792-1871)*, XIV. 258, 288, 474, 555; *Discourse on the Study of Natural Philosophy*, XIV. 17  
*Herschel, Sir William (1738-1822)*, XIV. 258, 556  
*Hertford*, III. 330  
*Hertford, earl of. See Seymour, Edward*  
*Hertford, lady. See Somerset, Frances*  
*Hertford, marquis of. See Seynour-Conwav, Francis Charles*  
*Hertfordshire*, VI. 29, 196; VII. 252; IX. 532, 538; X. 120; XI. 78; XII. 180, 182, 183, 201, 509; XIV. 79  
*Hertogenbosch*, III. 2  
*Hertz, Heinrich Rudolf*, XIV. 269  
*Hervarar Saga*, I. 35  
*Hervet, Gentian*, IV. 440, 543  
*Hervey, Augustus John, 3rd earl of Bristol (1724-1779)*, IX. 252  
*Hervey, Carr (1691-1723)*, IX. 250  
*Hervey, James (1714-1758)*, IX. 506; X. 365 ff., 369  
*Contemplations*, X. 365, 366  
*Meditations*, X. 124, 365; XI. 325  
*Reflections*, X. 365  
*Theron and Aspasia*, X. 365  
*Hervey, John, 1st earl of Bristol (1665-1751)*, IX. 250, 496  
*Hervey, John, lord (1696-1743)*, IX. 85, 250 ff., 449, 497  
*Letters from a nobleman*, IX. 86, 251  
*Memoirs*, IX. 250 ff.  
*Miscellaneous Thoughts*, IX. 252  
*Three Speeches*, IX. 252  
*Hervey, Mary, lady (1700-1768)*, IX. 85, 250, 251; X. 248  
*Hervey, Sir Thomas (1698-1775)*, IX. 250, 496; XI. 394  
*Hervey's, the*, IX. 248, 251  
*Hervier, Paul Louis*, XIII. 532  
*Hervor*, X. 223, 224  
*Hesiod*, I. 77; III. 429; IV. 436; IX. 220, 526, 527; XII. 331, 484, 489  
*Hesketh, Harriet, lady (born Cowper) (1733-1807)*, XI. 78, 88, 89, 91, 402, 404  
*Hesperus*, X. 137  
*Hesse-Cassel*, X. 466  
*Hester*, in Mrs Inchbald's *To Marry or not to Marry*, XI. 279  
*Hesternit*, in Mandeville, II. 84  
*Hesychius*, IX. 330  
*Hétel (Heßmn)*, in *Kudrun*, I. 37  
*Hetherington, Henry (1792-1849)*, XIV. 534

## HEßINN

- Heßinn, i. 37  
Heton, Northumberland, ii. 128  
Hettner, H., i. viii  
Hetware (Chattuarii), in *Beowulf*, i. 25, 26  
Heurodys, in *Sir Orfeo*, i. 311  
Hew, Sir, of Eglintoun (c. 1376), ii. 103, 116, 117, 123, 451  
Hewer, William, viii. 258  
Hewes, John, iv. 170, 186, 188  
Hewett, Mrs, ix. 248  
Hewitt, Bob, in Gissing's *The Nether World*, xiii. 458  
Hewlett, Esther, xi. 383, 486  
Hewlett, Henry Gray, xiv. 517  
Hewlett, Maurice (1861-1923), xiii. 572, also see Add. 1  
Hewson, the shoemaker, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 356  
Hewson, John (d. 1662), viii. 121  
Hexham, Henry (1585?-1650?), vii. 454  
Hey, boys, *Up we go!* viii. 96  
Heydon, Sir Christopher (d. 1623), iv. 535; vii. 508, 510; *A Defense of Judicvall Astrologie*, vii. 377  
Heydon, John (fl. 1667), vii. 378, 510  
Heylyn, Peter (1600-1662), iii. 478; iv. 458; vii. 246 ff., 427, 445, 447, 479, 518  
*Aerius Redivivus*, vii. 208  
*Cosmography*, vii. 207  
*Cyprianus Anglicus*, vii. 208  
*Ecclesia Restaurata*, vii. 207  
*Examen Criticum*, vii. 207  
*Geography*, vii. 207  
*Mercurius Aulicus*, vii. 207  
*Microcosmus: a little Description of the Great World* (later edition *Cosmographie*), iv. 89  
Heyne, Christian Gottlob, xii. 490; xiii. 468  
Heyse, Paul, v. 303  
Heywood, Elizabeth (daughter of John Heywood), iv. 198  
Heywood, Elizaëus (1530-1578), v. 90  
Heywood, Jasper (1535-1598), iii. 189, 198; iv. 440; v. 89, 395  
Heywood, John (1497?-1580?), ii. 260, 328; iii. 124, 179, 279; iv. 198, 334, 518; v. 25, 89 ff., 97, 110, 404 ff., 409 ff., and see Add. 2  
*Four P. P., The*, v. 92, 95, 97  
*Johan the husbände Johan Tyb his wyfe and Syr Jhān the priest*, v. 92, 96 ff., 105, 111  
*Pardoner and the frere, The*, v. 92, 96, 97, 108  
*Play of Love, A*, v. 92 ff.  
*Proverbs*, v. 105  
*Wether, The*, v. 92 ff., 97  
*Witty and Willess*, v. 92 ff., 99  
Heywood, Oliver (1630-1702), xi. 486  
Heywood, Samuel (1753-1828), xiv. 490  
Heywood, Thomas (d. 1650?), ii. 202; iv. 4, 115, 434, 438, 439, 458; v. 145, 158, 222, 224, 243, 254, 259, 263, 311, 312, 361, 370, 371, 373; vi. 80-106 (main entry), 168, 204, 219, 378, 389,

## HEZEKIAH

- Heywood, Thomas  
409, 430 ff., 445, 487, and see Add. 2; viii. 169; xi. 286; xii. 191  
*Actor's Vindication, The*, vi. 83, 408  
*Ambrosius Merlin, Life of*, vi. 88  
*Apology for Actors, An*, vi. 83 ff., 241, 401, 408, 461, 494  
*Blind eats many a fly, The*, vi. 97  
*Bold Beachams, The*, vi. 89  
*Brazen Age, The*, vi. 93  
*Captives, or The Lost Recovered, The*, vi. 102  
*Challenge for Beautie, A*, vi. 82, 103  
*Christmas comes but once a year*, vi. 97  
*Edward IV*, vi. 84, 88, 90  
*England's Elizabeth*, v. 342; vi. 86, 91  
*English Traveller, The*, v. 351; vi. 81, 84, 94, 97, 102; viii. 172  
*Fair Maid of The West, The*, vi. 85, 97, 101  
*Fayre Mayde of the Exchange, The*, vi. 84, 86, 99  
*Fortune by Land and Sea*, vi. 69, 104  
*Four Ages, The*, vi. 92  
*Four Prentises of London, The, With the Conquest of Jerusalem*, vi. 84, 88, 89  
*General History of Women, The*, vi. 86, 102, 103, 138  
*Godfrey of Bulloigne*, vi. 89  
*Golden Age, The*, vi. 93, 97  
*Hercules*, vi. 92  
*Hierarchy of the Blessed Angels*, vi. 86, 87  
*If you know not me, You know no bodie: Or, The troubles of Queene Elizabeth*, v. 342, 344, 345, 354, 365; vi. 84, 85, 91, 97, 300; viii. 125  
*Iron Age, The*, vi. 84, 92, 93  
*Jew of Malta, The*, Heywood work in, vi. 103  
*Joan and my Lady*, vi. 97  
*Late Lancashire Witches, The*, vi. 104  
*Lives of all the Poets*, vi. 86  
*Loves Maistresse*, vi. 84, 103  
*Marshal Osric*, vi. 100  
*Mayden-Head well lost, A*, vi. 84, 103  
*Nine Most Worthy Women of the World*, vi. 91  
*Pleasant Dialogues and Drammas*, vi. 87, 88  
*Porta Pretatis*, vi. 88  
*Rape of Lucrece, The*, v. 367; vi. 19, 101  
*Royall King, The, and the Loyall Subject*, vi. 81, 83, 97, 100, 102, 138  
*Silver Age, The*, vi. 93  
*Sovereign of the Seas, The*, pamphlet on, vi. 84  
*Troicus Britannicus, or Great Britain's Troy*, vi. 86  
*Wise-woman of Hogsdon, The*, vi. 83, 93, 97, 99  
*Woman Kilde with Kindnesse, A*, v. 252; vi. 84, 92 ff., 97, 99, 101; vii. 3; x. 73  
Hezekiah, English verse play on, vi. 300  
Hezekiah, in *Ezechias*, vi. 298

# HIARRANDI

Hiarrandi, father of Heðinn, **i.** 27  
 Hiaðningar, **i.** 37  
 Hiatt, Charles, **xiii.** 515  
 Hibernian society, **xiv.** 397, 398  
*Hibernica*, **vii.** 211  
 Hichyns (Tindale, William), **iii.** 39  
 Hick, in *Piers the Plowman*, **ii.** 16  
*Hick Scornor*, **v.** 54, 392  
 Hickathrift, **xi.** 373  
 Hickerlingill, Edmund (1631-1708), **iv.** 458; **viii.** 403  
 Hickes, Francis (1566-1631), **iv.** 438; **vii.** 316  
 Hickes, George (1642-1715), **i.** 31, 147, 382; **vii.** 43; **viii.** 258, 306, 460; **ix.** 212, 355, 535; **x.** 220, 224 ff., 229, 355, 356; *Constitution of the Catholic Church*, **ix.** 310, 511; Icelandic grammar, **x.** 223; *Linguarum veterum septentrionalium thesaurus grammatico-criticus et archaeologicus*, **viii.** 307; **x.** 223, 225, 484  
 Hickes, William, *Coffee-house Jest*, **vii.** 390, 516  
 Hickes, Sir William, **viii.** 83  
 Hickford, R., **x.** 485  
 Hickman, Francis (*fl.* 1690), **viii.** 394  
 Hickman [? Henry], **x.** 387  
 Hickman, Thomas, **xiv.** 230  
 Hickes, G. Dawes, **xiv.** 467, 474  
 Hicks, Thomas, *Dialogue between a Christian and a Quaker*, **viii.** 110  
 Hickson, William Edward (1803-1870), **xii.** 430  
 Hicky, James Augustus (*fl.* 1780), **xiv.** 334  
*Hicky's Bengal Gazette*, **xiv.** 334  
 Hidaspes, in *Cupid's Revenge*, **vi.** 128  
 Hiero (Mantuan's), **iii.** 224  
 Hierocles, **x.** 464  
 Hierocleander, in *Argenis*, **iv.** 259  
 Hieron Osorius, bishop, library of, **iv.** 56  
 Hieronimo, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, **v.** 158, 162, 164, 240; **vi.** 13; **viii.** 87  
 Hierophilus, *pseud.* See McHale, John  
 Higden, Betty, in *Our Mutual Friend*, **xiii.** 336  
 Higden, Henry (*fl.* 1693), **viii.** 395  
 Hliden, Ranulf (d. 1364), *Polychronicon*, **ii.** 71, 72, 74 ff., 313, 333, 334, 444; **iv.** 320, 521; **xii.** 480  
 Higford, William (1581?-1657), *Institutions of a Gentleman*, **ix.** 396, 570  
 Higgins, John (*fl.* 1570-1602), **iii.** 196, 197; **v.** 407  
 Higgins, Matthew James ('Jacob Omnium', 1810-1868), **xiv.** 238, 534  
 'Higgins, Mr. of St Mary Axe,' **xi.** 43  
 Higgs, in *Butler's Erewhon Revisited*, **xiii.** 453  
 Higgs, Griffin or Griffith (1589-1659), *Thomas Tucker*, **vi.** 318, 320, 474  
 High Dutch, **vii.** 314  
 High Ercall, Shropshire, **vii.** 27  
 High Wycombe, **vii.** 53  
 Highland Scots, **ix.** 373  
 Highlanders, the, **x.** 28, 182, 230, 231

# HIND

Highlands, the, **ix.** 215; **xii.** 19, 24, 26, 83, 84, 255; **xiii.** 106; **xiv.** 65, 434  
 'Highest thou Urse,' **i.** 460  
*Highwaymen, Lives of the*, **xi.** 352  
 Hilarion, **i.** 74  
 Hilarious or Hilary (*fl.* 1125), **i.** 191, 454; **v.** 7, 8, 11, 38; *Image of St Nicholas*, **i.** 191; *The Raising of Lazarus*, **i.** 191; **v.** 11  
 Hilda or Hild, St (614-680), abbess of Streoneshalh, Whitby, **i.** 42, 43, 45, 82  
*Hildebrandstied*, the, **i.** 36  
 Huldeburh, in *Beowulf*, **i.** 31  
 Hildegard, St, of Bingen, **i.** 229  
 Hildesham, Hildersam, or Hildersham, Arthur (1563-1632), **vii.** 322, 482  
 Hildlid, or Hildelitha, St, abbess of Barking (*fl.* 700), **i.** 74  
 Hildr, daughter of Hogni, **i.** 37  
 Hildreth, Richard, **xi.** 68, 398  
 Hilgay, Norfolk, **iv.** 165  
 Hill, Aaron (1685-1750), **ix.** 160, 187, 447, 485; **x.** 94, 434, 439; *Alzira*, **x.** 82; *Merope*, **x.** 82, 86; *Zara*, **x.** 81, 82  
 Hill, Abigail (d. 1734), **ix.** 130  
 Hill, Abraham (1635-1721), **viii.** 296, 458  
 Hill, Constance, **xi.** 365, 460; **xii.** 447  
 Hill, David Octavius (1802-1870), **xi.** 437  
 Hill, Eleanor M., **xiv.** 599  
 Hill, Frederic (1803-1896), **xiv.** 591, 601  
 Hill, George (1810-1900), **xiv.** 568  
 Hill, George Birkbeck (1835-1903), **ix.** 308, 313, 326; **x.** 181, 184, 186, 267, 279, 289, 297, 317; **xi.** 13, 344; **xiv.** 503, 606  
 Hill, John (d. 1765), **ix.** 455  
 Hill, John (1716?-1775), **xi.** 472  
 Hill, Joseph, **xi.** 87, 402  
 Hill, Richard (c. 1500), **ii.** 500  
 Hill, Richard, **iii.** 189  
 Hill, Rowland (1744-1833), **xii.** 472  
 Hill, Sir Rowland (1795-1879), **xiv.** 606  
 Hill, Samuel Charles, **xii.** 437  
 Hill, Thomas ('Didymus Mountain') (*fl.* 1590), **iii.** 484; **iv.** 542; *A most briefe and pleasant treatise, etc.*, **iv.** 375; *The profitable arte of gardening*, **iv.** 375  
 Hill, Thomas, uncle of Southey, **xi.** 155  
 Hill, Wills, 1st earl of Hillsborough (1718-1793), **x.** 403  
 Hillard, George Stillman, **xiii.** 73  
 Hillier, Alfred P., **xiv.** Add. 8  
 Hills, Henry, **xi.** 330  
 Hillsborough, earl of. See Hill, Wills  
 Hiltgund, in *Waldhere and Waltharius*, **i.** 32 ff.  
 Hilton, Arthur Clement (1851-1877), **xiv.** 537; *Heathen Pass-ee, The*, **xiv.** 206; *Octopus, The*, **xiv.** 206; *Vulture and the Husbandman, The*, **xiv.** 206  
 Hilton, John (d. 1657), **iv.** 464  
 'Hinchinbroke, lord,' in *The Tattler*, **ix.** 34  
 Hinchingsbrooke, **x.** 133  
 Hincus, Edward (1792-1866), **xii.** 342, 499  
 Hind, Arthur Mayger, **xiv.** 539

Hind, Henry Youle, xiv. 583  
 Hind, James (d. 1652), ix. 258  
*Hind Horn*, ii. 410, 411, 414  
 Hindley, Charles, xiv. 540, 544  
 Hindlip hall, near Worcester, vii. 45  
 Hindoos, the, xi. 17  
 Hindshaw, W., xiv. 592  
 Hindu religion, xiv. 98  
 Hindu romance, xi. 164  
 Hindustan, xi. 12  
 Hindustani language, xi. 242; xiii. 279  
 Hine, Henry George (1811-1895), xiv. 238  
 Hingston, Edward Perron, xiii. 515  
 Hinkson, Henry Albert, xiv. 573  
 Hinkson, Katharine Tynan, xiv. 316, 573  
 Hinnom, xii. 82  
 Hinton, James (1822-1875), xii. 467; xiv. 475  
 Hinton, John Howard (1791-1873), xiv. 591  
 Hinxman, John (fl. 1760), xi. 341  
 Hiordis, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
 Hörvarðr, brother-in-law of Hrólf, i. 25  
 Hippel, x. 422  
 Hippocrates, ii. 365; iii. 427; iv. 436; vii. 488; viii. 350, 363; xii. 521  
 Hippolyto, in *Loves Cruelty*, vi. 199  
 Hippolyta, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v. 183; vi. 213, 214  
 Hippolyta, in *The Custome of the Countrey*, vi. 122, 131  
 Hippolytus, vi. 163  
 Hippomedon. See *Ipomedon*  
 Hiram's hospital, in Trollope's *The Warden*, xiii. 422  
 Hislop, Andrew, xi. 237  
*Hispanus*, play, vi. 484  
*Hispérica Famina*, i. 69, 70, 435  
*Histoire Littéraire de la France*, xi. 172  
 Historia, in *Technogamia*, vi. 323  
*Historia Brittonum*. See Nennius  
 Historical ass. commission, ix. 119, 141; xiv. 89, 97  
 Histories and tragedies, early printed, and in mss., v. 395 ff.  
*History of Henry Earl of Moreland*, ix. 328  
*History of Savarambes*, ix. 106  
*History of the Sixteen Wonderful Old Women*, xi. 386  
*History of the Union* (1698), x. 377  
*History of the Works of the Learned*, x. 176  
 Hitchcock, Richard, translator of Sansovino, iv. 448  
 Hitchcock, Robert (fl. 1580-1591), iv. 309, 511  
 Hitchcock, Robert (d. 1809), x. 443  
 Hitchener, Elizabeth, xii. 401, 402  
 Hitchin, v. 103; vi. 29; xiv. 430  
 Hitchman, Francis, xiii. 545, 547  
*Hispadesa*, the, xii. 343, 502, 503  
 Hnaef, in *Beowulf and Widsith*, i. 23, 31, 32, 34

Hoadley or Hoadly, Samuel (1643-1705), vi. 482  
 Hoadly, Benjamin (1676-1761), ix. 20, 41, 221, 309 ff., 428, 505, 506, 511; x. 354, 355, 357, 516, 517  
*Nature of the Kingdom of Christ*, ix. 310, 311; x. 354  
*Plain Account of the... Sacrament*, x. 354  
*Preservative against the... Non-Jurors*, ix. 310; x. 354  
*Reasonableness of Conformity*, x. 374  
 Hoadly, Benjamin (1706-1757), x. 87, 435  
 Hoadly, John (1711-1776), x. 87, 433, 439  
 Hoare, Prince (1755-1834), x. 276; xi. 281, 457; xii. 473  
 Hoare, Sir Richard Colt (1758-1838), xii. 510; Wiltshire, xii. 346  
 Hoares, the, xi. 149  
 Hobbes, John Oliver, *pseud.* See Craigie, Pearl Mary Teresa  
 Hobbes, Thomas (1588-1679), iv. 292, 297; vii. 54, 70, 71, 84, 85, 217, 259, 260, 265 ff., 275, 276-298 (main entry), 409, 465, 469 ff., also see Add.; viii. 462, 469, 475; ix. 75, 269, 301 ff., 351, 384, 386, 397, 571; x. 325, 332, 335; xi. 7, 32, 57, 318; xiv. 16, 24, 29, 479  
*Behemoth*, vii. 289, 415; ix. 385  
*De Cive*, vii. 286, 291  
*De Corpore*, vii. 287, 288, 291  
*De Corpore Politico*, vii. 285  
*De Homine*, vii. 287  
*Decameron Physiologicum*, vii. 289  
*Dialogue between a Philosopher and a Student of the Common Laws of England*, vii. 289  
*Elements of Law natural and politic*, vii. 284, 285, 291, 294  
*Heresy*, vii. 289  
*Historia Ecclesiastica*, vii. 289  
*Homer*, vii. 267, 289  
*Human Nature*, vii. 285  
 Latin works, vii. 289, 291  
*Leviathan, The*, vii. 286 ff., 296, 297, 301, 371; ix. 385; x. 372  
*Of Liberty and Necessity*, vii. 288  
*Philosophical Rudiments concerning Government and Society*, vii. 286, 291  
*Short Tract on First Principles*, vii. 234  
*Thucydides*, vii. 284  
*Tractatus Opticus*, vii. 286  
 Hobbinol, in *The Shepheards Calender*, iii. 224  
 Hobby-horse, v. 33  
 Hobhouse, John Cam, lord Broughton de Gyfford (1786-1869), xii. 32, 34, 382 ff., 387, 393, 395; xiv. 407, 550  
 Hobhouse, Leonard T., xiv. 469  
 Hobhouse, Thomas, x. 472  
*Hobie Noble*, ii. 415  
 Hoblyn, Robert (1710-1756), xii. 522  
 Hobs, the tanner of Tamworth, in *Edward IV*, v. 373; vi. 90, 91

## HOBSON

- Hobson (a London character), iv. 360  
Hobson, Mrs Carey, xiv. Add. 8  
Hobson, Paul, x. 377  
Hobson, Thomas (1544?-1631), vii. 244  
Hoby, Sir Edward (1560-1617), iv. 443, 446  
Hoby, Sir Thomas (1530-1566), iii. 290, 433, 437, 444; iv. 3; *The Courtier*, iii. 437, 505, 550; iv. 3, 7, 397, 443  
Hoccleve. *See* Occlevo  
Hocken, Thomas Morland, xiv. 587  
Hockenhull, prosodist, xiii. 244  
Hockley, William Browne (1792-1860), xiv. 338, 557; *Pandurang Hari*, xiv. 337; *Tales of the Zenana*, xiv. 337  
Hockliffe, or Hocelyve, in Bedfordshire, ii. 206  
Hocktide plays, v. 30, 31  
Hocus, in Arbutnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 134  
Hoddesdon, John (fl. 1650), viii. 395  
Hodell, Charles W., xiii. 484  
Hodge, in *Cromwell*, v. 247  
Hodge, in *Horestes*, v. 64  
Hodge, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 16  
Hodge, D., xiii. 471  
Hodges, Anthony, vii. 489  
Hodges, Richard, xiv. 441  
Hodges, Sir William (1645?-1714), iv. 102, 458  
Hodgetts, John, *Terra Australis incognita*, iv. 101, 458  
Hodgkin, Thomas (1831-1913), xii. 476, *also see* Add.; *Italy and her Invaders*, xii. 322  
Hodgkins, John, iii. 382  
Hodgson, Francis (1781-1852), xii. 395  
Hodgson, George B., xiv. 533  
Hodgson, Geraldine Emma, xiv. 591  
Hodgson, John (d. 1684), xii. 16, 376  
Hodgson, Shadworth Hollway (1832-1912), xiii. 248; xiv. 40, 474  
*Metaphysic of Experience, The*, xiv. 39  
*Philosophy of Reflection, The*, xiv. 39  
*Theory of Practice, The*, xiv. 39  
*Time and Space*, xiv. 39  
Hodgson, William Ballantyne (1815-1880), xiv. 414, 600, 601, 606, 607  
Hodnet, xii. 365  
Hody, Humphrey (1659-1707), x. 354, 516  
*Hoefuðlausn* of Egill Skallagrímsson, i. 62  
Hoel, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78  
Hoel, king of Brittany, i. 259, 260  
Hoey, J. C., xiv. 510  
Hoffding, H., xiv. 467  
Hoffmann, Ernst Theodor Wilhelm, xiii. 4, 465  
Hoffmann, F., ix. 442  
Hoffmanswaldau, Christian Hofman von, iii. 348  
Hofland, Mrs Barbara (1770-1844), xi. 480; *Clergyman's Widow*, xi. 384; *Son of a Genius*, xi. 384; *Theodore*, xi. 384  
Hofmeyr, J. H., xiv. Add. 8

## HOLBROKE

- Hog, James (1658?-1734), ix. 520, 548, 549  
Hog (Hogneus), Latin translations of Milton, vii. 118, 414  
Hogarth, David George, xiv. 551  
Hogarth, George, xiii. 542  
Hogarth, William (1697-1764), ix. 122, 145; x. 22, 263, 354, 396, 429, 524; xii. 177, 182, 192, 434; xiii. 458; xiv. 212 ff., 540, 541  
*Beer Street*, xiv. 213  
*Calais Gate*, xiv. 213  
*England*, xiv. 213  
*Enraged Musician, The*, xi. 282; xiv. 213  
*France*, xiv. 213  
*Gin Lane*, x. 33; xiv. 213  
*Harlot's Progress*, x. 24, 75; xiv. 213  
*Marriage-à-la-Mode*, x. 90; xii. 432  
*Rake's Progress*, x. 24; xiv. 213, 214  
Hogben, John, xiv. 534  
Hogg, Alexander, xi. 326  
Hogg, Ethel M., xiv. 602  
Hogg, James (1770-1835), xi. 237 ff., 437, 443, *also see* Add.; xii. 5, 95, 96, 156, 159, 160, 373, 379, 425, 444, 445, 449; xiii. 108  
*Bonny Kilmeny*, xi. 241  
*Cam Ye by Athol*, xi. 242  
*Fate of Macgregor*, xi. 241  
*Forest Minstrel*, xi. 241, 243  
*Gathering of the Clans*, xi. 242  
*Haunted Glen*, xi. 242  
*Jacobite Relics*, ix. 371 ff., 375 ff., 566  
*Lock the Door Lauriston*, xi. 242  
*M'Kinnon*, xi. 242  
*Mador of the Moon*, xi. 241  
*Mountain Bard*, xi. 239  
*O Weel Befta'*, xi. 242  
*Pilgrims of the Sun*, xi. 241  
*Queen Hymle*, xi. 241  
*Queen's Wake*, xi. 239 ff.  
*Rise Rise Lowland and Highland Man*, xi. 242  
*Skylark, The*, xi. 242  
*Spy, The*, xi. 239  
*When the Kye comes Hame*, xi. 242  
*Witch of Fife*, xi. 240  
Hogg, Quintin (1845-1903), xiv. 602  
Hogg, Thomas Jefferson (1792-1862), xii. 60, 79, 401, 403  
Hoggarty, Mrs, in Thackeray's *Great Hoggarty Diamond*, xiii. 281  
Hoggins, Mary Ann, in Thackeray's *Contributions to Punch*, xiii. 279  
Hogglestock, Trollope's, xiii. 424  
Hogni, i. 37  
Hogsden. *See* Hoxton  
Hogsflesh, in Lamb's *Mr H—*, xii. 189  
Hohenstiel-Schwangau, prince, Brown-ing's, xiii. 72  
Hoker, John, *Piscator, or The Fisher Caught*, vi. 294  
Holberg, Ludwig, x. 200  
Holborn, ii. 233  
Holbroke, John (d. 1437), ii. 347, 362



## HOLCOT

- Holcote, Robert (d. 1349), **III**. 489  
 Holcroft, Thomas (1745-1809), **x**. 443, 480; **xi**. 119, 189, 270, 276 ff., 281, 295, 454, 457, 461, also see Add.; **xii**. 432  
*Alwyn*, **xi**. 294  
*Anna St Ives*, **xi**. 292, 294  
*Autobiography*, **xi**. 294  
*Crisis, The*, **xi**. 277  
*Deserted Daughter, The*, **xi**. 277, 278  
*Duplicity*, **xi**. 277  
*Hugh Trevor*, **xi**. 294  
*Road to Ruin, The*, **xi**. 277  
 Holden, Hubert Ashton (1822-1896), **xii**. 331, 485  
 Holderness, earl of. See D'Arcy, Robert  
 Holdsworth, Dr, **viii**. 473  
 Holdsworth, Philip Joseph (1849-1902), **xiv**. 369, 586  
 Holdsworth, Richard (1590-1649), **iv**. 425, 426, 434  
 Hole, Richard (1746-1803), **x**. 487  
 Hole, Samuel Reynolds, **xiv**. 238, 503  
 Hole, William (fl. 1600-1630), **iv**. 168  
 Holiday, Barten, *Technogamia, or The Marriage of the Arts*, **vi**. 323, 474  
 Holiness, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*, **ii**. 234; **vi**. 336  
 Holiness, in *Piers the Plowman*, **ii**. 25  
 Holinshed, Raphael (d. 1580?), **i**. 170; **ii**. 104, 339; *Chronicles of England, Scotland and Ireland*, **iii**. 111, 156, 237, 316, 318 ff., 438, 530; **iv**. 7, 192, 393 ff.; **v**. 100, 220, 221, 239 ff., 244, 271, 371; **vi**. 138, 301; **xiv**. 308  
 Holkot, Robert, *Moralitates*, **i**. 214, 454  
 Holland, v. 101, 286, 288, 308; **vii**. 64, 180, 261, 285, 307, 360, 453, 456, 460; **ix**. 3, 199, 203, 213, 214, 231, 255, 300, 306, 350, 515; **x**. 203; **xi**. 19, 25, 321; **xii**. 165; **xiii**. 88, 429; **xiv**. 212, 423, 459  
 Holland, Abraham (d. 1626), **vii**. 502  
 Holland, Bernard, **xiv**. 509  
 Holland, earl of. See Rich, Sir Henry  
 Holland, Henry (d. 1604), *A Treatise against Witchcraft*, **iv**. 325, 534; **vii**. 371, 506, 511  
 Holland, Henry (1583-1650?), **iii**. 324; *Banologia*, **iv**. 543  
 Holland, Henry Scott, **xii**. 453, 455, 458  
 Holland, Henry Wilkinson, **xiv**. 591  
 Holland, John, duke of Exeter (1352?-1400), **ii**. 170  
 Holland, John (1794-1872), **xii**. 420  
 Holland, lords. See Fox, Henry; Fox, Henry Richard Vassall  
 Holland, Mary Sibylla, **xiii**. 549  
 Holland, Philemon (1552-1637), **iii**. 324, 328, 528; **iv**. 1, 3 ff., 15, 21, 266, 438 ff., 442, 446, 523, 527; **vii**. 487; **ix**. 267; *Plutarch*, **ix**. 265; *Plutarch's Moralia*, **vii**. 316; *Xenophon's Cyropaedia*, **vii**. 316  
 Holland, Sir Richard (fl. 1450-1482), *Buke Hof the Howlat*, **ii**. 100, 112, 114, 115, 120, 272, 449  
 Holland, lady Saba (d. 1866), **xii**. 427

## HOME

- Holland, Thomas (d. 1612), **vii**. 312, 317  
 Holland family, **xiii**. 372  
 Hollar, Wenceslaus (1607-1677), **vi**. 262; **vii**. 487  
 Holles, Denzil, lord (1599-1680), **vii**. 225, 451, 457; **ix**. 194  
 Hollingford, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, **xiii**. 372  
 Hollingshead, John, **xiii**. 515  
 Hollway, H. C. Schunke, **xiv**. Add. 4  
 Hollyband, Claudius, **iv**. 446  
 Hollybush, J., **iv**. 442  
 Holm, in Norway, **i**. 179  
 Holman, in Mrs Gaskell's *Cousin Phillis*, **xiii**. 372, 380  
 Holme, Randle (1627-1699), *Academy of Armory*, **ix**. 355, 535  
 Holmes, Arthur (1837-1875), **xii**. 485  
 Holmes, George (1662-1749), **ix**. 495  
 Holmes or Homes, Nathaniel (1599-1678), **vii**. 507, 515  
 Holmes, Oliver Wendell, **xiv**. 378; *The Last Leaf*, **xiii**. 164  
 Holmes, Thomas Rice Edward, **xiv**. 496  
 Holmes, William (fl. 1582), **iv**. 386  
 Holofernes, **i**. 142  
 Holofernes, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, **v**. 178; **vi**. 30, 336  
 Holroyd, A., **xiii**. 558  
 Holroyd, John Baker, 1st earl of Sheffield (1735-1821), **x**. 299, 301, 302, 310, 312, 508, 509  
 Holroyd, Maria Josepha (lady Stanley of Alderley), **x**. 509  
 Holt, Felix, George Eliot's, **xiii**. 342, 397  
 Holt, Joseph (1756-1826), **xii**. 516  
 Holt, L. H., **vi**. 5  
 Holwell, John Zephaniah (1711-1798), **xiv**. 577; *India Tracts*, **xiv**. 334; *Narrative of the . . . Black Hole*, **xiv**. 334  
 Holy alliance, the, **xi**. 108; **xii**. 39, 40  
 'Holy Club,' the, **x**. 364  
*Holy Ghost, The Emission of the*, **v**. 17  
 Holy Grail, the, **xii**. 518  
 Holy island, **xii**. 10  
 Holy land, the, **iv**. 89  
 Holy Roman empire, **i**. 318; **iii**. 244  
*Holy Rood, The*, **i**. 445  
 Holy Sepulchre, the, **iv**. 201; **xiv**. 252  
 Holy week carols, **ii**. 378  
 Holybourne, Hampshire, **xiii**. 381  
 Holyhead, **ix**. 99  
 Holyoake, George Jacob, **xiv**. 478, 534  
 Holyoke, Francis (1567-1653), *Dictionary*, **vii**. 315, 486  
 Holyoke, Thomas (1616?-1675), **vii**. 486  
 Holyrood, **iv**. 239; **vii**. 435  
 Holyrood press, the, **xi**. 470  
 Hollywood. See Johannes de Sacro Bosco  
 Home, Daniel D., **xiii**. 72  
 Home, Henry, lord Kames (1696-1782), **ix**. 561, 547; **x**. 190, 513, 514; **xi**. 250; **xiv**. 606; *Elements of Rhetoric*, **xiv**. 398; *Loose Hints upon Education*, **xiv**. 391

## HOME

- Home, John (1722-1808), v. 297; ix. 557, 561, 564; x. 435; xi. 450, 457; *Douglas*, ii. 410; ix. 549; x. 87, 202, 230, 369; xi. 273; xiii. 258; *Siege of Aquileia*, xi. 273
- Home and Foreign Review, The*, xiv. 118
- Home office, the, xiv. 328
- Home Rule, xiv. 136, 198
- Homer, i. 77, 170; ii. 109, 110; iii. 22, 229, 230, 271, 272, 305, 420, 429, 452; iv. 21 ff., 33, 42, 43, 47, 414, 418, 429, 437, 516, 526; v. 51, 71, 138, 214; vi. 18, 31, 36, 82, 86, 93, 101, 197, 303, 347; vii. 70, 117, 138, 267, 268, 274, 289, 317, 334, 381; viii. 205, 219, 221, 372, 375, 433; ix. 44, 59, 68, 72, 74 ff., 88, 183, 256, 258, 338 ff., 366, 443, 446, 448, 474, 481, 483, 484, 527; x. 27, 128, 167, 180, 186, 220, 227, 232, 415; xi. 79, 88 ff., 355, 403, 433; xii. 99, 256, 310, 311, 422, 480, 482, 484, 485, 487 ff., 491, 492, 496, *also see* Add.; xiii. 35, 90, 92, 104, 312; xiv. 135, 164, 252, 365, 375
- Iliad*, i. 293; viii. 9, 25, 50, 64; ix. 297, 372, 410; x. 231, 232, 240; xi. 88, 320, 322, 401; xii. 54, 280, 331, 334, 477; xiii. 450; xiv. 329
- Odyssey*, ix. 410; xi. 321, 322; xii. 190, 333, 334, 500; xiii. 125 ff., 175, 450
- Homeric hexameter, the, xiii. 127
- Homericides*, by 'Sir Iliad Doggrel,' ix. 258, 448
- Homerton, x. 384
- Homes and Haunts of Famous Authors*, xiii. 456
- Homicide, in *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, v. 326
- Homilies* (1547 and later), iii. 35; iv. 304, 511
- Homilies*, Middle English, i. 221, 474
- Homilies*, Old English (*see, also*, Aelfric, Wulfstan, etc.), i. 218, 458, 459; iv. 424
- Hone, Percy F., xiv. Add. 8
- Hone, William (1780-1842), xiv. 520; *Every-Day Book*, xii. 181; *Table Book*, xii. 200, 436, 437
- Hone's Year-Book*, viii. 143
- Honeycomb, Will, in *The Spectator*, ix. 51
- Honeycombe, Polly, in Colman's drama, x. 89
- Honeyman, Charles, in *The Newcomes*, xiii. 295
- Honeyman, Martha, in *The Newcomes*, xiii. 297
- Honiton, x. 387
- Honor, in *The Masque of the Middle Temple*, vi. 355
- Honorias, in Dryden's *The Rival Ladies*, viii. 4
- Honorias, in *The Picture*, vi. 156, 158
- Honorius I, ii. 347
- Honorius of Autun, *Elucidarium* of, i. 343
- Honour, in *Portuus of Noblines*, etc., ii. 284

## HOOKER

- Honour, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 236
- Honour, lady, in *Amends for Ladies*, vi. 223
- Honour, prince of, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 261, 262
- Honourable society for the Advancement of Experimental Philosophy, ix. 389
- Honyman, Andrew (d. 1676), ix. 546
- Hood, Edwin Paxton, xiii. 471
- Hood, Thomas (fl. 1582-1598), iv. 458
- Hood, Thomas (1799-1845), x. 135; xi. 160; xii. 107, 108 ff. (main entry), 119 ff., 129, 131, 139, 418, 429, 449; xiii. 161, 230, 238
- Bridge of Sighs, The*, xii. 109, 110; xiii. 239
- Clapham Academy*, xii. 109
- Comic Annual*, xiv. 235
- Death Bed, A*, xii. 110
- Desert Born, The*, xii. 111
- Elm Tree, The*, xii. 110
- Eugene Aram*, xii. 110
- Fair Ines*, xii. 111
- Farewell, Life*, xii. 110
- Giver of glowing light*, xii. 111
- Haunted House, The*, xii. 110, 111; xiii. 239
- Hero and Leander*, xii. 110
- It was not in the Winter*, xii. 110
- Lake and a Fairy Boat, A*, xii. 111
- Lycus the Centaur*, xii. 110
- Miss Kilmansegg*, xii. 109, 111
- Plca of the Midsummer Fairies, The*, xii. 110, 111
- Serious Poems*, xii. 109
- Song of the Shirt, The*, xii. 109; xiv. 238
- Spring it is cheery*, xii. 111
- Stars are with the Voyager*, xii. 111
- United Family, The*, xii. 121
- Up the Rhine*, xii. 121
- Works*, xii. 109
- Hood, Thomas, the younger (1835-1874), xiii. 512; xiv. 339; *The Rules of Rhyme*, xiii. 248
- Hood's Magazine*, xiii. 69
- Hooghe, Pieter de, xiv. 212
- Hook, Theodore Edward (1788-1841), xii. 103, 123, 429, 449; xiii. 307 ff.; xiv. 200; *Gervase Skinner*, xii. 251; xiii. 309; *Sayings and Doings*, xii. 251
- Hook, Walter Farquhar (1798-1875), xii. 274, 457; iv. 101, 503, 507, 591; *Lives of the Archbishops of Canterbury*, xiv. 112
- Hooke, Nathaniel (d. 1763), x. 509; *Account of the...Duchess of Marlborough*, x. 319; *Observations on the Roman Senate*, x. 319; *Roman History*, x. 319
- Hooke, Robert (1635-1703), viii. 250, 364; xiv. 561; *Micrographia*, viii. 356, 477; xiv. 283
- Hooker, Joan, iii. 406
- Hooker, John (1526?-1601), iii. 406
- Hooker, Sir Joseph Dalton (1817-1911), xiv. 296, 299, 300, 550, 561

## HOOKER

- Hooker, Richard (1554-1600), II. 290; III. 319, 399-417, 459; IV. 221, 226, 235 ff., 239, 268, 303, 411, 493, 511; V. 338; VII. 125, 146, 158, 163, 236, 252, 280, 295, 463; VIII. 72, 308; X. 174, 360; XI. 28, 32; XII. 253; *Christian Letter, The*, III. 415; *Of the Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity*, III. 399-417 (main entry), 547; VII. 323; VIII. 336
- Hooker, Sir William Jackson (1785-1865), XIV. 290, 561
- Hookham, Edward, XI. 463
- Hoole, Charles (1610-1667), V. 80; VII. 480; *New Discovery of the Old Art of teaching Schoole*, IX. 387, 569
- Hoole, John (1727-1803), X. 435, 469, 473; XI. 246; *Cyrus*, X. 87, 435, 439; XI. 263; *Timanthes*, XI. 263
- Hooly and Fairly, IX. 374
- Hooper, John (d. 1555), bishop of Gloucester and Worcester, sermons upon *Jonah*, III. 36, 474; IV. 232, 493
- Hooper, Richard, VII. 51
- Hoosier writers, XIV. 349
- Hope (Spes), in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 27
- Hope, in prince Arthur's marriage pageant, VI. 332
- Hope, Thomas (1770?-1831), XI. 461; *Anastasius*, XI. 306, 307
- Hope, Sir William, IV. 369
- Hope, Sir William Henry St John (1854-1919), XII. Add. 5
- Hope End, Herefordshire, XIII. 70
- Hopeful, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, VII. 173
- Hope-Scott, James Robert (1812-1873), XII. 454; XIV. 505
- Hopewell, the Rev. Mr. Haliburton's, XIV. 346
- Hopkins, Charles (1664-1700), VIII. 437
- Hopkins, Ellice, XII. 467
- Hopkins, Gerard, XIII. 207, 210
- Hopkins, J. Castell, XIV. 581
- Hopkins, John (d. 1570), III. 46; *Psalms*, VIII. 41
- Hopkins, Matthew (d. 1647), *The Discovery of Witches*, VII. 375
- Hopkins, Richard (d. 1594?), IV. 444
- Hopkins, Robert Thurston, XIV. 528
- Hopkins, William (1793-1866), XIV. 265, 561
- Hoppner, John (1758-1810), XII. 323
- Hoppus, John, XIV. 591
- Hopton, Ralph, lord (1598-1652), VII. 86, 245, 246, 348, 454
- Horace, I. 76, 193, 221; II. 264; III. 20, 113, 173, 232, 259; IV. 2, 17, 23, 30, 124, 136, 197, 206 ff., 235, 248, 250, 329, 332, 418, 437; V. 65; VI. 221, 313, 348, 362, 406; VII. 1, 4, 12, 62, 69, 180, 181, 265, 267, 334, 370; VIII. 44, 58, 61, 85, 89, 203, 214, 215, 220, 271, 278, 408, 446; IX. 39, 46, 58, 59, 72, 85 ff., 119, 146, 158, 264, 269, 277, 336 ff., 445, 449, 455, 456, 458 ff., 462, 473, 478, 482, 484, 497, 499, 525, 526, 528,

## HORSE

- Horace  
561; X. 117, 124, 128, 197, 201, 430, 457, 464, *also see Add.*; XI. 2, 81, 82, 90, 134, 136, 403, 426; XII. 73, 318, 326, 335, 363, 419, 482, 484, 486 ff., 490, 491, 493 ff., 497, *also see Add.*; XIII. 294; XIV. 205  
*Ars Poetica*, VI. 6, 8; VIII. 221; IX. 70  
*Beatus ille*, VII. 9  
*Coelum non animum*, VII. 100  
*Carmina*, X. 130  
*Epistles*, XII. 337  
*Integer vitae*, VII. 2  
*Odes*, XI. 359  
Translations from, by Sir Richard Fanshawe, VIII. 271
- Horace, in *The Poetaster*, VI. 18, 39, 42
- Horae Subseivae*, IV. 524
- Horant, in *Kudrun*, I. 37
- Horatio, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, VIII. 196
- Horatio, in *The Dukess Mistress*, VI. 200
- Horatio, don, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, V. 158, 163, 240
- Horatius Coclus, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, VI. 101
- Horm, Danish viking, I. 287
- Horman, William (d. 1535), II. 321; III. 555
- Horn, cape, XIII. 16
- Horn, John, II. 66
- Horn, The Gest of King*, I. 218, 281, 286, 287, 291 ff., 299, 303 ff., 309, 468
- Horn Childe*, I. 282, 291, 468
- Hornby, near Lancaster, XIV. 54
- Horne, Andrew (d. 1328), VIII. 465
- Horne, George (1730-1792), IX. 512; X. 472; XII. 467
- Horne, John. *See Tooke*, John Horne
- Horne, Richard Henry or Hengist (1803-1884), XI. 410; XII. 107, 117, 418, 428, 441; XIII. 471, 483, 484, 520, 543; XIV. 365, 520, 586  
*Australian Autobiography*, XIV. 371  
*Australian Facts and Fancies*, XIV. 371  
*Cosmo de' Medici*, XII. 118; XIII. 262  
*Death of Marlowe, The*, XII. 118; XIII. 262  
*Gregory VII*, XIII. 262  
*Judas Iscariot*, XIII. 262  
*Laura Dibalzo*, XII. 118  
*New Spirit of the Age, A*, XII. 118  
*Orion*, XII. 118; XIV. 363
- Horne, Thomas (1610-1654), VII. 480
- Horne, Thomas Hartwell (1780-1862), IV. 426; XII. 472, 522
- Horneck, Anthony (1641-1697), VIII. 301, 302, 460
- Hornecks, Mrs and the Miss, X. 213
- Horner, Francis (1778-1817), XII. 144, 426; 'The Paper credit of Great Britain,' XII. 145
- Horning, L. E., XIV. 581
- Horologium*, Old English, I. 136
- Horrocks, Jeremiah (d. 1641), VIII. 477
- Horsa, I. 104
- Horse, book on care of, III. 19

## HORSE

Horse, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, II. 36  
Horses, writers on, IV. 540  
Horsfield, Thomas Walker (d. 1837), XII. 511  
Horsham, Sussex, x. 378; XII. 58  
Horsham school, VII. 342  
Horsley, John (1685-1732), *Britannia Romana*, IX. 355, 536  
Horsley, Samuel (1733-1806), XI. 399; XII. 279, 280  
Horsleydown, x. 382  
Horsman, Edward (1807-1876), XIV. 133, 172, 510  
Horstmann, Carl, I. 338, 340  
Hort, Fenton John Anthony (1828-1892), XII. 340, 465, 467, also see Add.; *The Way the Truth the Life*, XII. 298  
Hort, Josiah (1674?-1751), IX. 465; x. 385  
Hortense, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, XIII. 409  
Hortensio, in *The Bashful Lover*, VI. 155, 158  
Hortensius, in Grave's *Columella*, x. 277  
Horton, Bucks., VII. 98, 99, 107, 113  
Hosack, John (d. 1887), XIV. 503; *Mary Queen of Scots and her Accusers*, XIV. 94  
Hoscin, in Ockley's *History of the Saracens*, x. 281  
Hoskins, John (1566-1638), IV. 59, 209, 265  
Hoskins, Sir John (1634-1705), VIII. 247  
Hoskins, William (fl. 1591), v. 322  
Hospital of incurable foolies, *The*, III. 482  
Hospitalers. See St John, knights of  
Host, the, in the *Canterbury Tales*, III. 192  
Hôtel de Rambouillet, VII. 391  
Hotham, Charles (1615-1672?), IX. 515, 517, 518  
Hotham, Durant (1617?-1691), IX. 515, 518; *The Spur*, VII. 351  
Hotham, Sir John (d. 1645), VII. 351  
Hothbroddus, I. 25  
Hothead, in Crowne's *Sir Courtly Nice*, VIII. 189  
Hotspur, II. 415; v. 256  
Hotspur, in *Macbeth*, XI. 284  
Hotten, John Camden (1832-1873), XII. 506; XIII. 467, 532  
Hottentots, x. 160; XIV. 375  
Houbraken, x. 498  
Houdancourt, Mlle La Motte, VIII. 262  
Houghton, x. 246  
Houghton, lord. See Milnes, Richard Monckton  
Houghton Conquest, Beds., IX. 145  
Hounslow heath, VII. 93  
Hour, *The*, XIV. 196  
Hour before Marriage, *An*, XI. 265  
Hours, Books of, II. 315; IV. 426  
House of Commons, II. 286, 303  
Household books, II. 503  
Household Words, XII. 221; XIII. 178, 315, 323, 326, 328, 329, 332, 335, 373, 375 ff., 379

## HOWARD

Housewifery, writers on, IV. 543  
Housman, Laurence, XI. 433  
Houyhnhnms, in *Gulliver's Travels*, IX. 105  
Hoveden, John (d. 1275), I. 191, 454  
Hoveden, Roger of (d. 1201?), I. 160, 161, 172 ff., 178, 450; III. 314; IV. 68  
How, Frederick Douglas, XIV. 599  
How a man may chuse a good Wife from a bad, VI. 93, 96, 432  
How a Merchande dyd hys Wyfe Betray, II. 501  
How the Good Wife taught her Daughter, II. 501, 502  
How the Plowman lerned his Pater Noster, II. 501  
How the Wise man taught his Son, II. 501, 502  
How unhappy is Phyllis in love, VIII. 96  
Howard, Charles, of Effingham, admiral, 1st earl of Nottingham (1536-1624), IV. 82; VI. 249, 250  
Howard, Charles, 11th duke of Norfolk (1716-1815), XIV. 186  
Howard, Edward (fl. 1669), VIII. 217, 422; *The Usurper*, VIII. 21; *The Women's Conquest*, v. 277; version of Rochester's *British Princes*, VII. 267  
Howard, Sir Edward, lord high admiral (d. 1513), III. 64  
Howard, Edward Granville George (d. 1841), XII. 449  
Howard, lady Elizabeth, Dryden's wife, VIII. 8  
Howard, Frances, countess of Essex (and Somerset), IV. 143, 145, 202, 259; VI. 31, 344  
Howard, Frederick, 5th earl of Carlisle (1748-1825), XI. 392  
Howard, Henrietta, countess of Suffolk (1681-1767), IX. 82, 249, 470, 498; x. 257; *Letters*, IX. 250  
Howard, Henry, earl of Surrey (1517?-1547), II. 213, 331; III. 23, 24, 168, 169, 171, 174 ff. (main entry), 201, 210, 212, 227, 247 ff., 281 ff., 285, 287, 293, 294, 298, 300, 302, 303, 363, 365, 442, 447, 509; IV. 108, 110, 116 ff., 130, 138, 182, 183, 196, 197; VII. 1; VIII. 222, 223  
*Aeneid*, v. 155; VII. 133  
*Beautie, Frailtie and hurtfulness of*, III. 176  
*Complaint of a dying lover*, III. 176  
*Complaint of the absence of her lover*, III. 177  
*Complaint that his ladie after she knew of his love kept her face alway hidden from him*, III. 176  
*Liricks*, VII. 271  
*Phylida was a fayer mayde*, III. 178  
*Richmond, Elegy on the Duke of*, III. 178  
*Spring, wherein eche thing renews*, III. 176  
*Vow to love faithfully howsoever he be rewarded*, III. 176  
Howard, Henry, 1st earl of Northampton (1540-1614), VI. 4; VII. 435

## HOWARD

- Howard, James (*fl.* 1674), viii. 422; *All Mistaken*, viii. 21; version of *Romeo and Juliet*, viii. 21, 120
- H[oward], J., *Panegyric on King William*, viii. 92
- Howard, John (1726?-1790), xi. 16, 278, 424, 427
- Howard, lady Margaret, vii. 23
- Howard, Philip, 1st earl of Arundel (1557-1595), *Fourfold Meditation, of the foure last things*, iv. 130
- Howard, Sir Robert (1626-1698), viii. 6, 8, 26, 395, 398, 419, 444  
*Committee, The*, viii. 20, 121  
*Four New Plays*, viii. 23  
*Great Favourite, The*, viii. 21, 24  
*Indian Queen* (with Dryden), viii. 123
- Howard, Thomas, 2nd duke of Norfolk (1443-1524), ii. 503; iii. 56, 174
- Howard, Thomas, 3rd duke of Norfolk (1473-1554), iii. 174
- Howard, Thomas, 1st earl of Suffolk (1561-1626), iv. 427; vi. 344; vii. 338
- Howard, Thomas, 2nd earl of Arundel and Surrey (1586-1646), vii. 219, 307
- Howe, Frederick A., v. 250
- Howe, John (1630-1705), x. 379; *Calm and Sober Enquiry*, x. 378; *Some Considerations*, x. 374
- Howe, Joseph (1804-1873), xiv. 346, 357, 359, 582
- Howe, Miss, in Richardson's *Clarissa*, x. 8, 17
- Howe, Percival Presland, xiii. 515
- Howe Johan Splynter made his testament, *A mery gest*, ii. 327
- Howell, James (1594?-1666), vii. 84, 99, 197, 359, 439, 446, 457, 458, 466, 480, 513; ix. 416  
*Brief Character of the Low Countries, A*, vii. 200  
*Dendrologia, Dodona's Grove, or the Vocall Forest*, vii. 200  
*England's Teares for the present Warres*, vii. 200  
*Familiar letters*, vii. 197 ff.; xiv. 168  
*Instructions for Forreine Travell*, vii. 200, 201  
*Londinopolis*, vii. 201  
*Perfect Description of the Country of Scotland, A*, vii. 200
- Howell, Thomas, translator of Ovid, iv. 438
- Howell, Thomas (*fl.* 1568), iii. 509  
*A Dreame*, iii. 188; xi. 217  
*Arbor of Amitie, The*, iii. 187  
*Devises*, iii. 188; xi. 217  
*Neue Sonets and pretie Pamphlets*, iii. 188
- Howes, Edmund (*fl.* 1607-1631), vi. 254
- Howgill, Francis (1618-1669), viii. 416
- Howie, John (1735-1793), ix. 549
- Howitt, Mary (1799-1888), xi. 387, 480, 491; xiii. 373; xiv. 520
- Howitt, Samuel (1765?-1822), *The British Sportsman*, xiv. 232, 544

## HUEFFER

- Howitt, William (1792-1879), xi. 387, 410, 440, 480; xii. 379; xiii. 549; xiv. 371, 520, 586; *A Boy's Adventures in the Wilds of Australia*, xiv. 369
- Howleglass, Tyll Howleglas, ii. 329; iii. 82, 94, 488
- Howson, Edmond W., xiv. 597
- Howson, John Saul (1816-1885), xii. 472
- Hoxton (Hogsden), iii. 316; iv. 361, 362; x. 384; xii. 183
- Hoy, Thomas (1659-1718?), viii. 404
- Hoyden, Miss, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, viii. 161
- Hoyden, Miss, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse* and Sheridan's *Trip to Scarborough*, xi. 269
- Hoyden, Timothy, in *The Sparrow Garden*, vi. 227
- Hoyle, Joshua (d. 1654), vii. 322
- Hrethel, in *Beowulf*, i. 24
- Hrethric, in *Beowulf*, i. 25
- Hróarr (Roe), son of Halfdan, i. 25
- Hroerekr (Roricus), i. 25
- Hrólf, i. 25
- Hrólf Kraki, i. 25, 27
- Hrólf's Saga Kraka, i. 25, 27
- Hrothgar, in *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i. 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 29, 32, 34; v. 26
- Hrothwulf, in *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i. 23, 25, 34
- Hrotsvitha, Roswitha, Benedictine abbess of Gandersheim, v. 6, 101; vii. 503
- Huarte Navarro, J. de D., *Examen de Ingenios*, iv. 445; vii. 260
- Hubba, x. 237
- Hubbard, Frank Gaylord, v. 85, 87
- Hubbard, John, x. 384
- Huber, Victor Aimé, xiv. 593
- Hubert, in *King John*, v. 185
- Hubner, xii. 523
- Huchon, R., xi. 419, 420, 474; *Un Poète Réaliste Anglais*, xi. 142
- Huchoun of the Awle Ryale (*fl.* 14th cent.) i. 284, 333; ii. 100, 115 ff., 121, 123, 450, 451
- Hucknall Torkard, xii. 39, 393
- Huddesford, George (1749-1809), xii. 418
- Huddesford, William (1732-1772), ix. 535, 541
- Hudibrastic couplet, the, xi. 247
- 'Hudibrastics,' x. 151; xii. 233
- Hudson, Henry (d. 1611), iv. 99, 107
- Hudson, Henry Norman, v. 277
- Hudson, John (1622-1719), *Dionysius*, xi. 341
- Hudson, Thomas (*fl.* 1610), iv. 443
- Hudson, William Henry, xiii. 488, 489
- Hue, François, xiv. 66
- Hue de Rotelande (c. 1185), i. 190, 270, 285, 470; *Ipomedon*, i. 190, 270, 281, 285, 286, 291, 313, 314, 465, 468
- Hue and Cry after those rambling protonotaries of the times, Mercurius Elencticus, Britanicus, Melancholicus and Aulicus, The*, vii. 359, 502, 514
- Hueffer, Ford H. Madox, xiii. 499, 561, 574

## HUEIL

- Hueil or Huel, king of Scotland, i. 262  
 Huff, Ruff and Snuff, in *Cambises*, v. 64  
 Hügel, baron von, xii. 276  
 Hugessen, Edward Hugessen Knatchbull, 1st lord Brabourne. *See* Knatchbull-Hugessen  
 Huggins, William (1696-1761), x. 492  
 Huggins, Sir William (1824-1910), xiv. 556  
 Hugh, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 320, 321  
*Hugh, Sir*, ii. 414  
 Hugh de Campden's *Boctus and Sidrac*, ii. 214  
 Hugh of Kirkstall (*fl.* 1200), i. 450  
*Hugh Spencer's Feats in France*, ii. 414  
 Hughes, A. M. D., xiii. Add. 2  
 Hughes, Charles, vii. 201  
 Hughes, H. R., of Kimmel, iv. 262  
 Hughes, Jabez (1685?-1731), viii. 405  
 Hughes, John (1677-1720), viii. 395, 410, 411, 437; ix. 57, 71, 143 ff., 181, 183, 437, 438, 477; *Apollo and Daphne*, viii. 194; *Calyпсо and Telemachus*, viii. 194; *The Siege of Damascus*, viii. 194; ix. 144, 184; x. 73  
 Hughes, J. L., xiii. 543  
 Hughes, Michael (*fl.* 1746), ix. 564  
 Hughes, Patrick, x. 197  
 Hughes, Thomas (*fl.* 1587), *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 77 ff., 152, 239, 397  
 Hughes, Thomas (1822-1896), xi. 480; xiii. 355, 358, 547, 553; xiv. 408; *Tom Brown's School Days*, xiii. 370, 435; xiv. 413  
 Hughes, Thomas McKenny, xii. 508  
 Hughes, W., *Abridgment* (1660-1662), viii. 469  
 Hughes, William Richard, xiii. 543  
 Hugo, Herman, *Pia Desideria*, vii. 405  
 Hugo, Thomas, xiv. 540  
 Hugo, Victor, i. 279; v. 222, 234, 303; x. 221; xii. 208, 395; xiii. 129, 134, 137, 283, 425, 427, 428, 495  
*Art d'être Grandpère, L'*, xiii. 135  
*Châtiments, Les*, xiii. 132  
*Cromwell*, v. 302; xiii. 133  
*Égout de Rome, L'*, xiii. 133  
*Les Misérables*, x. 49  
*Notre Dame de Paris*, x. 218; xiii. 419  
*Roi s'amuse, Le*, xiii. 267  
 Scott's *Quentin Durward*, xii. Add. 1  
 Hugo de Balsham (d. 1286), ii. 346, 347, 350, 351, 353, 355  
 Hugo de Petra, in *The Usurper*, viii. 21  
 Hugo de St Victor, i. 228, 232, 234, 355; ii. 365  
 Hugucio, bishop of Ferrara (d. 1213), *Dictionary*, ii. 363, 366  
 Huguenots, the, v. 286; vii. 306, 308, 322; viii. 174, 261; ix. 236, 240; xi. 354  
 Hugues of Saxe-Gotha, Master, *Browning's*, xiii. 67  
 Huish, Robert (1777-1850), xi. 393  
 Hull, rv. 106, 310; vii. 184, 224  
 Hull, Eleanor, xiv. 574

## HUME

- Hull, Thomas (1728-1808), x. 273, 274 447; xi. 457  
*Hull Packet, The*, xrv. 203  
 Hull grammar school, vii. 179  
 Huloet, Richard (*fl.* 1552), iii. 555  
 Hulsean lectures, xii. 298  
 Hulton, Samuel Fletcher, xiv. 541  
 Humanities, the study of the, ii. 366, 370  
 Humanity, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 261  
*Humanum Genus*, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 52  
 Humber, the, ii. 88, 100  
*Humble Address of the Atheists, The*, viii. 100  
 Humboldt, Alexander von, xiv. 249  
 Hume, Abraham (1814-1884), xii. 511  
 Hume, or Home, Alexander (1560?-1609), *Hymns and Sacred Songs*, iii. 137, 498  
 Hume, Alexander (*fl.* 1612), ix. 558  
 Hume, Alexander (1811-1859), xiii. 503  
 Hume, Anna (*fl.* 1644), ix. 535  
 Hume, David, of Godscroft (1560?-1630?), ix. 550; *History of Douglas and Angus*, ix. 555  
 Hume, David (1711-1776), iv. 57, 292; vii. 278, 289, 290; viii. 328, 335, 336, 340, 472; ix. 287, 547, 561, 565; x. 41, 87, 190, 263, 280, 281, 282 ff., 288, 291 ff., 296, 297, 301, 303, 305, 307, 313, 316 ff., 321 ff. (main entry), 337, 341 ff., 347 ff., 502, 505, 507, 510; xi. 57, 70, 71, 73, 74, 137, 139, 351; xii. 300; xiv. 5, 8, 17 ff., 41, 48, 469, 470, 473, 606  
*Dialogues concerning Natural Religion*, x. 324, 332, 333  
*Enquiry concerning Human Understanding*, x. 323, 327, 328, 331, 332  
*Enquiry concerning the Principles of Morals*, x. 323, 332  
*Essay on Miracles*, x. 332; xii. 285  
*Essays*, x. 322 ff., 362; xiv. 398  
*Four Dissertations*, x. 324  
*History*, xi. 324, 326  
*History of England*, x. 40, 283 ff., 289, 290, 293, 323, 362; xiv. 50, 54  
*History of Great Britain*, x. 283 ff.  
*Letters to Strahan*, x. 290, 303  
*Natural History of Religion*, ix. 296; x. 332, 333  
 'Of Morals,' x. 322  
 'Of the Origin of Government,' x. 334  
*Own Life*, x. 321, 324  
*Philosophical Essays*, x. 323  
*Political Discourses*, x. 323  
*Treatise of Human Nature*, ix. 285; x. 282, 322 ff., 330 ff., 335, 342; xi. 63, 64; xiv. 43  
 Hume, David (1757-1838), x. 324  
 Hume, Joseph (1777-1855), xiv. 198, 407, 510  
 Hume, Martin Andrew Sharp, xiv. 490  
 Hume, Hugh, 3rd earl of Marchmont (1708-1794), x. 185  
 Hume, Patrick (*fl.* 1695), vii. 109

## HUME

- Hume, Patrick, 1st earl of Marchmont (1641-1724), III. 136, 137; IX. 364
- Hume, capt. Tobias (d. 1645), IV. 113, 464
- Humfrey or Humphrey, Laurence (1527?-1590), III. 421, 422, 445; IV. 429; *Optimates*, III. 445
- Humil, in *The two Maids of More-clacke*, VI. 217
- Humilitas*, in *Psychomachia*, V. 51
- Humility, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 10
- Humility, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227. 234
- Humilita, in *The Faerie Queene*, II. 234; VI. 335
- Hummun's Turkish bath, IX. 263
- Humourist*, *The*, XIV. 223
- Humours, the four, in *Hymenaei*, VI. 345
- Humours*, *The Comedy of*, V. 331
- Humphrey, R., VII. 483
- Humphrey, duke of Gloucester (1391-1447), II. 198, 286 ff., 318, 362, 497; IV. 182, 430; V. 367
- Humphrey, Master, in Dickens's *Master Humphrey's Clock*, XIII. 318
- Humphrey, squire, in Vanbrugh's *Journey to London*, VIII. 162
- Humphris, E., and Sladen, D., *Adam Lindsay Gordon*, XIV. 365, 586
- Huna, V. 31
- Hundred Merry Tales*, A, II. 327; III. 90, 93, 104, 109, 486, 487, 489; IV. 327, 340, 360
- Hundred Years' war, XI. 280
- Hunferth (Unferth), king's "orator," in *Beowulf*, I. 22
- Hungarian language, XIV. 458
- Hungary, II. 80; V. 308; VII. 79, 453
- Hunger, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 14, 22
- Hungerford, XIV. 230
- Hungerford, Margaret Wolfe (1855?-1897), XIV. 568
- Hungerford academy, X. 386
- Hunnis, John, VI. 283
- Hunnis, Thomas, VI. 283
- Hunnis, William (d. 1597), III. 189; IV. 121, 473, 495; V. 411; VI. 283, 286, 288, 291, and see Add. 2
- Huns, the, I. 33, 35; XIV. 302
- Hunsdon, lords. See Carey, George; Carey, Henry; Carey, John
- Hunt, F. Knight, XIV. 532
- Hunt, Henry (1773-1835), XIV. 125, 510
- Hunt, James Henry Leigh (1784-1859), VI. 58, 76; VIII. 166, 167, 170; IX. 446; X. 483; XI. 326, 391, 449, 454; XII. 70, 74, 79 ff., 157, 160, 162, 171, 172, 178, 192, 194, 199, 204 ff., 219, 220 ff. (main entry), 227, 384, 395, 396, 399 ff., 403, 407, 428, 433, 437, 441 ff., also see Add.; XIII. 148, 258, 259, 337 ff., 328, 401, 469, 484, 513; XIV. 171, 180, 191, 198, 202
- Abou ben Adhem*, XII. 222
- Autobiography*, XIV. 197
- Captain Sword and Captain Pen*, XII. 223

## HUNTLY

- Hunt, James Henry Leigh
- Chat of the Week*, *The*, XII. 443
- Companion*, *The*, XII. 443
- Examiner*, *The*, XII. 442, 444
- Feast of the Poets*, *The*, XII. 223
- Feast of the Violets*, *The*, XII. 223
- Glove*, *The*, XII. 223
- Hero and Leander*, XII. 222
- Indicator*, *The*, XII. 442, 443
- Jenny kissed me*, XII. 222
- Journal*, XII. 443
- Liberal*, *The*, XII. 36, 37, 443
- Literary Examiner*, *The*, XII. 443
- Literary Pocket-Book*, *The*, XII. 442
- London Journal*, XII. 443
- Man, Fish and Spirit*, XII. 222
- Monthly Repository*, *The*, XII. 440, 443
- Old Court Suburb*, *The*, XII. 223
- Palfrey*, *The*, XII. 223
- Portical Works*, XII. 222
- Reflector*, *The*, XII. 223, 442
- Story of Rimini*, *The*, XII. 222; XIII. 237
- Taller*, *The*, XII. 223, 443
- Hunt, John (fl. 1805), XIV. 197
- Hunt, John D.D., *Religious Thought in England*, IX. 294
- Hunt, Joseph, XIV. 201
- Hunt, Mary, XIV. 490
- Hunt, Thornton Leigh (1810-1873), XII. 443; XIV. 191, 196, 202
- Hunt, Tufton, in Thackeray's *Adventures of Philip*, XIII. 299
- Hunt, William, XIV. 83, 101, 532
- Hunt, William Holman, XIII. 110 ff., 491
- Hunter, Mrs Anne (1742-1821), XI. 444; *Adieu Ye Streams*, XI. 232; *My Mother bids me bind my hair*, XI. 232; *Poems*, XI. 232
- Hunter, John (1728-1793), XIV. 286, 561
- Hunter, Joseph (1783-1861), XII. 516; *Hallamshire*, XII. 346; *South Yorkshire*, XII. 346
- Hunter, Mrs Leo, X. 277
- Hunter, Sir William Wilson (1840-1900), XIII. Add. 2; XIV. 338, 490, 577
- Annals of Rural Bengal*, *The*, XIV. 339
- History of British India*, A, XIV. 339
- Imperial Gazetteer*, *The*, XIV. 339
- Old Missionary*, *The*, XIV. 339
- Thackerays in India*, *The*, XIV. 339
- Hunterian club, XII. 358
- Hunterian collection, XIV. 286
- Hunterian professor, XIV. 295
- Hunting, writers on, IV. 541
- Hunting of the Chemots*, XI. 215
- Hunting of the Hare*, II. 502; III. 483
- Huntingdon, XI. 80
- Huntingdon. See Henry of Huntingdon, countesses of. See Hastings, Lucy; Hastings, Selina
- Huntingdon grammar school, VIII. 253
- Huntingdonshire, VII. 342
- Huntingford, George Isaac (1748-1832), XII. 490
- Huntly, in *Perkin Warbeck*, VI. 193
- Huntly, earl of (Holland's *Houlat*), II. 113

## HUNTON

- Hunton, Philip (1604?-1682), vii. Add.  
*Hunt's Up, The*, ix. 362  
 Huon of Bordeaux, i. 292; ii. 322, 339; v. 220  
 Hupe, i. 343  
 Hurault, Jacques, *Politicke, Moral and Martiall Discourses*, iv. 8, 21, 445  
 Hurd, Richard (1720-1808), ix. 509; x. 241, 363, 516; xi. 133, 449; *Letters on Chivalry and Romance*, x. 240, 484  
 Hurdis, James (1763-1801), xi. 427  
 Hursley, xii. 277  
 Hurstmonceaux rectory, xii. 288  
 Hurtado, Luis, iv. 445  
 Hurwitz, Hyman (1770-1844), xi. 413  
 Hus, John (1369-1415), ii. 59, 69; iii. 39, 69  
*Husbandman, Song of the*, i. 370  
 Husbandry, writers on, iv. 541  
 Husbands, J., *A Miscellany of Poems by Several Hands*, x. 159, 467  
*Husband's Message, The*, i. 4, 39, 424, 428; runes in, i. 12  
 Huskisson, William (1770-1830), xiv. 131  
 Hussey, Edward, xi. 174  
 Hussey, Thomas (1741-1803), bishop of Waterford, xi. 6  
 Hutcheon, William, xiii. 318, 547  
 Hutcheson, Francis (1694-1746), ix. 301, 302, 506, 508, 548; x. 122, 332, 335, 337; xi. 63, 67; *Essay on the . . . Passions and Affections*, ix. 301; *Inquiry into . . . Ideas of Beauty and Virtue*, ix. 301; *System of Moral Philosophy*, ix. 301  
 Hutcheson, Mrs, ix. 308  
 Hutcheson, W. G., xiv. 488  
 Hutchins, John (1698-1773), xii. 511  
 Hutchinson, John (1615-1664), iv. 523; vii. 225, 226, 227  
 Hutchinson, Julius, vii. 226  
 Hutchinson, Lucy (b. 1620), vi. 402, 403; vii. 225, 226, 451; viii. 270  
 Hutchinson, Mary, xi. 103  
 Hutchinson or Hutchenson, Ralph (1553?-1606), vii. 316  
 Hutchinson, Roger (d. 1555), iv. 493  
 Hutchinson, Thomas (1698-1769), xii. 490  
 Hutchinson, Thomas (d. 1919), editor of Wordsworth and Lamb, xi. 405 ff., 410, 413; xii. 399, 434 ff.  
 Hutchinson, William (1732-1814), xii. 511  
 Hutten, Leonard (1557?-1632), iii. 80; vi. 482  
 Hutton, Arthur Wollaston, xiv. 509  
 Hutton, Catherine (1756-1846), xi. 469; xiv. 520  
 Hutton, Charles (1737-1823), xiv. 556  
 Hutton, Hon. C. W., xiv. Add. 10  
 Hutton, Henry (fl. 1619), iv. 520; v. 478  
 Hutton, James (1726-1797), xiv. 290 ff., 561  
 Hutton, Luke (d. 1598), iv. 529, 530; *The Blacke Dogge of Newgate*, iv. 350  
 Hutton, Richard Holt (1826-1897), xi. 410; xii. 461, 467; xiii. 91, 189, 394, 471, 477, 484, 488, 489, 553; xiv. 197,

## HYDE

- Hutton, Richard Holt  
 198, 515, 520, 521, 534; *Aspects of Religious and Scientific Thought*, xiv. 141; *Essays, Theological and Literaru*, xiv. 141  
 Hutton, William (1723-1815), xi. 338, 340, 469; xii. 511; xiv. 521  
 Hutton, William Holden, xi. 420; xiv. 486, 488, 499  
 Huxley, Leonard, xiv. 603  
 Huxley, Thomas Henry (1825-1895), iv. 42, 50; viii. 352; x. 511; xii. 297; xiv. 296, 300, 474, 606  
*Collected Essays*, xiv. 299  
*Ethics and Evolution*, xiv. 34  
*Life of Hume*, xiv. 34  
 'On the Hypothesis that Animals are Automata,' xiv. 34  
 'Physical Basis of Life, The,' xiv. 34  
 'Science and Morals,' xiv. 34  
 Huye, William, translator of Calvin's *Common Prayers*, iv. 442  
 Huygens, Christian, ix. 129  
 Hwaetberct. See Eusebius  
*Huon holy churche is under uote*, i. 226, 458  
 Hyatt, Stanley Portal, xiv. Add. 8  
 Hyberdine, parson, iv. 319  
 Hyde, near Winchester, Benedictine abbey at, iv. 417  
 Hyde, Anne, duchess of York (1637-1671), vii. 220  
 Hyde, Douglas, xiv. 314, 573  
 Hyde, Edward, 1st earl of Clarendon (1609-1674), v. 364; vi. 6, 235; vii. 16, 85, 150, 183, 184, 212 ff. (main entry), 226, 229, 296, 434, 436, 438, 439, 441, 443, 449, 453, 454; vii. Add.; viii. 7, 8, 23, 38, 81, 206, 271, 295, 308, 323, 368, 384, 480; ix. 209, 214, 221, 226, 237, 238, 347; x. 113, 315; xi. 12, 28  
*A Collection of Some of the Massacres and Murthers committed on the Irish*, vii. 212  
*Against Multiplying Controversies*, vii. 217  
*An Active and Contemplative Life*, vii. 217  
*Brief Survey of the dangerous and pernicious Errors to Church and State in Mr Hobbes's book*, vii. 301  
*Concerning Education*, ix. 396  
*Contemplations and Reflections upon the Psalms of David*, vii. 215, 217  
*Essays Divine and Moral*, vii. 217, 221  
*History of the Rebellion*, vii. 188, 202, 212, 214 ff.; viii. 63, 389; ix. 204, 206, 208, 227, 394; x. 280; xi. 341  
*Life* (autobiography), vii. 213, 216 ff., 221; viii. 322; ix. 208  
*Miscellaneous Works*, vii. 215, 217  
*Of Contempt of Death*, viii. 389  
*Of Friendship*, viii. 389  
*Of Human Nature*, vii. 217  
*Of Liberty*, vii. 217  
*Of Repentance*, vii. 217; viii. 389  
*Of the Want of Respect due to Age*, ix. 396



## Hyde, Edward

*On Education*, vii. 217, 220  
*On the Reverence due to Old Age*, vii. 217  
*Reflections upon several Christian Duties*, viii. 389

*Short View of the State and Condition of the Kingdom of Ireland, A*, vii. 212  
*State Papers*, vii. 188

*Vindication*, vii. 217

Hyde, Edward, 3rd earl of Clarendon (1661-1724), ix. 161

Hyde, Henry, 2nd earl of Clarendon (1638-1700), viii. 249, 250; ix. 534

Hyde, Henry, viscount Cornbury and lord Hyde (1710-1753), ix. 226, 227

Hyde, Jane, lady, ix. 162

Hyde, Lawrence, 1st earl of Rochester (1641-1711), vii. 218; viii. 43, 97, 268

Hyde, Thomas (1636-1703), ix. 529

Hyder Ali, xi. 17, 18

*Hye Way to the Spytell Hous, The*, ii. 324, 485, 501; iii. 492

Hygd, in *Beowulf*, i. 23, 24

Hygeia, in *Garth's Dispensary*, ix. 180

Hygelac, in *Beowulf*, i. 23, 24, 25, 26, 29, 41

Hyland, Inez K. (1863-1892), xiv. 586

Hylton, or Hilton, Walter (d. 1396), ii. 482; *Ladder of Perfection or The Devout book to a temporal man*, ii. 299, 300; *The Treatise of the Song of the Angels*, ii. 327

Hymen, in *Hymenaei*, vi. 345, 346

Hymen, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 347

Hymen, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 325

*Hymenaeus*, vi. 304, 327, 484

Hynd, James, vii. 613

Hynde, S., *Iter Lusitanicum*, iv. 458

Hyndulid8, Old Norse poem, i. 23

Hypatia, Kingsley's, xiii. 363

Hyperides, xii. 331, 340

Hyperion, in *Keats's poem*, xii. 86

Hypermnestra, ii. 177

*Hypochondriack, The*, x. 479

Hypocrisy, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 127

Hypocrisy, in *Medwall's interlude*, v. 54

Hypocrisy, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 140

'Hypolito, cardinall, of Est,' in *The Famous Whore*, iv. 376

Hyslop, James (1798-1827), xii. 418; *Cameronian's Dream*, xi. 243

Hispanus (Petrus), iv. 445

'I canna come every day to Woo,' xi. 235  
*I had a horse*, ix. 374

*I mak it kend, he that will spend*, ii. 279

'I saw a Peacock with a fiery Tail,' xi. 370  
*I sing of a maiden*, iii. 280

Iachimo, in *Cymbeline*, v. 205

Iago, in *Othello*, iii. 188; v. 202, 203, 213; vi. 274; xii. 171

Ianthe, in *The Siege* (D'Avenant's), viii. 118

Ibbatson, Robert (fl. 1650), vii. 352, 355, 356

Ibbotson, J., viii. 463

Ibburanes, in *Argenis*, iv. 259

Ibrahim Mollac, in *Lyttelton's Persian Letters*, x. 114

Ibrahim pasha, xiv. 252

Ibsen, Henrik, x. 77; xii. 116; xiii. 273

Ioeland, iv. 325; xiii. 125; xiv. 289

Icelanders, the, x. 222

Icelandic language and literature, x. 220, 223 ff., 489 ff.; xiii. 124 ff.; xiv. 458.

*See, also*, Norse and Scandinavian

Icelus, xiii. 330

Ioilius, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi. 182

Ickworth, ix. 251, 252

Ida, in *James IV*, v. 138, 245

Iden, Henry, iv. 444

*Ider*, i. 297

*Idler, The*, xiv. 594

Idolatry, in *A True Inventory*, vii. 382

Idumeans, the, vii. 382

Ifley, river, xiv. 209

Igerna, in *Arthurian legend*, i. 259

Igerna, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78

Ignatius, St, vii. 318; xii. 340; *Epistles*, vii. 149; viii. 297; xii. 341, 503

Ignatius, *Epistles*, rendering by Grosse-teste, i. 204

Ignatius of Antioch, ix. 329

Ignorance, in *Medwall's interlude*, x. 54

Ignorance, in *The Nature of the Four Elements*, v. 57

Ignorance, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 241

'Ignoto,' iv. 52, 116, 117; v. 224; *The Nymph's Reply*, vii. 8

Iichester, i. 205; vii. 54

Ilissus, river, xiv. 132

Ilium (i.e. Paris), in *Euphormio*, iv. 256

'I'll tell thee, Dick,' viii. 96

Illytyd, St, St Ilut or Ilutus (fl. 520) of Lantwit Major, Wales, i. 66, 67, 69

*Illustrated London News, The*, xiv. 192, 196, 201

*Illustrated Sporting and Dramatic News, The*, xiv. 201

*Illustrated Times, The*, xiv. 196

*Illustrations of Northern Antiquities*, xii. 358

Illyrians, the, iv. 43

Ilmington, i. 126

Ilslington (Devonshire), vi. 188

Imaginative, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 27

Imlay, Gilbert (fl. 1793), xi. 44, 395

Imma, in *Bede*, i. 10

Immalee, in *Maturin's Melmoth*, xi. 305

Immerito, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 314

Immerito and G. H., *Three proper and witty familiar Letters*, vi. 388

Immermann, Karl, v. 305

Imogen, in *Cymbeline*, v. 169, 189, 205, 206; xii. 87

*Impartial Trimmer, The*, viii. 92

*Impatient Poverty*, v. 60, 393

*Imperial Dictionary of Universal Biography*, xiv. 326

## IMPERIAL

*Imperial Tragedy, The* (1669), viii. 434  
 Impey, Sir Elijah (1732-1809), xi. 78  
 In and In Medley, in *A Tale of a Tub*, vi. 26  
*In Diebus Dominicis*, i. 227, 458  
*In January last*, ix. 360  
*In May in a morning*, ii. 282  
*Inamorato and Misogamos*, vii. 512  
 Incest, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 149  
 Inchbald, Mrs Elizabeth (1753-1821), ix. 435; xi. 224, 270, 276, 281, 294-295 (main entry), 454, 456, 457, 461  
*Every one has his Fault*, xi. 279  
*I'll tell you What*, xi. 278  
*Mogul Tale, The*, xi. 278  
*Nature and Art*, x. 49, 59; xi. 294  
*Simple Story, A*, xi. 279, 292, 294  
*Such Things Are*, xi. 278  
*To Marry or not to Marry*, xi. 278  
*Wives as they Were*, xi. 279  
 Inchbald, Joseph (d. 1779), xi. 278  
 Incheolm, Firth of Forth, ii. 128, 129  
 'Inche of Lowchlewyn,' ii. 131  
 Inderwick, Frederick Andrew (1836-1904), xiv. 503  
*Index Expurgatorius Anglicanus*, vii. 432  
*Index librorum prohibitorum*, xiv. 108  
 India, ii. 79; iv. 92, 98, 99, 102; ix. 138; x. 294, 408, 491 (poems), 503, 504; xi. 3, 5, 6, 11, 12, 14 ff., 27, 242, 381; xii. 343, 352, 353, 361; xiii. 199; xiv. 59, 61, 64, 78, 97, 98, 130, 133, 221, 331 ff.  
 India office, xii. 502  
 Indian alphabets, xii. 352  
 Indian antiquities, xii. 512  
 Indian architecture, xii. 509, 510  
 Indian army, the, xiv. 253  
 Indian civil service, xiii. 202  
 Indian geography, xiv. 334  
 Indian languages, xiv. 457, 458  
 Indian law, xii. 327  
 Indian mutiny, the, xii. 227; xiv. 176, 339  
 Indian mythology, xiv. 339  
 Indian poetry, xiv. 340  
 Indian princes, in *The Masque of the Mistle Temple*, vi. 355  
 Indian rebels, xiii. 40  
 Indian sage, ix. 317  
 Indians, in *The Moonstone*, xiii. 437  
 Indians, the, in Cowley's *The Passions*, vii. 64  
*Indicator, The*, xii. 194, 436  
 Indolence, in Thomson's *Castle of Indolence*, x. 107  
 Ine, king of Wessex (d. 726), viii. 310  
 Ine, laws of, i. 97, 98  
 Infant School society, xiv. 405  
 Infida, in *Never too late*, iii. 357  
 Infidelity, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 234  
*Ingannati, Gli*, v. 115; vi. 305; viii. 126  
 Ingeld, in *Beowulf and Widsith*, i. 24, 25, 34  
 Ingelend, Thomas (fl. 1560), *The Disobedient Child*, v. 109, 404; vi. 94

## INTELLIGENCER

Ingelow, Jean (1820-1897), xi. 387, 487; xiii. 503; *Divided*, xiii. 179  
 Ingenioso, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 310  
 Ingenioso, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 311  
 Ingialdr, i. 25  
 Ingleborough, x. 101  
 Ingler, William (fl. 1643), *Certaine Informations*, vii. 350  
 Inglis, Sir James, abbot of Cambus Kenneth, iii. 153  
 Inglis, Sir James, abbot of Culross (d. 1531), iii. 131, 153  
 Inglis, Sir Robert Harry, xiv. 596  
 Ingoldsby, Lincolnshire, viii. 456  
 Ingram and Marlowe. *See* Frizer  
 Ingram, David, iv. 73  
 Ingram, Herbert, xiv. 201  
 Ingram, J. Forsyth, xiv. Add. 5, 8  
 Ingram, John H., xiii. 484, 499, 561  
 Ingram, John Kells (1823-1907), xiv. 568; *Who fears to speak of Ninety-Eight?* xiv. 318  
 Ingram, Robert Acklon (1763-1809), xiv. 606; *Necessity of introducing divinity, The*, xiv. 385; *Remarks upon the enormous expense*, xiv. 355  
 Ingram, Thomas Dunbar (1826-1904), xiv. 490  
 Ingram, William (fl. 1601), iv. 517  
 Ingulph of Crowland, Chronicle of the pseudo, ii. 497; iv. 417  
 Iniquity, in *Nice Wanton*, v. 110  
 Inis Eogain, ix. 292  
 Inishowen, ix. 292  
*Injunctions given by the Queenes Majestie*, iv. 380, 381  
 Inkle, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*, xi. 279  
 Innes, Alexander (fl. 1728), ix. 548  
 Innes, Cosmo (1798-1874), xii. 516; *Lectures on Scotch Legal Antiquities*, xii. 359  
 Innes, captain Robert, vii. 361  
 Innes, Thomas (1662-1744), ix. 553  
 Innholders' play, v. 46  
 Innocence, in Marvell's *The Garden*, vii. 181  
 Innocent III, i. 193; viii. 296; *De Contemptu Mundi*, iii. 208  
 Innocent IV, i. 201  
 Innocent VIII, iii. 5  
 Innocents, Roy bishop at the feast of the, v. 8  
 Innocents, murder of, in early plays, v. 50  
 Inns of Court, ii. 305  
 Inns of Court Masque (1623), vii. 230  
 Innsbruck, v. 283  
 Inny river, x. 199  
 Inquisition, the, iii. 16, 162; xi. 414  
 Insolence, in *Respublica*, v. 63  
 Institoris, H., vii. 368, 504  
*Institucion of a Gentleman, The*, iii. 552  
 Intellectus Agens, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 325  
*Intelligencer, The*, ix. 458

## INTERLUDES

## IRISH

- Interludes, anonymous, of Heywood's period, v. 409  
*Intermedii*, v. 69  
 Inverness, II. 100; VII. 254  
 Inverquhar, IX. 378  
 'Invisible College,' the, IX. 389  
 Inwit, Sir (Discretion), in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 19  
 Iolante, in *The Guardian*, VI. 157  
 Iona, I. 30, 42  
 Iona society, XII. 361  
 Ionian sea, XIII. 38  
 Iphigenia, VII. 371  
 Iphigenia, in *The Bugbears*, v. 115  
 Iphigenia, schoolboy play, v. 123  
 Iphis, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 152  
 Ipswel, or Hipswell, near Richmond, Yorkshire, II. 49  
 Ipsden, lord, in Reade's *Christie Johnstone*, XIII. 425  
 Ipsen, A., XIII. 532  
 Ipswich, II. 156; IV. 409; X. 355; XI. 140, 418; XIV. 190  
 Ipswich, queen Elizabeth's school, XII. 331  
 Ipswich, Wolsey's school at, II. 358; III. 428, 429  
*Ipswich Journal, The*, XIII. 440  
 Ira, in *Psychomachia*, v. 51  
*Ira seu Tumulus Fortunae*, VI. 320, 474  
 Irato, in *The Floating Island*, VI. 325  
 Irby, Adeline P., XIV. 553  
 Irby, Sir Antony, IV. 166  
 Ireland. See John of  
 Ireland, I. 71; II. 423; IV. 67; V. 137, 344, 347; VI. 197; VII. 46, 58, 78, 79, 114, 148, 149, 190, 207, 209 ff., 223, 225, 233, 253, 355, 358, 436, 442, 451, 458; VIII. 122, 169, 170, 190, 267, 342, 343; IX. 91 ff., 110, 114 ff., 121, 123, 126, 130, 132, 139, 166, 167, 171, 280, 282, 290; X. 58, 195, 200, 202, 203, 231, 256, 293; XI. 1, 3 ff., 12, 14 ff., 19, 39, 342, 343; XII. 165, 337, 344, 351, 360, 361, 433; XIII. 207, 348, 357, 364; XIV. 86, 115, 128, 133, 201, 302 ff., 343, 391, 392, 417, 434, 437  
 Ireland, Alexander (1810-1894), XII. 444  
 Ireland, Annie E. (d. 1893), XIII. 52, 467  
 Ireland, John (d. 1808), XI. 454; *Letter to Henry Brougham*, XIV. 406, 604  
 Ireland, Richard (fl. 1600), VII. 27  
 Ireland, Samuel (d. 1800), XII. 490  
 Ireland, William Henry (1777-1835), XI. 414, 457; XII. 364; XIV. 203  
 Ireland, Anglo-Irish political relations, VIII. 21  
 Ireland, books printed in, XI. 470  
 Ireland, church of, X. 358; XII. 272  
 Ireland, National University, XIV. Add.  
 Ireland, poems on, II. 502, 508  
 Ireland, printers in, IV. 547  
*Ireland, Ancient Laws of*, XII. 360, 361  
*Ireland, English Conquest of*, II. 483  
*Ireland, Good News from*, IV. 389  
*Ireland, The Glories of*, XIV. 307  
*Ireland's Eye*, XIV. 327  
*Irena, a Tragedy*, x. 161  
 Irenaeus, Aelfric's homily on, I. 118  
 Irenaeus (i.e. Edmund Spenser), VII. 210  
 Irene, Middleton's, XIII. 220  
 Irene, St. I. 74  
 Ireton, Henry (1611-1651), VII. 383, 513  
 Iris, in Beaumont's masque, VI. 356  
 Iris, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, VI. 337, 338  
 Irish airs, XIV. 314  
 Irish archaeological society, XII. 361  
 Irish archaeology, XII. 351, 352, 360  
 Irish bar, the, XIV. 126  
 Irish booksellers, X. 11; XI. 342  
 Irish catholics, X. 58; XI. 7, 108  
 Irish channel, IX. 126  
 Irish church, the, XIV. 126  
 Irish clergy, IX. 394  
 Irish cronan, IX. 362  
 Irish dances, XIV. 328  
 Irish dialect, XIV. 447  
 Irish drama, XIII. 264; XIV. 330  
 Irish education, XIV. 328, 393  
 Irish expedition, Essex's, v. 346  
 Irish folk-songs, XIV. 328  
 Irish harpers, XIV. 311  
 Irish history, X. 280; XI. 15; XII. 360; XIV. 96, 105, 328  
 Irish land acts, XIV. 97  
 Irish language and literature, VII. 318; X. 196; XII. 360 ff.; XIV. 302 ff., 458  
 Irish literary societies, XIV. 319  
 Irish literary theatre, XIV. 329  
 Irish manners, XIII. 426  
 Irish music, X. 232  
 Irish national anthem, XIV. 321  
 Irish orators, XIV. 127, 128  
 Irish Ossianic poems, X. 232  
 Irish parliament, IX. 290, 291; XI. 6, 55, 344; XIV. 393  
 Irish people, the, XIV. 127  
 Irish place names, XIV. 328  
 Irish poets and poetry, XII. 114; XIII. 188, 190, 234; XIV. 211, 302 ff.  
 Irish policy, X. 403  
 Irish politics, XIV. 211, 311, 317  
 Irish potato famine, XIV. 318, 320  
 Irish rebellion of 1848, the, XIV. 242, 318  
 Irish 'revolution,' XI. 24  
 Irish saints, XIV. 303  
 Irish scenery, XIII. 283  
 Irish scholars, X. 231  
 Irish sea, XIII. 414  
 Irish sees, the, XII. 257  
 Irish State papers, VII. 436  
 Irish stories, XI. 297; XII. 42, 415, 421  
 Irish Text society, XII. 516, 518; XIV. 305, 309  
 Irish trade, XI. 5, 6  
 Irish university system, XIV. 432  
*Irish Citizen, The*, XIV. 326  
*Irish Hudibras, The*, IX. 258, 502  
*Irish Liber Hymnorum*, XII. 515  
*Irish Monthly, The*, XIV. 329  
*Irish Penny Journal, The*, XIV. 312, 315  
*Irish People, The*, XIV. 321

## IRISH

- Irish-Canadians, *xiv.* 345  
 Irishman, the stage, *xi.* 257  
 Irishmen, *xiii.* 283, 284, 404  
 'Irishmen, the Society of United,' *xiv.* 310, 325  
 Iruerius, of Bologna, *ii.* 349; *viii.* 312  
 Irnham, Simon, lord, *xiv.* 217  
 Ironmongers' company, *vii.* 250  
 Ironsides, Cromwell's, *vii.* 460  
 Irus, in *Ulysses Redux*, *vi.* 303  
 Irvine, Christopher (*fl.* 1638-1685), *vi.* 482; *ix.* 551  
 Irving, David (1778-1860), *xi.* 440, 445; *xii.* 522; *History of Scottish Poetry*, *xii.* 370; *Lives of Scottish Poets*, *xii.* 370; *Memoirs of... George Buchanan*, *xii.* 370  
 Irving, Edward (1792-1834), *xii.* 472; *xiii.* 3 ff., 467, 468  
 Irving, Sir Henry (1838-1905), *v.* 306; *xi.* 448; *xiii.* 474, 513, 514  
 Irving, Washington, *x.* 483; *xii.* 379, 409; *Bracebridge Hall*, *xiii.* 323; *The Sketch Book*, *xiii.* 429  
 Irwin, in Mrs Inchbald's *Every one has his Fault*, *xi.* 279  
 Irwin, Sidney, *x.* 202  
 Irwin, Sidney Thomas, *xiii.* 499; *xiv.* 145, 521  
 Irwin, Thomas C. (1823-1892), *xiv.* 569  
 Irwine, Mr., in *Adam Bede*, *xiii.* 390  
 Isaac, *i.* 46, 123  
 Isaac, Arabian physician, *ii.* 364, 365  
 Isaac, in the religious plays, *ii.* 424, 426, 427  
 Isaac, in *Jacob and Esau*, *v.* 111, 112  
 Isabel, in *The Decameron*, *xii.* 82  
 Isabel, in *Misogonus*, *v.* 111  
 Isabel of Castile, duchess of York, *ii.* 170  
 Isabel, Lady, and the Elf-Knight, *ii.* 410, 411  
 Isabella, in Emily Bronte's *Wuthering Heights*, *xiii.* 411  
 Isabella, in Keats's poem, *xii.* 86, 88  
 Isabella, in *Laelia*, *vi.* 305  
 Isabella, in *Measure for Measure*, *i.* 1; *v.* 190, 191, 245  
 Isabella, in Southerne's *Fatal Marriage*, *viii.* 191, 192  
 Isabella, in *The White Devil*, *vi.* 176, 177  
 Isabella, countess of Swevia, in *The In-satiate Countesse*, *vi.* 45, 49  
 Isabella, queen, in *A Challenge for Beautie*, *vi.* 103  
 Isabella, queen, in *Edward II*, *v.* 153  
 Isabella of France (1292-1358), queen of Edward II, *ii.* 338  
 Isabella of France (1389-1409), queen of Richard II, *iv.* 169, 181, 182  
 Isaiah, *ii.* 106; *ix.* 69; *x.* 229  
 Isenbarth, M., *xiii.* 553  
 Iseo, Lago di, *ix.* 245  
 Iseult, *i.* 272 ff., 298, 310. *See, also,* Tristram  
 Isidore, in Maturin's *McIlmoth*, *xi.* 305

## ITALIAN

- Isidore of Seville, *i.* 71, 75, 80, 224, 343, 436; *ii.* 86, 319, 365; *iii.* 109; *Ety-mologies of*, *i.* 119; *ii.* 86, 363  
 'Isis Idols,' *xiv.* 208  
 Isis river, *vii.* 327  
 Isis, *The*, *xiv.* 208, 537  
 Islam, *ix.* 184; *xiii.* 13; *xiv.* 252, 338  
 Island of Sorcerers, in *Gulliver's Travels*, *ix.* 105  
 Islands expedition (Azores, 1597), *iv.* 103, 200, 201  
 Isle of Birds, *i.* 339  
 Isle of Man, in *Horn*, *i.* 304  
 Isle of Wight, *xii.* 509  
 Isleworth, *iv.* 418  
 Isley, Henry, *vi.* 112  
 Isley, Ursula (wife of Beaumont), *vi.* 112  
 Islington, *iii.* 316, 371  
 Islip, John (d. 1532), *iii.* 69  
 Ismael, in *The Loyal Brother*, *viii.* 190  
 Ismail, siege of, in Byron's *Don Juan*, *xii.* 55  
 Isocrates, *iii.* 429; *iv.* 437; *x.* 202  
 Isola, Agostino, *ix.* 412; *xiv.* 385  
 Isola, Charles, *xii.* 200  
 Isola, Emma. *See* Moxon, Mrs Emma  
 Ispahan, *x.* 114  
 Israel, in Cowley's  *Davideis*, *vii.* 67  
 Israel, people of, *iv.* 311; *viii.* 78; *xii.* 299  
 Israel, royal house of, in *Absalom*, *vi.* 296  
 Istakar, in Beckford's *Vathek*, *xi.* 289, 290  
 Isumbras, Sir, *i.* 289, 292, 315, 465, 471  
 Isyphena, in Amory's *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, *xi.* 287  
*It cannot rain but it pours*, *ix.* 132  
*It was a' for our Rightfu' King*, *ix.* 376  
*It was a lover and his lass*, *ii.* 393  
 Italian art, *xii.* 33  
 Italian characters, *xiii.* 447  
 Italian epic, *xi.* 39  
 Italian historians, *ix.* 227  
 Italian history, *xiv.* 99  
 Italian humanists, *xiv.* 100  
 Italian interest in Shakespeare, *v.* 289, 290  
 Italian language and literature, *v.* 61, 69 ff., 75, 76, 88, 114 ff., 314, 361; *vi.* 64, 96, 125, 302, 310, 317, 334, 335, 366, 387; *vii.* 2, 3, 7, 10, 34, 155, 265, 266, 268, 269, 271, 273, 308, 318, 439; *viii.* 58, 126, 127, 135, 239, 352; *ix.* 54, 214, 384, 385, 402 ff., 412, 413; *x.* 159, 254, 303; *xi.* 181, 347, 355, 359; *xii.* 3, 52, 83, 137, 202, 308; *xiii.* 110, 118, 231; *xiv.* 128, 135, 385, 391, 434, 457 ff.  
 Italian medley-poets, *xii.* 51, 52  
 Italian novella, *xii.* 53  
 Italian novels attacked, *vi.* 378  
 Italian opera, *viii.* 134; *ix.* 58, 88, 163; *x.* 70, 71, 83, 84; *xiii.* 256; *xiv.* 213  
 Italian oratory, *xii.* 268  
 Italian peasantry, *xiii.* 453  
 Italian poets and poetry, *ix.* 67; *xi.* 134; *xii.* 4, 33, 55, 71; *xiii.* 116, 118, 236  
 Italian renaissance, *xiii.* 259; *xiv.* 108

Italian romances, v. 127, 254, 319, 350, 413  
 Italian sonnet writers, v. 173, 230  
 Italian sonnets, xiii. 46, 117, 252  
 Italian sources and influence, v. 124, 127, 157, 181, 191, 220, 225, 314; vi. 45, 46, 94, 102, 174, 218, 304, 305, 322, 323, 345, 364, 365, 377; viii. 14. *See, also, under* Boccaccio, Bandello, etc.  
 Italian theatre, xi. 266  
 Italian theology, xii. 254  
 Italian, the, in *A Woman will have her Will*, v. 329  
 Italianate Englishman, vi. 219  
 Italians, the, xiii. 306  
 'Italomania,' xiii. 159, 179  
 Italy, ii. 238, 310; v. 61, 63, 101, 110, 121, 123, 132, 140, 286, 288, 301, 304, 306, 313, 350, 359; vi. 154, 158, 159, 175, 199, 203, 271; vii. 21, 100, 116, 154, 180, 201, 261, 283, 318; viii. 206, 245, 296, 364, 365; ix. 6, 138, 142, 245, 256, 280, 300, 396; x. 19, 41 ff., 47, 104, 115, 128, 200, 221, 249, 274, 292, 304; xi. 302, 344; xii. 33 ff., 42 ff., 49, 50, 52, 54, 57, 62, 64, 67, 82, 92, 248, 338, 422; xiii. 44, 46, 59, 61, 69 ff., 73 ff., 83, 84, 132, 133, 260, 324, 372, 393, 436, 441, 449, 461; xiv. 77, 102, 108, 118, 151, 184, 217, 292 ff., 322 ff.  
 Italy and Byron, xii. 392, 395 ff.  
 Italy, Hazlitt in, xii. 432  
 Italy and Landor, xii. 440, 441  
 Italy and Shelley, xii. 402  
 Item, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 277  
 Ithaca, ix. 76; xii. 338  
 Ithamore, in *The Jew of Malta*, v. 326  
 Ithocles, in *The Broken Heart*, vi. 191  
*Itinerarium... Regis Ricardi*, xiv. 74  
 Itis, vi. 320  
 Ivan the Terrible, in Milton's *Moscovia*, vii. 128  
 Ive, Paul (*fl.* 1602), iv. 443  
 Ivernian society, *Journal*, xii. 351, 360  
 Ivory, duchesse d', in *The Newcomes*, xiii. 295  
*Iwain and Gawain*, i. 468  
 Izarde, John, vi. 287  
 Izoulet-Loubatières, J., xiii. 466  
 J. B., *Heroick Education*, vii. 393, 517  
 J. C. R., *The*, xiv. 637  
 J. D. (1597), iv. 5, 435  
 J. D. (1656), viii. 47, 238, 447  
 J. H. (John Hoskins), 'Absence, hear thou my protestation,' iv. 209  
 J. K. S. *See* Stephen, James Kenneth  
 Jacinta, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, vi. 72  
 Jacinta, in *The Brothers*, vi. 203  
 Jack, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 135  
 Jack, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 119  
 Jack, in Swift's *Tale of a Tub*, ix. 100  
 Jack, A. E., ii. 34, 435  
 Jack, Chaffing, Disraeli's, xiii. 351

Jack, Sir T. Gresham's nephew, in *If you know not me*, vi. 91  
 Jack and Jill, xi. 303, 385  
 'Jack in the Box,' iii. 80  
*Jack of Dover*, iv. 532  
 'Jack of Lent,' iii. 80  
*Jack of Newbery*, xi. 334  
*Jack Napes, The Dyrge* of, ii. 288, 424  
 Jack Presbyter, vii. 383  
*Jack Straw*, v. 152, 397, 426  
 Jack the Giant Killer, xi. 374  
*Jacke Drums Entertainment*, vi. 41  
*Jacke Jugeler*, v. 107, 411  
*Jacke Upland*, ii. 39, 40, 162, 432, 434  
*Jacke Upland, The Rejonder of*, ii. 40  
 Jackman (traveller), iv. 88  
 Jacks, Lawrence Pearsall, xiv. Add. 2  
 Jackson, Andrew, xi. 327  
 Jackson, B. D., xiv. 566  
 Jackson, chaplain, in Foote's drama, x. 88  
 Jackson, Henry (1586-1662), vii. 312, 486  
 Jackson, Henry, xiii. 537  
 Jackson, John (1686-1763), ix. 507  
 Jackson, John (*fl.* 1761-1792), x. 443; xi. 452  
 Jackson, John, pugilist, xiv. 223, 230, 231  
 Jackson, Mason, *The Pictorial Press*, xiv. 201, 532, 541  
 Jackson, Thomas (1579-1640), vii. 425  
 Jackson, Thomas (d. 1646), viii. 276, 277  
 Jackson, Thomas (1783-1873), *Life of Charles Wesley*, ix. 325  
 Jackson, William Hatchett, xiv. 300, 563  
 Jacob, xiii. 208  
 Jacob, Edward (1710?-1788), v. 240  
 Jacob, Giles (1686-1744), viii. 159; ix. 260; *The Poetical Register*, 1719-1720, xi. 425  
 Jacob, Hildebrand (1693-1739), ix. 188, 486  
*Jacob and Esau*, v. 39, 111 ff., 411  
 Jacobean dramatists, x. 108  
 Jacobean essayists, ix. 28, 36  
 Jacobean poets, xii. 221; xiii. 237  
 Jacobi, Karl Gustav Jacob, xiv. 258, 264  
 Jacobinism, xi. 1, 7, 25 ff., 30, 32, 119, 138, 155, 156, 165, 380  
 Jacobins, x. 119; xi. 40, 98, 118, 139, 157  
 Jacobite literature, ix. 563 ff.  
 Jacobite rising, x. 251; xii. 1, 26; xiv. 95  
 Jacobite songs, ix. 371, 372, 375 ff.; xi. 233, 242, 243, 443; xiii. 190  
 Jacobites, viii. 92, 99, 122, 194; ix. 11, 13 ff., 110, 113, 117, 201, 211, 218, 219, 223, 226, 249, 325, 407, 413; x. 28, 58, 251, 281, 300, 335, 338, 352, 360  
*Jacobites' Journal, The*, x. 29, 417  
 Jacobitism, xi. 233  
 Jacobs, Joseph, xi. 480, 491  
 Jacobs, J. and Wolf, L., *Bibliotheca Anglo-Judaica*, xi. 428  
 Jacobus a Voragine. *See* Voragine  
 Jacobus de Cessolis, *Liber de ludo scacchorum*, ii. 312  
 Jacomo, in *The Gratefull Servant*, vi. 204  
 Jacques de Vitry (d. 1240), ii. 80, 504

Jacquier, Nicholas (*f.* c. 1458), vii. 368, 504

Jacuppus, in *Machiavellus*, vi. 315

Jaffa, ii. 79

Jaffier, in Otway's *Venice Preserv'd*, viii. 183, 184

Jaffray, Alexander (1614–1673), ix. 551

Jaggard, Isaac, iv. 395

Jaggard, William (1567?–1623), iii. 266; iv. 394, 395, 548; v. 221, 223, 224, 234

Jaggers, Mr, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 334

Jago, Richard (1715–1781), x. 110, 271 ff., 275, 448

*Adam*, x. 112

*Edge-Hill*, x. 112, 113

*Goldfinches, The*, x. 112

*To William Shenstone, esq.*, x. 112

Jahangir, court of, xiv. 333

Jahaziel, iv. 43

Jamaica, viii. 158; x. 36, 467; xi. 37, 222; xiv. 241, 242

James I of England and VI of Scotland, ii. 93; iii. 34, 136, 137, 150, 160, 161, 198, 271, 378, 498, 503; iv. 53, 57, 59, 63, 64, 95, 132, 134, 135, 137, 149 ff., 154, 155, 161, 163, 165, 184, 187 ff., 203, 237, 239, 253, 254, 256, 259, 266, 276, 279, 293, 302, 304 ff., 310 ff., 334, 351, 374, 392, 403, 405, 406, 427, 428, 531; v. 56, 219, 253, 262, 333, 340, 341, 348, 349, 352, 354, 358 ff., 365, 375, 376, 478, 480 ff.; vi. 4, 5, 7, 38, 47, 86, 101, 107, 108, 147, 149, 172, 217, 220, 234, 243, 245, 250, 254, 255, 258, 262, 271, 272, 278, 283, 290, 298, 314, 316 ff., 321 ff., 327, 333, 336, 337, 342 ff., 358, 360 ff., 401, 403; vii. 4, 21, 49, 54, 158, 166, 188, 190, 191, 196, 199, 203, 205, 206, 208, 209, 219, 223, 309, 310, 312, 314, 327, 331, 337, 340, 343, 366, 390, 394, 433, 435, 436, 438, 439, 441, 450, 451, 454, 455, 458, 506, *also see* Add.; viii. 127, 128, 130, 132, 143, 277, 316, 319, 323, 356, 363, 470; ix. 202, 222, 235, 357, 359, 360, 558, *also see* Add.; x. 84, 283, 286, 290, 295, 499 ff.; xi. 217, 235; xii. 18, 21, 376; xiii. 256; xiv. 55, 83, 84, 93, 95, 333, 396

*Ane Schort Treatise*, ii. 285

*Basilicon Doron*, iv. 384

*Counterblast to Tobacco, A*, iv. 349, 531; vi. 318

*Demonology*, iv. 535; vii. 372, 373

*Essays of a Prentice in the Divine Art of Poetry*, i. 291; iii. 137, 271

*King's Majesties Declaration to his Subjects concerning Lawful Sports to be used*, *The*, iv. 339

*Poetical Exercises*, iii. 137

*True Lawe of Free Monarchies, The*, iv. 301, 304, 511

*Secret History of*, xii. 16

James II, king of England, ii. 77; iv. 428, 458; vii. 96, 183, 365; viii. 10, 30, 31, 39, 46, 49, 82, 90, 92 ff., 99,

James II

100, 113, 189, 202, 216, 221, 228, 249, 254, 256, 266, 267, 302, 304, 305, 452; ix. 4, 7, 148, 175, 199, 200, 202, 203, 207, 233, 235, 236, 253; x. 287, 295, 351, 373, 503; xi. 313, 396; xiv. 55, 64, 65, 98

*Memoirs*, ix. 213, 214, 493

James I (1394–1437), king of Scotland, ii. 129, 171, 239 ff., 283, 284, 368; iii. 138, 154, 197; *The Kingis Quair*, ii. 91, 94, 154, 171, 219, 240, 241, 243, 244, 250, 253, 267, 270, 281, 471 ff.

James II (1430–1460), king of Scotland, ii. 113, 285; iii. 148

James III (1451–1488), king of Scotland, ii. 284

James IV (1473–1513), king of Scotland, ii. 94, 251, 253, 260, 369; iii. 61, 70, 135, 152, 197; x. 193

*James IV and Flodden Field, The Lamentation of*, iii. 197

James V (1512–1542), king of Scotland, ii. 270; iii. 116, 123, 130, 132, 138, 149, 156, 159, 160; iv. 322; v. 59

James VI, king of Scotland. *See* James I, king of England

James (1688–1766), prince of Wales (the Old Pretender), ix. 150, 201, 211, 213, 218, 219, 222, 223, 231; x. 353

James, in *Witty and Witless*, v. 92, 93

James, C. C., xiv. 581

James, George Payne Rainsford (1799–1860), i. 287; xii. 250, 449; xiii. 307; *Richelieu*, xii. 249

James, Henry (1813–1916), xiii. 499, 553, 558, 567, 574, *also see* Add. 3; xiv. 526, 548, *also see* Add. 2

James, John (d. 1680), viii. 257

James, John, xiv. 595

James, John, seaman, iv. 76

James, Montague Rhodes, ix. 424; xii. 516

James, Richard (1592–1638), vii. 316, 489

James, Robert (1705–1776), x. 467

James, R. A. Scott, xiv. 532

James, St, i. 118, 231; ii. 12; iv. 237

James, St, shrine of, at Compostella, ii. 313

James, Stephen (d. 1725), x. 386

James, Thomas (1573?–1629), iv. 431, 550; *Catalogus...T. Bodleius*, iii. 552

James, Thomas (1593?–1635?), *The Strange and Dangerous Voyage of Captain Thomas James in his Intended Discovery of the North West Passage*, iv. 105 ff., 458

James, Thomas (1748–1804), ix. 408; xiv. 386

James, William (1635?–1663), vii. 486

James, William (d. 1827), xiv. 490

*James the Sext, The History and Life of*, iii. 149

James's powder, x. 215

## JAMESON

- Jameson, Mrs Anna Brownell, born Murphy (1794-1860), **xi.** 487; **xiv.** 503, 521, 569, 583  
*Characteristics of Women*, **xiv.** 157  
*Diary of an Ennuyée, The*, **xiv.** 323  
*Loves of the Poets, The*, **xiv.** 157  
*Winter Studies and Summer Rambles*, **xiv.** 323, 358  
Jameson, Robert, **xiv.** 323  
Jameson, William (*fl.* 1689-1720), **ix.** 546  
Jámi, *Salámán and Absál*, **xiii.** 145  
Jamie, Don, in *The Spanish Curate*, **vi.** 139  
Jamieson, John (1759-1838), **xiv.** 611;  
*Barbour's Bruce*, **xii.** 517  
Jamieson, Robert (1780?-1844), **xii.** 358, 517; *Popular Ballads and Songs*, **xii.** 357  
Jamnes, legend of, **i.** 135  
Jane, in *A Chast Mayd*, **vi.** 75  
Jane, dame, **v.** 33  
Jane (Seymour) (1509?-1537), queen of Henry VIII, **iii.** 175  
Jane, servant of S. Pepys, **viii.** 254  
Janet, in George Eliot's *Janet's Repentance*, **xiii.** 387, 388  
Janeway, James (1636?-1674), **xi.** 480;  
*Token for Children*, **xi.** 371  
Janeway, Richard, **viii.** 98  
Janin, Jules, **v.** 302  
Janina, in Albania, **xii.** 43  
Januarius, saint, **xiv.** 247  
Janus, **xii.** 139; **xiii.** 460  
Janus, temple of, **i.** 95  
Janusa, in Chamberlayne's *Pharonnida*, **vii.** 75  
Japan, **iv.** 75, 92, 99, 100; **x.** 42; **xiv.** 138, 165, 166  
Japan wares, **ix.** 271  
Japanese language, **xiv.** 421, 459  
Japp, Alexander Hay, **xii.** 444, 445; **xiii.** 471  
Jaques, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, **vi.** 70  
Jaques, in *As You Like It*, **iii.** 349; **v.** 192, 193  
Jardine, David (*fl.* 1750), **x.** 386  
Jardine, Sir William (1800-1874), **x.** Add.  
Jarley, Mrs, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, **xiii.** 319  
Jarrow, **i.** 5, 72, 78, 79, 83, 85, 89; **iv.** 418  
Jarvie, Baillie Nicol, in Scott's *Rob Roy*, **xii.** 25  
Jasher, the lost book of, **xii.** 331  
Jason, William Morris's, **xiii.** 123, 134  
Jason, in *Confessio Amantis*, **ii.** 151  
Jason, or Joshua, in *Parlement of the Three Ages*, **i.** 333  
Jason, *The History of*, **ii.** 313, 319  
Jatäka, **xii.** 489  
Javanese language, **xiv.** 459  
Jawleyford, Mr, Surtees's, **xiv.** 234  
Jay, Harriet, **xiii.** 500, 517  
Jeaffreson, John Cordy (1831-1891), **xiii.** 587; **xiv.** 603  
Jeake, Samuel (1623-1690), **ix.** 536;  
*Charters of the Cinque Ports*, **xi.** 322  
'James,' Thackeray's, **xiii.** 279, 284  
Jean à la Barbe. See Jehan de Bourgoigne

## JENKINSON

- Jean de Hauteville (*fl.* 1184), **i.** 193, 454  
Jean de Meun, **i.** 99; **ii.** 169; **iii.** 90; **vii.** 367  
Jean d'Outremeuse, *Myreur des Histors*, **ii.** 81, 82  
Jean de Vignay, **ii.** 312  
Jean de Waurin, **ii.** 508  
Jeanroy, Alfred, **ii.** 392  
*Jeany where has thou been*, **ix.** 360  
Jebb, John (1736-1786), **xiv.** 385, 593  
Jebb, John (1775-1833), bishop of Limerick, **xii.** 256, 457  
Jebb, Sir Richard Claverhouse (1841-1905), **xii.** 324, 485, 486, 492; **xiii.** 477; **xiv.** 493  
*Attic Orators, The*, **xii.** 332  
*Bentley*, **xii.** 332  
*Introduction to Homer*, **xii.** 332  
*Pindaric Odes*, **xii.** 332  
Jebb, Samuel (1694?-1772), **i.** 207  
Jed valley, **x.** 93  
Jedburgh, **x.** 93; **xi.** 444  
Jefferies, Richard (1848-1887), **xi.** 480; **xiv.** 521  
*Field and Hedgerow*, **xiv.** 166  
*Gamekeeper at Home, The*, **xiv.** 166  
*Hodge and his Master*, **xiv.** 166  
*Story of my Heart, The*, **xiv.** 166  
*Wood Magic*, **xiv.** 166  
Jefferson, Samuel (1809-1846), **xii.** 511  
Jeffery, John (1647-1720), **viii.** 457  
Jeffes, Abel (*fl.* 1595), **iv.** 383; **v.** 158  
Jeffrey, Alexander (1806-1874), **xii.** 511  
Jeffrey, Francis, lord Jeffrey (1773-1850), **ix.** 127; **x.** 188, 413; **xi.** 149, 440; **xii.** 8 ff., 42, 92, 103, 142 ff., 152, 153, 156, 158, 161, 163, 378, 379, 384, 411, 426, 427; **xiii.** 8, 467; **xiv.** 112, 138; *Contributions to the Edinburgh Review*, **xii.** 146; 'Don Cevallos, and the French Usurpation in Spain,' **xii.** 149  
Jeffrey, in *Edward IV*, **vi.** 91  
Jeffrey or Jeffreys, Sarah, **vii.** 96  
Jeffreys, George, 1st baron Jeffreys (1648-1689), **vii.** 365; **viii.** 410, 411; **ix.** 5, 6, 240; **x.** 274; **xiii.** 434  
Jeffreys, John Gwyn (1809-1885), **xiv.** 296, 561, 562  
Jehan de Bourgoigne (John ad barbam), in the Mandeville myth, **ii.** 80 ff.  
Jehan de Bel, **i.** 478  
Jehovah, **xi.** 194, 199  
Jekyll, Sir Joseph (1663-1738), **x.** 385  
Jena, **xiv.** 416  
Jenings, Edward (*fl.* 1593), **iv.** 309, 511  
Jenkin Careaway, in *Jacke Jugeler*, **v.** 107  
Jenkin, Henry Charles Fleeming (1833-1885), **xiii.** 248  
Jenkins, Elijah. See Mottley, John  
Jenkins, Herbert, **xiv.** 516  
Jenkins, J., **x.** 386  
Jenkins, Sir Leoline (1623-1685), **ix.** 213  
Jenkins, Mrs Winifred, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, **x.** 43; **xiii.** 279  
Jenkinson, Anthony (d. 1611), **iv.** 84, 88  
Jenkinson, Ephraim, **x.** 202

## JENKINSON

- Jenkinson, Robert Banks (1770–1828),  
2nd earl of Liverpool, **xi.** 154; **xii.** 439;  
**xiv.** 407  
'Jenks,' *pseud.* See Beckford, William  
Jenkyne, Patheryke, or Patrick, **vii.** 88,  
413  
Jenner, Thomas, *Sea Coasts of England*,  
*The*, **iv.** 458  
*Jenner, Sir T., Speech to his Wife and*  
*Children*, **viii.** 97  
Jennings, David (1691–1762), **x.** 384  
Jennings, John (d. 1723), **x.** 384  
Jennings, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Sense and*  
*Sensibility*, **xii.** 236  
Jennings, Theodore (*fl.* 1647), **vii.** 515  
*Jenny, Jenny*, **ix.** 363  
Jenyns, Soame (1704–1787), **x.** 461, 523,  
525; **xi.** 350; *Free Enquiry into the*  
*Nature and Origin of Evil*, **x.** 177  
Jephson, Henry, **xiv.** 536  
Jephson, Robert (1736–1803), **xi.** 457;.  
*Count of Narbonne*, **xi.** 274  
Jephthah, **ii.** 151  
Jeppe, Carl, **xiv.** Add. 8  
Jerdan, William (1782–1869), **xi.** 463;  
**xii.** 418; **xiv.** 177, 200, 534  
Jeremiah, **i.** 74  
Jeremy, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, **viii.**  
151  
Jermyn, Henry, 1st earl of St Albans  
(d. 1684), **vii.** 22, 63, 70, 219  
Jerningham, Edward (1727–1812), **vii.** 84;  
**x.** 487  
Jerome, in *Witty and Witless*, **v.** 93  
Jerome, Don, in Sheridan's *Duenna*, **xi.**  
257  
Jerome, Jerome K., **xiii.** 543  
Jerome, St, and writings of, **i.** 66, 70,  
75, 103, 117, 120, 189, 355; **ii.** 293,  
365; **iii.** 4; **iv.** 36, 37; **vii.** 304; **xii.**  
496; *Vitae Sanctorum Patrum*, **ii.** 317,  
323  
Jerome, St, in *The Example of Virtue*, **ii.**  
227  
Jeronimo, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, **v.**  
160 ff.  
*Jeronimo, The First Part of*, **v.** 158 ff.;  
**vi.** 23; **viii.** 125  
Jerrold, Wm Blanchard, **xiv.** 541  
Jerrold, Douglas William (1803–1857),  
**xiii.** 268, 520; **xiv.** 193, 196, 236 ff.,  
544, 548  
*Blackey'd Susan*; or, 'All in the Downs,'  
**xiii.** 265; **xiv.** 237  
*Catspaw, The*, **xiii.** 269  
*Men of Character*, **xiv.** 237  
*Mrs Caudle's Curtain Lectures*, **xiv.**  
237  
*Punch's Complete Letter-writer*, **xiv.** 237  
*Punch's letters to his son*, **xiv.** 237  
*Prisoner of War, The*, **xiii.** 269  
*Time Works Wonders*, **xiii.** 269  
Jerrold, Walter, **xiii.** 530, 533, 570; **xiv.**  
548  
Jerrold, William Blanchard (1826–1884),  
**xiii.** 563; **xiv.** 193

## JEWEL

- Jersey, **vii.** 196, 214, 215, 217, 218, 316;  
**xiii.** 46  
Jersey, earl of. See Villiers, Edward,  
1st earl  
Jerusalem, **i.** 134; **ii.** 79, 80, 85, 114, 299,  
321; **iii.** 230; **iv.** 90, 323, 324; **v.** 49;  
**vi.** 84, 89; **viii.** 23; **xii.** 107, 249, 260,  
321, 514; **xiv.** 251  
Jerusalem, in *The Faerie Queene*, **iii.** 231  
*Jerusalem, Battle of*, **i.** 356  
Jervas, Charles (1675?–1739), **ix.** 169,  
171, 444, 529, **x.** 40  
Jervois, Miss, in Richardson's *Sir Charles*  
*Grandison*, **x.** 11, 18  
Jeaspersen, Otto, **xiv.** 611  
'Jessamy Bride,' the, **x.** 213  
Jesse, Edward (1780–1867), **x.** Add.; **xiv.**  
544  
Jesse, John Heneage (1815–1874), **xiv.** 503  
Jessica, in *The Merchant of Venice*, **v.** 183  
Jessopp, Augustus (1824–1914), **ix.** 198,  
238, 494; **xiv.** 490; *Arcady for better for*  
*worse*, **xiv.** 78  
Jest-books, **iii.** 487 ff.; **iv.** 531; **vii.** 516  
*Jesu Christ, The Seven Sheddings of the*  
*blood of*, **ii.** 325  
Jesuit printing press, **iv.** 411  
Jesuits, the, **iii.** 162; **iv.** 100, 127, 167,  
202, 218, 220, 244, 255, 256, 296, 429;  
**v.** 89, 90, 344, 345, 365, 371; **vi.** 150,  
157, 302, 324, 377; **vii.** 33, 36, 47, 88,  
151, 236, 305, 309, 311, 320, 335, 336,  
353, 392; **viii.** 85, 86, 88, 173, 175, 266,  
300, 305, 449; **ix.** 197; **x.** 282, 283, 292,  
300, 319, 322; **xiii.** 210, 366, 435; **xiv.**  
101, 127, 253, 308, 316, 329, 382  
Jesus, Orm's treatment of the name of,  
**i.** 225. See, also, *Childhood of*, and under  
Christ  
Jesus (a Samaritan), in *Piers the Plowman*,  
**ii.** 27  
Jesus, in Cowley's *Dauides*, **vii.** 66  
Jesus, in Douglas's *Aeneid*, **ii.** 264  
Jesus, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, **ii.** 141  
Jesus, in transition songs, **ii.** 383  
Jesus, in Wyclif's *Dialogus*, **ii.** 65  
See, also, under Christ and Child Christ  
Jesus Christ, **ix.** 28, 29, 312, 325, 327;  
**x.** 371, 378; **xi.** 185, 194, 196 ff., 326,  
369; **xii.** 40, 65, 67, 256, 259, 273, 284,  
287, 290, 295 ff.; **xiii.** 102; **xiv.** 444  
*Jesu's Psalter*, **v.** 323  
*Jeux*, **v.** 4, 27  
Jevons, Harriet A., **xiv.** 475  
Jevons, William Stanley (1835–1882),  
**xiv.** 475  
*Principles of Science, The*, **xiv.** 23  
*Pure Logic*, **xiv.** 23  
*Substitution of Similars, The*, **xiv.** 23  
*Theory of Political Economy, The*, **xiv.**  
23  
Jew, in *Machiavellus*, **vi.** 305  
Jew, the, in Sheridan's *Duenna*, **xi.** 267  
Jewel, John (1522–1571), bishop of Salis-  
bury, **iii.** 406, 548; **iv.** 236, 433, 493;  
Challenge sermon, **iv.** 235



## JEWELL

*Jewell for Gentry, A*, 1614, iv. 541  
 Jewish antiquities, ix. 393  
 Jewish Christians, ix. 291  
 Jewish church, xii. 321, 478  
 Jewish doctor, in *The Duke of Millaine*, vi. 159  
 Jewish faith, xii. 14  
 Jewish history, ix. 227  
 Jewish religion, xi. 48  
 Jewish writers, i. 478  
 Jewitt, Llewellyn Frederick William (1816–1888), x. 473; xii. 511  
 Jewkes, Mrs, in Richardson's *Pamela*, x. 5  
 Jews, the, i. 63, 133, 176; ii. 24, 343, 345, 350, 362, 365; v. 44, 49, 366; vi. 86, 154; vii. 102, 147, 198, 200, 281, 300, 319; viii. 274; ix. 297; x. 362; xii. 318, 477, 478; xiii. 349, 353, 384, 400; xiv. 2, 67, 136, 309  
*Jews, the Council of the (Coventry Mysteries)*, v. 19  
 Jews, queen of the, in *Gyre Carling*, ii. 276  
 Jewsbury, Geraldine Endors (1812–1880), xiii. 563  
 Jhan, Sir, the priest, in *Johan Johan*, v. 98, 99  
 Jingle, Alfred, in Dickens's *Pickwick Papers*, x. 41; xiii. 310, 351  
 Jo, in *Bleak House*, xiii. 328, 329  
 Joab, iv. 231  
 Joab, in Cowley's *Daviders*, vii. 67  
 Joan, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 329  
 Joan, pope, ii. 131; vii. 240  
 Joan Go-to't, in *The Birth of Merlin*, v. 249, 251  
 Joan of Naples, vii. 248  
 Joan of Navarre (1370?–1437), queen of Henry IV, ii. 217  
 Joanna, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 277  
 Joanna, in Middleton's *Changeling*, xii. 222  
 Joannes de Garlandia. *See* Garlandia  
 Joannides, A., xiii. 515  
 Job, vii. 370; xii. 64  
 Job, in school plays, v. 103  
 Jobson, Richard (*fl.* 1620–1623), iv. 458  
 Jocelin of Brakelond (*fl.* 1200), i. 176, 460, 451, 458; xiii. 15  
 Jocelyn, Rose, Meredith's, xiii. 426  
*Jock o' the Side*, ii. 415  
 Jockey club, x. 191  
 Jockie, in *Edward IV*, vi. 91  
*Jocky Fou and Jenny Fair*, ix. 360  
*Jocky met with Jenny fair*, ix. 360  
*Jocky said to Jeany*, ix. 360  
*Joculatores*. *See* *Jongleurs*  
 Jodelle, Étienne, iv. 124; *Cléopâtre Captive*, v. 63  
 Joel, ii. 106  
 Joffred, abbot of Crowland, ii. 343  
*Johan Baptistes, Enterlude of*, v. 391  
*Johan the Evangelist*, v. 60, 391  
 Johannes de Hese's *Itinerarius*, ii. 330

## JOHN

Johannes de Sacro Bosco (d. 1252), or John of Holywood, i. 200, 456; ii. 185  
 Johannes Secundus, iv. 264; xii. 223  
 Johannesburg, xiv. 380  
 Johannicus, *Isagoge*, ii. 364, 365  
 John, in *Witty and Witless*, v. 92, 93  
 John, in *The Wowing of Jok and Jynny*, ii. 275  
 John, Don, in *The Chances*, vi. 123, 135  
 John, Don, in *The two Maids of More-clacke*, vi. 217  
 John, Dr, in Charlotte Brontë's *Villette*, xiii. 409  
 John, king of England, i. 175, 194, 198; ii. 342; iv. 182, 183; v. 318; vii. 194  
 John, king (Shakespeare's), v. 153, 213, 318  
 John, king, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 323, 324  
*John, king of England, The Troublesome Raigne of*, v. 82, 135, 147, 153, 236 ff., 344, 397, 434  
 John, king of France, ii. 307  
 John II, king of Portugal, iv. 69  
 John III, king of Portugal, iii. 162  
 John XXII, pope, i. 212  
 John XXIII, pope, ii. 348  
*John, Passion of*, by Pseudo-Melito, i. 75  
 John, prince, in *Looke about you*, v. 321, 323  
 John, prior of Hexham (*fl.* 1180), i. 161, 450  
 John, St, the Baptist, i. 74, 126; vi. 295  
 John, St, the Baptist, tragedy on, iii. 141  
 John, St, the Baptist, in *Baptistes*, iii. 161  
 John, St, of Beverley, i. 82  
 John, St, evangelist, i. 74, 198, 354; ii. 79, 383; v. 37, 48  
 John, Sir, the priest, in *Misogonus*, v. 110  
 John, Sir, the priest, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 252  
*John Bull*, xiv. 200  
 John Chrysostom, St. *See* Chrysostom  
*John come kisse me*, ix. 362  
 John de Cella, i. 178  
 John de Janua, *Catholicon*, ii. 363  
 John de Oxenedes, or Oxnead (d. 1293?), i. 450  
 John de Tayster or Taxster (d. 1265), i. 182, 450  
 John George, elector of Saxony, vii. 453  
 John Lemouicensis, *Pharaoh's Dream*, ii. 363  
*John Ochultree*, ix. 360  
*John Uponlandis Complaint*, ii. 280  
 John of Basingstoke (d. 1252), i. 204, 207  
*John of Bridlington*, ii. 443  
 John of Bury (*fl.* 1460), ii. 497  
 John of Corbie, abbot of Aethelney, i. 89, 92  
 John of Cornwall, ii. 70, 504  
 John of Doesborch. *See* Doesborch  
 John of Doncaster, i. 357  
 John of Dunstable, iv. 462, 463

## JOHN

- John of Gaddesden (d. 1361), I. 453  
 John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster (1340–1399), II. 55, 60, 73, 135, 157, 158; XI. 394  
 John of Gaunt, in *Richard II*, IV. 78  
 John of Glastonbury (fl. 1400), IX. 535  
 John of Guildford, I. 238  
 John of Hainault, Sir, II. 338  
 John of Hildesheim, *Historia Trium Regum*, II. 323, 503  
 John of Ireland, II. 94, 97; *Opera Theologica*, II. 284; On the Passioun, II. 284  
 John of Leyden, IV. 528  
 John of Lindebergh, I. 343  
 John of Salisbury (d. 1180), I. 173, 176, 183 ff., 202, 214, 216, 450, 454; IV. 269; VII. 376, 505  
 John of Trokelowe (fl. 1330), I. 181, 450; IX. 535  
 John of Usk (fl. c. 1360), abbot of Chertsey, II. 54  
 John of Worcester, I. 162  
 John the Common Weill, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 128, 129  
 John the Common Weill, in *The Dreame*, III. 117  
 John the Reeve, I. 468; II. 126, 280  
 Johnie Cock, II. 416  
 Johnnie Cope, IX. 373  
 Johnny Armstrong, II. 413; IX. 166  
 Johns, Claude Hermann Walter (1857–1920), XII. Add. 4  
 Johnson, in Buckingham's *Rehearsal*, IX. 147  
 Johnson, *Memoirs of the Life and Writings of*, X. 177  
 Johnson, Abraham, VII. 340  
 Johnson, Charles (1679–1748), VI. 471; X. 89, 435; *Caelia*, X. 80, 414  
 Johnson, Charles (fl. 1724–1736), IX. 500  
 Johnson, Charles Plumpton, XIII. 531, 534  
 Johnson, Esther (1681–1728) (Swift's 'Stella'), IX. 93 ff., 97 ff., 120, 124, 126, 166; X. 168; XI. 332; XIV. 197  
 Johnson, E. Pauline (1862–1913), XIV. 582; *A Prodigal*, XIV. 357  
 Johnson, James (1787–1803), *Scots Musical Museum*, IX. 360, 361, 368, 373, 376, 377, 566; XI. 225, 226, 231 ff., 435, 444; XII. 14  
 Johnson, James (1850), XIV. 188  
 Johnson, John, father of Aphra Behn, VII. 140  
 Johnson, John (1662–1725), X. 516; *The Unbloody Sacrifice*, X. 360  
 Johnson, John, LL.D. (d. 1833), XI. 403, 404, 427  
 Johnson, Joseph (1738–1809), XI. 189, 327  
 Johnson, Joseph (1905), XIII. 564  
 Johnson, J. P., XIV. Add. 8  
 Johnson, Laurence or Laurentius Baricoma of Ketteringe (fl. 1603), *Cometographia*, V. 110  
 Johnson, Lionel Pigot (1867–1902), XIII. 503, also see Add. 2; *Postliminium*, XI. 30

## JOHNSON

- Johnson, Michael, father of Samuel Johnson, XI. 340  
 Johnson, Nathaniel, brother of Samuel Johnson, X. 159  
 Johnson, Richard (1573–1659?), IV. 532, 536; *Anglorum Lachrymae*, IV. 351; *Looke on me, London*, IV. 530; *Seven Champions*, V. 34  
 Johnson, Reginald Brimley, XIII. 477  
 Johnson, Robert (1540–1625), IV. 442, 525; VII. 340; *Essays or Rather Imperfect Offers*, IV. 345, 524; *The Traveller's Breviat*, IV. 89, 458  
 Johnson, Samuel (1649–1703), rector of Corringham, IX. 507; X. 355, 464, 517; *Julian the Apostate*, X. 351; *Reflections on the History of Passive Obedience*, X. 351  
 Johnson, Samuel (1691–1773), X. 439; *Hurlothrumbo*, X. 463  
 Johnson, Samuel (1709–1784), III. 157; IV. 247, 252; V. 209, 222, 235, 267, 270, 273 ff.; VI. 7; VII. 31, 72, 89, 115, 119, 133, 176, 235; VIII. 40, 42, 47, 48, 52, 146, 151, 152, 159, 196, 197, 210, 213, 217, 218, 220, 230, 237, 322, 323, 366, 386, IX. 133, 137, 140, 143, 144, 146, 164 ff., 171 ff., 178 ff., 185, 186, 188 ff., 243, 254, 313, 325, 330, 340, 357, 380, 538, also see Add.: X. 36, 39, 48, 63, 64, 66, 95, 96, 120, 124, 138, 140, 145 ff., 149, 157 ff. (main entry), 198, 201, 206 ff., 210, 212 ff., 231, 252, 255, 260, 262, 263, 266 ff., 274, 285, 289, 290, 312, 315, 355, 363, 392, 397 ff., 406, 407, 438, 452, 454, 459 ff., 482, 484, 523, also see Add.: XI. 2, 27, 31, 32, 38, 143, 145, 146, 246, 247, 251 ff., 260, 331, 333, 334, 345, 346, 350 ff., 355, 360 ff., 364, 365, 448 ff., 472, 473, 475, 476; XII. 218, 357, 363, 490; XVII. 13, 96, 224, 226, 232, 250, 465, 468; XIV. 61, 120, 122, 144, 160, 168, 169, 209, 216, 437 ff., 448, 452, 454, 461 ff., 503, 532, 554, 607  
*Account of the Harleian Library*, X. 166  
*Charles of Sweden*, X. 162  
*Choice of Life. The*, X. 178  
*Compleat Vindication of the Licensers of the Stage*, X. 165  
*Considerations on the Corn Laws*, X. 181  
*Dictionary of the English Language*, VII. 307; X. 167, 169, 173 ff., 177, 184, 187, 205, 350; XI. 324; XII. 504; XIV. 396, 439, 447, 463  
*Dictionary* (abridgement), X. 177  
 'Dissertation on Pope's Epitaphs,' X. 183  
 'Easy Writing,' X. 178  
 'Engaging in Politicks with H—n,' X. 181  
*Essay on Epitaphs*, X. 164  
*Essay on . . . Small Tracts*, X. 166  
*Falkland's Islands*, X. 181  
*False Alarm, The*, X. 181, 182  
*Friendship, An Ode*, X. 168

## Johnson, Samuel

Γῶσι σεαυρὸν post *Lexicon Anglicanum auctum et emendatum*, x. 177  
 'Grammar of the English Tongue,' x. 178  
 'Hard Words,' x. 178  
 'History of the English Language,' x. 178  
*Idler, The*, x. 171, 178, 179, 184  
*Irene*, x. 86, 161, 162, 170, 181  
*Journey to the Western Islands of Scotland*, x. 181, 194  
*Life of Collins*, x. 125  
*Life of Cowley*, vii. 69; viii. 379  
*Life of Denham*, vii. 61; x. 167  
*Life of Dryden*, viii. 38  
*Life of Gray*, x. 188  
*Life of Hammond*, x. 475  
*Life of Milton*, vi. 302; x. 161; xi. 84  
*Life of Pope*, x. 168, 186  
*Life of Prior*, x. 162  
*Life of Savage*, x. 162, 165, 166, 169, 170, 183  
*Life of Thomson*, x. 96  
*Lives of the Poets*, ix. 170, 438, 448, 453, 466, 477, 479, 480; x. 165, 172, 182 ff., 292; xi. 325; xii. 137; xiii. 487; xiv. 447  
*London*, x. 136, 168, 172; xi. 323  
*Marmor Norfolkense*, x. 165  
*Miscellaneous Observations on the Tragedy of Macbeth*, x. 167  
*Patriot, The*, x. 181  
*Plan of a Dictionary of the English Language*, x. 167, 173, 174, 176  
*Prayers*, x. 170  
*Prince of Abissinia*. See *Rasselas*  
*Proposals* (for an edition of *Shakespeare*), x. 167, 177, 460  
*Proposals* (for printing the *Harleian Catalogue*), x. 166  
*Proposals* (for printing the *Harleian Miscellany*), x. 166  
*Rambler, The*, x. 11, 157, 160, 170 ff., 175, 178, 181, 187, 188, 192, 205; xi. 253, 356, 365  
*Rasselas*, x. 49, 159, 172, 178, 179  
*Shakespeare*, x. 172, 179, 180, 186; xi. 320, 352  
 'Sufficiency of the English Language,' x. 178  
*Taxation no Tyranny*, x. 181, 182  
*To Miss Hickman, playing on the Spinnet*, x. 168  
*Trans. of Pope's Messiah*, x. 168  
*Urbane, nullis fesse laboribus*, x. 163  
*Vanity of Human Wishes, The*, iv. 329; ix. 191; x. 160, 167 ff., 178  
*Verses* (on the opening of Garrick's theatre), x. 136  
*Vision of Theodore, the Hermit of Teneriffe*, x. 170  
*Voyage to Abyssinia*, x. 159, 176, 179, 187  
*Written at the request of a gentleman*, x. 168

## Johnson, Samuel

'Young Authour, The,' x. 167  
*See, also*, the bibliography by Courtney, W. P., revised by Smith, D. Nichol  
 Johnson, Samuel (of New York), x. 463  
 Johnson, Samuel (of Shrewsbury), x. 463  
 Johnson, Thomas (d. 1644), iv. 375  
 Johnson, T. (*fl.* 1649), vii. 368  
 'Johnson, Will.' (viscount Bolingbroke), ix. 220  
 Johnson, William, *Valetudinarium*, vi. 474  
 Johnson, William (*fl.* 1574), actor, vi. 246  
 Johnson, William (*fl.* 1774), bookseller, xi. 325  
 Johnson, William (1784-1864), xi. 406  
 Johnson, William. See *Cory, William Johnson*  
 Johnson, William Savage, xiii. 471  
 Johnson's literary club, xi. 345  
 Johnston, Alexander Keith, xiv. 485  
 Johnston, Arthur (1587-1641), ix. 550, 554, 555  
 Johnston, Sir Harry Hamilton, xiv. 192  
 Johnston, James (1643?-1737), ix. 203  
 Johnston, Robert (1567-1639), ix. 550  
*Johnston's Edinburgh Magazine*, xii. 430  
 Johnstone, Charles (1719?-1800?), xi. 461; *Chrysal*, x. 524  
 Johnstone, Christian Isobel (1781-1857), xiii. 563  
 Johnstone, Christie, Charles Reade's, xiii. 425  
 Johnstone, John (1768-1836), xii. 490; xiv. 602  
 Johnstone, Maggie, ix. 366  
*Johny's Escape from Bonny Dundee*, ix. 363  
*Joici et Sales... ab Ottomaro Luscinio*, iii. 93  
 Joinville, John, Sieur de, iv. 30  
 Jolles, Sir John (*fl.* 1617), vii. 339  
 Jollie, Timothy (1659?-1714), x. 386  
 Jolly, colonel, in *Cutter of Coleman Street*, viii. 122  
 Jolly, William, xiv. 609  
*Jolly Beggar, The*, ii. 414; ix. 364; xi. 218  
*Jolly Beggars*, tune of, viii. 96  
 Jolly's academy, ix. 393  
 Jolter, in *Peregrine Pickle*, ix. 410  
 Joly, Charles Jasper (1864-1906), xiv. 263, 556  
 Jonah, xiv. 282  
 Jonah, in *Pearl and Patience*, i. 323, 325  
 Jonathan, in *Cowley's Davideis*, vii. 66  
 Jones, D., viii. 380  
 Jones, Ebenezer (1820-1860), xiii. 503  
*Face, The*, xiii. 157  
*Hand, The*, xiii. 157  
*Rain*, xiii. 157  
*Studies of Sensation and Event*, xiii. 156  
 Jones, Ernest Charles (1819-1869), xiii. 157, 504; *Poet's Parallel, The*, xiii. 156; *Song of the Lower Classes, The*, xiii. 156; *Songs of Democracy*, xiii. 156  
 Jones, Evan Rowland, xiv. 533

## JONES

- Jones, Henry (1721-1770), *The Earl of Essex*, x. 86, 435  
 Jones, Henry, Sir, xiii. 477, 484  
 Jones, Henry Arthur, xiii. 515  
 Jones, H. Bence, xiv. 557  
 Jones, Henry Feasting, xiii. 450, 570 ff., also see Add. 1  
 Jones, Inigo (1573-1652), v. 125, 372, 481; vi. 6, 26, 30, 271, 326, 333, 335, 342, 348, 350, 353, 354, 361; ix. 354, 536; *Britannia Triumphans*, vii. 433  
 Jones, Jeremiah (1693-1724), x. 521  
 Jones, John, of Neyath, Brecon, vii. 515  
 Jones, John, servant (fl. 1827), xi. 423  
 Jones, col. John (d. 1660), viii. 470  
 Jones, Oliver (fl. 1740), x. 196  
 Jones, Richard (fl. 1564-1602), iv. 390; v. 144  
 Jones, Richard (1790-1855), xiv. 475  
 Jones, Robert (fl. 1616), iv. 113, 464; *Second Book of Songs and Airs*, iv. 109  
 Jones, Rufus Matthew, *Studies in Mystical Religion*, ix. 306, 307  
 Jones, Samuel (1680?-1719), ix. 393, 394; x. 386, 387  
 Jones, Stephen (1763-1827), *Biographia dramatica*, xi. 453, 457  
 Jones, Sir Thomas (d. 1692), viii. 90  
 Jones, Tom, in Fielding's novel, x. 30 ff., 89  
 Jones, William (1559), iv. 383  
 Jones, William (1593), v. 145  
 Jones, William (1690), x. 378  
 Jones, William (1726-1800), ix. 512; xii. 453  
 Jones, Sir William (1631-1682), viii. 312; ix. 196  
 Jones, Sir William (1746-1794), xi. 427; xii. 343, 353, 502; xiv. 334, 577, 602; *Asiatic Researches*, xii. 327; *From the Persian*, xi. 180; *Ode in imitation of Alcaeus*, xi. 180  
 Jones, William Basil (1822-1897), xiv. 488  
*Jongleurs*, v. 3, 26, 41  
 Jonson, Benjamin (1573?-1637), iii. 68, 81, 114, 228, 269, 271, 288, 308, 312, 444, 458, 482; iv. 46, 55, 59, 63, 115, 130, 138, 145, 153, 158, 185, 198, 199, 206, 207, 209, 214 ff., 248, 266, 349, 390, 392, 395, 406, 434, 437, 481, 501, 517, 520, 521, 524, 529, 533; v. 125, 142 ff., 148, 158, 161, 164, 166, 167, 171, 206, 222, 224, 254, 311, 312, 314, 315, 323, 328, 330, 334, 338, 343, 344, 347, 355, 361, 368, 370 ff.; vi. 1-30 (main entry), 32, 36, 38, 44, 47, 51, 53 ff., 58, 69, 85, 95, 96, 107, 111, 116, 118, 120, 121, 129, 133, 134, 138, 144, 151, 177, 188, 196, 198, 202, 206, 210, 211, 213, 214, 219 ff., 232 ff., 237, 239, 249, 250, 267, 271, 274, 291, 313, 329 ff., 339-355 (masques), 372, 376, 413 ff., 422, 423, 427, 458, 487, 488, 489, 491, also see Add.; vii. 2 ff., 7, 9, 14, 16 ff., 23, 25, 26, 33, 38, 49, 77, 81, 82, 85, 176, 184, 250, 259, 261 ff., 272 ff., 283, 335, 387, 413, 466, 467, 477, 502, also see Add.; viii.

## JONSON

- Jonson, Benjamin  
 13, 16 ff., 25, 32, 116, 122 ff., 127, 132, 133, 137, 138, 141, 142, 145, 147, 150, 155, 157, 173, 174, 214, 227, 229, 233, 368, 443, 447; ix. 351; x. 50, 219, 220, 505; xi. 170, 248, 266; xii. 105, 125, 177, 224; xiii. 32, 108, 233 495; xiv. 444, 527  
*Alchemist, The*, v. 365, 369; vi. 5, 22 ff., 26, 28, 222; viii. 357, 366  
*Apologetical Dialogue*, vi. 4  
*Ars Poetica* (trans. of), with commentary from Aristotle, vi. 6  
*Bartholomew Fayre*, v. 158, 365, 376; vi. 2, 4, 5, 19, 22 ff., 26, 28, 220, 224, 261, 337; viii. 121  
*Case is Altered, The*, v. 321; vi. 4, 5, 13, 17, 290  
*Catiline*, vi. 5, 19, 20, 112, 221, 235; viii. 85; xiv. 448  
*Celebration of Charis, A*, vi. 10  
*Celia, To* ('Drink to me only with thine eyes'), vi. 10  
*Challenge at Tilt, A*, vi. 357  
 'Come, leave the loathed Stage,' vi. 25  
 'Come, my Celia, let us prove,' vii. 17  
*Conversations with William Drummond*, iii. 269; v. 343; vi. 7; viii. 238, 322  
*Cooke Laurell*, iii. 482  
*Court Worm*, vi. 9  
*Cynthia's Revels*, iv. 337; v. 158, 359; vi. 4, 18, 25, 41, 42, 170, 171, 220, 290, 336, 337; vii. 19; viii. 118  
*Discourse of Poesy*, viii. 238, 239  
*Divell is an Asse, The*, v. 252, 358; vi. 5, 24; viii. 123  
*Dracme*, vi. 10  
*English Grammar, An*, ii. 152; vi. 6 ff.; viii. 238  
*Epicoene*, x. 429  
*Epigrams*, vi. 5, 9  
*Epistle to a Friend, An, to perswade him to the Warres (Master Colby)*, vi. 10  
*Eupheme; or, the faire jame... of...*  
*Lady Venetia Digby*, vi. 10  
*Every Man in His Humour*, iv. 137; v. 219, 331, 350; vi. 2, 3, 13, 15, 16, 20, 26, 28, 39, 248; x. 432  
*Every Man out of His Humour*, iv. 333, 358; v. 358; vi. 4, 16 ff., 40, 170, 225; viii. 16  
*Excretion upon Vulcan, An*, vi. 6, 10  
*Expostulation with Inigo Jones*, v. 372  
*Fall of Mortimer, The*, vi. 7, 19  
*Fit of Rhyme against Rhyme*, vii. 3  
*For the Honour of Wales*, vi. 361, 371  
*Forest, The*, vi. 5, 9; vii. 18  
*Fortunate Isles, The*, vi. 362  
*Golden Age Restored, The*, vi. 358  
*Gipsies, The*, iv. 361  
 Henry V, A history of, vi. 6  
 Hesperus's song in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 10  
*Hot Anger Soon Cold*, vi. 12  
*Hue and Cry after Cupid, The*, marriage masque for lord Haddington, vi. 346, 347

## Jonson, Benjamin

- 'Humbler gleanings in divinity,' vi. 6  
*Hymenaei*, vi. 344, 345, 347  
*Induction, The*, iv. 333  
*Irish Masque, The*, vi. 357, 361, 371  
*Jeronimo*, Jonson's additions to, v. 311  
*Love freed from Ignorance and Folly*, vi. 350, 351  
*Love Restored*, vi. 351, 357, 358, 371  
*Lovers Made Men*, vi. 359  
*Magnetic Lady, The: Or Humors Reconci'd*, iv. 333; vi. 6, 25  
*Magnificent Entertainment, The: Given to King James*, vi. 55  
*Masque of Augures, The*, vi. 345, 350; vii. 3  
*Masque of Beauty, The*, vi. 344  
*Masque of Blacknesse, The*, vi. 5, 341, 344, 347  
*Masque of Christmas, The*, vi. 355, 357 ff.  
*Masque of Lethe, The*, i.e. *Lovers made Men*, vi. 359  
*Masque of Owls, The*, vi. 361  
*Masque of Queens, The*, vi. 344, 345, 347, 348, 370  
*Masque of the Metamorphos'd Gypsies, A*, vi. 361; vii. 10  
*May Lord, The*, vi. 11, 369 ff.  
*Mercury Vindicated from the Alchemists*, vi. 357; vii. 3  
*Miscellanies*, xi. 181  
*Neptune's Triumph*, vi. 361  
*New Inn, The*, iv. 361; vi. 6, 15, 25, 132, 140, 370  
*Newes from the New World discovered in the Moore*, vi. 361  
*Nymphs Passion, A*, vi. 10  
*Oberon the Faery Prince*, vi. 340, 350, 351; x. 429  
*Ode to Himself*, vi. 2  
*Pan's Anniversarie*, vi. 355, 361, 362  
*Penates, The*, vi. 341  
*Penshurst, To*, vi. 9; vii. 10, 20  
 Philological collections, vi. 6  
 Pindaric ode on the death of Sir H. Morison, vi. 10  
*Pleasure Reconci'd to Virtue*, vi. 359, 361, 363  
*Poetaster*, v. 187, 239; vi. 4, 18, 39 ff., 53, 166, 171, 172, 220, 290  
 Proserpine, a poem on the rape of, vi. 6  
*Prosodia*, viii. 239, 240  
 'Queen and huntress' in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 10, 11  
*Richard Crookback*, vi. 13, 18  
*Sad Shepherd, The*, v. 34; vi. 7, 11, 366, 369 ff., 491  
*Satyr, The*, vi. 339  
 Scotland, poetical narrative of his journey to, vi. 6  
*Sejanus*, v. 371; vi. 4, 19, 20, 28, 43, 152, 235, 248  
 Shakespeare, poem to, vi. 10  
*Shift, Lieutenant*, epigram on, vi. 9  
*Silent Woman, The (Epicoene)*, vi. 5, 22,

## Jonson, Benjamin

- 24, 28, 112, 153; vii. 275; viii. 120, 357, 401  
 'Slow, slow, fresh fount, keep time with my salt tears,' vii. 19  
*Spanish Tragedie, The*, additions to, vi. 13, 17, 18, 369, 370  
*Staple of News, The*, iii. 81; iv. 137; vi. 6, 25; vii. 345  
*Tale of a Tub, A*, vi. 4, 6, 26, 290  
*Timber: or, Discoveries made upon men and matter*, iv. 25, 336, 348, 524; vi. 2, 6 ff.; vii. 262, 272, 273, 307, 466  
*Time Vindicated*, vi. 362  
 'To my Bookseller,' xi. 335  
*Twelfth Night Masque*, vi. 357  
*Underwoods*, vi. 6, 9, 10; vii. 18; xi. 181  
*Vision of Delight, The*, vi. 359  
*Volpone*, iii. 269; vi. 5, 21, 22, 28, 112, 194, 221, 222, 348; vii. 261, 274  
*Voluptuous Beast, Sir*, epigram on, vi. 9  
 Wroth, sonnet to Lady Mary, vi. 10  
 See, also, under Beaumont and Fletcher, Chapman, Dekker and Middleton  
 Jonson and Porter's *Hot Anger soon Cold*, v. 331  
 Jonson's son, vi. 224  
*Jonsonus Virbius*, vi. 7, 235, 237; vii. 3, 261, 272, 401, 466  
 Jónsson, Arngrim, i. 31  
 Jonston, Arthur (1587-1641), *Delituae Poetarum Scotorum*, iv. 261  
 Joppa, iv. 68  
 Jordan, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 37  
 Jordan, Denham ('A Son of the Marshes'), xiv. 166, 521  
 Jordan, Dorothea or Dorothy, born Bland (1762-1816), xi. 452, 454  
 Jordan, Thomas (1612?-1685), vii. 413, 514; viii. 422; *The Plotting Papists' Litany*, viii. 97  
 Jordanes, i. 35  
 Jorrocks, Mr. Surtees's, x. 111; xiii. 311; xiv. 234, 239  
 Jortin John (1698-1770), ix. 75; xii. 468  
 Joseph, i. 74; ix. 42  
 Joseph, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering Heights*, xiii. 411  
 Joseph, in the mysteries, v. 42, 47  
 Joseph I, emperor, ix. 228  
 Joseph of Arimathea, i. 133, 271, 272, 462, 468  
*Joseph of Arimathea*, v. 15  
 Joseph of Exeter (fl. 1190), *Flos Regum Arthurus (Antiocheis)*, i. 195, 454, 467, 468  
 Josephine, empress of the French, xiii. 366  
 Josephus, i. 224; ii. 334; iii. 173, 416; iv. 427, 437; vi. 206; ix. 273, 275, 295, 418; xi. 326  
 Joshua, ii. 231  
 Joshua, in *The Silver Age*, vi. 93  
 Josian, in *Beves*, i. 305, 306  
 Josselin, in *Edward IV*, vi. 90

## JOSSELIN

- Josselin, or Joscelyn, John (1529-1603)  
secretary to Matthew Parker, III. 55  
Josselyn, John (*fl.* 1675), IV. 458  
Joubert, André, XIII. 532  
Joubert, Joseph, IX. 175; XII. 527; XIII.  
98, 99  
Joule, James Prescott (1818-1889), XIV.  
261, 556  
Jourdan, Philip, XIV. Add. 8  
*Journal Britannique*, X. 173  
*Journal Encyclopédique*, *Le*, V. 292  
*Journal littéraire*, *Le*, V. 287  
*Journal of Anatomy and Physiology*, *The*,  
XIV. 289, 566  
*Journal of Association*, *The*, XIII. 358  
*Journal of Horticulture*, *The*, XIV. 289  
Journalism, the beginnings of English,  
VII. 494 ff., *also see* Add.  
Journalism, English, VIII. 412  
Jove, in *Gismond of Salerne*, V. 75  
*Jovall Crew*, A, V. 376  
'Jovian Ferreri Piedmontese,' III. 319  
*Jovis et Iunonis nuptiae*, VI. 484  
Jovius, Paulus, III. 478; VI. 137; VII. 406  
Jowett, Benjamin (1817-1893), XII. 292 ff.,  
333, 334, 442, 466, 468, 479, 482, 486;  
XIV. 503, 607; *The Epistles of St Paul*,  
XII. 293  
Joy for another's grief, in *Confessio*  
*Amantis*, II. 147  
Joyce, in Greene's *Tu Quoque*, VI. 219  
Joyce, in the *Mercuries*, VII. 356  
Joyce, Patrick Weston (1827-1914), XII.  
517; XIV. 569  
*Ancient Irish Music*, XII. 361  
Irish Music and Song, XII. 361  
*Irish Names of Places*, XII. 361  
*Irish Peasant Songs*, XII. 361  
*Old Celtic Romances*, XII. 361; XIV. 306,  
328  
*Social History of Ancient Ireland*, XII.  
361; XIV. 328  
Joyce, Robert Dwyer (1836-1883), XIV.  
569; *Blacksmith of Limerick*, *The*, XIV.  
321; *Blanaul*, XIV. 321; *Deirdre*, XIV. 321  
Joye, George (d. 1553), III. 39, 40, 43, 473  
Joynier, William (1622-1706), VIII. 437  
Juan, Browning's, XIII. 72  
Juan, Don, in Byron's poem, XII. 46, 54, 55  
Juan, G., XIV. 552  
Juan Fernandez, XIV. 242, 243  
Juba, in Addison's *Cato*, IX. 63, 64  
Juby, Ed., V. 135  
Judaea, IX. 274  
Judaic law, VIII. 75  
Judaism, XII. 521  
Judas, XIII. 199  
Judas, in *The Second Part of Absalom and*  
*Achitophel*, VIII. 41  
Judas, in *The York Plays*, V. 46  
*Judas* (ballad), II. 194, 408  
Judas Iscariot, I. 340; VIII. 86; IX. 234;  
XIV. 306  
Judd, John W., *The Coming of Evolution*,  
XIV. 298, 299, 301  
Jude, St, I. 354

## JUNIUS

- Judge, the, in *The Daunce and Song of*  
*Death*, III. 87  
Judicio, in *The Returne from Parnassus*,  
IV. 139; VI. 311  
*Judicium Essoniorum*, VIII. 465  
Judith, IV. 170  
*Judith*, I. 48, 49, 77, 110, 123, 137, 141 ff.,  
150, 230, 445  
Judith, in Amory's *Memoirs of Several*  
*Ladies*, XI. 287  
Judith, in Biblical plays, V. 101, 103  
Judith, daughter of Charles the Bald, I.  
88  
*Judy*, XIV. 239  
Jugge, Richard (*fl.* 1531-1577?), IV. 384,  
400, 401  
Juigné, Antoine É. L. Leclerc de, arch-  
bishop of Paris, XI. 189  
Julia, in Morton's *Way to get Married*, XI.  
281  
Julia, in *The Dutchesse Of Malfy*, VI. 182  
Julia, in *The Poetaster*, VI. 18  
Julia, in *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, V. 180;  
VI. 157; VIII. 126  
Julia (Herrick's), VII. 6, 9, 17  
Juhán, in Aldhelm's treatise on virginity,  
I. 74  
Julian, in Landor's *Count Juhán*, XII. 211  
Julian, coffee-house haunter, VIII. 89  
Julian, emperor, IX. 507; X. 27, 318; XII.  
416, 497  
*Julian, Epistle to Mr*, VIII. 394  
Julian, J., XIII. 498  
Julian house, the (*Aeneid*), III. 305  
Julian of Toledo, I. 76  
Juliana, lady, in Susan Ferrier's *Marriage*,  
XII. 245  
Juliana, St, I. 53, 229, 459  
Juliana of Norwich (1342-1442), *Revela-*  
*tions of Divine Love*, II. 300, 482  
Julianus, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, VI. 77  
Jule, XII. 60  
Juhet, in *Romeo and Juhet*, V. 169, 193,  
331; VI. 265, 335; XII. 54  
Julio, Don, in Mrs Cowley's *Bold Stroke*  
*for a Husband*, XI. 275  
Julius Agricola, IX. 552  
Julius Caesar, XII. Add.  
Julius Caesar (Shakespeare's), II. 337  
Julius Caesar, translation of, IV. 4, 21, 435  
Julius Valerius, I. 135  
Julleville, L. Petit de, I. ix  
Jullien, A., *L'Histoire du Costume au*  
*Théâtre*, XI. 258  
'Jumping Jenny,' the, in Scott's *Red-*  
*gauntlet*, XII. 21  
Junge, H., XIII. 558  
Jungfrau, the, XII. 47  
Jung-Stilling. *See* Stilling  
Junia, in Racine's *Britannicus*, X. 119  
Junilius, I. 76  
Juniper hall, X. 63, 261  
Junius, X. 133, 182, 509; XI. 34; XII. 54;  
XIV. 335, 496  
Junius, *Letters of*, X. 305, 399 ff., 455,  
525 ff.; XI. 55; XIII. 52, 347; XIV. 186

## JUNIUS

- Junius, Francisous (1589-1677), vii. 118, 480; ix. 365, 536; x. 223, 225; xii. 504; Caedmon, edition of, vii. 307; *De Pictura Veterum*, vii. 307; Moeso-Gothic text of Ulfilas, vii. 307
- Juno, vii. 370
- Juno, in *Hymenaei*, vi. 345, 346
- Juno, in *Troiane*, v. 69
- Juno (Herrick's), vii. 13
- Jupiter, ii. 276; iii. 71, 433; vi. 313; xii. 64, 80
- Jupiter, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i. 101
- Jupiter, in *Amphitruo*, v. 107
- Jupiter, in Shelley's *Prometheus Unbound*, xii. 65, 66
- Jupiter, in *The Four Ages*, vi. 92, 93
- Jupiter, in *The Play of the Wether*, v. 93, 94, 95
- Jupiter's satellites, viii. 350
- Jupps, Mrs, in Butler's *The Way of all Flesh*, xiii. 454
- Jusserand, J. J., i. ix, 2; ii. 2, 3, 24, 28 ff., 32, 34; iv. 246; v. 4, 17, 285, 289, 293; vi. 2; xiv. 518
- Justamond, John Obadiah, x. 494
- Justice, in Fortescue's *De Natura Legis Naturae*, ii. 296
- Justice, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 324
- Justice, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227, 228
- Justice, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 234; iii. 233; vii. 209
- Justice, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 229, 234
- Justin, iv. 437, 438; xiv. 579; *The abridgemente of the Histories of Troguus Pompeius*, iv. 21
- Justina, St, i. 74
- Justinian, viii. 312; xii. 488, 492
- Coax*, ii. 364; iii. 113
- Digestum*, ii. 364
- Pandects*, ii. 350
- Parvum Volumen*, ii. 364
- Institutes*, iv. 151
- Justiniano, in *West-Ward Hoe*, vi. 171 ff.
- Justitia, in the *Coventry Plays*, v. 21
- Juvenal, i. 68, 76; iii. 68, 429; iv. 17, 206, 207, 250, 321, 329, 331 ff., 349; vii. 335, 487, 503; viii. 58, 61, 85, 87, 88, 165; ix. 63, 87, 257, 269, 473; x. 21; xi. 40, 81, 393; xii. 487, 493; *Third Satire*, x. 169, 460
- Juvenous. *See* Cyprianus
- Juxon, William (1582-1663), iv. 306, 425; vi. 319; vii. 159
- Jyl of Breynlford's Testament*, ii. 324, 485; iii. 84, 85, 88, 483, 484
- Kabbalah, the, xii. 501
- Kaermerdin, i. 266
- Kaffirs, the, xiv. 376
- Kai or Kay, Sir, a knight of Arthur, i. 250, 254, 255, 260, 312, 313
- Kaisersberg. *See* Geiler von
- Kaled, in Byron's *Lara*, xii. 46
- Kalenborowe, *The Parson of*, ii. 329, 486

## KEARNEY

- Kalendar of Shepherds*, ii. 233, 324, 328, 329, 485
- Kalendar of the new legend of England*, ii. 322
- Kalendrier des Bergers*, iii. 221, 226; iv. 353
- Kalidasa, *Sakuntala*, xiv. 334; *Vikramorvasi*, xii. 502
- Kalilah, in Beckford's *Episodes*, xi. 292
- Kalote, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 34
- Kaltoff, mechanician, viii. 359
- Kaluza, Max, xiii. 512; xiv. 611
- Kames, lord. *See* Home, Henry
- Kant, Immanuel, rv. 292; viii. 333; x. 333, 348, 511, 512; xi. 121, 136 ff.; xiv. 8, 9, 11, 12, 37, 40, 42, 43, 45, 404, 467, 469, 478, 483
- Kantian philosophy, xi. 57
- Kapur-di-Giri rock-inscription, xii. 352
- Karlagnus Saga*, i. 283
- Karlemeyne and the Duzeper, i. 226
- Karolin, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 370
- Karoo, the, xiv. 372
- Kashinath Trimback Telang, xiv. 341
- Kastrill, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 22
- Kate, in *Cocke Lorell's bole*, iii. 84
- Kate, Corinthian, in Egan's *Life in London*, xiv. 226
- Katharine, in *A Woman is a Weather-cocke*, vi. 222
- Katharine, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, v. 181
- Katharine, in *The Womans Prize*, vi. 135
- Katharine, St, Life of*, i. 229, 459, 460
- Katharine, the*, a ship, viii. 202
- Katharine Jaffray*, ii. 411
- Katherine, in *Perkin Warbeck*, vi. 193
- Katherine of Senis, The life of St*, ii. 327
- Katrine, loch, xii. 11, 12
- Kaufmann, Moritz, *Charles Kingsley*, xiii. 356, 358, 548
- Kavanagh, Julia (1824-1877), xiii. 563; xiv. 569; *French Women of Letters*, xiv. 324; *Natalie*, xiv. 324; *Summer and Winter in the Two Sicilies*, A, xiv. 324
- Kavanagh, Morgan Peter (d. 1874), xiv. 324
- Kavanagh, Rose, xiv. 329
- Kay, in *Golagros and Gawane*, ii. 123
- Kay, Joseph (1821-1878), xiv. 607
- Kay-Shuttleworth, Sir James Phillips (1804-1877), xiv. 419, 420, 607
- Kaye, Sir John William (1814-1876), xii. 450; xiv. 491, 495, 577, 579; *A History of the Sepoy War*, xiv. 337
- Keach, Benjamin (1640-1704), x. 522; *Travels of True Godliness*, xi. 334; *War with the Devil*, xi. 334
- Keach in the Creel, The*, ii. 414
- Kean, Charles John (1811?-1868), xiii. 69, 255, 514
- Kean, Edmund (1787-1833), v. 302; viii. 186, 423; ix. 190; xi. Add.; xii. 171, 421; xiii. 255, 259
- Kearney, John (d. 1600?), *ABC and Catechism*, iv. 384, 386, 397, 409, 412, 414

## KEARSLEY

- Kearsley, George (*fl.* 1785), x. 459  
 Keary, Annie (1825-1879), xi. 480; xiv. 569  
*Castle Daly*, xiv. 324  
*Doubling Heart, A*, xiv. 324  
*Heroes of Agard, The*, xiv. 324  
*York and Lancaster Rose, A*, xiv. 324  
 Keate, George (1729-1797), xi. 427  
 Keate, John (1773-1852), xiv. 387  
 Keating, Geoffrey (1570?-1644?), xiv. 308, 569; *Geoffrey Keating to his Letter*, xiv. 309; *The History of Ireland*, xiv. 304, 309  
 Keatly, Joseph (*fl.* 1704), viii. 157  
 Keats, George (1797-1842), xii. 84, 90  
 Keats, Georgiana (born Wylie), wife of Keats, George, xii. 81  
 Keats, John (1795-1821), i. 275; iii. 246; vii. 73, 76, 77, 109; viii. 227; x. 122; xi. 102, 117, 129, 150, 171, 182, 192, 202, 410, 440; xii. 40, 57, 58, 79 ff. (main entry), 106, 107, 113, 117, 126, 139, 157, 160, 162, 205, 221, 222, 395, 399, 400, 403, 404, 405 ff. (main entry), 433, 438, 445, *also see* Add. 2; xiii. 25 ff., 44, 101, 122, 185, 197, 198, 208, 219, 229, 230, 236, 250, 420; xiv. 311, 350, 373, 453  
*Adonais*, xiii. 53  
*Autumn, To*, xii. 72, 81, 89, 91  
*Bards of Passion and of Mirth*, xii. 89  
*Belle Dame sans Merci, La*, xi. 183; xii. 87, 88, 94; xiii. 238  
*Bright star!* xii. 92  
*Cap and Bells, The*, xii. 88  
*Endymion*, vi. 367; vii. 76; xii. 58, 81 ff., 88, 89; xiii. 237, 238, 240, 251  
*Eve of Saint Agnes, The*, xi. 131; xii. 81, 86 ff.; xiii. 114, 237, 238  
*Eve of St Mark's, The*, xii. 87; xiii. 237, 238, 252  
*Fall of Hyperion, The*, xii. 85, 86  
*Fancy*, xii. 89  
*Fanny, Ode to*, xii. 92  
*Grecian Urn, Ode on a*, xii. 58, 72, 90  
*Homer, To*, xii. 92  
*Hymn to Pan*, xii. 82  
*Hyperion*, xii. 74, 84 ff., 92, 94, 305, 477; xiii. 237, 238  
*I stood typtoe*, xii. 80  
*Isabella*, xii. 58, 83, 88; xiii. 238  
*June's sea*, xii. 92  
*King Lear, On sitting down to read, once again*, xii. 58, 83, 91  
*Lamia*, iv. 262; viii. 237; xi. 132; xii. 88, 194; xiii. 135, 237, 238; xiv. 436  
*Maia, Ode to*, xii. 89  
*Melancholy, Ode on*, xii. 90  
*Mermaid Tavern, Lines on the*, xii. 89  
*Nightingale, Ode to a*, xii. 91, 92; xiv. 352  
*O Sorrow*, xii. 82  
*Otho the Great*, xii. 88  
*Oxford, On*, xii. 202  
*Psyche, Ode to*, xii. 89, 90  
*Robin Hood*, xii. 89

## KELLY

- Keats, John  
*Sleep, To*, xii. 92  
*Sleep and Poetry*, xii. 80, 81, 85  
*Spenser, Imitation of*, xii. 79  
*Stephen*, xii. 88  
*Teignmouth*, xii. 202  
*The Day is gone, I cry you mercy*, xii. 92  
*To . . .*, xii. 92  
*To some ladies*, xii. 80  
*When I have fears*, xii. 91  
 Kebbel, Thomas Edward, xiii. 471, 509, 547; xiv. 508, 509  
 Keble, John (1792-1866), vii. 147; viii. 308; x. 369, 518; xii. 153, 253 ff., 264 ff. (main entry), 271, 274, 277, 380, 454 ff.; xiii. 147, 167 ff. (main entry), 504  
*Christian Year, The*, xii. 257, 261, 264; xiii. 167, 169 ff.  
*Evening Hymn*, xiii. 170  
*O for a sculptor's hand*, xiii. 170  
*Praelections*, xiii. 168  
*Red o'er the forest peers the setting sun*, xiii. 170  
*See Lucifer like lightning fall*, xiii. 170  
*What went ye out to see*, xiii. 170  
 Keble, Thomas (1793-1875), xii. 454, 457  
 Keeling, William (d. 1620), iv. 99  
 Keene, Charles Samuel (1823-1891), xiv. 239, 548  
 Keene, Henry George (1825-1915), xiv. 338, 339, 577, 578  
*Keepsake, The*, xiv. 149  
 Keightley, Thomas (1789-1872), xii. 306, 476; xiv. 569  
*Fairy Mythology*, xi. 475; xii. 368  
*History of Greece*, xii. 302  
*History of the War of Greek Independence*, xii. 302  
*Mythology of Ancient Greece and Italy*, xii. 302  
*Outlines of General History*, xii. 302  
 Keill, John (1671-1721), viii. 474  
 Keith, George (1639?-1716), ix. 546  
 Keith, Sir George, of Cowburn, iv. 151  
 Keith, Robert (1681-1757), x. 467  
 Keith of Ewern, in Rossetti's *Sister Helen*, xiii. 115  
 Keith-Falconer, Ion Grant Neville (1856-1887), xii. 499  
 Kelke, Roger (1524-1576), vi. 297  
 Keller, W., v. 82  
 Kellott, Ernest Edward, xiv. 537  
 Kellner, Leon, xiv. 528, 611  
 Kelly, Charles Arthur, xiv. 339, 340, 578  
 Kelly, Cornelius (*fl.* 1740), x. 197  
 Kelly, Edward (1555-1595), v. 377; vii. 369; viii. 350  
 Kelly, Frances Maria (Fanny) (1790-1882), xii. 194  
 Kelly, Hugh (1739-1777), x. 90 ff., 436; xi. 451  
*Clementina*, x. 91  
*False Delicacy*, x. 91, 92, 212; xi. 263  
*Man of Reason*, x. 92  
*School for Wives*, x. 92; xi. 263



## KELLY

Kelly, Hugh

*Word to the Wise*, x. 91

Kelly, Michael (1764?-1826), xi. 454

Kelmscott manor-house, xiii. 120

Kelmscott press, the, xii. 405; xiii. 127, 491 ff.

Kelsall, Thomas Forbes, xii. 115, 414

Kelso, xi. 342, 444; xii. 5; xiv. 373

Kelso, A. P., xiii. 488

Kelvin, lord. *See* Thomson, Sir William

Kemble, Charles (1775-1854), v. 302; viii. 186, 196

Kemble, Frances Anne (Fanny) (1809-1893), xiii. 142, 177, 497, 504; xiv. 504

Kemble, John Mitchell (1807-1857), xiii. 142, 177; xiv. 52, 68, 491; *Codex Diplomaticus Aevi Saxonici*, xii. 344; xiv. 69; *Horae Ferales*, xii. 347; *Sarons in England, The*, i. 420; xii. 344; xiv. 69

Kemble, John Philip (1757-1823), viii. 184, 196, 437, 439, 440, 442, ix. 435; x. 458; xi. 260, 262, 283, 428, 454, 456, 457; xiii. 255; xiv. 319, 440; *Coriolanus*, xi. 274; *The Tempest*, xi. 274

Kembles, the, xii. 119, 171

Kemerton, near Evesham, ii. 67

Kennay, Aberdeenshire, viii. 347

Kemp, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 44, 312

Kemp, Flora van, in *Le Fanu's story*, xiii. 416

Kemp, William (*f.* 1600), v. 313, 316, 329; vi. 217, 247, 248, 273, 276, 467; *Kemp's nine days wonder*, iv. 361, 533

*Kemp Owyne*, ii. 414

*Kemp's Jigge*, iv. 362

Kempe, Alfred John, *Losely Manuscripts*, iv. 221

Kempe, ancesse of Lynn, *The book of Margery*, ii. 327

Kempis, Thomas à, i. 99; ii. 300; iii. 291; viii. 458; ix. 519; *Imitatione Christi, De*, ii. 482

Ken, Anne, wife of Isaac Walton, vii. 250

Ken, Thomas (1637-1711), bishop of Bath and Wells, vii. 241, 250; viii. 460; *Ichabod*, viii. 306; Sermon for the Funeral of the Right Hon. the Lady Margaret Mainard, viii. 307

Kendal, v. 56; xi. 408; ix. 203

Kendal, duchess of. *See* Schulenburg, countess Ehrengard

Kendal academy, x. 385, 386

Kendall, Edward Augustus (1776?-1842), xi. 480

Kendall, Henry Clarence (1841-1882), xiv. 368, 369, 586

*Leaves from an Australian Forest*, xiv. 364

*Poems and Songs*, xiv. 364

*Songs from the Mountains*, xiv. 364

*To a Mountain*, xiv. 365

Kendall, Thomas (*f.* 1601), vi. 290

Kendall, Timothy (*f.* 1577), *Floueres of Epigrammes*, iv. 23, 434, 438, 519

Kendals, the, xiii. 515

## KENT

Kenealy, Edward Vaughan Hyde (1819-1880), xiv. 197, 238

Kenelm, St. i. 336, 339

Kenilworth, iii. 207, 210; iv. 181; v. 30

Kennedy, Benjamin Hall (1804-1889), xii. 331, 332, 336, 419, 486; *Between Whiles*, xii. 329; *Latin Primer*, xii. 329; *Public School Latin Grammar*, xii. 329

Kennedy, Charles Rann (1808-1867), xii. 329, 419, 486; xiii. 175, 504

Kennedy, Edward Shurley, xiv. 553

Kennedy, Gilbert, 2nd earl of Cassillis (d. 1527), iii. 154

Kennedy, Gilbert, 3rd earl of Cassillis (1517?-1558), iii. 158, 159

Kennedy, H. A., xiv. 236

Kennedy, James (1406?-1465), bishop of St Andrews, ii. 368, 369, 370

Kennedy, John (1789-1833), xii. 419

Kennedy, Patrick (1801-1873), xiv. 569

*Banks of the Boro'*, xiv. 315

*Barlic Stories*, xiv. 315

*Evenings in the Duffrey*, xiv. 315

*Fireside Stories*, xiv. 315

*Legendary Fictions of the Irish Cell*, xiv. 315

Kennedy, Quintin (1520-1564), iii. 119, 153, 154, 503; iv. 322, 412; *The Compendius Tractive*, iii. 154; *Reasoning*, iii. 154

Kennedy, Rann (1772-1851), xii. 419; xiii. 175

Kennedy, Walter (1460?-1508?), ii. 250, 261, 266, 268; xi. 203

*Ane ayns Manis invective against Mouth-thankless*, ii. 266

*Ane Ballat in praise of Our Lady*, ii. 266

*Pious Counsaile*, ii. 266

*The Passioun of Christ*, ii. 266

*The Praise of Aige*, ii. 266

Kennett, Basil (1674-1715), x. 319

Kennett, White (1660-1728), bishop of Peterborough, vii. 442; ix. 212, 234, 235, 493, 536, 539, 541; x. 356, 517; *Complete History of England*, viii. 384; ix. 143; *Parochial Antiquities of Ambrosden, The*, x. 354; *Register and Chronicle*, ix. 234

Kenney, James (1780-1849), xiii. 520; xiv. 569

Kenrick, John (1788-1877), xii. 511; *Ancient Egypt*, xii. 348; *Phoenicia*, xii. 348; *Primeval History*, xii. 348

Kenrick, William (1725?-1779), v. 274; x. 455, 474, 479; xi. 451, 458, 472; *Duellist*, xi. 265

Kensington, vii. 360

Kent, ii. 134, 158, 311, 424; iii. 321, 344; iv. 190; v. 343; vi. 112; vii. 23, 24, 28, 53, 83, 176, 341, 361; viii. 309, 310; ix. 24, 534, 536, 539; x. 249; xi. 426; xii. 347, 510, 513; xiii. 447; xiv. 128, 221, 298

Kent, laws of, i. 98

## KENT

Kent, Maid of, II. 330  
 Kent, William (1684-1748), IX. 162  
 Kent, William Charles Mark, XIII. 543  
*Kentish Chronicle*, I. 111, 112. See, also, under *Chronicle*  
 Kentish petitioners, IX. 8  
*Kentish Sermons, Old*, I. 221, 459  
 Kenulph, bishop of Winchester, I. 125  
 Kenwigses, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 318  
 Kenyon, Sir Frederick G., XIII. 479, 480, 481, 484, 485, 502  
 Kenyon, John (1784-1856), XII. 419; XIII. 69, 72, 74  
 Keper, John (*fl.* 1580), III. 438; IV. 448  
 Kepler or Keppler, Johann, IV. 278, 290; VIII. 361  
 Keppel, Arnold Joost van, 1st earl of Albemarle (1669-1718), VIII. 202  
 Keppel, George Thomas, 6th earl of Albemarle (1799-1891), XIV. 500, 598  
 Ker, John, of Kersland (1673-1726), IX. 493; *Memoirs*, XI. 328  
 Ker, John, 3rd duke of Roxburgh (1740-1804), XII. 365  
 Ker, Robert, 1st earl of Roxburgh (1570?-1650), VI. 366  
 Ker, William Pater (1855-1923), I. 420, VIII. 49; XI. Add.; XIII. 239, 477, 484; XIV. 487  
 Keroualle, Louise Renée de, duchess of Portsmouth (1649-1734), VIII. 93, 99, 268  
 Kerr, John, x. 385  
 Kerr, J. (1887), XIII. 472  
 Kerr, Robert (1755-1813), XI. 440, 470  
 Kerr, Robert (*fl.* 1811-1824), XIV. 532  
 Kersal moor, Manchester, XIII. 373  
 Kersey, John, *Dictionarium Anglo-Britannicum*, x. 236  
 Kester, in Mrs Gaskell's *Sylvia's Lovers*, XIII. 380  
 Kestevene, I. 344  
 Keswick, x. 133; XI. 156, 161; XII. 84  
 Kethe, William (d. 1608?), III. 46  
 Kett, Francis (d. 1589), v. 143  
 Kett, Rev. George, XIV. Add. 5  
 Kettering, v. 110  
 Kettlewell, John (1653-1695), VIII. 306, 307, 460, 461; IX. 574  
 Kettner, Gustav, VII. 176  
 Kew, IV. 374  
 Kew, earl of, in *The Newcomes*, XIII. 295  
 Kew, lady, in *The Newcomes*, XIII. 296  
 Kew gardens, XIV. 286, 287, 289  
 Key, Thomas Hewitt (1799-1875), XII. 486; *Latin Dictionary*, XII. 335; *Latin Grammar*, XII. 335  
 Keyber, Conny, x. 411  
 Keymer or Keymer, John (*fl.* 1610-1620), IV. 309, 511  
 Keynes, Geoffrey, XI. 431  
 Kharosthi alphabet, the, XII. 352  
 Khatmanda, XIV. 185  
 Kiartan, in Morris's *The Lovers of Gudrun*, XIII. 125  
 Kibworth academy, x. 384

## KILPIN

Kickham, Charles Joseph (1826-1882), XIV. 321, 569; *Irish Peasant Girl, The*, XIV. 322; *Knocknagow*, XIV. 322  
 Kidd, Dudley, XIV. Add. 8  
 Kidd, Thomas (1770-1850), x. 508; XII. 327, 486, 491  
 Kidder, Richard (1633-1703), VIII. 460  
 Kidderminster, VII. 145, 146  
 Kidderminster school, VII. 342  
 Kidwelly, VIII. 372  
 Kiel, v. 286  
 Kiffin, William (1616-1701), XII. 523  
 Kiftsgate, Gloucestershire, x. 111  
 Kilbarchan, I. 290; IX. 364  
 Kilburne, Richard (1605-1678), IX. 536  
 Kilburne, William, VII. 496  
 Kilby or Kilbye, Richard (1561?-1620), VII. 317  
 Kilcolman castle, III. 229, 244  
 Kildare, earl of. See Fitzgerald, Gerald  
 Kildare. See Michael of  
*Kildare, Satire on the people of*, II. 502  
 Kilima-njaro, XIV. 192  
 Kilkenny, VII. 436; VIII. 146; XII. 510; XIV. 316  
 Kilkenny, Roman Catholic council of 1650, VII. 190  
 Kilkenny archaeological society, XII. 351  
 Kilkenny school, IX. 91, 280  
 Kilkenny West, x. 196, 207  
 Killaloe, bishopric of, x. 257  
 Killearn, Stirlingshire, III. 157  
*Killiecrankie*, IX. 373, 376  
 Killigrew, Anne (1660-1685), VIII. 395, 444; IX. 168  
 Killigrew, Henry (1613-1700), VI. 456; VIII. 419; *Conspiracy, The*, VIII. 120; *Pallantus and Eudora*, first published as *The Conspiracy*, VIII. 120, 139  
 Killigrew, Thomas, the elder (1612-1683), VI. 240, 456; VIII. 118, 119, 207, 419  
*Cecilia and Clorinda*, VIII. 119  
*Claraculla*, VIII. 119  
*Parson's Wedding, The*, VIII. 120, 130  
*Princess, The*, VIII. 119  
*Prisoners, The*, VIII. 119  
*Thomaso the Wanderer*, VIII. 141  
 Killigrew, Thomas, the younger (1657-1719), VIII. 120; *Chit-Chat*, XI. 322  
 Killigrew, Sir William (1606-1695), VIII. 419, 434  
*Ormasdes, or Love and Friendship*, VIII. 120  
*Pandora*, VIII. 120  
*Selindra*, VIII. 120  
*Siege of Urbin, The*, VIII. 120  
*Killing no Murder*, VII. 358  
*Killychrankie*, XI. 218  
 Kilmarnock, XI. 342, 435, 438 ff.  
 Kilmarnock, earl of. See Boyd, William  
 Kilmore, VII. 318, 442  
 Kilner, Dorothy, XI. 480; *Adventures of a Pincushion*, XI. 378; *Jemima Placid*, XI. 379; *Memoirs of a Peg-top*, XI. 378  
 Kilner, Mary Jane, XI. 480  
 Kilpin, Ralph, XIV. Add. 8

- Kilroot, ix. 92  
 Kilwardby, Robert (d. 1279), i. 210, 454; ii. 363  
 Kilyb, i. 254  
 Kimber, Isaac (1692–1755), viii. 459  
 Kimcote, near Lutterworth, x. 112  
 Kinbelin, in Layamon, i. 237  
 Kincardineshire, ix. 129  
 Kinch, Horace, in Dickens's *Uncommercial Traveller*, xii. 119  
 Kind (God), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 19  
 Kind-Wit (Natural Intelligence), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 10, 21  
 'Kinde-Kit of Kingstone,' iv. 361  
 Kindred, in *Every-man*, v. 53  
 King, Charles William (1818–1888), xii. 335, 497  
 King, Daniel (d. 1664?), ix. 536  
 King, Edward (1612–1637), vii. 114, 131, 415; xii. 74  
 King, Henry (1592–1669), vii. 81 ff., 413, 425, also see Add.  
   *Dirge, The*, vii. 82  
   *Exequy, The*, vii. 82  
   *Legacy, The*, vii. 82  
   *Poems*, vii. 82  
   *Sic Vita*, vii. 82  
   *Silence*, vii. 82  
   'Tell me no more how fair she is,' vii. 82  
 King, John (1569?–1621), iv. 91, 92, 203, 383; vii. 250  
 King, John (1696–1728), ix. 527  
 King, J. E., xiv. 597  
 King, Leonard William (1869–1919), xii. Add. 4  
 King, Richard John (1818–1879), xii. 517; xiv. 613  
 King, Thomas, actor (1730–1805), xi. 257  
 King, Tom, prizefighter (1835–1888), xiv. 231  
 King, William (1650–1729), archbishop of Dublin, viii. 347, 474; ix. 97, 127, 139, 166, 461, 507; *Origin of Evil*, x. 342  
 King, William (1663–1712), ix. 174, 478  
   *Art of Cookery*, ix. 139, 176  
   *Dialogue showing the way to Modern Preferment*, ix. 139  
   *Dialogues of the Dead*, ix. 139  
   *Journey to London*, ix. 139  
   *Miscellanies in Prose and Verse*, ix. 139  
   *Molly of Mountown*, ix. 139  
   *Orpheus and Eurydice*, ix. 176  
   *Rufinus*, ix. 139  
   *Transactioner, The*, ix. 139  
   *Useful Miscellanies*, ix. 140  
   *Useful Transactions in Philosophy*, ix. 139  
 King, William (1685–1763), ix. 174; *The Toast*, ix. 139  
 King, W., bishop of Rochester, xi. 388  
 King, Zoe, xii. 116  
*King and the Barber, The*, ii. 451, 500  
*King and the Cobbler, The*, xi. 334  
*King and the Miller, The*, ii. 451, 500  
*King Arthur, or the British Worthy*, viii. 30  
*King Darius*, v. 393

- King Estmere*, x. 233  
*King James and Brown*, ii. 414  
 Kingcote, Bernard, in Gissing's *Isabel Clarendon*, xiii. 457  
 Kinghorn, ix. 367  
 Kinglake, Alexander William (1809–1891), xi. 307; xii. 199, 491, 552; *Eothen*, xiii. 346; xiv. 94, 240, 251, 252; *Invasion of the Crimea*, xiv. 94  
*King's Book, The*, iii. 36  
 King's Cliffe, ix. 308, 309, 326  
*King's College Miscellany, The* (Aberdeen), xiv. 209  
 King's companies, the, vi. 221, 247, 256 ff., 274, 275  
 'King's Friends,' the, ix. 230, 231  
 King's Head society academy, x. 384  
 King's pamphlets, the British Museum, vii. 455  
 Kingsborough, lady, xi. 43  
 Kingsford, William (1819–1898), xiv. 491, 583; *History of Canada*, xiv. 358, 359  
 Kingsland, W. G., xiii. 483, 484  
 Kingsley, Charles (1819–1875), xi. 387, 481; xii. 102, 267, 290, 291, 430, 431, 460, 468; xiii. 147, 158, 160, 340, 345, 353 ff. (main entry), 378, 384, 397, 547, 548; xiv. 86, 323, 408, 552, 607  
   *Alexandria and her Schools*, xiii. 362  
   *Alton Locke*, xiii. 189, 358 ff.  
   *Ancien Régime, The*, xiii. 369  
   *Andromeda*, xiii. 245, 368  
   *At Last*, xiii. 369  
   *Cheap Clothes, and Nasty*, xiii. 358, 359  
   *Friends of Order, The*, xiii. 359  
   *Glaucus*, xiii. 363  
   *Hereward the Wake*, xiii. 366  
   *Hypatia*, xiii. 362 ff., 394  
   *Hypotheses Hypochondriacae*, xiii. 356  
   *Lectures delivered in America*, xiii. 369  
   *Letters and Memories*, xiii. 354, 356, 358, 365, 366  
   *Life and Works*, xiii. 368  
   *Limits of Exact Science as applied to History*, xiii. 368  
   *Nun's Pool, The*, xiii. 358  
   *Phaethon*, xiii. 363  
   *Plays and Puritans*, xiii. 356, 369  
   *Prose Idylls*, xiii. 366, 369  
   *Psyche, a Rhapsody*, xiii. 356  
   *Roman and the Teuton, The*, xiii. 368  
   *St Maura*, xiii. 368  
   *Saint's Tragedy, The*, xiii. 356, 426  
   *Sands of Dee, The*, xiii. 368  
   *Three Fishers, The*, xiii. 368  
   *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 364 ff., 399  
   *Village Sermons*, xiii. 369  
   *Water-Babies, The*, xiii. 369  
   *Westward Ho!* xiii. 363, 364, 366; xiv. 84, 255  
   *Who causes Pestilence?* xiii. 365  
   *Why should we fear the Romish Priests*, xiii. 356  
   *Yeast*, xiii. 359 ff., 363, 420; xiv. 84  
 Kingsley, George Henry (1827–1892), xiv. 552, 554

## KINGSLEY

- Kingsley, Henry (1830-1876), **xiii.** 563; *Austin Elliot*, **xiii.** 433; *Geoffrey Hamlyn*, **xiii.** 432; **xiv.** 369; *Ravenshoe*, **xiii.** 433
- Kingsley, Mary Henrietta (1862-1900), **xiv.** 240, 552; *Travels in West Africa*, **xiv.** 254
- Kingsmill, Sir William (*fl.* 1661), **ix.** 168
- Kingston, dukes of. *See* Pierrepont, Evelyn; Pierrepont, William
- Kingston, Felix, **iv.** 400
- Kingston-on-Thames, **iii.** 379, 370, 383, 385, *also see* Add.; **x.** 300
- Kingswood school, **ix.** 313
- Kingussie, **x.** 230
- Kinneder, lord. *See* Erskine, William
- Kinnoul, 8th earl of. *See* Hay, Thomas
- Kinross, **ix.** 552
- Kinsale prison, **xii.** 165
- 'Kinsayder' (Marston), **vi.** 39, 43
- Kintyre, Scotland, **xii.** 514
- Kinwelmarsh or Kindlemarsh, Francis (d. 1580?), **iii.** 203; **iv.** 4, 113, 436; **v.** 70; *A Vertuous Gentlewoman in the praise of her love*, **iii.** 189; *From Virgin's wombe*, **iii.** 189; *Ode to Concord*, **v.** 71
- Kiomi, Meredith's, **xiii.** 442, 446
- Kipling, Rudyard, **xiv.** 208, 211, 372, 373, 380
- Kippis, Andrew (1725-1795), **x.** 384; **xi.** 472; **xiv.** 593. *See, also, Biographia Britannica*
- Kirby, Margaret (Margaret of Anderby), **ii.** 45, 47
- Kirby, Thomas Frederick, **xiv.** 598
- Kirby, William (1817-1906), **xiv.** 581; *Le Chien d'Or*, **xiv.** 360
- Kirbye, George (d. 1634), **iv.** 113, 464
- Kirchhoff, Gustav Robert, **xiv.** 267
- Kirchmayer, Thomas (Naagorgos), *Pam-machus*, **ii.** 28; **v.** 101, 392; **vi.** 296, 397, 474
- Kirchner, E., **xiv.** 490
- Kirk, John Foster, **xii.** 519
- Kirk, Robert (1641?-1692), **ix.** 559
- Kirk of Field, **xiii.** 133
- Kirk Michael, **x.** 359
- Kirkbride, **xi.** 470
- Kirkby, T., artist, **xii.** 323
- Kirkcaldy, **x.** 335, 336; **xiii.** 3
- Kirkcaldy, Sir William, of Grange (d. 1573), **iii.** 503; *Ane Ballat of the Captane of the Castell*, **iii.** 150
- Kirkcudbrightshire, **xi.** 234
- Kirke, Edward (1553-1613), **iii.** 220, 227, 240, 304, 526
- Kirkham, Edward (*fl.* 1601), **vi.** 290, 292
- Kirkham, monastery of, **i.** 342
- Kirkham's children of the queen's revels, **iv.** 132
- Kirkley, J. (1705-1754), **viii.** 476
- Kirkman, Francis (*fl.* 1674), **v.** 249, 251; **vi.** 69, 86, 185, 464; **viii.** 116, 417; *The Wits*, **vi.** 266
- Kirkman, James Thomas, *Memoirs of Charles Macklin*, **xi.** 258

## KNIGHT

- Kirkpatrick, John, **x.** 385
- Kirkpatrick, Mr, in *Mrs Gaskell's Wives and Daughters*, **xiii.** 381
- Kirkatall. *See* Hugh of
- Kirkatall abbey, **x.** 131
- Kirkton, James (1620?-1699), **ix.** 551; **xii.** 518
- Kirkwood, Sidney, in *Gissing's The Nether World*, **xiii.** 458
- Kirsteen, Mrs Oliphant's, **xiii.** 431
- Kit, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, **xiii.** 319
- Kitcat club, the, **viii.** 160; **ix.** 151, 456; **xi.** 320
- Kitchener, Francis Elliot, **xiv.** 602
- Kitchin, George William (1827-1912), **xii.** 354, 517; *History of France*, **xii.** 348
- Kitchin, John, *Jurisdiction*, 1605, **viii.** 469
- Kitely, in *Every Man in His Humour*, **vi.** 16
- Kitte, in *Piers the Plowman*, **ii.** 34
- Kitto, John (1804-1854), **xii.** 472
- Kitton, Frederick George (1856-1903), **xiii.** 531, 532, 533, 539, 540, 543, 573; **xiv.** 549
- Kittredge, George Lyman, **i.** ix; **ii.** 400, 405, 408; **xiv.** 611
- Kiuprihi, in *Coleridge's Zapolya*, **xi.** 414
- Klaus *Gezwint en Zijn Paert*, **xiv.** 377
- Kleist, H. von, **v.** 303
- Klesmer, in *Daniel Deronda*, **xiii.** 401
- Klunger, Friedrich Maximilian von, **v.** 303
- Klopstock, Friedrich Gottlieb, **x.** 18, 232
- Knack to Know a Knave*, **A.** v. 313; **vi.** 217
- Knapdale, Scotland, **xii.** 514
- Knapp, Andrew, and Baldwir, William, *The Newgate Calendar*, **xiv.** 228, 229; *The New Newgate Calendar*, **xiv.** 228, 229
- Knapp, William Ireland, **xiv.** 516
- Knapton, James, **xi.** 323
- Knapton, J. and P., **ix.** 76
- Knaresborough, **vii.** 224; **xii.** 421; **xiii.** 275
- Knatchbull, Sir Norton (1602-1685), **vii.** 341
- Knatchbull-Hugessen, Edward Hugessen, 1st lord Brabourne (1829-1893), **xi.** 486
- Knebworth, **xiii.** 417
- Kneller, Sir Godfrey (1646-1723), **viii.** 50; **ix.** 483; **xi.** 310
- Knighthood, the Buke of the Order of*, **ii.** 284
- Knight, Charles (1791-1873), **v.** 279; **xii.** 445; **xiv.** 93, 409, 491, 495, 534, 597, 612; *English Cyclopaedia*, **xii.** 345; *Penny Cyclopaedia*, **xii.** 307; *Shadows of the Old Booksellers*, **xi.** 337, 468
- Knight, Ellis Cornelia (1757-1837), **x.** 461; **xii.** 450
- Knight, Henrietta, lady Luxborough (d. 1756), **x.** 271 ff., 277, 278, 496
- Knight, Joseph, **xii.** 428; **xiii.** 490, 491, 515; *David Garrick*, **xi.** 258, 453
- Knight, Richard Payne (1750-1824), **xii.** 400; **xiii.** 241; *Progress of Civil Society*, **xi.** 41

## KNIGHT

**Knight, Robert.** See Catherlough, earl of  
**Knight, Robert,** lord Luxborough, ix. 217  
**Knight, Samuel** (1675-1746), ix. 529  
**Knight, the,** in the *Canterbury Tales*, iii. 192  
*Knight, The Baffled*, ii. 414  
**Knight, William,** editor of Wordsworth, xi. 406 ff., 407, 408, 410, 411, 416, 423; xiii. 487; xiv. 472; *Memorials of Coleorton*, ix. 328  
**Knight, William A.,** xiii. 507  
*Knight and Shepherd's Daughter*, ii. 413  
**Knight of Arts and Industry,** in Thomson's *Castle of Indolence*, x. 107  
*Knight of Curtesy*, i. 300, 468  
*Knight of the Red Shield*, i. 294  
*Knight of the Sea, The*, iv. 533  
**Knightley,** in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 239  
**Knightley, Sir Richard** (1533-1615), iii. 380, 381, 383  
**Knighton, or Cnithon, Henry** (fl. 1363), ii. 30, 38, 59, 497  
**Knighton, Sir William** (1776-1836), xiv. 504  
*Knight's Quarterly Magazine*, x. 320; xiv. 60  
**Knock, Duncan,** in Scott's *Heart of Midlothian*, xii. 19  
**Knolles, Richard** (1550?-1610), ix. 247; *Generall Historie of the Turkes*, iv. 58, 88, 89, 458; x. 161  
**Knott, Edward** (1582-1656), vii. 151  
**Knowell,** in *Every Man in His Humour*, vi. 16  
**Knowle, x.** 150  
**Knowledge,** in *Every-man*, v. 54  
**Knowles, Sir Charles** (d. 1777), x. 40  
**Knowles, Herbert** (1798-1817), xii. 419  
**Knowles, James Sheridan** (1784-1862), xiii. 267, 268, 520; xiv. 309, 310, also see Add. 3  
*Beggar's Daughter of Bethnal Green, The*, xiii. 269  
*Caius Gracchus*, xiii. 261  
*Hunchback, The*, xiii. 269  
*Virginian*, xiii. 261  
*Wife, The*, xiii. 261  
*William Tell*, xiii. 261  
**Knowles, Sir James Thomas** (1831-1908), xiv. 534  
**Knowles, John** (fl. 1646-1668), x. 377  
**Knowles, Mrs Mary** (1733-1807), x. 472  
**Knox, Alexander** (1757-1831), xi. 422; xii. 256, 457  
**Knox, Isa,** born Craig, xiii. 178, 501; *The Woodruff*, xiii. 179  
**Knox, John** (1505-1572), iii. 45, 116, 122, 132, 138 ff. (main entry), 154, 155, 157, 385, 503; iv. 232; vii. 209; ix. 359; xii. 517; xiii. 13, 133, 268, 467, 469; xiv. 491, 493  
*Answer to a great Number of blasphemous cavillations, An*, iii. 145  
*Declaration of the True Nature and Object of Prayer, A*, iii. 143

**Knox, John**

*Epistle on Justification, The*, iii. 143  
*Epistle to the Congregation of the Castle of St Andrews, An*, iii. 143  
*Exposition upon the Sixth Psalm of David, The*, iii. 143  
*Faithful Admonition to the Professors of God's Truth in England, A*, iii. 144  
*First Blast of the Trumpet against the Monstruous Regiment of Women, The*, iii. 144, 385; iv. 303, 512  
*First Book of Discipline, The*, iii. 146  
*Harborowe for Faithfull and Trewe Subjects agaynst the late blowne Blaste concerning the Government of Women*, iii. 145  
*History of the Reformation in Scotland, The*, ii. 285; iii. 132, 141, 146, 148, 149  
*Narrative of the Proceedings and Troubles of the English Congregation at Frankfurt*, iii. 144  
*Reasoning*, iii. 154  
*Summary according to the Holy Scriptures of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, A*, iii. 143  
*Two comfortable Epistles to his afflicted Brethren in England*, iii. 144  
*Vindication of the Doctrine that the Sacrifice of the Mass is Idolatry, A*, iii. 143  
**Knox, Robert** (1640?-1720), ix. 493  
**Knox, Vicesimus** (1752-1821), viii. 230; xi. 472; xiv. 385, 593, 600, 607; *Essays, Moral and Literary*, xiv. 383; *Letter to Lord North, A*, xiv. 334; *Liberal Education*, xiv. 384, 388, 399  
**Knutsford**, xiii. 372  
**Knyveth, Sir Henry**, iv. 512  
**Koeppel, Emil**, v. 85, 238, 366; vi. 140; xiii. 480  
**Kögel, R.,** i. 21  
**Kok, Abraham,** v. 307  
**Kolax,** in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 233  
**Kolbe, F. C.,** xiv. Add. 5  
**Kölbing, E.,** i. ix  
**Königsberg,** v. 283  
**Koran, the,** i. 153; iv. 42; viii. 291; xii. 499  
**Korea,** ix. 248  
**Körting, G. E.,** i. 420; iv. 257  
**Kosciusko,** in Campbell's *Pleasures of Hope*, xii. 100  
**Koszue, A.,** xi. Add.  
**Koszul, A. H.,** xii. 401, 403  
**Kottabos,** xiv. 211  
**Kottabos, Echoes from,** xiv. 211  
**Kotzebue, August F. F. von,** xi. 42, 281, 414, 455; xii. 526; xiii. 260  
**Kraszewski, J. I.,** v. 308  
**Krebs, H.,** i. 105  
**Kretschmar, A. von,** xiii. 464  
**Kreyssig, Friedrich,** v. 305  
**Kritchew, Russia,** xi. 58  
**Kruger, S. J. P.,** xiv. Add. 8, 10  
**Ktesias, the Knidian,** xiv. 579  
**Kühler, F.,** xiii. 465

## KÜCHLER

- Kudrun*, Austrian poem, i. 37  
 Kuffler, Dr, viii. 355  
*Kulhwuch and Olwen*, i. 247, 250 ff  
 Künzelsau, v. 48  
 Küster, Rudolf, ix. 335  
 Kyd, Benjamin, vi. 312  
 Kyd, Francis, v. 156  
 Kyd, John, v. 158  
 Kyd, Thomas (1558?-1594), v. 63, 81, 85, 127, 134, 138, 142-164 (main entry), 239, 240, 242, 324, 327, 334, 370, 371, 424; vi. 13, 167, 178, 316, also see Add.; viii. 133  
*Cornelia*, vii. 122  
*Hamlet*, v. 157 ff., 164; vi. 178  
*Householders Philosophie*, *The*, v. 157  
*Murthuring of John Brewer*, *The*, v. 157  
*Pompey the Great*, v. 157  
*Richi Fontane of hailfull Sapience*, *The*, iii. 131  
*Solimon and Perseda*, v. 158, 159, 161, 162  
*Spanish Tragedie*, *The*, v. 134, 138, 142, 146, 156 ff., 239, 240; vi. 4, 45, 46, 178, 300, 316, 370; viii. 125  
 See, also, under *Jeronimo* and *Jonson*  
 Kyffin, Maurice (d. 1599), iv. 440  
 Kylie, Edward, i. Add.  
 Kyllour, friar, his play against the Papists, iii. 122; *The History of Christ's Passion*, iii. 141, 504  
 Kymry, early poetry of, i. 249  
 Kynaston, Sir Francis (1587-1642), ii. 163, 474; vii. 34, 73, 80, 85, 87, 278, 413, 487  
 'April is past, then do not shed,' vii. 81  
*Cynthiades or Amorous Sonnets*, vii. 81  
 'Dear Cynthia, though thou bear'st the name,' vii. 81  
 'Do not conceal those radiant eyes,' vii. 81  
*Leoline and Sydanis*, vii. 78  
 'Look not upon me with those lovely eyes,' vii. 81  
*Troilus*, Kynaston's version of, ii. 165; vii. 78, 79, 314  
 'When I behold the heaven of thy face,' vii. 81  
 Kynaston, Herbert (1835-1910), xii. 486  
 Kynðylan, hall of, i. 275  
 Kyng, John (d. 1561?), iii. 90  
 Kyngeston, Richard (fl. 1403), vi. 280  
 Kyrle, John (1637-1724), x. 277  
 Kyteler or Kettle, Alice (fl. 1324), ii. 500  
  
 'L. E. L.' See *Landon*, Laetitia Elizabeth  
 Laban, ii. 293  
 Labbé's *Concilia*, i. 190  
 Labeo (Hall's), iv. 332  
 Labouchere, Henry, xiv. 173, 190, 200, 534  
 Labourers, statutes of, ii. 61  
 Labrador, iv. 66, 73  
 La Broue, Solomon de, *Le cavalierice François*, iv. 368  
 La Bruyère, Jean de, iv. 523; xiii. 447; *Caractères*, viii. 373, 389; *Des Ouvrages de l'Esprit*, viii. 376  
  
 La Butte, René, ix. 412  
 La Calprenède, G. de C. de, vii. 391; *Cassandre*, viii. 185, 371, 434; *La Cléopâtre*, vii. 439; viii. 15, 25, 185, 272, 371; *Pharamond*, viii. 371; ix. 55, 268, 500  
*La Chaises, Father, Project for the Extirpation of Heretics*, viii. 100  
 La Chalotais, Louis René de, ix. 401; xiv. 382  
 La Chapelle, Jean de, *Les Carrosses d'Orléans*, viii. 171  
 La Chaussée, Pierre Claude Nivelles de, x. 68, 79  
*Lachrymae Musarum*, vii. 180; viii. 395  
 Lackington, James (1746-1815), xi. 337, 338, 340, 468; *Confessions*, xi. 327, 472; *Memoirs*, xi. 327, 337, 338  
 Lacordaire, Jean Baptiste Henri, xii. 254  
 Lacroix, P., xii. 380  
 Lactantius, i. 58, 76; iii. 416; vii. 505; ix. 489  
 Lacy, in *Frier Bacon*, v. 137  
 Lacy, in *The Shomaker's Holiday*, v. 255  
 Lacy, Alexander, iv. 390  
 Lacy, earl of Kent, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 329  
 Lacy, J., *The Steeleids* (1714), ix. 442  
 Lacy, John (d. 1681), viii. 419  
*Dumb Lady*, *The*, viii. 140  
*Old Troop*, *The*, viii. 122, 140  
*Sawny the Scot*, viii. 140  
*Sir Hercules Buffoon*, viii. 140  
 Lacy, Margaret de, countess of Lincoln (c. 1240), iv. 370  
 Lacy, T. H., xiii. 516  
*Ladder of Perfection*, *The*, ii. 299, 300  
 Ladies Collegiate, the, in *The Silent Woman*, vi. 22  
 Ladislaus, in *The Picture*, vi. 158  
 Ladislaw, Will, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 399  
*Lads of Wamphray*, *The*, ii. 415  
 Lady, the, in *Comus*, vii. 113, 137  
 Lady, the, in *Hudibras*, viii. 77  
*Lady Jane*, vi. 168  
*Lady of the Fountain*, i. 253, 274  
*Lady's Magazine*, *The*, x. 205, 206; xiii. 430  
 Ladysmith, South Africa, xiv. 193  
*Laelia*, vi. 305, 327, 484  
 Laertes, in *Hamlet*, v. 201, 262  
 Laertius, Diogenes, iv. 5, 436  
 La Fayette, countess de, *La Princesse de Clèves*, viii. 15, 186, 373; x. 58  
 Lafau, in *All's Well that Ends Well*, v. 180  
 La Flèche, x. 282, 322  
 La Flechère, J. W. See *Fletcher*, John William  
 La Fontaine, Jean de, viii. 373, 376, 427; ix. 162, 168; x. 202; xi. 38, 175, 491  
*Laga Eadwards*. See *Leges*  
 Lagado, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 106  
 Lagden, Sir Godfrey, xiv. Add. 8  
 Lagrange, Joseph Louis, comte, xiv. 258  
 La Harpe, v. 293, 302

Lahore, iv. 90

*Lai du Corn, La*, i. 464

Laidlaw, William (1780-1845), xi. 238; xii. 5; xiii. 504; xiv. 278; *Lucy's Flittin*, xi. 241

*Laily Worm, The*, ii. 414

Laing, David (1793-1878), ii. 115, 126, 276; iv. 412; xi. 444, 446; xii. 358, 372, 517, 520

Laing, John (1809-1880), xii. 371, 522

Laing, Malcolm (1762-1818), x. 229, 232, 487, 502; xiv. 491

Laing, Samuel, the elder (1780-1868), xiv. 552

Lairesse, Gerard de, xiii. 84

Lake, Sir Francis (*f.* 1556), vi. 242

Lake, J. W., xii. 383, 395, 410

Lake, Osmund, *A Probe Theologicall*, vi. 375, 494

Lake, William Charles (1817-1897), xii. 454

Lake poets, xi. 308

Lake school, x. 363

Lakes, the, x. 133; xi. 302; xiv. 220, 221, 291, 292

Laleham, xii. 302; xiii. 86

Lamarck, Chevalier de, xiii. 450

Lamartine, A. M. L. de, v. 302

Lamb, lady Caroline (1785-1828), xii. 383, 397, 450

Lamb, Charles (1775-1834), iii. 255; iv. 154, 155, 160, 252, 327, 328; v. 145, 222, 239, 252; vi. 45, 55, 58, 61, 73, 76, 100, 129; vii. 72, 185, 228, 236; viii. 386; ix. 22, 24, 86, 277, 300; x. 78, 216, 242, 358; xi. 40, 91, 118, 126, 200, 201, 284, 286, 407, 410, 413, 417, 453; xii. 110, 114, 130, 131, 135, 164, 166, 167, 172 ff., 176, 178, 179, 180 ff. (main entry), 219, 221 ff., 282, 421, 433 ff., also see Add.; xiii. 9, 135, 143, 148, 158, 188, 198, 299, 307, 429; xiv. 109, 138, 160, 161, 169 ff., 186, 198, 313, 361, 515, 591, 597

*Adventures of Ulysses, The*, xii. 189, 190

*Album Verses*, xii. 202

*Blakesmoor in H-shire*, xii. 182

*Blank Verse*, by Charles Lloyd and Charles Lamb, xii. 184

*Confessions of a Drunkard*, xii. 193

*Convalescent, The*, xii. 200

*Curious Fragments*, xii. 187, 188

*Dissertation on Roast Pig*, xii. 160

*Dream Children*, xii. 182, 202

*Essays of Elia*, iv. 250; xii. 160, 183, 193, 196, 197, 201, 202

*Extracts from the Garrick plays*, viii. 188

*First Going to Church*, xii. 191

*Genius and Character of Hogarth, The*, xii. 193

*Gipsy's Malison, The*, xii. 202

*Going or Gone*, xii. 202

*Hester*, xii. 194

*Hypochondriacum*, xii. 187

*Imperfect Sympathies*, xii. 198

*In His Own Album*, xii. 202

Lamb, Charles

*In the Album of Lucy Barton*, xii. 202

*John Woodvil (Pride's cure)*, xii. 186 ff., 191, 194; xiii. 276

*King and Queen of Hearts, The*, xi. 385

*'Lady Blonoh,'* xii. 187

*Last Essays of Elia*, xii. 200, 201

*Macbeth*, in *Tales from Shakespear*, xii. 189

*Mr H—*, xii. 188, 189, 194

*New Year's Eve*, xii. 197

*Newspapers Thirty-five years ago*, xii. 188; xiv. 184

*Old China*, xii. 186

*Old Familiar Faces, The*, xii. 184, 202

*On the Artificial Comedy of the Last Century*, viii. 156

*On the Inconveniences Resulting from being Hanged*, xii. 193

*Othello*, in *Tales from Shakespear*, xii. 189

*Oxford in the Vacation*, xii. 187

*Poems*, xi. 385

*Popular Fallacies*, xii. 197, 200

*Pride's Cure*, xii. 186

*Prince Dorus*, xi. 385; xii. 191

*Quaker's Meeting, A*, xii. 198

*Recollections of Christ's Hospital*, xii. 193, 197

*Recollections of the South-Sea House*, xii. 195

*Shakespeare, Tragedies of*, xii. 193

*Specimens from the Writings of Fuller*, xii. 193

*Specimens of English Dramatic Poets*, xii. 193, 191

*Starkey, Captain*, xii. 181

*Superannuated Man, The*, xii. 200

*Table-Talk*, xii. 193

*Tale of Rosamund Gray and Old Blind Margaret*, xii. 185, 186, 194

*Theses quaedam theologicae*, xii. 185

*Two Races of Men, The*, xii. 198

*Wife's Trial, The*, xi. 148

*Witch Aunt, The*, xii. 191

*Witches and other Night Fears*, xii. 191

*Works* (1818), xii. 194

See, also, Tremebundus

Lamb, Charles and Mary, xii. 433 ff.;

*Mrs Leicester's School*, xi. 385; xii. 182, 191; *Poetry for Children*, xi. 384; xii. 191; *Tales from Shakespeare*, xi. 385, 481; xii. 188 ff.

Lamb, Mrs Elizabeth (born Field), xii. 180

Lamb, Sir James. See Burges, Sir James Bland

Lamb, John, father of Charles Lamb, *Poetical Pieces on Several Occasions*, xii. 180

Lamb, John, brother of Charles Lamb, xii. 181 ff., 195

Lamb, Mary Ann (1764-1847), xii. 167, 173, 181 ff. (main entry), 434 ff.; xiv. 198; *'Highborn Helen,'* xii. 182, 186, 188; *Visit to the Cousins*, xii. 191; *Young Mahometan, The*, xii. 182, 191

## LAMB

- Lamb, Mary Montgomerie. *See* Currie, lady  
 Lamb, Sarah (d. 1797), XII. 184  
 Lamb, William, 2nd viscount Melbourne (1779-1848), XIV. 61, 115, 124, 125, 181, 194, 419, 510  
 Lambarde, William (1536-1601), III. 530; VIII. 467; IX. 352  
*Archæionomia*, VIII. 315  
*Archeion*, VIII. 315  
*Eirenarcha*, VIII. 315  
*Perambulation of Kent*, IV. 84  
 Lambe, John (d. 1628), VII. 369, 509  
 Lambert, Hetty, in *The Virginians*, XIII. 298, 299  
 Lambert, John (1619-1683), VII. 230, 353; VIII. 121  
 Lambert, lady, VIII. 121  
 Lambert, Martin, in *The Virginians*, IV. 253  
 Lambert, Theo, in *The Virginians*, XIII. 298, 299  
 Lambeth palace, II. 55; VII. 356  
 Lambinus, VII. 307; XII. 326  
 Lambton, lady Betty, in *Kelly's False Delicacy*, XI. 263  
 Lambton, John George, 1st earl of Durham (1792-1840), XIV. 125, 509  
 Lambwell, Sir, I. 295  
 Lamennais, Hugues Félicité Robert de, XII. 254  
*Lament of Gudrun, The*, X. 228  
*Lamentable Lory*, VIII. 97  
*Lamentation of Souls*, I. 356  
 Lami, E., XII. 525  
 Lamia, in Keats's poem, XII. 88  
 Lamia, in *Promos and Cassandra*, V. 120  
 Lamia, in *The Glasse of Government*, V. 113  
 Lamilia, in *A Groatworth of Wit*, III. 357; IV. 320  
 Lamkin, II. 412  
 Lamont, John (fl. 1671), IX. 551  
 Lamont, L. M., XIII. 562  
 Lamont, T. R., XIII. 433  
 La Motte Fouqué, F. II. C. de, baron, XI. 491; XII. 411  
*Lamp, The*, XIV. 326  
 Lampatho, in *What You Will*, VI. 43  
 Lampe, John Frederick (1703?-1751), X. 426, 427, 440  
 Lampman, Archibald (1861-1899), XIV. 343, 350 ff., 582  
*Alcyone*, XIV. 353  
*Among the Millet*, XIV. 351  
*April, April in the Hills*, XIV. 352  
*Athenian Reverie, An*, XIV. 351  
*Between the Rapids*, XIV. 353  
*By an Autumn Stream*, XIV. 353  
*City of the End of Things, The*, XIV. 354  
*Comfort of the Fields, The*, XIV. 352  
*Frogs, The*, XIV. 353  
*Heat*, XIV. 353  
*June*, XIV. 353  
*Land of Pallas, The*, XIV. 353  
*Lyrics of Earth*, XIV. 353  
*Meadow, The*, XIV. 352

## LANDOR

- Lampman, Archibald  
*Monk, The*, XIV. 351  
*Morning on the Lièvre*, XIV. 352  
*September*, XIV. 353  
*Snow*, XIV. 353  
*Solitude*, XIV. 353  
 Lampranus, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, VI. 302  
 Lanarkshire, IX. 366; XIV. 66  
 Lancashire, III. 215, 448; IV. 190, 232; VI. 104; VII. 342, 373; X. 358; XI. 409; XII. 337, 346, 355, 507, 514, 519; XIII. 372, 373, 376; XIV. 185, 195  
 Lancashire and Cheshire Record society, XII. 506  
 Lancashire witches, VII. 374  
 Lancaster, II. 325; XI. 383; XIV. 54  
 Lancaster, duke of, in *Richard II*, V. 185  
 Lancaster, house of, II. 296; V. 340; X. 254  
 Lancaster, Henry Hill (1829-1875), XIII. 467; XIV. 607  
 Lancaster, Sir James (d. 1618), IV. 85, 92, 98, 99  
 Lancaster, John of, duke of Bedford (1389-1435), II. 336  
 Lancaster, John, V. 77  
 Lancaster, Joseph (1778-1838), XIV. 404, 405, 591, 602, 607, 610; *Improvements in Education*, XIV. 390, 393, 401 ff.  
 'Lancaster,' pseud. of lord de Tabley, XIII. 204  
 Lancastrian court, the, VIII. 314  
 Lancastrian kings, IX. 222  
 Lancastrian system of education, XI. 133  
 Lancastrian writers, X. 291  
 Lancelot, I. 236, 261, 267, 270, 313; II. 337; III. 68; VII. 75  
 Lancelot, Tennyson's, XIII. 37  
 Lancelot, prose romance of (*Lancelot de Lake, du Lac*), I. 190, 264, 270, 271, 363, 462  
*Lancelot and Guinevere*, II. 174  
*Lancelot of the Latk*, I. 469; II. 91, 94  
*Land of Cockayne*, I. 365, 477; X. 225  
 Landells, Ebenezer (1808-1860), XIV. 236  
 Lander, Richard Lemon (1804-1834), XIV. 552  
 Landon, Laetitia Elizabeth, 'L. E. L.' (1802-1838), XII. 124 ff., 129, 380, 419, 450; XIII. 175, 177; *Ethel Churchill*, XII. 247  
 Landor, Robert Eyres (1781-1869), XII. 228 ff. (main entry), 442  
*Count Arezzi*, XII. 228  
*Earl of Brecon, The*, XII. 228  
*Faith's Fraud*, XII. 228  
*Fawn of Sertorius, The*, XII. 228 ff.  
*Ferryman, The*, XII. 228  
*Fountain of Arethusa, The*, XII. 229, 230  
*Impious Feast, The*, XII. 229  
 Landor, Walter Savage (1775-1864), VII. 137; IX. 159; XI. 153, 164, 396, 410, 423; XII. 204 ff. (main entry), 223, 266 ff., 404, 407, 439 ff. (main entry); XIII. 57, 73, 129, 132, 148, 181, 187, 188, 193, 228, 230, 328, 463; XIV. 462, 598  
*Acts and Scenes*, XII. 211 ff., 215



## LANDOR

- Landor, Walter Savage  
*Andrea of Hungary*, xii. 212  
*Browning sonnet*, xii. 214  
*'Cenci' scenes*, xii. 213  
*Citation and Examination of Shakespeare, The*, xii. 215, 216, 220  
*Coresus and Callirrhoe*, xii. 212  
*Count Julian*, vi. 71; xii. 209, 211, 212, 214  
*Dirce*, xii. 214  
*Dream of Boccaccio*, xii. 226  
*Dry Sticks*, xii. 214  
*Duke de Richelieu, Sir Firebrace Cotes, etc.*, xii. 216  
*Essex and Spenser*, xii. 220  
*Euthymedes*, xii. 217  
*Gebir*, xi. 300; xii. 209 ff., 229  
*Guidone and Lucia*, xii. 214  
*Gunlaug*, xii. 214  
*Hamaadryad*, xii. 213  
*Hellenics*, xii. 212, 213  
*Ianthe poems*, xii. 214  
*Imaginary Conversations*, xii. 205, 209, 211, 215, 217, 230  
*Menelaus and Helen*, xii. 212  
*Miscellanies*, xii. 205  
*Neapolitan trilogy*, xii. 211, 212  
*Pentameron, The*, xii. 215  
*Pericles and Aspasia*, xii. 215, 217  
*Poems*, xii. 205, 211, 217  
*Rose Aylmer*, xii. 214, 220  
*Rose the Third*, xii. 215  
*Sensible Girl's Reply, A*, xii. 215  
*Works*, xii. 212
- Landors, the, xii. Add.  
Landrecy, siege of, iii. 175  
Landseer, Sir Edwin (1802-1873), xiv. 545  
Land's End, xiii. 204  
Lane, Edward William (1801-1876), xii. 342, 499  
Lane, John (*fl.* 1620), v. 478  
Lane, John, xiii. 568  
Lane, Theodore (1800-1828), xiv. 225, 226  
Laneham, John (*fl.* 1574), vi. 246, 249  
Laneham, Robert (*fl.* 1575), iii. 496, 518  
iv. 472; v. 30, 31, 386; vi. 466, 494  
*Lanercost Chronicle*, ii. 497  
Lanferth, letter of, i. 120  
Lanfranc (1005?-1089), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 128, 149, 153, 154, 222, 446  
Lanfranc's *Chirurgia Parva*, ii. 483; v. 478  
Lang, Andrew (1844-1912), ii. 398, 408, 414; xi. 374, 438 ff., 481, 491, 492; xii. 154, 362, 373, 374, 380, 430, 433, 436, 493, 522; xiii. 207, 210 ff., 467, 477, 504, 509, 530, 533, 537, 543, 566; xiv. 191, 206, 210, 491, 521, 522, 526, 538  
*Ballade of his Choice of a Sepulchre*, xiii. 210  
*'Bibliomania in France'*, xii. 371  
*Books and Bookmen*, xii. 371  
*Colonel Burnaby*, xii. 210  
*'Elzevirs'*, xii. 371  
*Helen of Troy*, xiii. 210

## LANUM

- Lang, Andrew  
*History of Scotland*, xiv. 96  
*Library, The*, xii. 371  
*Life and Death of Jeanne D'Arc*, xiv. 96  
*Lockhart, Life of J. G.*, xii. 162  
*Odyssey, The*, xiii. 210  
*Orange Fairy Book*, xiv. 164  
Lang, John, xiv. 339, 578  
Lang, John Dunmore (1799-1878), xiv. 586; *Aurora Australis*, xiv. 362; *Historical Account of New South Wales*, xiv. 371  
Langar, Nottingham, xiii. 449  
Langbaine, Gerard, the elder (1609-1658) vii. 316, 485, 489; ix. 536  
Langbaine, Gerard, the younger (1656-1692), iv. 376; vi. 69, 122, 200, 202; viii. 131, 141, 183, 423; *Account of the English Dramatic Poets*, ix. 141, 357, 475, 479  
Langcake, Thomas (*fl.* 1764-1781), ix. 318, 511, 512, 515, 516  
Langdale, lord. *See* Bickersteth, Henry  
Langelye, Robertus, alias Robertus Parterick, ii. 35  
Langer, Ernst Theodor, x. 311  
Langford Magna, ix. 287  
Langham, W., *The garden of health*, iv. 542  
Langhorne, John (1735-1779), x. 455  
Langhorne, William (1721-1772), x. 455  
Langland or Langley, William (1330?-1400?), i. 292; ii. 2, 34, 35, 38, 433, 435, 436; xi. 368; xiii. Add. 2. *See*, also, *Piers Plowman*  
Langley, Francis (*fl.* 1589), vi. 259  
Langley, Henry (1611-1679), x. 387  
Langres, i. 34  
Langrishe, Sir Hercules (1731-1811), xi. 6, 389  
Langtoft. *See* Peter of  
Langton, Bennet (1737-1801), x. 207, 215; xi. 333, 346, 365; xiv. 590, 594  
Langton, Robert, xiii. 532  
Langton, Stephen (d. 1228), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 200, 455; ii. 365; v. 21, 65, 151  
Language, the English, from Chaucer to Shakespeare, iii. 439 ff., 555 ff.; since Shakespeare, xiv. 434 ff., 611  
Languet, Hubert, iii. 351; *Vindiciae contra Tyrannos*, vii. 353, 499  
Languish, Lydia, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, x. 89; xi. 266  
Langwith, Benjamin (1684?-1743), ix. 469, 472  
Laniere, Nicholas (1588-1666), vii. 5  
Lanier, Sidney, xiii. 553  
La Noue, François de, iv. 8, 445  
Lanquet, Thomas, iii. 530  
Lansdowne, baron. *See* Granville, George  
Lansdowne, marquises of. *See* Petty-Fitzmaurice, Henry; Petty, William  
Lanson, G., xii. 525  
Lantwit, major (Wales), i. 66  
Lanum, iv. 360

- Lanval*, I. 295  
 Laocoon, XI. 432  
 Laodamia, Wordsworth's, XI. 107  
 Laon, in Shelley's *Revolt of Islam*, XII. 61  
 Laon, monks of, I. 250  
 La Pérouse, J. F. G. de, XIV. 553  
*Lapidaries*, I. 460  
 La Place, P. A. de, v. 290 ff., 296  
 Laplace, Pierre Simon, marquis de, XIV. 258, 261; *Mécanique Céleste*, XIV. 409  
 Lapaik, John (1727-1807), *Jenny was Frail and Unkind*, XI. 234; *Poems*, XI. 234; *When I upon thy Bosom Lean*, XI. 234  
 La Primaudaye, Pierre de, IV. 8, 445  
 Laputans, the, in *Gulliver's Travels*, XIII. 452  
*Lär*, I. 146  
 Lara, in Byron's poem, XII. 46  
 Laracoor, IX. 93  
 La Ramée, Louise de. *See* Ouida  
 Lardner, Dionysius (1793-1859), XIV. 556, 613  
*Cabinet Cyclopaedia*, XII. 303, 376, 412; XIV. 59  
*Critical Library*, XII. 303  
*Cyclopaedia*, XII. 308  
*Edinburgh Cabinet Library*, XII. 303  
 Lardner, Nathaniel (1684-1768), IX. 507; X. 380, 381, 513; *Credibility of the Gospel History*, X. 346, 521  
 Large, Robert (*fl.* 1438), II. 311  
 Lariche, Benjamin, v. 302  
*Lark, The*, IX. 373, 566; XI. 206, 232  
 Larkbeare, Devon, XIII. 276  
 Larkins, Miss, in *David Copperfield*, XIII. 327  
 Larminie, W., I. 294, 465  
 Larmor, Sir Joseph, XIV. 269  
 La Roche, Sophie, *Geschichte des Fräuleins von Sternheim*, X. 18  
 La Rochefoucauld, François, duc de, IV. 523; v. 169; XIX. 385, 386; XII. 97; *Maximes*, VIII. 373  
 La Rochelle, VII. 306  
*Larum for London or the sledge of Antwerpe*, A, IV. 324; v. 146, 344  
 Lascelles, Anne, wife of Smollett, X. 36  
 Lasco, Albertus, VI. 303  
 Las Coveras, *Don Fenise*, VIII. 141  
 Lashmar, Dyce, Gissing's, XIII. 460  
 Laake, in Coleridge's *Zapolya*, XI. 414  
 Lassalle, Ferdinand, XIII. 444  
 Lasseran-Massencône, B. de, IX. 499  
 Last, Joseph, XIV. 236  
*Last Judgment, The*, I. 428; XI. 198  
 'Last Sorrowful Lamentations,' XIV. 228  
*Last Will and Testaments*, III. 483  
 Latay, John (1842-1902), XIV. 534  
 Lathacan, Laidcenn or Loding, Irish prince, I. 68  
 Latham, Robert Gordon (1812-1888), XII. 504; XIII. 245  
 Latham, Simon (*fl.* 1618), *Falconry*, IV. 374, 541  
 Lathbury, near Newport Pagnell, II. 61  
 Lathbury, Daniel Conner, XII. 455  
 Lathom almshouse, X. 358  
 Latimer, Hugh (1485?-1555), bishop of Worcester, II. 334; III. 27, 31, 36 ff., 42, 51, 81, 432, 471, 496, 532; IV. 227 ff., 238, 300, 324, 380, 493; VII. 236; X. 365; XIII. 184; *Conferences*, III. 38; *Sermon on the Plough*, IV. 234; *Sermons on the Card*, III. 36; IV. 229  
 Latimer, William (1460?-1545), III. 6, 12  
 Latin, early study of, II. 70, 283, 359, 367, 370, 371  
 Latin, on the medieval stage, v. 37, 39, 43, 46  
 Latin, written in Britain (to the time of Alfred), I. 65 ff., 433 ff.  
 Latin chroniclers, I. 156 ff., 448 ff.  
 Latin drama, v. 2, 24, 26, 37, 38, 61, 62, 69, 70, 72, 75, 80, 82, 100 ff., 103, 108 ff., 117 ff., 394; VI. 14, 21, 26, 64, 293 ff., 300, 398; XI. 266  
 Latin grammar, IX. 382, 390, 562  
*Latin Heptateuch*, XII. 487  
 Latin hymns, XI. 217; XII. 273; XIII. 135, 172, 173  
 Latin hymns and carols, II. 375, 377, 383  
 Latin language and literature, VII. 3, 4, 7, 9, 18, 78, 90, 125, 165, 201, 204, 206, 220, 221, 230, 235, 237, 241, 261, 263, 267, 272, 280, 282, 283, 302, 307, 308, 313 ff., 320, 322 ff., 326, 332, 335, 339 ff., 453; VIII. 49 ff., 58, 61, 87, 88, 112, 271, 277, 279, 281, 282, 310, 313, 314, 319, 332, 353, 378, 381; IX. 43, 67, 68, 76, 253, 264, 266, 270, 292, 329 ff., 337, 341, 382, 385, 388, 390, 393, 396, 402 ff., 409; X. 14, 97, 133, 137, 158, 159, 163, 178, 187, 188, 205, 225, 257, 276, 289, 308, 335; XI. 2, 54, 58, 83, 90, 181, 334, 343, 347, 354, 355, 359; XII. 40, 106, 134, 203, 223, 230, 265, 278, 308, 317, 326, 327, 330, 335 ff., 343, 354; XIII. 23, 29, 45, 53, 124, 164, 165, 168, 169, 175, 249; XIV. 91, 120, 209, 249, 302, 303, 306, 308, 309, 316, 327, 374, 382, 385, 388, 391, 394, 405, 406, 410, 413, 424, 426, 454, 455, 457, 460, 461  
 Latin poets, X. 119  
*Latin Prayer Book*, VII. 327  
 Latin terms, on the stage, v. 255; VI. 93, 162, 163, 225, 229, 354, 372  
 Latin verse, X. 159, 177; XII. 58, 265, 305, 329  
 Latmus, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, VI. 368  
 La Tour Landry, G., II. 483, 485, 508. *See, also*, Caxton, *Knight of the Tower*  
 Latria, shrine of (Day's), VI. 216  
 Latta, Robert, XIV. 479  
 Laube, Heinrich, v. 306, 346  
 Laud, William (1573-1645), archbishop of Canterbury, III. 388, 420; IV. 204, 239, 306, 411, 424, 426, 432; v. 365; VI. 196, 319, 326, 405; VII. 35, 98, 115, 147, 148, 150, 152, 154, 157 ff., 162, 163, 182,

## LAUD

- Laud, William  
187, 207, 208, 216, 218, 223, 225, 334,  
349, 350, 425, 427, 441, 445, 459, 498,  
*also see* Add.; viii. 274, 293, 301, 462;  
ix. 306; *Diary*, vii. 160, 451; *Relation*  
... *Pretended Answer to T. C.*, viii. 300
- Lauder, George (fl. 1677), ix. 555
- Lauder, Sir John, lord Fountainhall (1646  
–1722), ix. 553; xii. 376
- Lauder, Sir Thomas Dick (1784–1848), xii.  
450
- Lauder, William (1520?–1573), ii. 497;  
iii. 498; *Tractate concernyng the office*  
*and dewtie of Kyngis, etc.*, iii. 132
- Lauder, William (d. 1771), vii. 109, 118;  
ix. 557; x. 175, 468
- Lauderdale, duke of. *See* Maitland, John
- Lauderdale, earls of. *See* Maitland, James;  
Maitland, John
- Laudian movement, the, xii. 253
- Laudian statutes, at Oxford, ix. 383
- Laudine, in *Ywain and Gawain*, i. 312
- Laughter, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii.  
241
- Laughton, Sir John Knox (1830–1915),  
xii. 427; xiv. 491
- Launce, in *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*,  
v. 180, 190; xiii. 64
- Launcelot, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 360,  
361
- Launcelot, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v.  
190
- Launceston, vii. 348
- Launfal (Landavall), i. 295
- Launfal, Sir, i. 281, 291, 294, 295, 299,  
310, 462, 471
- 'Launsknights,' v. 31
- Laura, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 290, 291, 293,  
295, 296
- 'Laura,' Della Cruscan poet, xi. 177
- Laura (Petrarch's), iii. 225, 251, 252, 254,  
265, 268, 272; iv. 210
- Laura, the, in Kingsley's *Hypatia*, xiii.  
363
- Laurence (actor), vi. 249
- Laurence, friar, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v. 357
- Laurence, French (1757–1809), xi. 35,  
388, 391
- Laurence, R. V., xiv. 484
- Laurence, St., v. 49
- Laurentian manuscripts, xii. 324, 327, 328
- Laurie, Simon Somerville (1829–1909),  
xiv. 475, 607
- Laurie, William Ferguson Beatson, xiv.  
574
- Lausanne, ii. 315; x. 298, 301, 302, 304,  
311, 312
- Lavater, J.-G., xi. 432
- Laveleye, Emile de, xiv. 477
- Lavenham, Richard (fl. 1380), i. 455; ii. 61
- Lavensforth, in Mrs Inchbald's *To Marry*  
*or not to Marry*, xi. 279
- Lawington, John (1690?–1759), x. 384
- Lavinia, in Thomson's *Autumn*, x. 104
- Lavoisier, Antoine Laurent, xiv. 271, 273,  
278

## LAWRIE

- Law, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 10
- Law, Edmund (1703–1787), viii. 474; ix.  
507; x. 131, 342
- Law, Edward, 1st earl of Ellenborough  
(1790–1871), xii. 401; xiv. 124, 130,  
502
- Law, John, of Lauriston (1671–1729), ix.  
492, 559
- Law, Robert (d. 1690?), ix. 551; xiii. 518
- Law, Thomas Graves (1836–1904), xii.  
522; xiv. 101, 491 *Collected Essays*,  
xii. 371
- Law, William (1686–1761), iv. 342, 522;  
vi. 494; vii. 155; viii. 433; ix. 305 ff.  
(main entry), 404, 507, 510 ff., 515, 519,  
520, 569; x. 354, 355; xii. 284  
*Absolute Unlawfulness of the Stage, The*,  
x. 70  
*Appeal to all that Doubt*, ix. 318 ff., 328  
*Case of Reason*, ix. 302, 311, 312  
*Malebranche, and the Vision of All*  
*Things in God*, ix. 313  
*Practical Treatise upon Christian Per-*  
*fection*, ix. 312, 318, 323, 325  
*Remarks on the Fable of the Bees*, ix. 302,  
311, 322 ff.  
*Serious Call*, vi. 408; ix. 308, 309, 312,  
313, 318, 321 ff., 402; x. 350, 362; xii.  
282  
*Some Animadversions upon Dr Trapp's*  
*late Reply*, ix. 313, 326  
*Spirit of Love*, ix. 314  
*Spirit of Prayer*, ix. 319, 320, 322 ff., 326  
*Three Letters to the Bishop of Bangor*,  
ix. 310  
*Way to Divine Knowledge*, ix. 307,  
318 ff., 321
- Law, William John (1787–1869), xii. 497
- Lawder, Mrs (Jane Contarine), x. 481
- Lawes, Henry (1596–1662), vi. 325, 326;  
vii. 5, 22, 62, 113, 116, 123, 409, 413;  
viii. 117
- Lawes, William (d. 1645), vii. 5
- Lawford, Essex, xii. 305
- Lawkerry, Neh., vii. 499
- Lawless, Emily (d. 1913), xiv. 569
- Grania*, xiv. 324  
*Hurriah*, xiv. 324  
*With Essex in Ireland*, xiv. 324  
*With the Wild Geese*, xiv. 324
- Lawley, Francis, xiv. 543
- Lawrence, bishop of Durham (d. 1154),  
i. 191, 455
- Lawrence, George Alfred (1827–1876),  
xiii. 563; *Guy Livingstone*, xiii. 436
- Lawrence, Sir Henry (1806–1857), xiv.  
495
- Lawrence, John (1753–1839), xiv. 544
- Lawrence, John Laird Mair, 1st baron  
Lawrence (1811–1879), xii. 316, 478
- Lawrence, Leonard, *Arncliffe and Lucenda*,  
vii. 80, 413
- Lawrence, Polly, of Bath, xi. 175
- Lawrie, Sir Archibald Campbell (1837–  
1914), xii. 517; *Annals of Malcolm and*  
*William*, xii. 360; *Early Scottish*

## LAWRIE

- Lawrie, Sir Archibald Campbell  
*Charters*, xii. 360; *Index to the Scots Acts*, xii. 360
- Le Writ, in *The Little French Lawyer*, vi. 134
- Laws, Old English, i. 130. *See, also*, the chapter on Alfred, i. 97 ff., 436, 437, 439
- Laws, Bute ms. of, ii. 284
- Lawson, Edward Levy, lord Burnham, xiv. 191
- Lawson, George (d. 1678), vii. 473
- Lawson, Sir John (d. 1665), viii. 11, 218
- Lawson, William (fl. 1618), *A New Orchard and Garden*, iv. 373, 375, 542
- Lazdaela saga*, xiii. 125
- Lay by your pleading*, viii. 96
- Lay Folk's Mass Book*, i. 353; ii. 48
- Layamon (fl. 1200), i. 137, 139, 170, 218, 222, 234 ff., 264, 265, 278, 287, 288, 292, 337, 375, 378, 393, 398, 458, 459, 462; ii. 103, 189, 420; v. 6; *Brut*, xii., 356, 517
- Layard, Sir Austen Henry (1817-1894), xii. 339, 497; xiv. 552; *Early Adventures in Persia, Susiana and Babylonia*, xiv. 253; *Popular account of Discoveries at Nineveh, A*, xiv. 253
- Layard, George Somes, xii. 441; xiii. 536; xiv. 548
- Lays of Helgi*, x. 228
- Layton, in Strype's *Ecclesiastical Memorials*, i. 212
- Lazarillo, in *Blurt Master-Constable* (Middleton), viii. 127
- Lazarillo de Tormes*, iii. 94, 342, 364; viii. 127
- Lazarus, in school plays, v. 103
- Lea, James, iv. 458
- Leabhar Breac*, the, xii. 362, 515
- Leabhar na g-Ceart*, the Book of Rights, xii. 518
- Leach, Arthur Francis, vii. 336; xiv. 591; *History of Warwick School*, iv. 261
- Leach, Edmund, vii. 515
- Leach, Francis (fl. 1643), vii. 347
- Lead, Jane (1623-1704), ix. 307, 513 ff., 523
- Leadbeater, Mary, born Shackleton (1758-1826), xiv. 569
- Annals of Ballitore*, xiv. 323
- Cottage Dialogues*, xiv. 323
- Extracts and Original Anecdotes*, xiv. 323
- Leadbeater Papers, The*, xiv. 323
- Leader, The*, xiii. 385; xiv. 199
- Leader-Haughas and Yarrow*, ix. 304
- Leadhills, Lanarkshire, ix. 366
- Leaf, Walter, xiv. 522
- League, the (French), iii. 398; iv. 142; vi. 174; viii. 16
- Leake, William Martin (1777-1860), xii. 497; xiv. 652
- Numismata Hellenica*, xii. 338
- Researches in Greece*, xii. 338
- Topography of Athens*, xii. 338
- Travels*, xii. 338

## LECOUNT

- Leakey, Caroline Woolmer (1827-1881), xiv. 587
- Lean, Florence (born Marryat). *See* Marryat, Florence
- Leanchops, in Wilson's *Projectors*, viii. 123
- Leander, Hero and, in Nashe's *Prayse of the Red Herring*, iv. 327
- Leandro, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 134, 139
- Leante, in Farquhar's *Love and a Bottle*, viii. 169
- Leapor, Mary (1722-1746), xi. 172, 427
- Lear, in Shakespeare's play, xii. 47
- Lear, Edward (1812-1888), xi. 386, 481; xiii. 167, 504; *Book of Nonsense*, xi. 377; xiii. 163; *Jumbles*, xiii. 163; *Owl and the Pussy-Cat, The*, xiii. 163
- Lear, Garrick as, x. 265; xi. 360
- Lear or Leir, in the *Bruts and Chronicles*, i. 171, 235, 237, 336. *See, also*, Leir, Llyr
- Learning (Clergy), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 20
- Learning-with-Money, in *All for Money*, v. 57
- Learning-without-Money, in *All for Money*, v. 57
- Leask, W. Keith, xiv. 538, 594
- Leasowes, x. 149, 271, 275, 276, 456
- Leathley, Mrs, xi. 487
- Lebanon, iv. 33
- Le Blanc, abbé, v. 289, 290
- Le Bossu, René, viii. 375; *Du poème Épique*, viii. 374; ix. 59
- Le Brun, N., iv. 266
- Lecher, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 12
- Lechery, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 147
- Lechery, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 20
- Lechery, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 234
- Lecky, William Edward Hartpole (1838-1903), viii. 167, 291, 292; x. 503; xi. 396; xii. 464; xiii. 552; xiv. 86, 89, 96, 103 ff. (main entry), 492, 509, 510
- Declining Sense of the Miraculous, The*, xiv. 104
- Democracy and Liberty*, xiv. 106
- History of England in the Eighteenth Century*, xiv. 86, 105
- History of European Morals*, xiv. 104
- History of the Spirit of Rationalism in Europe*, xiv. 104
- Leaders of Public Opinion in Ireland*, xiv. 104
- Map of Life, The*, xiv. 106
- Religious Tendencies of the Age, The*, xiv. 104
- Memoir of*, by his Wife, xiv. 104
- Leclerk, George Louis. *See* Buffon, comte de
- Le Clerc, Jean, or Johannes Clericus, viii. 472; ix. 336, 435, 495, 525; x. 177; *Bibliothèque universelle*, viii. 330
- L'Ecluse (Clusius), iv. 374
- Lecoute de Lisle, Charles-Marie, *L'Épée d'Angantyr*, x. 223; *Poèmes barbares*, x. 223
- Lecount, Mrs, in Wilkie Collins's *No Name*, xiii. 437

## LEDIARD

- Lediard, Thomas (1685-1743), x. 502;  
*History of the Reigns of William III and Mary, and Anne*, ix. 235; *Life of John Duke of Marlborough*, ix. 235; *Naval History of England*, ix. 235
- Lee, Edward (1482?-1544), archbishop of York, iii. 20, 42
- Lee, Elizabeth, xiii. 565
- Lee, Francis (1661-1719), ix. 307, 514, 515
- Lee, Harriet (1757-1851), xi. 306, 461
- Lee, Sir Henry (1530-1610), iv. 113
- Lee, Henry (fl. 1712), viii. 347, 474
- Lee, Miss Jane, v. 129, 135
- Lee, John (1779-1859), xi. 469
- Lee, John Edward (1808-1887), xii. 511;  
*Imperial Profiles*, xii. 346
- Lee, Nathaniel (1653?-1692), vi. 49; viii. 16, 21, 30, 185 ff., 189, 190, 194, 235, 395, 398, 400, 401, 437, 438; x. 67, 73  
*Alexander the Great*, viii. 179  
*Brutus*, x. 82  
*Caesar Borgia*, viii. 186  
*Constantine the Great*, viii. 186  
*Gloriana*, viii. 185  
*Guise, Duke of* (with Dryden), viii. 16, 30, 186  
*Lucius Junius Brutus*, viii. 186, 187  
*Massacre of Paris*, The, viii. 186  
*Mithridates, King of Pontus*, viii. 185  
*Nero, Emperor of Rome*, viii. 185  
*Oedipus, King of Thebes* (with Dryden), viii. 30, 186  
*Princesse of Cleve, The*, viii. 186  
*Rival Queens, The*, viii. 185, 186, 261, 426  
*Theodosius, or the Force of Love*, viii. 186
- Lee, Samuel (18th century bookseller), xi. 330
- Lee, Samuel (1783-1852), xii. 341, 501; xiv. 593, 602
- Lee, Sir Sidney, v. 165, 173, 225, 230, 368; xi. 385, 447; *Elizabethan Sonnets*, iv. 24; *Memoir of George Smith*, xiv. 111
- Lee, Sophia (1750-1824), xi. 306, 461
- Lee, Sophia and Harriet, *Canterbury Tales*, xii. 37, 50
- Lee, William (d. 1645), vii. 407
- Lee, William (1869), ix. 13, 15 ff., 24, 418; xii. 522; xiv. 498
- Lee Priory press, xii. 364, 520
- Lee-Hamilton, Eugene (1845-1907), xiii. 504
- Leech, H. J., xiv. 508
- Leech, John (fl. 1623), vii. 487
- Leech, John (1817-1864), xiv. 201, 232, 234, 236 ff., 541, 546 ff.
- Leech-book, *The*, i. 106, 135, 136
- Leeds, ix. 540; xi. 340, 341; xii. 274, 507, 514; xiv. 112
- Leeds, Yorkshire college, xiv. 432
- Leeds Mercury, *The*, xiv. 169, 199, 529, 533, 534
- Leeds school, vii. 330
- Lees, Abraham, x. 384
- Leeseching, L. F., xiv. 522

## LEGION

- Leeu, Gerard, of Antwerp, ii. 314, 319  
*Chronicles of England, The*, ii. 319  
*Dialogue or communing between the wise king Solomon and Marcolphus*, ii. 319  
*History of Jason, The*, ii. 319  
*History of Paris and Vienne, The*, ii. 319
- Leeward islands, x. 95
- Lee-Warner, Sir William, xiv. 578
- Le Fanu, Joseph Sheridan (1814-1873), xiii. 407; xiv. 309, 569  
*A Chapter in the History of a Tyrone Family*, xiii. 414  
*Beatrice*, xiv. 310  
*House by the Churchyard, The*, xiv. 310  
*Legend of the Glaive, The*, xiv. 310  
*Pseudrig Crohoore*, xiv. 310  
*Purcell Papers, The*, xiii. 414, 555, 556  
*Room in the Dragon Volant, The*, xiv. 310  
*Shamus O'Brien*, xiv. 310  
*Song of the Bottle, The*, xiv. 310  
*Uncle Silas*, xiv. 310  
*Watcher, The, and other Weird Stories*, xiii. 414; xiv. 310
- Le Fanu, W., xiv. 569
- Lefebvre, Denys (Syned), xiv. Add. 5
- Le Felure, viii. 354
- Le Fevre, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 54
- Le Fèvre, Jean, iii. 90
- Lefèvre d'Étaples, Jacques, iii. 20
- Leffmann, H., xiii. 543
- Lefroy, Edward Cracroft (1855-1891), xiii. 216, 504
- Le Gallienne, Richard, xiii. 570
- Legate, John (d. 1620), iv. 410
- Legeay, U., xiv. 485
- Legenda Aurea. See *Golden Legend* and *Voragine*
- Legendaries, i. 317, 335 ff., 474. See, also, under various saints
- Legendary, *South English*, i. 134, 335 ff., 340, 341
- Légende de St Julien l'Hospitalier, ix. 39
- Legendre, Adrien Marie, *Elements of Geometry and Trigonometry*, xiii. 4, 464
- Leger, Augustin, *John Wesley's Last Love*, x. 368
- Leges Edwardi Confessoris, viii. 310, 465
- Leges Henrici, viii. 310, 311, 465
- Leges Willelmi I, viii. 310, 465
- Legge, Cantrell, iv. 164, 410
- Legge, George, 1st baron Dartmouth (1648-1691), viii. 257
- Legge, James (1815-1897), xii. 343, 500
- Legge, Thomas (1535-1607), *Richardus Tertius*, v. 81, 82; vi. 301, 304, 327, 475
- Legge, William, 1st earl of Dartmouth (1672-1750), ix. 209, 216, 483
- Legh, Gerard (d. 1563), *Accedens of Armory*, iv. 376, 543
- Leghorn, x. 43; xii. 37, 38
- Legion, *Smeac*, in Butler's *Hudibras*, viii. 72

## LEGOUIS

- Legouis, Emile, xi. 410; xiii. 570; *The Early Life of Wordsworth*, xiii. 418  
 Legrand, Antoine, vii. 303, 474  
 Legrand, Jacques, *Le livre de bonnes meurs*, ii. 315  
 Legrand, Joachim, ix. 197, 488; x. 160, 460  
 Le Grice, Charles Valentine (1773-1858), xii. 419  
 Le Grys, Sir Robert (d. 1635), iv. 501  
 Lehmann, Max, xiv. 92  
 Lehmann, Rudolph Chambers, xiii. 542; xiv. 537  
 Leibbrandt, Hendrick Carel Vos, xiv. Add. 8  
 Leibniz, Gottfried Wilhelm von, iv. 260, 292; viii. 50, 300, 361; ix. 200, 290, 291, 297, 301, 400, 505; x. 220, 312; xiv. 8; *Annales imperii occidentis Brunsvicensis*, x. 311; *Nouveaux Essais*, viii. 347; *Reflexions*, viii. 347  
 Leicester, ii. 67; iii. 337; vii. 4, 340; ix. 91, 532; xi. 431; xii. 512  
 Leicester, earl of, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 318, 324  
 Leicester, earls of. See Dudley, Robert; Sidney, Philip; Sidney, Robert  
 Leicester play, v. 391  
 Leicester's company, vi. 246, 249, 251, 383  
 Leicestershire, vi. 111; x. 159  
 Leicht, A., i. 102  
 Leigh, Sir Amyas, in *Westward Ho!* xiii. 364  
 Leigh, Augusta, xii. 34  
 Leigh, Edward (1602-1671), vii. 480, 484; *Advice on Travel*, vii. 314; *Critica Sacra*, vii. 319, 482, 490  
 Leigh, Elizabeth Medora, xii. 396  
 Leigh, George (fl. 1788), xi. 336  
 Leigh, Henry Sambrooke (1837-1883), xiii. 162, 505; xiv. 549  
 Leigh, John (1689-1726), viii. 177  
 Leigh, Percival (*pseud.* Paul Prendergast, 1813-1889), xiii. 162, 505; xiv. 239, 549; *The Comic Latin Grammar*, xiv. 236  
 Leigh, Richard (b. 1649), viii. 403  
 Leigh on Thames, iv. 91  
 Leighton, Alexander (1568-1649), vi. 403  
 Leighton, Robert (1611-1684), viii. 298, 299, 460; ix. 193; xi. 415; xii. 283, 284  
 Leighton, Sir William (fl. 1603-1614), vii. 406  
 Leighton Ecclesia, prebend of, vii. 28  
 Leinster, viii. 384  
 Leinster, *Book of*, xii. 362, 515  
 Leipzig, iv. 267; v. 284, 290; vii. 20, 21, 308; xii. 280  
 Leir, *King, The True Chronicle History of*, v. 83, 310, 399, 434; vi. 92  
 Leire, Danish royal residence, i. 27  
 Leith, siege of, iii. 182  
 Leith, South, xi. 244  
 Leitrim, county, xiv. 355  
 Le Kain, Henri Louis, x. 264  
 Le Keux, John Henry, xii. 357

## LEONORE

- Lekpreuk, Robert (fl. 1561-1588), Soots printer, ii. 126; iii. 149; iv. 412; ix. 359  
 Leland or Leyland, John (1506?-1552), i. 131; ii. 49, 399; iii. 48, 54, 55, 313, 321, 328, 330, 468, 530; iv. 461; v. 103; ix. 345, 352, 534, 535, 541; *Collectanea*, iii. 328; ix. 349; *Itinerary*, iii. 328, 330; iv. 66, 308, 512; ix. 349; xii. 518; *Journey and Serche*, iii. 329  
 Leland, John (1691-1766), ix. 502, 507; x. 520, 521  
 Leland, Thomas (1722-1785), *History of Ireland*, x. 293, 502  
 Lelia, in *The Captain*, vi. 122, 128  
 Le Long, Gautier, *La Veuve*, iii. 88  
 Lely, Sir Peter (1618-1680), ix. 241  
 Lembecke, E., v. 307  
 Lemercier, N., v. 301  
 Le Moine, *Peintures Morales*, iv. 523  
 Lemoine, Henry (1756-1812), xi. 472  
 Lemon, Mark (1809-1870), xi. 387, 487; xiii. 516; xiv. 236, 238, 548, 549  
 Lemoyne, P., *Saint Louis*, vii. 268  
 'Lend me Half-a-Crown,' x. 206  
 Le Neve, John (1679-1741), ix. 536; *Fasti Ecclesiae Anglicanae*, xii. 355, 516  
 Le Neve, Peter (1661-1729), ix. 353, 358  
 Leng, Sir John (1828-1906), xiv. 534  
 Leng, Sir William Christopher (1825-1902), xiv. 534  
 Lennox, in Barbour's *Bruce*, ii. 107  
 Lennox, Charles, 3rd duke of Richmond, xi. 36  
 Lennox, Charlotte (1720-1804), x. 467, 469; xi. 462; xiii. 561; *The Female Quixote*, x. 175, 468; *Shakespeare Illustrated*, x. 175; *The Sister*, xi. 275  
 Lennox, earls of. See Stewart, Esmé; Stewart, Matthew  
 Lennox, lord William Pitt (1799-1881), xiii. 563; xiv. 238  
 Le Noir, Elizabeth Anne (1755?-1841), xii. 450  
 Lent, in Christmas carol, ii. 379  
 Lenthall, William (1591-1662), vii. 190, 439, 443  
 Lenz, v. 298, 303  
 Leo IV, pope, i. 88  
 Leo X, pope, iv. 334; xiv. 99  
 Leo XII, pope, xiv. 54  
 Leo, emperor, ii. 115  
 Leo Africanus (Leo, John), iv. 445  
 Leofric (d. 1072), 1st bishop of Exeter, i. 151; iv. 422  
 Leon, count Reginald de St, xi. 394  
 Leonard, St, v. 97  
 Leonardo da Vinci, xii. 187  
 Leoni, Michele, v. 306  
 Leonid shooting stars, xiv. 264  
 Leonides, Nicolaus, iii. 6  
 Leonora, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x. 30  
 Leonora, in *The Devils Law-case*, vi. 183, 187  
 Leonora, in *The Grateful Servant*, vi. 204  
 Leonora, in *The Parliament of Love*, vi. 154  
 Leonore, in *The Gamester*, vi. 202

## LEONTES

- Leontes, in *The Winter's Tale*, v. 206  
 Leontius, in *The Humorous Lieutenant*, vi. 122  
 Leopardi, count Giacomo, xii. 72, 393, 395, 396, 402, 405, 525; xiii. 489  
 Leopold, prince, of Coburg, xii. 232  
 Leosthenes, in *The Bond-Man*, vi. 155, 158  
 Leoven, my Lady of, vi. 291  
 Lepanto, xii. 38  
 Lepell, Mary. See Hervey, lady Mary  
 Lepidus, i. 95  
 Lepointe, E. L., xiii. 469  
 Leprohon, Rosanna Elenora (1832-1879), xiv. 581, 582; *Antoinette de Mirecourt*, xiv. 360  
 Lerici, xii. 37  
 Leroy, Loys (*dit* Regius), iv. 3, 5  
 Le Sage, Alain-René, viii. 162; ix. 35 x. 17, 216; xii. 168; *Gil Blas*, x. 37, 420  
 Le Sage, J. M., xiv. 191  
 Lesbia, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 311  
 Lesbia (Catullus's), vii. 2, 9  
 Lescarbot, M., iv. 456  
 Lescurel, Jehannot de, xiii. 211  
 Leslie, Alexander, 1st earl of Leven (1580?-1661), vii. 22  
 Leslie, Charles (1650-1722), ix. 11, 475, 507, 564; x. 355, 356; *Rehearsal*, ix. 5; *Short and Easy Method*, ix. 289; *Snake in the Grass*, ix. 201, 520  
 Leslie, Charles Robert (1794-1859), xii. 380  
 Leslie, Forbes, xii. 511  
 Leslie or Lesley, John (1527-1596), bishop of Ross, ii. 285, 398, 415; *De Origine, Moribus et Rebus Scotorum*, iii. 154, 155, 504  
 Leslie, Mary E., xiv. 339, 578  
 Leslie, Thomas Edward Cliffe (1827?-1882), xiv. 475; *Essays in Political Economy*, xiv. 36  
 Lesse, Nicholas (*fl.* 1550), iv. 441  
 Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, iv. 265, 267; v. 287, 288, 290, 293 ff., 300, 463; vi. 82; viii. 172, 430; ix. 61, 450, 466; xi. 121, 449; xii. 526, 527; *Laocoon*, xi. 3; *Minna von Barnhelm*, xi. 262; *Miss Sara Sampson*, x. 76, 79  
 Lessingham, Mrs, xi. 451  
 Lessius (1564-1623), vii. 402  
 Lester, John Ashby, v. 63  
 L'Estrange, Alfred Guy, xiii. 565  
 L'Estrange, Hamon (1605-1660), vii. 445, 446, 447  
 L'Estrange, Sir Roger (1616-1704), vii. 197, 363 ff., 390, 416, 496, *also see* Add.; viii. 68, 387, 388, 412, 445, 481; ix. 2 ff., 265, 273 ff., 415 ff., xi. 312, 313, 331, 466; xiv. 461  
*Bona's Guide to Eternity*, ix. 274  
*Colloquies of Erasmus*, ix. 273 ff.  
*Considerations... Regulation of the Press* ix. 2  
*Discourse of the Fishery*, ix. 3  
*Fables and Stoics Moralized*, ix. 4

## LEVETT

- L'Estrange, Sir Roger  
*Fables of Aesop*, ix. 4, 275  
*Intelligencer*, *The*, vii. 365  
*Josephus*, ix. 273, 275  
*L'Estrange his Apology*, ix. 2  
*News, The*, vii. 365  
*No Blinde Guides*, ix. 2  
*Observer, The*, vii. 365; ix. 3, 4  
*Seneca's Morals*, ix. 273, 275  
*Spanish Decameron*, ix. 274  
*Tully's Offices*, ix. 274  
*Visions of Quevedo*, ix. 3, 274  
 Le Sueur, Gordon, xiv. Add. 8  
 Le Tourneur, Pierre Félicien, v. 292, 293, 296, 301  
*Let us a' to the Bridal*, ix. 379  
 Leti, Gregorio, x. 291  
*Letter concerning Labels, Warrants, etc.*, x. 399  
*Letter from a Blacksmith*, xi. 216  
*Letter from a friend of the universities*, ix. 411  
*Letter from Avignon*, ix. 218  
*Letter to a schoolmaster in the country*, A, xiv. 398  
*Letter to Henry Brougham... from an M.A. of Queen's College, Oxford*, xiv. 407  
*Letter to... Lord John Russell*, A, xiv. 416  
*Letter to The Public Advertiser*, x. 399  
*Letters between the Hon. Andrew Erskine and James Boswell, Esq.*, x. 191  
*Letters from a Tutor to his Pupils*, xi. 371  
*Letters from Corsica*, xiv. 180  
*Letters of the Insurgent Leaders*, ii. 432, 434  
 Letters, private and domestic, in Jacobean times, vii. 438, 439  
*Letters... to Sir Joseph Williamson*, ix. 212  
 Letton, John (*fl.* 1480), ii. 318; viii. 314  
 Leucippus, in *Cupid's Revenge*, vi. 128  
 Leusden, Jan, iv. 47  
 Levant, the, iv. 67, 80, 84, 98; vii. 201  
 Levant company, vii. 308  
 Levantine traveller, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*, vi. 102  
 Le Vayer, François de la Mothe, *Liberty and Servitude*, viii. 246  
*Leve, Antoine De, Testament of*, iii. 483  
 Lovellers, the, vii. 190  
 Leven, loch, xi. 244  
 Leven, vale of, x. 36  
 Lever, Charles James (1806-1872), xiii. 307; xiv. 255, 314, 569; *Cornelius O'Dowd*, xiv. 313; *Lord Kilgobbin*, xiv. 313  
 Lever, Christopher (*fl.* 1627), vii. 406  
 Lever or Leaver, Ralph (d. 1585), *Arte of Reason rightly termed Witcraft*, vii. 276, 474  
 Lever, Robert (*fl.* 1641), vii. 342  
 Lever or Leaver, Thomas (1521-1577), iii. 419, 473; iv. 232, 233, 493  
 Leverrier, Urbain J. J., xiv. 264  
 Loveson-Gower, Granville George, 2nd earl Granville (1815-1891), xiv. 131, 510  
 Levett, Robert (1701?-1782), x. 187, 465, 467, 479

## LEVEY

- Levey, R. M.**, XIII. 515  
**Levi, Leone** (1821-1888), XIV. 475  
**Levi-Lawson family**, XIV. 191  
**Levidolche**, in *The Ladies Triall*, VI. 194  
**Levins, Peter**, III. 555  
**Levis, Howard L.**, XIV. 541  
**Levison, Sir Richard**, VII. 438  
**Lovitt, William**, VII. 515  
**Levy, Amy** (1861-1889), XIII. 181, 505  
**Levy, Joseph Moses** (1812-1888), XIV. 534  
**Lévy-Bruhl, L.**, XIV. 477  
**Lewes, battle of**, I. 368  
**Lewes, George Henry** (1817-1878), V. 276; XIII. 391, 393, 396, 401, 513, 515, 516, 558; XIV. 171, 199, 475, 504  
*Aristotle*, XIV. 32  
*Biographical History of Philosophy, The*, XIV. 32, 113  
*Comte's Philosophy of the Sciences*, XIV. 32  
*Foundations of a Creed, The*, XIV. 33  
*Life of Goethe*, XIII. 385; XIV. 113  
*On Actors and Acting*, XIII. 257  
*Problems of Life and Mind*, XIV. 33  
**Lewine, J.**, XIV. 541  
**Lewinsky** (German actor), V. 306  
**Lewis, Charles Lec**, XIII. 552  
**Lewis, David** (1683?-1760), IX. 188, 436, 445; *Miscellany*, X. 145; *My Winifreda*, XII. 139  
**Lewis, Erasmus** (1670-1754), IX. 103, 456  
**Lewis, Sir George Cornewall** (1806-1863), XII. 301, 310, 311, 426, 498  
*Astronomy of the Ancients*, XII. 339  
*Credibility of Early Roman History*, XII. 305, 339  
*Essays on the administration of Great Britain, 1864*, XI. 396  
*'Legislation for the Working Class,' XII. 153*  
**Lewis, John** (1675-1747), II. 54; IX. 536  
**Lewis, Leopold David** (1828-1890), XIII. 520  
**Lewis, Matthew Gregory** ('Monk' Lewis) (1775-1818), I. 287; X. 223; XI. 160, 283, 286, 300, 303 ff., 414, 458, 462; XIII. 260, 264; *Alonzo the Brave*, XI. 304; *Monk, The*, XI. 303, 304; XIII. 418  
*Tales of Wonder*, XII. 5, 373, 405  
**Lewis, William Thomas** (1748?-1811), XI. 260  
*'Lewis Baboon'* (Louis XIV), XIV. 212  
**Lewis of Bavaria**, I. 212  
**Lewis de Bretaylles**, II. 313  
**Lewis the Pious**, I. 47  
**Lewkenor, Lewis**, IV. 443  
**Lewte**, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 10, 25, 32  
*Lex Ecclesiae*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 226  
*Lexicon rhetoricum Cantabrigiense*, XII. 328  
**Leybourn, William** (1628-1700?), IV. 459; VII. 509  
**Leycester, Sir Peter** (1614-1678), IX. 536  
**Leyden, iv.** 402; VII. 233, 307, 308, 310, 322; IX. 290; XIV. 282, 290

## LIDIA

- Leyden, John** (1775-1811), XI. 444; XII. 5, 419; XIV. 334, 578  
*Cout of Keeldar, The*, XI. 242  
**Lord Soulis**, XI. 242  
*Mermaid, The*, XI. 242; XII. 133  
*Ode to an Indian Gold Coin*, XIV. 335, 340  
*Ode to Scottish Music*, XI. 242  
*Scenes of Infancy*, XI. 242; XII. 133  
**Leyden riddle**, I. 61  
**Leyden, university**, VIII. 347; X. 21, 22, 200, 390  
**Leyds, Willem Johannes**, XIV. Add. 8  
**Leyland, Francis A.**, XIII. 557, 558  
**Leyser, Polycarp**, XIII. 172  
**Lhwyd, Edward** (1660-1709), IX. 412, 536  
**Liancourt, duc de**, X. 66  
**Liar**, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 8  
**Libanius**, VI. 22  
**Libeanus Desconus**, or *Sir Libeanus*, or *Libius Disconius*, I. 282, 284, 289, 295, 312, 469  
*Libel of English Policy, The*, II. 423, 424; IV. 67, 84  
*'Libell' (Otway's)*, VIII. 94, 95  
*Liber Hymnorum* (Irish), XII. 362  
*Liber Monstrorum*, I. 26  
*Liber Niger Domus Regis*, VI. 279, 280  
*Liber Vagatorum*, XIII. 428  
**Liberal, Letitia**, XIV. 591  
*Liberal, The*, XII. 36, 37, 389, 391, 392  
*Liberal Theology, The Growth of*, XII. 464 ff.  
*Liberate Rolls*, XII. 355, 516  
**Liberton**, II. 110  
**Liberty**, in *Cooper's Hill*, VII. 60  
**Liberty**, in *Thomson's poem*, X. 104, 107  
*Liberty vindicated against slavery*, VII. 388  
**Libido**, in *Psychomachia*, V. 51  
**Libius Disconius**, X. 233  
**Libraries**, the foundation of, IV. 415 ff., 549 ff.  
*Library of Entertaining Knowledge, The*, XIV. 409  
*Library of the Fine Arts, The*, XIV. 539  
*Library of the Fathers, The*, XII. 274, 454  
*Library of Useful Knowledge, The*, XIV. 409  
**Licensing act** (1662), VIII. 89, 90; XI. 312  
**Licensing act** (1737), X. 23, 24; XI. 335  
**Licensing act**, IX. 5  
*Licentiousness of the Times, The*, VIII. 90  
**Lichfield**, IV. 225, 421, 472; V. 38; VII. 278; IX. 196, 530; X. 158 ff.; XI. 340; XII. 124, 328; XIII. 449  
**Lichfield, Henry**, IV. 464  
**Lichfield, John**, IV. 411  
**Lichfield, Nicholas**, IV. 442, 443  
**Lichfield school**, VII. 330  
**Lichtenberg, G. C.**, IX. 467  
*Lichtounis Dreame*, II. 277, 278  
**Liddell, Henry George** (1811-1898), XII. 333, 487  
**Liddesdale**, XII. 4, 19  
**Liddon, Henry Parry** (1829-1890), XII. 254, 273, 454, 457, 458, 462  
**Lidia**, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, VI. 156, 158, 163, 164



## LIDIUS

- Lidius, in *The Lovers Progress*, vi. 131  
 Liebermann, Felix, xiv. 494  
 Liège, ii. 80 ff.  
 Lien Chi Altangi, x. 206, 207  
 Lieven, princess, xiv. 115, 172  
 Life, in *Death and Life*, ii. 40  
 Life, king of, in *The Pride of Life*, v. 2  
 Life (lady Anima), in *Piers the Plowman*,  
 ii. 19, 21, 22, 28  
 Life, in *The Playe of Playes and Pastimes*,  
 vi. 391  
*Life in London* (Catnach's), xiv. 227  
*Life in Paris*, xiv. 225  
*Life of James the Second*, ix. 213; x. 295  
*Liggan Waters, The*, ix. 363  
*Light Green, The*, xiv. 206  
 'Light Within,' the, viii. 105, 110, 112  
 Lightfoot, John (1602-1675), vii. 319, 482,  
 490  
 Lightfoot, Joseph Barber (1828-1889),  
 xii. 298, 340, 468, 501  
 Lighthall, William Douw, xiv. 582  
 Lightwood, James T., xiii. 544  
 Ligon, Richard, *History of Barbadoes*, xi.  
 280  
 Lilburne, John (1614?-1657), vii. 456,  
 458, 459, 509; viii. 75  
 Lilius Giraldus, ii. 160  
 Lilley, Alfred Leslie, xiv. 601  
*Lilliburlero*, x. 233  
 Lillie, Charles (fl. 1725), ix. 56  
 Lilliput, ix. 104, 128  
*Lilliput, Account of the state of learning in  
 the Empire of*, ix. 132  
*Lilliputian Magazine, The*, xi. 376  
 Lillo, George (1693-1739), vii. 176; x. 68,  
 73 ff., 92, 436  
*Arden of Feversham*, x. 78, 84  
*Britannia and Batavia*, x. 78  
*Christian Hero, The*, x. 77  
*Elmerick, or Justice Triumphant*, x. 78  
*Fatal Curiosity*, x. 77, 79, 80, 83, 84,  
 414, 429  
*London Merchant, or The History of  
 George Barnwell*, ix. 163; x. 73 ff., 78 ff.,  
 84  
*Marina*, x. 78  
*Silvia*, x. 73  
 Lilly, William (1602-1681), vii. 357, 369,  
 394, 446, 447, 501, 509; *Observations*,  
 vii. 207, 510  
 Lilly, W. S., xii. 459; xiii. 492  
 Lily, William (1468?-1522), iii. 11, 13,  
 14, 67, 72, 429, 468, 552; iv. 322; vii.  
 335; *Eton Latin Grammar*, ii. 367; iii.  
 12; *Latin Syntax*, vii. 332; ix. 384  
 Limber Magna, Lincolnshire, i. 343  
 Limborch, Philip van, viii. 330  
 Limerick, x. 293; xiii. 364; xiv. 127, 311  
 'Limerick,' the, xiii. 163  
 Linacre, Thomas (1460?-1524), ii. 367;  
 iii. 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 11, 12, 13, 15, 20, 158,  
 468, 469, 532; iv. 428; *Grammar*, iii. 158  
 Linche or Lynche, Richard (fl. 1596-  
 1601), *Diella*, iii. 256, 266, 523  
 Lincke, O., xiii. 465

## LINTOT

- Lincoln, ii. 49, 57, 116, 307, 341, 344, 348,  
 358; iv. 190, 224, 228, 369, 382, 422,  
 428; v. 39, 48, 50, 56; vii. 280, 338;  
 x. 387; xii. 180, 329, 330, 340, 507  
 Lincoln, Abraham, iv. 50  
 Lincoln, countess of. *See* Lacy, Margaret  
 de  
 Lincoln, earl of. *See* Clinton, Henry Fiennes  
 Lincoln, earl of, the mad lord, viii. 380  
 Lincoln castle, in *Havelok*, i. 351  
 Lincoln cathedral, vii. 28  
 Lincoln grammar school, iv. 275  
 Lincolnshire, v. 30, 32, 33; vi. 82; vii.  
 330; xiii. 23, 46; xiv. 101  
*Lincolnshire, Rebellion in* (1470), ii. 302,  
 482  
 Lincus, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 318  
 Lindelöf, i. 132  
 Lindsay or Lindsay, Robert, of Pitscottie  
 (1500?-1565?), *The Historie and Cronicles  
 of Scotland*, ii. 285; iii. 147, 148, 504  
 Lindisfarne, i. 5, 83, 86, 89; xii. 10  
*Lindisfarne Gospels, The*, i. 14, 72, 132  
 Lindley, John (1799-1865), xiv. 290, 562  
 Lindsay, lady Anne. *See* Barnard, lady  
 Anne  
 Lindsay, James Ludovic, earl of Crawford  
 (1847-1914), xii. 521; xiv. 541  
 Lindsay, lord, in Scott's *Abbot*, xii. 27  
 Lindsay family, xi. 231  
 Lindsays of Balcarres, the, xii. 377  
 Lindsey, Theophilus (1723-1808), x. 380,  
 519  
 Lingard, John (1771-1851), vii. 356; xiv.  
 52 ff., 71, 492; *Antiquities of the Anglo-  
 Saxon Church*, xiv. 53; *History of  
 England*, xiv. 53 ff.; *Vindication, A*,  
 xiv. 54  
 Linger, Sir John, in Swift's *Complete  
 Collection of . . . Conversation*, ix. 107  
 Linlathen, ix. 328  
 Linley, Elizabeth Anne, afterwards Mrs  
 Sheridan (1754-1792), x. 88  
 Linley, Thomas (1732-1795), x. 265  
 Linlithgow, iii. 123; ix. 552  
 Linnaean society, xiv. 287, 566  
 Linnaean system, xiv. 287, 290  
 Linnaeus (Carl Linné), x. 135; xiv. 287  
 Linnell, John (1792-1882), xi. 432  
 Linschoten, John Huighhen van, iv. 78,  
 460  
 Linskill, Mary (1840-1891), xiii. 563  
 Linton, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering  
 Heights*, xiii. 411  
 Linton, A., iv. 459  
 Linton, Elizabeth Lynn (born Lynn)  
 (1822-1898), xiii. 563; xiv. 198  
 Linton, Kent, x. 249  
 Linton, William James (1812-1898), xii.  
 424; xiii. 180, 505; *A Dream*, xiii. 187;  
*Epicurean*, xiii. 187  
 Lintot, Barnaby Bernard (1675-1738),  
 ix. 162, 445, 446; xi. 318, 320 ff., 327,  
 335, 471; *Miscellaneous Poems and  
 Translations*, ix. 70, 160; xi. 320;  
*Monthly Catalogue*, xi. 339

- Lintot, Henry (1703-1758), xi. 323  
 Linwood, William (1817-1878), xii. 487  
 Linz, iv. 163  
 Lion and the Mouse, in Henryson's *Fables*, ii. 246  
 'Lion of the fold of Judah, The,' xiv. 329  
*Lion, The book of the*, ii. 160, 161  
 Lionardi, Alessandro, *Dialogi della Inventionis Poetica*, x. 60  
 Lionel, duke of Clarence, son of Edward III (1338-1368), ii. 156, 170  
*Lionel, Sir*, ii. 414  
 Lipcomb, George (1773-1846), xii. 511  
 Lipsius, Justus, iv. 248, 250, 260; vi. 9; vii. 261, 315  
 Lisbon, x. 35, 91, 466; xi. 155, 156  
 Lisbon inquisition, iii. 16  
 Liskeard, x. 306  
 Lisle, William (1569?-1637), i. 123, 442; ix. 536  
 Lismahago, captain, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x. 38, 43  
 Lismore's Book, the Dean of, x. 488  
 Lisobeta, in *The Decameron*, xii. 82  
 Lissoy, in Westmeath, x. 196, 209, 212  
*List of goods for Sale*, viii. 99  
 Lister, Joseph Lister, lord, xiii. 213  
 Lister, Martin (1638?-1712), ix. 139, 478  
 Lister, Thomas Henry (1800-1842), *Granby*, xii. 247, 450  
 Litany, the, iii. 30 ff.; vi. 407  
 Litchfield, William (d. 1447), ii. 497  
 Literary club, x. 91, 181, 207  
*Literary Garland, The*, xiv. 360  
*Literary Gazette, The*, xii. 348, 523; xiv. 177, 199  
*Literary Journal, The*, xii. 301  
*Literary Magazine*, x. 177, 181, 203, 463, 466  
*Literary Miscellany* (Ollier's), xii. 74  
 Literature of dissent, the (1660-1760), x. Add.  
 Lithgow, William (1582-1645?), ix. 366, 555  
 Lithuanians, rebel, in *Brennorall*, vi. 238  
 Little, A. G., *Grey Friars at Oxford*, i. 209, 210. *See, also*, Add. to third impression  
 Little, Richard, *Mercurius Academicus*, vii. 351  
 Little Easton, Essex, viii. 307  
 Little Endians, ix. 229  
 Little Gidding, iv. 406, 548; vii. 32, 34, 163 ff.; xiii. 435  
 Little Gidding story books, vii. 154, 427  
 Little Horkeasley, Essex, vii. 58  
 Little John, in legend of Robin Hood, ii. 110, 402; v. 35, 108; xii. 3  
 Little Leighs park, Essex, viii. 268, 269  
*Little Musgrave and Lady Barnard*, ii. 412  
*Little Pretty Pocket Book*, xi. 376  
 Little Sister, in Thackeray's *Adventures of Philip*, xiii. 288, 299  
 Little Sodbury, iii. 39  
 Littlebury, Isaac, vii. 451  
 Littledale, H., xiii. 477  
 Littlemore, Oxfordshire, xii. 260, 261  
 Littleton, Adam (1627-1694), ix. 527  
 Littleton, Edward John, 1st baron Hatherton (1791-1863), xiv. 323  
 Littleton, Sir Thomas (1402-1481), ii. 497; viii. 315; *Tenures*, viii. 314, 317, 466  
 Littlewit, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 23  
 Litton, Edward Arthur, xii. 472  
 Lively, Edward (1545?-1605), vii. 317  
 Liverpool, xi. 338; xiii. 89, 103, 348, 372 xiv. 115, 122, 134, 414  
 Liverpool, earl of. *See* Jenkinson, Robert Banks  
 Liverpool, University college, xiv. 432  
 Liverpool Athenaeum, xi. 435  
*Liverpool Courant, The*, xiv. 169  
*Lives of the English Saints*, xiv. 83  
 Livia, in *Women beware Women*, vi. 78  
 Livia (Lyly's), iii. 346  
 Livingston, Luther S., xii. 434  
 Livingstone, Christian, vii. 253  
 Livingstone, David (1813-1873), xiii. 553; xiv. 253, 375, 552. *also see* Add. 8  
 Livingstone, Guy, in Lawrence's novel, xiii. 436  
 Livingstone, James, 1st earl of Callander (d. 1674), ix. 556  
 Livingstone, John (1603-1672), ix. 546  
 Livingstone, Michael (*fl.* 1680), ix. 556  
 Livio, in *The Fancies*, vi. 193, 194  
 Livy, iii. 131, 156, 164, 314, 337, 429, 432; iv. 1, 4, 6, 13, 15, 438; vi. 49, 182, 225; x. 119, 197; xii. 493; xiv. 91, 98, 106  
*Lizie Wan*, ii. 412  
 Llanbedr, xii. 440  
 Llandaff, iv. 421; ix. 540  
 Llangattock, vii. 37  
 Llangynwyd, x. 386, 387  
 Llansantffread, vii. 37, 42  
 Longborth (viz. Portsmouth), i. 250  
 Lloyd, Charles (1735-1773), x. 399, 523, 526  
 Lloyd, Charles (1775-1839), xi. 413, 417; xii. 187, 419, 434, 436, 438; xiv. 184; *Blank Verse*, by Charles Lloyd and Charles Lamb, xii. 184; *Edmund Oliver*, xii. 185; *Nugae Canorae*, xii. 194  
 Lloyd, David (1635-1692), ix. 493; *Statesmen and Favourites of England*, iv. 54  
 Lloyd, Edward (1745), xi. 78  
 Lloyd, Edward (1815-1890), xiv. 192, 193, 534  
 Lloyd, Lodowick (*fl.* 1573-1610), iii. 189  
 Lloyd, Lucy C., xiv. Add. 8  
 Lloyd, Pierson, x. 394  
 Lloyd, Robert (1733-1764), x. 394, 395, 455, 524  
 Lloyd, Robert, xii. 181, 185, 193  
 Lloyd, William (1627-1717), viii. 297; ix. 196, 329, 335, 527  
*Lloyd's Illustrated London Newspaper*, xiv. 192  
*Lloyd's Weekly London Newspaper*, xiv. 192, 530, 533, 534  
*Lloyd's Weekly Newspaper*, xiv. 192, 193

*Llud and Lleuvels*, i. 252  
 Lluelyn, Martin (1616-1682), iv. 497  
 Llwyd, Humphrey (1527-1568), iii. 531; iv. 436, 445  
 Llwyd, Morgan (1619-1659), ix. 514  
 Llwynllwyd, x. 386  
 Llŷr, i. 252, 255. *See, also*, Lear  
 Llywarch Hen (496?-646?), i. 248, 249, 275, 461  
 Llywelyn, in Mannyng, i. 351  
 Llywelyn, prince of Wales, i. 180  
 Llywelyn ap Gruffudd (d. 1282), i. 263  
 Lobb, Stephen (d. 1699), x. 377, 386  
 Lobb, Theophilus (1678-1763), x. 385  
 Lobban, John Hay, xi. 473; xiii. 476  
 Lobeira, Vasco de, iv. 445; *Amadis of Gaul*, xi. 422  
 L'Obel, Matthias de, iv. 374  
 Löber, Valentine, iv. 266  
 Lobo, Jerome, x. 160, 179, 460  
 Loobara, x. 237  
 Local Education authorities, xiv. 433  
 Locher, Jacob, iii. 59, 60  
 Lochlee, ix. 372  
 Lochleven castle, xii. 27  
 Lochlin, king of, x. 231  
*Lochmaben Gate*, ix. 377  
 Lochnagar, xii. 31  
 Locke, Alton, Kingsley's, xiii. 156, 160  
 Locke, John (1632-1704), vii. 266, 300, 301, 396; viii. 295, 328-348 (main entry), 367, 372, 384, 472 ff., *also see* Add.; ix. 61, 146, 150, 159, 180, 181, 233, 279, 282, 283, 286, 287, 292, 293, 297 ff., 301, 314, 331, 388, 390, 406, 412, 569, 574; x. 122, 296, 324 ff., 332, 342 ff., 347 ff., 350, 378, 379, 385; xi. 22, 57, 65, 136; xiv. 8, 17, 41, 43, 383, 384, 391 ff., 397, 399, 405, 421, 428, 461, 472, 473  
 Commentary on the Pauline epistles, viii. 332  
 Common-Place Book, viii. 344  
*Conduct of the Understanding, The*, viii. 332, 346; ix. 400  
*Discourse on Miracles*, viii. 332  
*Epistola de Tolerantia*, viii. 330, 331  
*Essay concerning Human Understanding*, viii. 328, 330 ff., 336, 346, 347; ix. 58, 282, 285, 290, 393, 400, 401, 411; xiv. 16, 48  
*Examination of Father Malebranche's Opinion of Seeing all things in God, An*, viii. 332  
*Further Considerations on Value of Money*, viii. 332, 344  
*Letter on Toleration, First*, viii. 344  
*Letter on Toleration, Second*, viii. 331  
*Letter on Toleration, Third*, viii. 331  
*Letter on Toleration*, fragment of a fourth, viii. 332  
*Letter to the Bishop of Worcester*, viii. 331  
*Letters on Toleration*, x. 372  
*Reasonableness of Christianity, The*, viii. 332; ix. 289, 290

Locke, John

*Some Considerations of the Consequences of the Lowering of Interest*, viii. 332, 344  
*Some Thoughts concerning Education*, vii. 341; viii. 332, 346; ix. 396 ff.; xiv. 396  
*Two Treatises of Government*, viii. 331, 341  
*Vindication, A*, viii. 332  
 Locke, Matthew (1630?-1677), *Psyche*, viii. 135  
 Locke, owner of Norbury Park, x. 261  
 Locker, John (1693-1760), ix. 529  
 Locker-Lampson, Frederick (1821-1895), xii. 121; xiii. 505, 558  
*London Lyrics*, xiii. 163  
*My Guardian Angel*, xiii. 165  
*My Neighbour Rose*, xiii. 165  
*Our Photographs*, xiii. 165  
*Patchwork*, xiii. 163, 164  
*To My Grandmother*, xiii. 164  
 Lockhart, Charles Stewart Montgomery xii. 380  
 Lockhart, George (1673-1731), ix. 493  
 Lockhart, John Gibson (1794-1854), iv. 45; xi. 166, 305, 410, 419, 437, 439, 440, 459, *also see* Add.; xii. 2, 7, 10, 19, 20, 26, 28, 153, 154, 156 ff., 161 ff., 372, 373, 376, 377, 380, 384, 425, 429, 430, 433, 449, *also see* Add. 2; xiii. 23, 207, 353, 434, 477, 563; xiv. 233, 313, 327, 491, 504  
*History of Napoleon*, xiv. 106  
*History of the late War*, xiv. 106  
 Life of Scott, xiv. 106, 278  
*Peter's Letters to his Kinsfolk*, xii. 158  
*Valerius*, xiii. 419  
 Lockhart, John Hugh, xii. 375, 376  
 Lockhart, Laurence William Maxwell (1831-1882), xiii. 563  
 Lockhart, Milton, xii. 430  
 Lockier, Lionel, vii. 518  
 Lockit, in Gay's *Beggar's Opera*, ix. 163  
 Lockwood, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering Heights*, xiii. 411  
 Lockwood, Edward, xiv. 598  
 Lockwood, Sir Frank (1846-1897), xiii. 544  
 Lockyer, Sir Norman, xiii. 477  
 Lockyer, Winifred L., xiii. 477  
 Locrine, v. 84 ff., 129, 146, 152, 236, 238 ff., 398, 417, 442, 443  
 Loda, spirit of, x. 228, 229  
 Lodge, Thomas (1558?-1625), i. 298; iii. 114, 198, 249, 251, 256, 261, 262, 265, 269, 340, 342, 350, 351, 355, 358, 363, 367, 370, 526, 534; iv. 2, 6, 24, 25, 86, 116 ff., 121, 122, 139, 318, 437, 440, 444, 470, 471, 473, 516, 517, 519, 521, 523, 528; v. 71, 85, 121-141 (main entry), 322, 353, 371, 420, 431; vi. 40, 249, 250, 378, 409, 494; ix. 275  
*Alarum against Usurers, An*, iii. 363; iv. 317, 512; vi. 392  
*Barginet of Antimachus*, vii. 2  
*Defence of Poetry, Music and Stage-Plays, A*, vi. 389, 391, 401

## LODGE

Lodge, Thomas

- Euphues Shadow*, III. 350; v. 139  
 'Fatale starre that at my birthday  
 shined, The,' IV. 116  
*Fig for Momus*, A, IV. 180, 328, 329;  
 v. 139; XII. 515  
*Forbonius and Prisceria*, III. 358; v. 139  
*Honest Excuses*, VI. 379  
 'Like desert woods,' IV. 116  
*Looking Glasse for London and England*,  
 A, v. 134, 139  
*Margarite of America*, III. 358; IV. 77,  
 118; v. 139  
 'My bonnie Lasse thine eie,' IV. 117  
*Phyllis*, III. 262, 523; IV. 116, 118; v. 139  
*Prosopopeia*, IV. 357  
*Robert, Second Duke of Normandy*,  
*Surmamed Robin the Divell*, v. 139  
*Rosalynde*, III. 355, 358; IV. 77, 118;  
 v. 139, 193, 220; VI. 365, 389  
*Scillaes Metamorphosis*, v. 139, 140  
*Seneca*, IX. 265  
*Tragical Complaynt of Elstred, The*,  
 III. 198; v. 239  
*William Longbeard*, III. 367; v. 139  
*Wounds of Civill War, The*, v. 139; VI.  
 19  
 Lodovico, in *The White Dwell*, VI. 176, 177  
 Lodowick, in *Edward III*, v. 244  
 Lodowick, in *The Gratefull Servant*, VI. 204  
 Loe, William (d. 1645), VII. 407  
 Lofft, Capel, the younger (1806-1873),  
 XIII. 505  
*Lofsong of ure Lefdi, On*, I. 232, 458  
*Lofsong of ure Louerde, On*, I. 233, 459  
 Loftus, Adam (1533?-1605), archbishop of  
 Armagh and Dublin, III. 426  
 Loftus, Smyth, *Reply to the Reasonings of*  
*Mr Gibbon*, x. 308, 507  
 Lofly, in *The Good-Natur'd Man*, x. 211,  
 212  
 Logan, George (1678-1755), IX. 561, 562  
 Logan, James (1794?-1872), XII. 511;  
*Clans of the Scottish Highlands*, XII. 350;  
*The Scottish Gael*, XII. 350  
 Logan, John (1748-1788), IX. 557; XI.  
 442, 444; *Braes of Yarrow, The*, XI. 244;  
*Cuckoo, The*, XI. 244; *Runnamede*, XI.  
 244  
 Logan, Sir Robert, of Restalrig (d. 1606),  
 IX. 551  
 Logan Water, IX. 363  
*Logan Water*, XI. 235  
 Logic, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 225  
 Logic, Bob, in *Egan's Life in London*,  
 XIV. 223, 224, 226, 230  
 Logic land, in *The Pilgrimage to Par-*  
*nassus*, VI. 310  
 Logie, Margaret, II. 129  
 Logres, in Arthurian legend, I. 279  
 Lohenstein, Daniel Caspar von, III. 348  
 Loir, river, x. 282; XIV. 302  
 Lok or Lock, Henry (1553?-1608?), III.  
 523; IV. 159; *Sundrie Sonets of Christian*  
*Passions*, III. 271  
 Lok, Michael (fl. 1615), IV. 82, 84, 459

## LONDON

- Lolié, Frédéric, XIII. 567  
 Lollards, I. 364, 371; II. 40, 43, 47, 49, 53,  
 57, 62, 63, 66 ff., 162, 288, 289, 290,  
 292 ff., 348, 422, 441 ff.; III. 25, 26, 45;  
 XIV. 83  
*Lollards, An Apology for the*, II. 49  
 Lollards, poems against, II. 443, 502  
 Lollie, in Hall's *Virgilemiarum*, IV. 331  
 Lollius, in Chaucer's *Troilus and Criseyde*,  
 II. 172  
 Lomas, Mrs S. C., VII. 189, 190, 434  
 Lomazzo, G. P., IV. 445  
 Lombard, Peter (c. 1100-1164), Master of  
 the Sentences, I. 201, 211, 212; II. 46,  
 350, 365, 366, 371; *Sentences*, I. 208;  
 II. 350, 365; III. 50, 400; VII. 405  
 Lombards, the, v. 24, 248  
 Lombards, the, in *Confessio Amantis*, II.  
 148  
 Lombardy, VIII. 245; XII. 63  
 Lombart, Pierre (1620?-1681), VII. 487  
 Londesborough, XII. 509  
 London, II. 302, 318, 320, 322, 496, 505,  
 508; III. 3, 15, 18, 40, 63, 71, 183, 213,  
 244, 267, 316, 317, 321, 330, 359 ff.,  
 367 ff., 371, 379, 381 ff., 386, 393, 395,  
 396, 399, 406, 427, 436, 440; IV. 3, 76,  
 80 ff., 98, 106, 151, 154 ff., 161, 168,  
 190, 191, 198, 202 ff., 207, 224, 233,  
 243, 253, 255, 292, 293, 300, 310, 311,  
 316 ff., 321, 323 ff., 327, 328, 334, 338,  
 341 ff., 349, 360 ff., 378 ff., 402, 407 ff.,  
 424 ff., 514 ff., 531 ff., 544 ff.; v. 30, 35,  
 38, 44, 57, 68 ff., 89, 104, 110, 128,  
 134, 139, 143, 166, 169 ff., 248, 253 ff.,  
 290, 293, 306, 310, 312, 316, 320 ff.,  
 325, 330, 342, 353, 358, 361, 366 ff.,  
 371, 376, 378; VI. 4, 13, 15, 16, 23, 27,  
 28, 50, 52 ff., 60, 72, 92, 104, 107, 110,  
 134, 135, 141, 149, 151, 196, 201, 211,  
 220, 233, 242, 243, 249 ff., 259 ff., 281,  
 323, 330 ff., 345, 362, 365, 376, 378,  
 381 ff., 386 ff., 397 ff., 400; VII. 6, 7, 9,  
 54, 78, 88, 91, 98, 120, 151, 157, 183,  
 188, 190, 200, 201, 227, 230, 253, 284,  
 286, 287, 289, 305, 314, 322, 343, 346,  
 348, 379, 380, 383, 437, 453; VIII. 3 ff.,  
 12, 37, 53, 60, 81, 83, 89, 94, 108, 113,  
 117, 118, 122, 127, 134, 160, 170, 180,  
 182, 187, 190, 210, 247, 249, 250, 263,  
 265, 280, 297, 301, 302, 305, 329, 330,  
 333, 363, 373, 377; IX. 3, 6, 11, 24, 26,  
 27, 31 ff., 36, 43, 44, 46, 51, 52, 57, 58,  
 62, 64, 65, 67, 94 ff., 112, 120, 126,  
 129 ff., 146, 149, 153, 160, 170, 194,  
 202, 212, 213, 215, 220, 234, 240, 246,  
 249, 256, 261 ff., 277, 280 ff., 290, 331,  
 336, 345, 353, 354, 357, 359, 363, 369,  
 394, 406, 537, 539; x. 2, 21, 23, 28, 35,  
 36, 39, 42, 77, 87, 94, 120, 149, 157,  
 160, 161, 169, 182, 192, 193, 200, 237,  
 261, 262, 276 ff., 296, 303, 305, 307,  
 311, 312, 323, 324, 344, 356, 358, 375 ff.,  
 382, 385 ff., 391, 394, 404, 408, 409, 460;  
 XI. 37, 44, 58, 59, 80, 81, 96, 104, 130,  
 133, 148, 156, 181, 195, 263 ff., 270 ff.,

## LONDON

### London

278, 283, 286, 315, 325, 338, 340 ff., 346, 360, 363; XII. 18, 31, 32, 37, 38, 57, 81, 142, 150, 164, 166, 167, 169, 172, 181, 203, 232, 234, 290, 291, 310, 323, 325, 329, 341, 347, 349, 511; XIII. 5, 12, 14, 18, 20, 55, 72, 77, 84, 107, 142, 202, 216, 259, 260, 266, 295, 325, 357, 358, 373, 383, 384, 409, 423, 455, 458; XIV. 13, 23, 34, 77, 91, 100, 101, 119, 167 ff., 173, 177, 179, 186, 189, 193, 195, 199, 202 ff., 206, 213 ff., 217, 220, 225, 252, 257, 263, 279, 293, 295, 298, 311, 312, 323, 327, 332, 344, 346, 362, 369, 373, 406, 407, 410  
 Adelphi, the, XI. 362  
 Aldermanbury, VI. 278  
 Aldermay churchyard, XI. 373  
 Aldersgate, IV. 399; VII. 100  
 Aldgate, Chaucer's house in, II. 157, 158  
 All Hallows, Lombard street, III. 57  
 Angel sign, XI. 335  
 Antelope, sign of the, IV. 389  
 Antiquities, XII. 507, 513  
 Arcade (the New Exchange), VIII. 138  
 Arches, court of, IV. 426  
 Arlington street, X. 243, 246  
 Artillery garden, VI. 89  
 Artillery row, VII. 107  
 Axe yard, Westminster, VIII. 254  
 Baldwin's gardens, XIV. 404  
 Bankside, Southwark, VI. 111, 255, 258, 259, 261; X. 201  
 Barbican, VII. 103, 116  
 Barbican chapel, X. 381  
 Bartholomew fair, IX. 263  
 Bedford college, XIV. 429  
 Bedlam, VI. 172; VIII. 186  
 Bell, the, Gracechurch street, VI. 251  
 Bell Savage, the, Ludgate hill, VI. 251  
 Berkeley square, X. 246, 248  
 Bible, sign, XI. 332  
 Billingsgate, III. 371; IV. 361; VII. 130; VIII. 95, 372; IX. 257, 263, 272  
 Birkbeck college, XIV. 408  
 Birkbeck schools, XIV. 414, 415  
 Bishops gate, VI. 251; IX. 263  
 Bishopsgate street, IX. 393, 471  
 Black Boy, sign, XI. 335  
 Blackfriars, VI. 251, 257, 352; VIII. 118; XI. 330  
 Blackfriars bridge, X. 179, 467  
 Black Swan, Tower street, VIII. 208  
 Blue Coat school. *See* Christ's hospital  
 Bolt court, X. 187  
 Bolton row, XI. 345  
 Bond street, XIV. 223  
 Bow, VII. 339  
 Bow street, VIII. 34, 199; XII. 128; XIV. 188  
 Brainford, IV. 361  
 Bread street, VII. 96, 107  
 Bread street, the Mermaid, IV. 90, 91  
 Brick court, X. 212  
 British museum, III. 190; IV. 117, 429; IX. 11, 124, 234; X. 95, 131, 253, 295;

## LONDON

### London

XI. 295; XII. 200, 339, 340, 342, 345 ff., 356, 368, 372, 382, 521, 523; XIII. 54, 140, 455, 483, 486, 507, 531, 555, 571, 572; XIV. 51, 80, 87, 153, 226, 281, 284, 285, 295, 524, 539, 558, 560, 566, 580, 610  
 Broad street, Golden square, XI. 433  
 Bromley-St-Leonard, VII. 339  
 Bryanstone square, XIII. 295  
 Buckingham palace, VIII. 358; XIV. 415  
 Bunhill fields, VII. 107; IX. 25  
 Burlington gardens, IX. 163  
 Burlington house, XIV. 281, 287  
 Calf's Head club, VII. 124  
 Camberwell, XIII. 51  
 Camden town, XIII. 305  
 Cannon street, VII. 334  
 Caversham house, IV. 143  
 Chancery lane, VI. 354; VII. 250; XII. 187  
 Channel row, IX. 146  
 Chapel Royal, the, V. 122  
 Chapel street, XII. 184  
 Chapter coffehouse, XI. 325  
 Charing Cross, VII. 513; VIII. 409; IX. 146, 260  
 Charles street, XI. 142  
 Charterhouse, the, V. 17; VIII. 26, 38, 193, 292, 403; IX. 45; X. 364; XIV. 222, 422  
 Charterhouse school, VII. 24, 33, 338, 492  
 Cheapside, III. 371; V. 9, 366; VI. 330; VII. 96, 382; XI. 332, 402  
 Chelsea, VII. 310; IX. 126, 132; X. 39; XIII. 10, 440  
 Chelsea, college at, III. 391; IV. 424  
 Chelsea physic garden, XIV. 286  
 Chester's inn, Strand, II. 206  
 Cheyne row, XIII. 10, 21  
 Cheyne walk, XIII. 372  
 Chiswick mall, XIII. 276  
 Christ church, VII. 361  
 Christ's hospital (Blue Coat school), III. 327; VII. 143, 326, 337, 492; VIII. 450; XI. 118; XII. 181, 183, 434  
 Clapham, X. 385  
 Clarges street, XI. 345, 359  
 Clerkenwell, VI. 262; X. 385, 390; XIII. 457  
 Cleveland row, IX. 168  
 Clifford's inn, IV. 157; XIII. 449  
 Clink liberty, Southwark, the, VI. 254  
 Colebrook row, XII. 198  
 College street, X. 300  
 Colonial office, XIV. 109  
 Conduit close, VII. 336  
 Cork street, IX. 133  
 Cornhill, IX. 6; X. 116; XI. 141, 332, 335  
 Counter in the Poultry, the, VI. 51  
 Coutts old bank, Strand, VII. 363  
 Covent garden, VII. 246; VIII. 34, 172, 218; IX. 160, 348; XI. 333, 336; XII. 187, 194  
 Cripplegate, VI. 251, 253, 258  
 Crosbie house, VI. 84

## LONDON

### London

Cross Keys inn, Gracechurch street, **VI.** 247, 251  
 Cross Keys, sign, **XI.** 320  
 Crown inn, Islington, **x.** 212  
 Crown Office row, **xii.** 181  
 Curtain close, **vi.** 253  
 Curtain road, Shoreditch, **vi.** 251, 253  
 Denmark house, **vi.** 103  
 Devereux court, **xi.** 376  
 Devil tavern, **xi.** 326  
 Devil tavern, Temple Bar, Apollo room in, **vi.** 6; **vii.** 3  
 Doctors' Commons, **ix.** 139; **xiii.** 305, 327  
 Dog tavern, **vii.** 5  
 Dover street, **ix.** 132; **xi.** 348  
 Downing street, **viii.** 253; **x.** 36  
 Drury lane, **vi.** 262; **ix.** 63; **xi.** 327  
 Duck lane, **xi.** 325, 331  
 Dulwich college, **xii.** 336  
 Dulwich gallery, **xiii.** 52  
 Earl street, **xiv.** 226  
 East India house, **xii.** 183, 192, 198, 200  
 Essex street, **xii.** 279  
 Eyebright, **iv.** 361  
 Fetter lane, **xii.** 181  
 Finsbury, **xiv.** 326  
 Finsbury fields, **vi.** 251 ff., 255, 257  
 Finsbury pavement, **xii.** 79  
 Finsbury square, **vi.** 337  
 Fire, the Great, **iv.** 433; **viii.** 9, 10, 11, 249, 253, 320  
 Fish lane, **ix.** 263  
 Fish-market, the Old, **ii.** 35  
 Fish street hill, **x.** 201  
 Fishmongers' company, **iv.** 386  
 Fleet, the, **x.** 393, 395  
 Fleet prison, the, **ii.** 209; **iii.** 175, 389; **v.** 140, 320; **vii.** 197, 199; **ix.** 139; **xiii.** 322  
 Fleet street, **ii.** 159; **iii.** 371; **iv.** 390, 398; **vi.** 218; **vii.** 61, 120, 250; **x.** 206, 207, 397; **xi.** 323, 339; **xii.** 188, 205; **xiv.** 185  
 Fleet street, sign of the Sun in, **iii.** 194  
 Fleet tavern, the, **v.** 321  
 Flesh-shambles, the, **ii.** 35  
 Free-masons hall, **xi.** 402  
 Freemasons' tavern, **xiv.** 287  
 Fulham, **x.** 12; **xii.** 201  
 Fulwood rents, **ix.** 260  
 Fumival's inn, **iii.** 15  
 Gatehouse prison, Westminster, **vii.** 24, 357; **viii.** 258  
 Gerrard street, **x.** 212  
 Globe tavern, **vii.** 38  
 'Globe,' Paternoster row, **xi.** 323  
 Gloucester place, **xiii.** 70  
 Goldsmiths' alley, **vii.** 335  
 Goldsmiths' company, **iv.** 184  
 Goldsmiths' row, Cheapside, **v.** 366; **vii.** 4  
 Gore house, **xiv.** 322  
 Gough square, **x.** Add.  
 Gower street, **xiv.** 290, 411

## LONDON

### London

Gracechurch street, **vi.** 247, 251  
 Gray's inn, **iii.** 202, 315; **v.** 58, 70, 71, 77, 78, 114, 219, 357, 367; **vi.** 112, 197, 356; **vii.** 21; **viii.** 369; **ix.** 211, 220  
 Gray's-inn-gate, **ix.** 274  
 Gray's inn gateway, **xi.** 332  
 Great Coram street, **xiii.** 278  
 Great Eastern street, **vi.** 251  
 Great George street, **ix.** 246  
 Great Portland street, **xiv.** 226  
 Great St Andrew street, **xiv.** 227  
 Green Arbour court, **x.** 204  
 Greenstreet house, East Ham, **iv.** 412  
 Gresham college, **iii.** 426; **vii.** 309, 320; **viii.** 61, 249, 355, 365; **ix.** 385, 386, 390, 530, 573; **xiv.** 284  
 Grosvenor chapel, **ix.** 246  
 Guildhall, **iii.** 324  
 Gunpowder alley, **vii.** 24  
 Guy's hospital, **xiii.** 53  
 Hackney, **ix.** 393; **xii.** 184  
 Hammersmith, **xiii.** 120, 128  
 Hampstead, **ix.** 133; **x.** 212  
 Hanson street, **ix.** 166  
 Haymarket, **x.** 87  
 Heralds' college, **vii.** 207  
 Hickford's dancing-room, **ix.** 483  
 Highgate, **vi.** 341; **xi.** 121; **xii.** 201; **xiii.** 112  
 Highgate academy, **x.** 385  
 Hill street, **x.** 262; **xi.** 348, 350  
 Holborn, **vi.** 168; **vii.** 104; **x.** 191; **xi.** 329, 332; **xii.** 183  
 Holywell lane, **vi.** 251  
 Holywell, priory of, **vi.** 251, 253  
 Homer's Head, Fleet street, **xi.** 323  
 Howard house, **vii.** 338  
 Hoxton, **xiii.** 457  
 Hoxton academy, **xi.** 43  
 Hoxton square academy, **x.** 385  
 Hyde park, **xiii.** 20  
 India office, Westminster **viii.** 254; **xii.** 305; **xiv.** 14  
 India office library, **xiv.** 574  
 Inner Temple, **iv.** 157; **v.** 68, 70, 72, 73, 77; **vi.** 112, 356; **vii.** 221; **viii.** 116, 142; **ix.** 51; **xii.** 180, 181, 183  
 Inner Temple lane, **x.** 207; **xii.** 191, 192  
 Inns of Court, **iii.** 424; **iv.** 208; **v.** 368; **vi.** 218; **vii.** 62  
 Islington, **ix.** 261, 393; **x.** 207, 212; **xii.** 184, 196, 198, 200, 201  
 Islington academy, **x.** 385, 386  
 Jermyn street, **xiii.** 294  
 Jermyn street museum, **xiv.** 292, 294  
 Jewin street, **x.** 385  
 Kelmscott house, **xiii.** 128  
 Kennington, manor of, **vi.** 330  
 Kensington, **xii.** 331, 440, 444; **xiii.** 294, 300  
 Kensington gardens, **ix.** 483  
 Kent street, **ix.** 269  
 King's Bench prison, **xiv.** 217  
 King's college, **xii.** 290; **xiii.** 355; **xiv.** 82, 411, 429

## LONDON

### London

Kingsland, viii. 253  
 Knighttrider street, iv. 398  
 Knightsbridge, viii. 211  
 Lambeth, iv. 422, 424; xi. 180, 432; xii. 507, 508; xiii. 457  
 Lambeth palace, x. 223, 498  
 Lambeth palace library, viii. 463; xii. 367; xiv. 74, 79  
 Lant street, xiii. 305  
 Latine coffee-house, vii. 389  
 Leadenhall, iii. 369; xii. 198, 200  
 Leadenhall street, xii. 183  
 Leathersellers' company, iv. 391  
 Leicester fields, xi. 333, 364  
 Limehouse, iv. 73, 99  
 Lincoln's inn, iii. 15; iv. 199, 203, 219, 240; v. 273; vi. 404; vii. 46, 59, 226; viii. 320, 369; x. 362; xii. 354; xiv. 251  
 Lincoln's inn fields, vi. 262; vii. 104; viii. 150, 153, 195  
 Lindsay row, Chelsea, xiii. 372  
 Little Bartholomew's Well-yard, xi. 334  
 Little Britain, iv. 390; ix. 274; x. 385; xi. 331, 332, 335  
 Little Old Bailey, x. 204, 206  
 Little Queen street, xii. 183  
 Lombard street, xi. 330  
 London academy, x. 386  
 London bridge, iv. 390, 399, 546; vi. 330; vii. 339; viii. 11; xi. 332, 335, 467  
 London institution, xii. 323  
 London library, xii. 519  
 London wall, iv. 418  
 Lower mews, xi. 333  
 Ludgate hill, vi. 251  
 Maiden lane, vi. 255  
 Mall, the, ix. 256, 263  
 Marshalsea, the, iv. 155, 156; xiii. 305, 331; xiv. 194  
 Marylebone gardens, ix. 369  
 Mechanics' institution, xiv. 408, 415  
 Mercers' company, iii. 11, 12  
 Mercers' school, the, vii. 332  
 Merchant Taylors' school, iii. 213, 428, 435; iv. 238; v. 102, 116, 122, 156; vi. 196, 221, 246, 288; vii. 326, 334, 335, 493; xiv. 422  
 Mermaid tavern, vi. 1, 5, 112; viii. 322; xii. 89  
 Middle Temple, the, iv. 80, 141; v. 220; vi. 37, 188; vii. 16; viii. 146, 464; x. 23; xi. 2; xiii. 277  
 Miles's coffee-house in Palace-yard, vii. 389  
 Milk street, ii. 307  
 Mitre court buildings, xii. 187  
 Monmouth court, xiv. 227  
 Monmouth house, x. 39  
 Moorfields, ix. 25, 260; x. 385, 386  
 Moorfields academy, x. 384  
 Moorgate, vi. 251  
 Mulberry gardens, viii. 9, 138  
*Munimenta Gildhallae Londoniensis (Liber custumarum)*, ii. 428  
 National gallery, xiv. 154, 238

## LONDON

### London

National Portrait gallery, xiv. 89  
 New Bond street, xi. 323, 332  
 New Exchange, Strand, vii. 363; viii. 6, 138  
 Newgate (prison), ii. 336; iv. 156, 381; v. 54; vi. 330  
 Newgate, ix. 2, 9, 10, 30, 163, 263, 272; x. 27, 351; xiv. 178, 228  
 Newington butts, vi. 58  
 Newington green, ix. 393  
 Old Bailey, xii. 279  
 Old Kensington palace, x. Add.  
 Onslow square, xiii. 294  
 Palace green, xiii. 300  
 Palace yard, vii. 389  
 Pall Mall, x. 266; xi. 323, 332, 333  
 Paper office, ix. 197  
 Paris garden, vi. 220, 255, 259, 383, 393, 402  
 Park lane, xiii. 295  
 Park street, vi. 256  
 Parliament, houses of, xii. 508  
 Parson's dock, ix. 257  
 Parson's green, x. 12  
 Paternoster row, ii. 307; iv. 398; x. 201, 202; xi. 323, 325, 327, 332, 339; xii. 205  
 Paul's Cross, ii. 288, 289, 302; iii. 406; iv. 234, 235; vi. 375, 379, 386; vii. 146, 147  
 Peacock, sign, xi. 339  
 Pelican, sign, xi. 335  
 Pentonville, xii. 184, 186, 187, 194; xiv. 51  
 Petre house, Aldersgate, vii. 24  
 'Petty France,' or York street, vii. 104  
 Pewter Platter inn, xi. 329  
 Physicians, royal college of, iii. 6, 107  
 Pimlico, iv. 362; xii. 365  
 Pinnners' hall, x. 377  
 Pipe office, the, vi. 257  
 Poor Jewry lane, x. 381  
 Pope's Head alley, Cornhill, vi. 358; vii. 344  
 Portman square, x. 262  
 Poultry, vi. 51; xi. 326, 332  
 Primrose hill, xiii. 269  
 Prince's Arms, sign, xi. 318  
 Priory, the, Regent's park, xiii. 396  
 Pudding lane, vi. 358  
 Quaker's tavern, ix. 263  
 Queen-hive, iv. 361  
 Queen's college, xiii. 355; xiv. 429  
 Ram-alley, vi. 217, 219; ix. 268  
 Ranelagh, xi. 259, 352  
 Ranelagh house, x. 425  
 Record office, xiv. 87, 111  
 Red Lion square, xiii. 119  
 Red Pale, Westminster, sign of the, ii. 312  
 Regent's park, xiv. 289  
 Rhenish tavern, ix. 146  
 Rolls chapel, ix. 195, 198  
 Ropemakers' alley, ix. 25; x. 385  
 Rota club and coffee-house, vii. 362, 399

## LONDON

### London

Royal Caledonian asylum, XIII. 107  
 Royal Cockpit, the, XIV. 222  
 Royal college of surgeons, XIV. 286, 295  
 Royal Exchange, III. 395; VI. 83, 100, 300; IX. 49, 260; XI. 141, 327, 332  
 Royal institution, XII. 343; XIII. 369; XIV. 259 ff.  
 Rummer tavern, IX. 146  
 Russell street, VIII. 34; XI. 333; XII. 194, 198  
 St Andrew's, Holborn, IV. 141; VI. 168  
 St Augustine's, X. 377  
 St Bartholomew's hospital, VII. 361  
 St Clement Danes, IV. 237; IX. 195  
 St Dunstan's church, XII. 191  
 St Dunstan's churchyard, XI. 318  
 St Dunstan's in the West, IV. 143, 219; VII. 250  
 St Giles's in the Fields, VI. 30  
 St Giles without Cripplegate, VI. 258; VII. 107  
 St Giles, Cripplegate, IX. 6  
 St Helen's, II. 306  
 St James's, XIII. 269  
 St James's, court of, XIV. 348  
 St James's coffeehouse, IX. 247, 463, 471  
 St James's palace, VIII. 266; IX. 78, 249, 250, 331  
 St James's park, VIII. 7; XIV. 284  
 St James's street, XIII. 294  
 St John street, Clerkenwell, VI. 262  
 St John's, Westminster, X. 393  
 St Lawrence, Jewry, III. 15; VIII. 369  
 St Leonard's, Eastcheap, VII. 223  
 St Magnus, church of, XI. 467  
 St Margaret Pattens, X. 294  
 St Margaret's church, XII. 319  
 St Martin's, Ludgate, IV. 91  
 St Martin in the Fields, VIII. 250  
 St Martin's lane, VIII. 173  
 St Martin's vintry, VII. 355  
 St Mary's, Aldermanbury, VI. 278  
 St Mary's, Westminster, Chaucer's house at, II. 158  
 St Mary Overy, VI. 224  
 St Matthew's, Friday street, VII. 456  
 St Michael-le-Quern, Cheapside, VII. 232  
 St Mildred, Poultry, parish of, III. 183  
 St Olave's school, VII. 339  
 St Pancras, IX. 257  
 St Paul's cathedral, II. 208, 365, 367; III. 9, 11, 183; IV. 203, 204, 219, 225, 232, 240, 265, 320, 330, 332, 356, 366, 388, 398, 433, 546; V. 90, 122, 255, 367, 374; VI. 57, 84, 251; VII. 59, 82, 345, 458; VIII. 299, 304, 369; IX. 330, 343, 533; X. 358; XI. 332; XII. 271 ff., 319, 320, 477; XIII. 34, 260; XIV. 13, 403  
 St Paul's churchyard, III. 11; IV. 393, 398, 403; VII. 146; X. 205; XI. 318, 325, 331, 330, 376  
 St Paul's school, II. 489; III. 13, 428, 435; V. 58, 102, 125; VI. 40, 41, 246, 287, 288; VII. 96, 97, 326, 329, 332, 334; VIII. 253; IX. 573; X. 408; XIV. 422

## LONDON

### London

St Paul's, Covent garden, VIII. 301  
 St Peter's, Cornhill, VIII. 301  
 St Saviour's church, Southwark, VI. 111, 144  
 St Saviour's school, Southwark, III. 428; VII. 339  
 St Stephen's, Westminster, II. 208  
 Salisbury court, X. 201  
 Salisbury court in Whitefriars, theatrical company at, VIII. 118  
 Salisbury square, X. 12  
 Salter's hall, X. 377, 379, 380  
 Savoy, the, VII. 63; VIII. 319  
 Savoy chapel, VII. 245, 246; VIII. 301  
 Savoy hospital, VIII. 249, 377  
 Savoy hospital, church of the, IV. 156  
 'Saynt Magnus Corner,' IV. 399  
 Seething lane, VIII. 255  
 Seven Dials, XI. 469; XIV. 226, 227  
 Seven Stars, Strand, VII. 363  
 Shakespear's Head, sign, XI. 319, 320  
 Shoreditch, III. 316; VI. 251, 253  
 Sion college, IV. 418, 433  
 Skinner street, XII. 191  
 Smithfield, II. 422; VII. 304; IX. 263  
 Smyrna coffee-house, IX. 471  
 Snow hill, VII. 361  
 Soho square, X. 482  
 Somerset house, VI. 366; VII. 353; XIV. 284  
 Somerset place, X. 266  
 South Audley street, IX. 246  
 South Kensington museum, XIV. 284, 285  
 South Molton street, XI. 432  
 Southampton buildings, XII. 187, 191  
 Southampton street, Camberwell, XIII. 51  
 South-Sea house, XII. 183, 195  
 Southwark, IV. 361, 374; VI. 111, 144, 247, 250, 254, 255; VII. 339; IX. 269  
 Spencer house, XII. 356  
 Spital, the, IV. 225; VII. 146  
 Spread Eagle, the, Bread street, Cheap-side, VII. 96  
 Staining-lane, II. 35  
 Stationers' hall, III. 393, 397; IV. 170, 171, 180, 184  
 Stationers' register and court, III. Add.  
 Stepney, IV. 547  
 Stock exchange, XIV. 2  
 Stocks market, XI. 332  
 Stoke Newington, IX. 393  
 Strand, II. 206; IV. 202; V. 9, 366; VII. 38, 362; XI. 319, 323, 325, 332; XII. 181, 188  
 Stratford, VII. 339  
 Stratford-le-Bow school, VII. 339  
 Sun tavern, VII. 5  
 Surgeon's hall, X. 204  
 Swan tavern, XI. 328  
 Synagogue, the Great, St James's place, Aldgate, XI. 413  
 Taverns, VI. 101



## LONDON

### London

Temple, the, III. 406; IV. 236, 237; VI. 218; VII. 83; X. 212, 358; XI. 79; XII. 183, 187, 194  
 Temple bar, XI. 326, 332  
 Temple church, VI. 38; VII. 197; VIII. 251, 304, 370; X. 215; XII. 191  
 Tenter alley, X. 384  
 Thames, the, II. 145, 233; III. 238, 380; IV. 72, 77, 177, 392, 532; VI. 252, 258; VII. 38, 59, 60, 334; VIII. 24  
 Thames embankment, IV. 418  
 Thames street, II. 156; V. 98  
 Thavies's inn, IV. 199  
 Threadneedle street, XI. 280  
 Three-legs, sign, XI. 332  
 Three Pigeons, sign, XI. 332  
 Tottenham Court road, XIII. 450; XIV. 229  
 Tottenham cross, IX. 403  
 Tower, the, III. 16, 17, 167, 176, 431; IV. 53, 57 ff., 103, 143, 181, 230, 425; VI. 90; VII. 203, 226, 254, 453; VIII. 36, 107, 111, 207, 253, 257, 259; IX. 175, 348, 356; X. 352; XII. 507, 509  
 Tower hill, VII. 224  
 Tower street, VIII. 208  
 Triple Tun tavern, VII. 5  
 Tully's Head, sign, XI. 323  
 Turk's Head coffee-house in Palace yard, VII. 362  
 Turk's Head inn, X. 215  
 Tuttle fields, III. 369  
 Tyburn, IV. 128, 381; VII. 2; VIII. 163; IX. 268; X. 351  
 University, XII. 350; XIV. 411, 412, 414, 417, 429, 430, 432  
 University college, XII. 297, 309, 335, 336; XIII. 53; XIV. 24, 290, 412, 426, 429  
 University College hospital, XIII. 107  
 Vauxhall gardens, XI. 352  
 Victoria and Albert museum, X. 263; XIII. 482, 483, 516, 530, 531; XIV. 539  
 Walpole house, XIII. 276  
 Walworth, XIII. 51  
 Wapping, XII. 362  
 Wapping academy, X. 385  
 Warwick lane, XI. 323  
 Watling street, V. 255  
 Well Close square, X. 384; XI. 452  
 Westminster, IX. 139, 146, 147, 397, 539; X. 29, 33, 351, 352, 393, 394, 397, 470; XII. 272, 275, 294, 411, 507, 513; XIV. 181  
 Westminster abbey, IX. 55, 153, 164, 532; X. 187, 232, 265; XI. 181; XII. 312, 319, 365, 383, 478, 508; XIII. 20, 84, 369; XIV. 222, 295  
 Westminster hall, IX. 160, 247; XI. 332, 467; XIV. 124  
 Westminster school, IX. 158, 188, 250, 333, 390, 405, 408 ff., 414, 483, 573; X. 300, 393; XI. 78, 83, 155, 157, 328, 421, 423; XII. 334; XIV. 225, 283, 386, 387, 422

## LONDON

### London

White Horse tavern, Strand, VIII. 266  
 Whitefriars, VII. 349; VIII. 174; IX. 268  
 Whitefriars monastery, VI. 262  
 Whitehall, IV. 219; V. 64, 70, 253; VI. 36, 112, 237, 342, 348, 350, 351, 354, 356, 361, 404; VII. 1, 4, 5, 13, 16, 17, 20, 104, 215, 254, 264; VIII. 11, 115, 199, 206, 249, 268, 269, 358; IX. 215; X. 307  
 Williams library, VII. 29  
 Willis's rooms, XIII. 294  
 Will's coffee-house, VIII. 34, 159, 172, 212, 370, 376  
 Wimpole street, XIII. 70  
 Winchester house, VI. 356  
 Wine Office court, X. 206, 207  
 Wits' coffeehouse, IX. 263  
 Wood street, Cheapside, VII. 4  
 York buildings, Buckingham street, VIII. 258  
 York house, IV. 278  
 York street, XI. 336  
 York street, or 'Petty France,' VII. 104  
 Young street, XIII. 294  
*See, also, under Islington, Lambeth, Southwark, Westminster, etc.*  
*London*, XIV. 162  
 London, William (*fl.* 1658), VII. 480; VIII. 464; *Catalogue of the most vendible Books*, XI. 338, 470  
 London and the development of popular literature, IV. 316 ff., 514 ff.  
*London Chanticleer* (1659), VII. 512  
*London Chronicle*, III. 532; X. 177, 467  
 London Corresponding society, XIV. 121  
*London Cries*, XI. 487  
*London Daily Chronicle, The*, XIV. 193  
*London Evening Courier, The*, XIV. 176  
*London Gazette, The*, VII. 363, 364; IX. 1; XI. 333; XIV. 167  
*London Journal*, IX. 221  
 London life, VI. 225, 226, 228  
*London Magazine, The*, X. 192, 467, 474, 479; XI. 339; XII. 141, 160-161 (main entry), 171, 193, 195, 199, 200, 428; XIII. 4, 257, 465  
*London Magazine, The, or Gentleman's Monthly Intelligencer*, XII. 428  
*London Magazine, The, and Monthly Chronologer*, XII. 428  
 London merchant, a, in *A Woman will have her Will*, V. 329  
 London Missionary society, XIII. 51  
*London Monthly Miscellany, The*, XIV. 149  
*London Packet*, X. 474  
*London Post*, IX. 432  
*London Prodigall, The*, V. 236, 238, 254, 332; VI. 97  
*London Review, The*, XII. 430, 440; XIV. 199  
*London Star, The*, XI. 235  
 London theatres, XII. 508  
 Adelphi, XII. 171; XIII. 265, 270; XIV. 224  
 Aquatic, XII. 171

## LONDON

### London theatres

- Astley's, xiv. 222, 224  
 Blackfriars, v. 256; vii. 59  
 Coburg, xii. 171  
 Cockpit, Drury lane, viii. 115, 116, 118, 180  
 Covent garden, x. 89, 91, 211, 212, 214, 425 ff.; xi. 244, 259 ff.; 264, 273, 277, 278, 283, 448, 450 ff.; xii. 69, 171; xiii. 256, 258; xiv. 227, 319  
 Dorset garden, viii. 119, 182, 193; x. 70  
 Drury lane, viii. 134, 148, 150, 189, 400; x. 21, 40, 70, 73, 85, 87 ff., 91, 161, 167, 209, 212, 265, 425 ff.; xi. 258 ff., 263, 264, 271, 273, 277, 283, 304, 393, 402, 449 ff., 454 ff.; xii. 35, 171, 189, 194, 386, 390, 434; xiii. 256, 265, 514, 515; xiv. 334  
 Drury lane Theatre Royal, Covent garden (1663), viii. 119  
 Duke's, viii. 400  
 East London, xii. 171  
 Globe, v. 218, 242  
 Goodman's fields, x. 21, 427, 432, 440  
 Haymarket, viii. 162, 163; ix. 471; x. 21, 23, 426 ff., 444; xi. 259, 278, 279, 451, 452, 454; xii. 171; xiii. 256  
 King's, xii. 171  
 Lincoln's Inn fields, x. 426, 428, 430, 434, 436, 439, 440; xi. 258  
 Little theatre in the Haymarket, x. 23, 87; xi. 452  
 Lyceum, xii. 171; xiii. 513 ff.  
 Newington, v. 256  
 Olympic, xiv. 224  
 Portugal row, Lincoln's Inn fields, vi. 262; viii. 119, 152, 399  
 Prince of Wales's, xiii. 271  
 Red Bull playhouse, viii. 115; theatrical company at, viii. 118  
 Rose, v. 316  
 Royalty, xi. 452  
 Sadler's wells, viii. 184; xiii. 264  
 Salisbury court, Fleet street, viii. 119  
 Surrey, xii. 171; xiii. 264, 265  
 Whitefriars, v. 346; vi. 220, 251  
 Winter, xi. 452  
 London Topographical society, xii. 506  
 London and Westminster Review, xi. 398; xii. 430  
 Londonderry, viii. 122, 170; ix. 290  
 Long, Mrs Anne (1681-1711), ix. 126, 456  
 Long, George (1800-1879), xii. 487, *also see* Add.; *Decline of the Roman Republic*, *The*, xii. 307, 335  
 Long, Kingsmill, translator of *Barclay His Argents*, iv. 501  
 Long, loch, xi. 236  
 Long, Roger (1680-1770), *Life of Mohammed*, x. 281  
 Long Life, i. 228, 458  
 Long Meg of Westminster, in *Richard Casteler*, iii. 369, 487  
 Long Meg of Lincoln, ix. 268

## LORD'S

- Long parliament, the, iii. 397; iv. 299; vi. 235; vii. 6, 22, 24, 54, 206, 223, 224, 230, 285, 346, 440, 441, 456, 458; viii. 79, 80, 323; ix. 387; xi. 311  
 Longcastell (Lancaster), in *Wallace*, ii. 110  
 Longe, Julia G., ix. 92  
 Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, i. 147; xiii. 245, 246; xiv. 365, 378; *Children of the Lord's Supper*, xiii. 244; *Evangeline*, xiii. 241, 244  
 Longford county, x. 195  
 Longing, the land of, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25  
 Longinus, vii. 85, 316, 489; ix. 51, 59, 188, 527; x. 144; xii. 324; *On the Sublime*, v. 234  
 Longland, John (1473-1547), bishop of Lincoln, iii. 36, 38; iv. 228, 493, 494; *Tres Conciones*, iv. 226  
 Longleat, ix. 153, 443  
 Longleat Papers, ix. 147, 156, 443, 483.  
*See, also*, Bath, marquis of, *Papers*  
 Longman, Thomas (1699-1755), xi. 323  
 Longman, Thomas Norton (1771-1842), xi. 327  
 Longman and Rees, publishers, xii. 142  
 Longman's Magazine, xii. 427  
 Longmore, George, xiv. Add. 5  
 Longmuir, John (1803-1883), xii. 517  
 Longside, ix. 372  
 Long-tongue, in *The Disobedient Child*, v. 109  
 Longueville, Charles, viii. 62  
 Longueville, William (1639-1721), viii. 60, 62  
 Longus, iv. 438; vii. 489  
 Longwood, St Helena, xiii. 276  
 Looke about you, v. 35, 320, 328, 329, 476  
 Looking Glass for George Fox, ix. 307  
 Looking Glass for the Mind, xi. 382  
 Looking glasse for all proud, ambitious, covetous and corrupt Lawyers, A, vii. 388  
 Lope de Vega, Don Lope de Cardona, vi. 204; *El Mayordomo de la Duquesa de Amalfi*, vi. 180; *El Peregrino en su patria*, vi. 139  
 Lopes, Duarte, iv. 445  
 Lopez, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 181  
 Lopez, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 139  
 Lopez, Trollope's, xiii. 422  
 Lopez de Gomara, Francisco, *Istoria de las Indias y conquista de Mejico*, iv. 69  
 Lorain, P., xiii. 545  
 Loran, Charles Templeman, xiv. Add. 8  
 'Lord Fanny,' in *Pope's Imitations of Horace*, ix. 85, 251  
 Lord Governaunce, v. 58  
 Lord Love went maying, xiii. 133  
 Lord Lovel, ii. 412  
 Lord Maxwell's Last Good Night, ii. 413  
 Lord Randal, ii. 407, 412  
 Lord Thomas and Fair Annet, ii. 412  
 Lord's Prayer, xi. 368  
 Lord's Prayer, exposition on the, in *Speculum Christiani*, ii. 319  
 Lord's Prayer, Rolle, ii. 48

## LORD'S

Lords, house of, III. 11; IV. 279; IX. 195.  
251; X. 192, 246, 397; XI. 17, 29, 34,  
79, 315, 328; XII. 32, 285  
Loreau, Mme H., XIII. 550  
Lorens, frère, I. 354  
Lorenz, Theodor, XIV. 532  
Lorenzo, in Keats's *Isabella*, XII. 86  
Lorenzo, in *May Day*, III. 199  
Lorenzo, in *The Bashful Lover*, VI. 152  
Lorenzo, in *The Decameron*, XII. 82  
Lorenzo, in *The Merchant of Venice*, V. 183  
Lorenzo, in *The Spanish Tragedy*, V. 240  
Lorenzo, in *The Traytor*, VI. 199  
Loreto, litany of, IV. 129  
Loretto, VII. 35, 63  
Lorica, or *Cuirass*, I. 68, 69  
Lorimer, of Hoxton square academy, X.  
385  
Lorraine, Claude, VIII. 217  
Lorraine, duke of, IX. 149  
Lorrington, Mrs, in Marston's *Favourite  
of Fortune*, XIII. 269  
Lorrique, in *The Tragedy of Hoffman*, V.  
327  
Lorris, Guillaume de, II. 169, 219  
Lort, Michael (1725-1790), X. Add.  
Los, Blake's, XI. 194 ff., 199  
Loseley mss., the, V. 408  
Losely, IV. 200  
Loserth, J., II. 54, 69, 440  
Losings, Herbert de (1054?-1119), II. 497  
Lot, F., I. 262  
Lot, Parson (Charles Kingsley), XIII. 358  
Loth, or Lot, in Arthurian legend, I. 259,  
326  
Lothair, Disraeli's, XIII. 352  
Lothario, XIII. 378  
Lothario, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, VIII.  
196  
Lothian, XI. 244  
Lothians, the, II. 89, 90, 95, 259, 368, 371  
Loti, Pierre, IX. 248  
*Lotos Eaters*, I. 373  
Lot's wife, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Pro-  
gress*, VII. 173  
Loudon, John Claudius (1783-1843), XIV.  
562; *Magazine of Natural History*, XIV.  
149  
Loughborough, VII. 91  
Loughborough, Alexander Wedderburn,  
lord. See Wedderburn, Alexander  
Louis IX (St Louis), king of France,  
I. 336, 354; II. 284; III. 160; IV. 30  
Louis XI, VI. 90; XII. 21, 26  
Louis XII, V. 93  
Louis XIII, IV. 254, 257, 259; VII. 205  
Louis XIV, VII. 24; VIII. 14, 132, 195, 246,  
248, 262, 263, 272, 276; IX. 148, 150,  
151, 153, 391; X. 105; XI. 355; XIV.  
110, 212  
Louis XVI, X. 306, 507; XI. 28, 189, 430;  
XIV. 66  
Louis XVII, XIII. 343  
Louis XVIII, X. 261  
Louis-Philippe, king of the French, XIII.  
283; XIV. 60

## LOVELACE

Louisa, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, XIII.  
329, 330  
Louisa, princess, IX. 162  
Louise de Gonzague, queen of Poland,  
V. 201  
*Lounger, The*, X. 55; XI. 440, 449; XIV.  
591, 600  
Lounsbury, Thomas R., XIII. 477, 484;  
XIV. 611; *Shakespeare and Voltaire*, X.  
81, 82; *The first editors of Shakespeare*,  
IX. 77, 78  
Louth, Robert, XIV. 607  
Louth grammar school, XIII. 23, 45  
Louth school, Lincolnshire, VII. 330  
Louvain, II. 245, 311; III. 67; IV. 402; V.  
90; X. 200; XIV. 313  
Louverture, Toussaint, XI. 114  
Louverture, Toussaint, in Martineau's  
*The Hour and the Man*, XIII. 343  
Lovat, lord. See Fraser, Simon  
Lovato de' Lovati, V. 61  
Love, in *Complaint upon Love to Reason*,  
III. 187  
Love, in *Filostrato e Panfila*, V. 62  
Love, in *Love Restored*, VI. 352  
Love, in *Pathomachia*, VI. 324  
Love, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 10, 27, 28  
Love, in *The Shepherds Calender*, III. 222  
Love, in prince Arthur's marriage pageant,  
VI. 332  
*Love, Pretty parables and proverbs of*, III.  
190  
Love, Sir Anthony, in Southerne's *Sir  
Anthony Love*, VIII. 191  
Love, the king of, in *The Example of  
Virtue*, II. 227  
*Love Prevented*, V. 330  
'Lovechild, Mrs,' XI. 377, 379  
Loveday, Robert (*f.* 1655), VII. 439  
IX. 57  
Lovel, in Lamb's *Elia*, XII. 180  
Lovel, lord, in *The New Inn*, VI. 25  
Lovelace, in Richardson's *Clarissa Har-  
lowe*, VIII. 196; X. 8, 17  
Lovelace, Dudley, VII. 24  
Lovelace, earl of. See Milbanke, Ralph  
Lovelace, Richard (1618-1658), VII. 4,  
23 ff. (main entry), 178, 399  
*Althea from Prison, To*, VII. 24, 25  
*Ellinda's Glove*, VII. 25  
*Going to the Wars*, VII. 25  
*Grasshopper, The*, VII. 25  
*Loose Sarrband, A*, VII. 25  
*Lucasta: Epodes, Odes, Sonnets, Songs,  
etc.*, VII. 24, 25  
*Lucasta going beyond the Seas, To*, 25  
*Lucasta Posthume Poems*, VII. 24  
*Lucasta Weeping*, VII. 25  
*Lucasta's Muff*, VII. 25  
*Pastoral: to Amarantha*, VII. 25  
*Poems*, VII. 180  
*Scholar, The*, VII. 24  
*Snail, The*, VII. 25  
*Soldier, The*, VII. 24  
*To Lucasta*, XIV. 436  
Lovelace, Sir William, VII. 23

## LOVELESS

- Loveless, in *Vanbrugh's Relapse*, viii. 161; xi. 268  
 Loveless, in *Sheridan's Trip to Scarborough*, xi. 268  
 Loveless, in *The Scornful Ladie*, vi. 133  
 Lovelich, Henry, i. 469  
 Lovell, Robert (1770?-1796), xi. 161, 420  
 Lovely Lass of Inverness, ix. 377  
 Lover, Samuel (1797-1868), xi. 440; xiv. 313 ff., 321, 569, 573; *Grudiron, The*, xiv. 314; *Handy Andy*, xiv. 314; *Paddy's Pastoral Rhapsody*, xiv. 314  
 Lover, the, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 146 ff., 152  
 Lover Loved, the, in Heywood's *Love*, v. 93  
 Lover not Loved, the, in Heywood's *Love*, v. 93  
 Lovere, ix. 245  
 Loves of the Triangles, *The*, xi. 41, 175  
 Love's Garland iv. 467  
 Lovett, William (1800-1877), xiv. 414, 602  
 Lovibond, Edward (1724-1775), x. 455  
 Low, Frances, xiii. 551  
 Low Countries, ii. 311, 320, 329; v. 113, 143, 344, 361; vii. 306, 345; viii. 267  
 Lowde, James (*fl.* 1694-1696), viii. 474  
 Lowe, John (1750-1798), x. 456; *Mary's Dream*, xi. 234  
 Lowe, Peter (1550?-1612?), xii. 521  
 Lowe, Robert, viscount Sherbrooke (1811-1892), xiv. 133, 137, 420, 511, 512, 607  
 Lowe, Robert W., x. 67; xi. 447, 449, 452; xii. 522; xiv. 518  
 Lowe, W. E., xiii. 513  
 Lowell, James Russell, ii. 250; x. Add.; xi. 407, 410; xii. 179, 399; xiii. 143, 371, 472; xiv. 349  
 Lower, Richard (1631-1691), viii. 363, 477  
 Lower, Sir William (1600?-1662), viii. 119, 438; *Horatius* (Corneille's), translated by, viii. 133, 180; *Polyeucte* (Corneille's), translated by, viii. 133, 180  
 Lowin, John (1576-1659), vi. 139, 248, 249, 276, 277  
 Lowman, Moses (1680-1752), x. 521  
 Lowndes, William (1652-1724), *An Essay for the amendment of the Silver Coins*, viii. 344, 474, 476  
 Lowndes, William Thomas (d. 1843), xii. 445, 522; *The Bibliographer's Manual*, x. 410; xii. 368; *The British Librarian*, xii. 368  
 Lowood, in *Jane Eyre*, xiii. 404  
 Lowry, J. M., xiv. 573  
 Lowth, Robert (1710-1787), ii. 406; x. 136; xii. 468; *A Short Introduction to English Grammar*, xiv. 396  
 Lowther, Sir James, x. 131; xi. 95  
 Loyal Garland, *The* (1686), vii. 512  
 Loyal Observer, *The*, iv. 65  
 Loyal Songs, ix. 566  
 Loyal Subject's Litany, viii. 96  
 Loyalist, *The*, ix. 566  
 Loyalties and Bewtie, *History of*, vi. 286, 287

## LUCILIUS

- Loyalty, in *Assembly of Ladies*, ii. 217  
 Loyalty, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 10, 25, 32  
 Loyalty, in *Portuus of Noblines*, ii. 284  
 Loyola, Ignatius de, viii. 86  
 Loyola, Ignatius, in *A Game at Chesse*, vi. 150  
 Luard, Henry Richards (1825-1891), i. 182, 204; xii. 324, 356, 491, 492  
 Lubbock, John, baron Avebury (1834-1913), xii. 348, 511; xiv. 476, 562  
 Lubbock, Percy, xiii. 484  
 Luby, T. Clarke (1821-1901), xiv. 321, also see Add. 3  
 Lucan, i. 76; ii. 366; iii. 20, 113; iv. 23, 395, 438; vii. 206, 263, 267, 268, 270, 503; viii. 61; ix. 44, 182, 256, 337, 338, 525; xii. 67, 306, 402; *Pharsalia*, iv. 138; vi. 37, 235; viii. 197, 440  
 Lucar, Cyprian (*fl.* 1590), iv. 448  
 Lucas, Charles (1713-1771), x. 466; xiv. 569  
 Lucas, Sir Charles Prestwood, xiv. 509  
 Lucas, Edward Verrall, x. Add.; xi. 395, 417, 459, 475, 483, 484, 488, 492; xii. 414, 422, 433 ff., 437, 438; xiv. 521, also see Add. 3  
 Lucas, S., *Life of Peter Borthwick*, xiv. 185  
 Lucas, Samuel (1811-1865), editor of *The Morning Star*, xiv. 196  
 Lucas, Samuel, editor of *The Press*, xiv. 196  
 Lucas, Theophilus (*fl.* 1714), ix. 500  
 Lucas, Thomas (d. 1740), x. 387  
 'Lucasia,' K. Philips's, vii. 88  
 Lucasta, *alias* Lucy Sacheverell, vii. 24, 25  
 Lucca, xii. 62  
 Luce, Morton, xiii. 477  
 Luce, in *The London Prodigall*, v. 254, 255; vi. 97  
 Lucentio, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, v. 181  
 Lucas, the two, in *The Wise-woman of Hogsdon*, vi. 99  
 Lucas de Gast, i. 273  
 Lucia, in Addison's *Cato*, ix. 63  
 Lucian, iii. 15, 20, 22; iv. 438, 516, 527; v. 221; vi. 18, 21, 87; vii. 131, 263, 274, 316, 318, 489; ix. 106, 159, 257, 266, 267, 500, 528; x. 474; xi. 332; xiii. 351; *Dialogues*, viii. 36; *Menippus*, iv. 354; *Timon*, vi. 137  
 Lucianic reverie, x. 205  
 Lucifer, ii. 30; iii. 17, 76; iv. 166, 167; ix. 327  
 Lucifer, in *Bailey's Festus*, xiii. 153  
 Lucifer, in *Byron's Cain*, xii. 48  
 Lucifer, in *Byron's Vision of Judgment*, xii. 53  
 Lucifer, in *FitzGerald's The Mighty Magician*, xiii. 144  
 Lucifer, in religious plays, v. 15, 57  
 Lucifer, in *The Black Book*, vi. 60  
 Lucifer, in *The four P.P.*, v. 96  
 Lucilius, viii. 58

## LUCILLA

- Lucilla, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, III. 345, 346  
 Lucina, in *The Birth of Merlin*, v. 249  
 Lucina, in *Valentinian*, vi. 122  
 Lucinda, in *Don Quixote*, ix. 269  
 Lucio, in *Measure for Measure*, v. 190  
 Lucius, in *The Rival Friends*, vi. 325  
 Lucius, king, III. 332  
 Lucius Iberius, in *Morte Arthure*, I. 313; II. 115, 118  
 'Lucius' (Junius), x. 403, 410  
 Luckin, M. W., XIV. Add. 8  
 Luckless, in Fielding's *Pleasures of the Town*, x. 21  
 Lucky Spence's Last Advice, IX. 366  
 Lucrece, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 152  
 Lucrece, in *Diamond of Salerne*, v. 73, 75  
 Lucrece, *The Play of*, v. 100, 410  
 Lucretia, XII. 68  
 Lucretius, IV. 347; VII. 268, 451, 486; VIII. 61, 277, 288, 449; IX. 55, 526; XII. 67, 326, 335, 488, 492, 495; XIII. 26, 40, 45, 145; XIV. 276, 374  
 Lucullus, IX. 270  
 Lucy, in Charlotte Brontë's *Villette*, XIII. 410  
 Lucy, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, VIII. 147, 152  
 Lucy, in Meredith's *Richard Feverel*, XIII. 444, 446  
 Lucy, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, x. 89; XI. 266  
 Lucy, in Wordsworth's poems, XI. 113  
 Lucy, Sir Henry W., XIV. 534  
 Lucy, St. I. 74, 356  
 Lucy, William (1594-1677), VII. 474  
 Ludi or 'disgysynges,' VI. 294  
 Ludlow, Edmund (1617-1692), VII. 451; *Diary*, VII. 225  
 Ludlow, John Malcolm, XIII. 355; XIV. 408  
 Ludlow castle, VI. 363; VII. 113; VIII. 60  
 Ludlow school, VII. 330  
 Ludolphus, J., *History of Aethiopia*, IX. 268  
 Ludovicus Vives, VI. 225  
 Ludus Accidia, v. 52  
 Ludus Coventriae. See *Coventry Plays*  
 Ludwig, Lavaterus, *Of Ghosts and Spirits*, III. 495  
 Ludwig, Otto, v. 304  
 Ludwig the Pious, *Life of*, by Thegan, I. 90  
 Luft, Hans, III. 472  
 Lufton, lord, Trollope's, XIII. 422  
 Lugwardine, Antony, in Robert Landon's *Fountain of Arethusa*, XII. 230  
 Luick, K., II. 32, 436  
 'Luitprandus,' x. 204  
 Luke, St. I. 74; II. 15  
 Luke, Sir Samuel (d. 1670), VII. 167; VIII. 60, 63, 64, 66  
 Luke is losse, My (poems signed), III. 189  
 Lukin, Henry, *Practice of Godliness*, XI. 334  
 Lul, letter from, I. 79  
 Lulli, J.-B. de, musician to Charles I, and Quinault, P., *Cadmus and Hermione*, VIII. 134; *Les Fêtes de l'Amour et de Bacchus*, VIII. 134

## LUYNES

- Lully, or Lulle, Raymond, VII. 277  
 Lumby, Joseph Rawson (1831-1895), I. 146; II. 284; XII. 487  
 Lumen, in *Lingua*, VI. 315  
 Lumfanane, in Wyntoun's *Cronykil*, II. 132  
 Lumley, Eliza, afterwards Sterne, x. 47  
 Lumley, Richard, 2nd earl of Scarborough (d. 1721), x. 256  
 Lumond, sea of, in Layamon, I. 236  
 Lumpkin, Tony, in Goldsmith's *She Stoops to Conquer*, x. 206, 214  
 Luna, in Hawes's *A Joyful Meditation*, etc., II. 226  
 'Lunatics,' in *The Lords' Masque*, VI. 353  
 Lund, Thomas William Moy, XIII. 488  
 Lunenburg, duke of, in *The Tragedy of Hoffman*, v. 327  
 Luntowski, A., XIII. 465, 476  
 Lupset, Thomas (1498?-1530), III. 20, 105, 474  
 Lupton, Donald (d. 1676), VI. 494; *London and Country Carbonadoed*, IV. 351, 522  
 Lupton, Roger (d. 1540), VII. 329, 330  
 Lupton, Thomas (fl. 1583), *All for Money*, v. 57, 393  
 Lurewell, lady, in Farquhar's *The Constant Couple*, VIII. 176, 178  
 Luria, Browning's, XIII. 67  
 Lushington, Edmund Law (1811-1893), XII. 487; *For -24*; *On the Study of Greek*, XII. 330  
 Lushington Anthony, XIV. 494  
 Lusitania *Love-nè Masque of Blacknesse*, VI. 342  
 Lutel Soth Sermun, I. 226, 458  
 Luther, Martin, II. 69; III. 7, 53, 69, 127, 139, 151, 363, 365, 472, 492; IV. 215, 224, 301, 380, 445, 446, also see Add.; v. 58, 103; VII. 103; VIII. 291, 321 ff.; XII. 273, 281; XIII. 13, 20, 388, 428; XIV. 99; *Table Talk, or Colloquies (Colloquia Mensalia)*, VII. 391; VIII. 321, 322  
 Lutheran drama, VI. 374  
 Lutheranism, III. 31, 37, 140, 142  
 Lutherans, VII. 124, 378  
 Luton, IX. 169  
 Lutonsky, Paula, XIII. 489  
 Lutterworth, II. 65, 66; x. 112  
 Luttrell, Henry (1765?-1851), XII. 419; XIV. 115  
 Luttrell, Narcissus (1657-1732), *Brief Historical Relation of State Affairs*, VIII. 241, 451  
 Lutwidge, in Miss Edgeworth's *Belinda*, XI. 297  
 Luvah, in Blake's *Vala*, XI. 195  
 Luvaris Lament, *The*, II. 282  
 Lux Mundi, XII. 299  
 Luxborough, earl of. See Catherlough, R.K.  
 Luxborough, lady. See Knight, Henrietta  
 Luxborough, lord. See Knight, Robert  
 Luxuria, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 52  
 Luxury, in *The Cradle of Security*, v. 87  
 Luynes, C., duo de, VII. 205

## LYALL

- Lyall, Sir Alfred Comyn (1835-1911),  
 XIII. 194, 477, 505; XIV. 93, 493, 500,  
 578  
*Asiatic Studies*, XIV. 98, 340  
*Badminton*, XIII. 203  
*British Dominion in India, The*, XIV. 340  
*Land of Regrets, The*, XIII. 203; XIV. 340  
*Old Pindaree, The*, XIII. 202  
*Retrospection*, XIII. 203  
*Rise and Expansion of the British  
 Dominion in India*, XIV. 98  
*Siva*, XIV. 340  
*Theology in Extremis*, XIII. 202  
*Verses written in India*, XIII. 202; XIV.  
 340  
 Lyall, Sir Charles James (1845-1920), XII.  
 Add. 4  
 Lybarte, in *Magnifycence*, III. 77  
 Lycanthropy, belief in, I. 316  
*Lyce, an elderly Ludy, To*, x. 168  
 Lycia, XII. 339  
 Lycidas (Herriek's), VII. 12  
 Lycogenes, in *Argenis*, IV. 258, 259  
 Lycophron, IX. 527  
 Lycosthenes, Conrad, *Prodigiorum ac  
 Ostentorum Chronicon*, III. 111  
 Lyeurgus, x. 59  
 Lydd, v. 34  
 Lydgate, John (1370?-1450?), I. 285;  
 II. 104, 159, 161, 163, 164, 166, 175,  
 197-205 (main entry), 206 ff., 214,  
 218 ff., 224 ff., 231, 237, 239, 245, 246,  
 252, 253, 258, 261, 266, 332, 467, 468,  
 470; III. 68, 70, 168, 192 ff., 198, 199,  
 227, 277, 282, 292, 301, 411 ff., 441 ff.;  
 IV. 441; x. 239; XIII. 211  
*Aesop*, II. 199, 204  
*Albon and Amphabel*, II. 199  
*Assembly of Gods, The*, II. 199, 203  
*Ballade of the Goos, A*, II. 308  
*Ballade of the Midsummer Rose*, II. 204  
*Bochas, John, Tragedies of*, II. 202  
*Churl and the Brd, The*, II. 199, 204,  
 312; IV. 409  
*Complaint of the Black Knight, The*,  
 II. 162, 164, 166, 204  
*Court of Sapience, The*, II. 199, 231  
*Danse Macabre*, II. 199; v. 12  
*De Duobus Mercatoribus*, II. 199  
*December and July*, II. 199  
*Edmund and Fremund*, II. 199, 203  
*Falls of Princes, The*, II. 199, 200, 202,  
 204, 321; III. 192, 194, 195  
*Flower of Courtesy, The*, II. 199  
*Horse, the Sheep and the Goose, The*,  
 II. 199, 204, 312  
*Jak Hare*, II. 505  
*Life of our Lady*, II. 199, 203, 314  
*London Lickpenny*, II. 200, 201, 204,  
 206, 470, 505  
*Lyfe and Passion of Saint Alban*, IV. 409  
*Minor Poems*, II. 199  
*Miracles of St Edmund*, II. 199  
*Nightingale Poems*, II. 199, 204  
*Pilgrimage of the Life of Man, The*, II.  
 199, 200

## LYNAM

- Lydgate, John  
*Prioress and her Three Sisters, The*, II.  
 204  
*Reason and Sensuality*, II. 199, 202  
*St Austin*, II. 199  
*St Giles*, II. 199  
*St Margaret*, II. 199, 203  
*Saints' Loves*, II. 203  
*Secrets of the Philosophers, The*, II. 199,  
 208  
*Serpent of Dissension, The*, v. 66  
*Stans Puer ad mensam*, II. 313  
*Temple of Glass, The*, II. 199, 202, 225,  
 230, 231, 235, 308, 312  
*Testament*, II. 199, 204  
*Thank God of all*, II. 204  
*Thebes, Story of*, II. 164, 199 ff.  
*Troy Book*, II. 199, 202; v. 221  
 Lydgate, in *Middlemarch*, XIII. 399  
 Lydia, in Gissing's *Thyrza*, XIII. 459  
 Lydia, in Jago's *Edge-Hill*, x. 113  
 Lydia, in *Pedantius*, VI. 306  
 Lye, Edward (1694-1767), IX. 536; x. 225;  
 XII. 344, 504  
 Lyell, Sir Charles (1797-1875), XIV. 292,  
 562  
*Antiquity of Man, The*, XIV. 293  
*Elements of Geology, The*, XIV. 293  
*Principles of Geology, The*, XIV. 293, 299  
*Second Visit to the United States, A*,  
 XIV. 293  
*Travels in North America*, XIV. 293  
 Lyle, Eustace, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*,  
 XIII. 350  
 Lykewakes, I. 124  
 Lyly, John (1554?-1606), III. 241, 300,  
 340, 341, 344 ff., 349, 350, 354 ff., 358,  
 364, 365, 370, 392, 395, 397, 534, 544;  
 v. 120, 121-141 (main entry), 142, 149,  
 177, 414 ff.; VI. 13, 18, 215, 288, 336,  
 387; VII. 154; VIII. 127; XI. 262; XIV.  
 460  
*Alexander and Campaspe*, IV. 115; v.  
 125, 126; VI. 287  
 'Cupid and my Campaspe played at  
 cards for kisses,' IV. 115; v. 125  
*Endimion*, v. 122, 124, 341  
*Euphues*, II. 340; III. 344 ff., 365, 366;  
 IV. 344, 523; v. 114, 122, 127, 193, 338;  
 VI. 388, 389  
*Euphues and his Ephoebus*, III. 346  
*Galathea*, IV. 77; VI. 365  
*Love's Metamorphosis*, v. 122; VI. 287,  
 365  
*Midas*, IV. 115; v. 122, 124, 345, 369  
*Mother Bombe*, IV. 394; v. 122; VI. 14,  
 99  
*Pappe with a Hatchet*, III. 394, 395, 397,  
 543  
*Sapho and Phao*, v. 122, 124, 341; VI.  
 287  
 'Sing to Apollo,' IV. 115  
 Lyme Regis, VIII. 30; x. 20, 387; XII. 241  
 Lymington, x. 306  
 Lymne, XII. 347  
 Lynam, Robert (1796-1845), x. 459

## LYNCH

- Lynch, Hannah, XIII. 570  
 Lynch, Thomas Toke (1818-1871), XIII. 167, 174, 505  
 Lyndhurst, lord. *See* Copley, John Singleton  
 Lyndon, lady, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, XIII. 282  
 Lyndsay, Sir David (1490-1555), II. 91, 94, 249, 250, 265, 279; III. 115-130 (main entry), 135, 138, 142, 153, 156, 159, 498; IV. 322, 412 ff., 527; V. 392, 394; IX. 359; XI. 203, 204, 215; XII. 10, 350, 508, 517  
*Answer, An*, III. 121  
*Deploration of the Death of Queen Magdalene, The*, III. 130  
*Description of Pedder Coffeis, Ane*, III. 121  
*Dialog betwix Experience and Ane Courtour*, III. 130, 133  
*Dreme, The*, III. 116, 138  
*Epistle to the Kingis Grace*, III. 116  
*Exhortation to the King, An* (epilogue to *The Dreme*), III. 118  
*Exclamatioun to the Redar*, II. 283  
*Historie of the Squyer Meldrum, The*, I. 291; II. 245; III. 130  
*John the Commonweill*, II. 280  
*Justing betwix James Watson and John Barbour, The*, III. 121, 135  
*Kittis Confessioun*, III. 121  
*Pleasant Satyre of the Thrie Estaitis, Ane*, III. 122 ff.; V. 59; IX. 365  
*Publick Confessioun of the Kingis auld Hound callit Baysche, Ane*, III. 121  
*Supplicatioun aganis Syde Taillis, Ane*, III. 121  
*Testament and Complaynt of our Soverane Lordis Papyngo, The*, II. 266; III. 118, 119, 131, 484  
*Tragedie of the Cardinal, The*, III. 130  
 Lyndwood, William (1375?-1446), II. 62, 498; VIII. 466  
 Lyne, Charles E., XIV. 587  
 Lynedoch, lord. *See* Graham, Thomas  
 Lynn, Norfolk, II. 287; IX. 2; X. 244, 460  
 Lynn, Elizabeth. *See* Linton, Elizabeth Lynn  
 Lynne, Walter (fl. 1550), III. 81  
 Lynton, in *Lorna Doone*, XIII. 434  
 Lynton, Thomas de, VI. 280  
 Lyon, John (1514?-1592), VII. 336  
 Lyon, John, 9th earl of Strathmore (1737-1776), X. 131  
 Lyonesse, I. 279  
 Lyons, II. 316, 323  
 Lyra, II. 365  
*Lyra Apostolica*, XII. 257, 454, 456, 457; XIII. 171  
*Lyra Heroica*, XIII. 195  
*Lyrical Ballads*, X. 234  
 Lyrick, the poet, in *Farquhar's Love and a Bottle*, VIII. 170  
 Lyrics, Harleian (B.M. 2253), I. 360 ff., 370, 378  
 Lysias, VII. 316; IX. 528

## LYTTON

- Lysons, Daniel (1762-1834), XII. 511; *Magna Britannia*, XII. 345; *Environs of London*, XII. 345  
 Lysons, Samuel (1763-1819), XII. 511; *Reliquiae Britannico-Romanae*, XII. 345  
 'Lyster, Lynn,' XIV. Add. 5  
 Lyte, Henry (1529?-1607), III. 551; *A Nieuwe herball*, IV. 374, 542  
 Lyte, Henry Francis (1793-1847), XII. 419  
 Lyttelton, Charles (1714-1768), X. 247, 251  
 Lyttelton, George, 1st baron Lyttelton (1709-1773), IX. 220, 229, 230, 313; X. 29, 34, 36, 39, 94, 95, 100, 102 ff., 110, 113 ff. (main entry), 262, 263, 292, 448, 450, 456, 502; XI. 347, 349, 474  
*Dialogues of the Dead*, IX. 159, 160; X. 20, 114, 115; XI. 351  
*History of Henry II*, IX. 160; X. 114, 292, 311; XI. 345  
*Monody*, X. 113, 114  
*Observations on the Conversion of St Paul*, X. 114  
*Persian Letters*, X. 114  
*Progress of Love*, X. 114  
 Lyttelton, George William, 4th baron (1817-1876), XII. 484  
 Lyttelton, Sir Thomas (1647?-1710), X. 113  
 Lytteltons, the, X. 273  
 Lyttleton, Lucy, born Fortescue, wife of Lyttleton, George, 1st baron, X. 113  
 Lytton, Edward George Earle Lytton Bulwer-Lytton, 1st baron (1803-1873), XI. 304, 387; XII. 131, 414, 428, 429, 432; XIII. 307, 340, 386, 391, 392, 417 ff. (main entry), 427, 431, 432, 434, 516, 520, 563, 564; XIV. 174, 196, 238, 510  
*Asmodeus at Large*, XIII. 420  
*Caxtons, The*, XIII. 420  
*Coming Race, The*, XIII. 417, 420  
*Devereux*, XIII. 419  
*Disowned, The*, XIII. 418  
*Eugene Aram*, XIII. 418, 419  
*Falkland*, XIII. 417  
*Glenallan*, XIII. 419  
*Godolphin*, XIII. 419  
*Harold*, XIII. 419  
*Haunted and the Haunters, The*, XIII. 420  
*Ishmael and other Poems*, XIII. 417  
*Kenelm Chillingly*, XIII. 417, 420  
*Lady of Lyons, The*, XIII. 419  
*Last Days of Pompeii, The*, XIII. 419  
*Last of the Barons, The*, XIII. 419  
*Lucretia*, XIII. 418, 420  
*Money*, XI. 82; XIII. 419  
*Mortimer*, XIII. 417  
*My Novel*, XIII. 420  
*New Timon, The*, XIV. 129  
*Parisians, The*, XIII. 417, 421  
*Paul Clifford*, XIII. 418, 419  
*Pausanias the Spartan*, XIII. 419  
*Pelham*, X. 39; XIII. 417 ff., 421, 436  
*Pilgrims of the Rhine, The*, XIII. 417

## LYTTON

- Lytton, Edward George Earle Lytton  
Bulwer-Lytton  
*Richelieu*, XIII. 419  
*Rienzi*, XIII. 419  
*Sea-Captain, The*, XIII. 279  
*Strange Story, A*, XIII. 420  
*What will he do with it?* XIII. 420  
*Zanoni*, XIII. 419  
*Zicci*, XIII. 419
- Lytton, Edward Robert Bulwer, 1st earl of Lytton (Owen Meredith) (1831-1891), XIII. 194, 199, 204, 505  
*After Paradise*, XIII. 200  
*Astarte*, XIII. 200  
*Chronicles and Characters*, XIII. 200  
*Fables in Song*, XIII. 200  
*Fata Morgana*, XIII. 200  
*Glenaveril*, XIII. 200  
*King Poppy*, XIII. 200  
*Love Letter, A*, XIII. 200  
*Lucile*, XIII. 200  
*Marah*, XIII. 200  
*Selenites*, XIII. 200  
*Wanderer, The*, XIII. 200
- Lytton, Bulwer, lady, XII. 441
- Lytton, Victor Alexander George Robert, 2nd earl of Lytton, XIII. 564
- M.P., *pseud.*, XI. 379, 480
- Maasdorp, A. F. S., XIV. Add. 8
- Mab, in *The Satyr*, VI. 340
- Mab, queen, in *Romeo and Juliet*, VII. 8; XIV. 307
- Mabbe, James (1572-1642?), IV. 395, 441, 443, 447
- Mabbott, Gilbert, VII. 351; *Mercurius Britannicus*, VII. 357; *The Moderate*, VII. 357
- Mabel, daughter of Robert Fitz-hamon, I. 256
- Mabillon, Jean, IV. 419; XIV. 53
- Mabinogion*, I. 249, 252, 253, 255, 269, 271, 276, 461. *See, also*, Lady C. Guest
- Macalister, R. A. S., XII. 351, 352, 360
- Macartney, George, 1st earl Macartney (1737-1806), XI. 350
- Macaulay, Mrs Catharine, born Sawbridge (1731-1791), X. 502; XI. 390; XIV. 600
- Macaulay, George Campbell (1852-1915), X. 449; XII. 504
- Macaulay, Thomas Babington, 1st baron Macaulay (1800-1859), IV. 45, 480; VII. 129, 177, 218, 220; VIII. 107, 159, 167, 242, 273; IX. 31, 127, 182, 240, 263; X. 66, 153, 242, 243, 298, 315, 320, 476, 480, 483; XI. 167, 286, 410, 423; XII. 129, 141, 152, 153, 155, 163, 178, 221, 262, 319, 396, 420, 426, 444, 447, 477, 480; XIII. 8, 43, 147 ff. (main entry), 189, 230, 238, 320, 328, 487, 505; XIV. 55, 58, 59 ff. (main entry), 71, 77, 88, 89, 115, 125, 159, 170, 180, 336, 337, 365, 462, 493, 504, 506, 509, 510  
*Battle of the Lake Regillus, The*, XIII. 149  
*Epitaph on a Jacobite*, XIII. 148, 239  
*Essays*, XII. 326; XIV. 5, 61 ff.

## MacCULLOCH

- Macaulay, Thomas Babington  
*Essays: Gladstone on Church and State*, XIII. 24  
*History (essay)*, XIV. 59  
*History of England*, XIII. 11; XIV. 60 ff., 84  
*Last Buccaneer, The*, XIII. 178, 239  
*Lays of Ancient Rome*, XII. 30; XIII. 148, 149, 152, 153, 239; XIV. 61  
*Miscellaneous Writings*, XIV. 59  
*Prophecy of Capys, The*, XIII. 149  
*Virginia*, XII. 261  
*Westminster Reviewer's Defence of Mill, The*, XIV. 59
- Macaulay, Zachary (1768-1838), XI. 259, 475; XIV. 60
- Macbean, Alexander (d. 1784), X. 470
- Macbean, Lachlan, XIV. 541, *also see* Add. 2
- Macbeth, in Boece, III. 156
- Macbeth, in Wyntoun, II. 132
- Macbeth, Garrick as, XI. 284
- Macbeth, lady, in Shakespeare's play, XII. 68, 171; XIV. 157
- Macbeth, Shakespeare's, II. 89; VIII. 120; XIII. 67
- Macbeth, W. H. W. Betty as, XI. 283
- MacCabe, W. Gordon, XIII. 477
- Maccallum, Mungo William, XIII. 477
- McCalmont, Hugh. *See* Cairns, 1st earl
- MacCarthy, Denis Florence (1817-1882), XIV. 569; *Pillar Towers of Ireland, The*, XIV. 318; *Shelley's Early Life*, XIV. 318; *Waiting for the May*, XIV. 318
- MacCarthy, Desmond, XIII. 572
- McCarthy, Justin Huntley (1830-1912), XIV. 493, 511, 528, 532, 569
- McCaul, John, XII. 511
- MacCaura clan, XIV. 318
- Macclesfield, earl of. *See* Parker, Thomas
- McClintock, Sir Francis Leopold (1819-1907), XIV. 245, 553
- MacColl, Evan (1808-1898), XIV. 582; *Poems and Songs*, XIV. 357
- MacColl, Malcolm (1831-1907), XIV. 513
- Maccoll, Norman (1843-1904), XIV. 534
- McCombie, Thomas, XIV. 587
- McCormick, Charles (1753?-1807), XI. 390
- McCormick, Joseph (1733-1799), IX. 492; X. 503; *State Papers and Letters*, X. 295
- McCosh, James (1811-1894), XIV. 467, 476
- MacCowl, Finn, X. 231
- McCoy, Sir Frederick (1823-1899), XIV. 563
- McCracken, Henry Noble, II. 468, 470
- McCrie, Thomas (1772-1835), XIV. 493, 507; *Life of Andrew Melville, The*, XIV. 101; *Life of John Knox, The*, XIV. 101
- McCrindle, John Watson, XIV. 338, 339, 579
- MacCullagh, James (1809-1847), XIV. 261, 556
- MacCullagh Torrens. *See* Torrens
- MacCulloch, John Ramsay (1789-1864), XII. 522; XIV. 3, 476, 513



## MacCUNN

- MacCunn, John, XIII. 21, 472  
 M'Cutcheon, the name, II. 117  
 MacDermott, Martin, XIV. 573  
 MacDonagh, M., XIV. 541  
 Macdonald, Flora (1722-1790), IX. 563  
 Macdonald, George (1824-1905), XI. 387, 481; XII. Add. 5; XIII. 189 ff., 431, 605, 564  
*Lilith*, XIII. 183, 432  
*Phantastes*, XIII. 183, 192, 432  
*Portent, The*, XIII. 183, 192  
*Robert Falconer*, XIII. 432  
 MacDonald, Ronald, XIII. 564  
 Macdonald, William, XII. 435  
 Macdonell, James (1842-1879), XIV. 534  
 McDow, in Susan Ferrier's *Destiny*, XII. 245  
 Macduff, in Wyntoun, II. 132  
 Macedon, XII. 309  
 Macedonia, IV. 59  
 Macer (herbalist), II. 364; IV. 542  
 Macfarlan, James (1832-1862), XIII. 505  
 Macfarlane, Alexander, XIV. 263  
 Macfarlane, Charles (d. 1858), XIII. 564; XIV. 487, 494, 612  
 Macfie, Ronald F., XIV. 538  
 M'Gibbon, Edinburgh musician, IX. 371, 379  
 M'Gie, Thomas D'Arcy (1825-1868), XIV. 318, 322, 357, 569, 582  
*Celts, The*, XIV. 318  
*Home Thoughts*, XIV. 318  
*I left two loves*, XIV. 318  
*My Irish Wife*, XIV. 318  
*Sea-divided Gaels, The*, XIV. 318  
 McGill university, Montreal, XIV. 355  
 Macgillivray, Evan James, XIV. 536  
 Macgregor, James Comyn, XIV. Add. 7  
 Macgregor, John (1825-1892), XIV. 552, 553  
 Macgregor, Malcolm (William Mason), X. 398, 525  
 McHale, John (1791-1881), XIV. 328, 329, 569  
 Machar (Mauricius), St, II. 127  
 Machiavelli, in *Romola*, XIII. 394  
 Machiavelli, Niccolò, III. 245, 315, 432; IV. 342, 347, 446; VI. 167; VIII. 123; IX. 225; XI. 32  
*Arte di Warre*, IV. 4, 7, 8  
*Florentine Historie*, IV. 7, 8, 398  
*Prince, The*, IV. 7, 8, 297  
*Relazioni*, III. 432  
 Machin, Lewis (fl. 1608), VI. 100; *Dumbe Knight, The*, IV. 377, 539  
 Machlinia, William de (fl. 1482-1490), VIII. 314  
 Books printed by, II. 318 ff.: *Monk of Evesham*, II. 318; IV. 353; *Speculum Christiani*, II. 319; *Treatise of the Pestilence*, II. 319  
 Machyn or Machin, Henry (1498?-1563?), III. 478; V. 70; VI. 461; X. 492  
 Macilente, in *Every Man out of His Humour*, VI. 17  
 MacIlwaine, William, XIV. 573

## MACKLIN

- MacIntyre, Hector, in *The Antiquary*, X. 231  
 MacIvor, Fergus, in *Waverley*, XII. 28  
 MacIvor, Flora, in *Waverley*, XII. 22  
 Mackail, John William, XI. 416; XII. 407; XIII. 493, 495  
 Mackaile, Matthew (fl. 1657-1696), IX. 559  
 Mackarness, Matilda Anne, born Planché (1826-1881), XI. 489  
 Mackay, Angus M., XIII. 558  
 Mackay, Charles (1814-1889), XII. 380; XIII. 505; XIV. 199; *Cholera Chant*, XIII. 189; *O Ye Tears!* XIII. 188  
 Mackay, Sir Donald, 1st baron Reay (1591-1649), VII. 231  
 Mackay, Robert William (1803-1882), XII. 468  
 Mackay, Thomas, XIV. 506  
 Mackaye, Saunders, in Kingsley's *Alton Locke*, XIII. 361, 362  
 Mackechnie, James, XIII. 569  
 Mackelvie, William (1800-1863), XI. 442  
 Mackenzie, Sir Alexander (1755-1820), XIV. 583; *Voyages from Montreal*, XIV. 358  
 Mackenzie, George, 1st earl of Cromarty (1630-1714), IX. 215, 492, 551, 561  
 Mackenzie, Sir George (1636-1691), IX. 493, 551, 561; XIV. 491; *Aretina, or the Serious Romance*, VII. 391; VIII. 372  
 Mackenzie, George (1669-1725), IX. 553  
 Mackenzie, Henry (1745-1831), X. 46, 55 ff., 424, 436, 451, also see Add.; XI. 440, 442, 449, 457; XII. 245; XIII. 326; XIV. 600  
*Julia de Roubigné*, X. 57, 58  
*Man of Feeling*, X. 15, 55 ff.; XI. 206  
*Man of the World*, X. 57  
*Prince of Tunis*, X. 55  
 Mackenzie, Sir James Dixon, XII. 511; *The Castles of England*, XII. 349  
 Mackenzie, John, XIV. Add. 8  
 Mackenzie, Mrs, in *The Newcomes*, XIII. 296, 297, 299  
 Mackenzie, Robert James, XIV. 601  
 Mackenzie, Rosey, in *The Newcomes*, XIII. 296, 299  
 Mackenzie, William Mackay, XIV. 522  
 McKerrow, Ronald Brunlees, IV. 171; XI. 466  
 Mackery End, XII. 183, 194  
 Mackinder, Halford John, XIV. 596  
 Mackintosh, Sir James (1765-1832), VII. 203; XI. 75, 76, 396, 399; XII. 187, 303, 310; XIII. 418; XIV. 58, 110, 184, 186, 494  
*Dissertation on the Progress of Ethical Philosophy*, XIV. 5, 59  
*History of England*, XIV. 59  
*History of the Revolution in England in 1688*, XIV. 59  
*Memoirs*, XI. 53  
 Mackintosh, Robert James, XI. 53  
 Macklin, Charles (1697?-1797), X. 85, 445; XI. 258, 260, 262, 447, 449, 450, 454; XIV. 569; *Love à-la-mode*, XI. 257

## MACKNIGHT

- Macknight, Thomas, XIII. 547; XIV. 508;  
*Life of Bolingbroke*, IX. 217, 226, 227,  
 230  
 Mackshane, in Smollett's *Roderick Ran-*  
*dom*, X. 37  
 Mackworth, Sir Humphry (1657-1727),  
 IX. 11, 420  
 Macky, John (d. 1726), VIII. 219; IX. 494;  
*Journey through England*, XI. 332  
 McLachlan, Alexander (1818-1896), XIV.  
 357, 582  
 Maclaren, Charles (1782-1866), XIV. 535  
 Maclaren, Elizabeth T., XIV. 517  
 Maclaurin, Colin (1698-1746), XIV. 257,  
 566  
 Maclean, Neil N., XIV. 594  
 M'Lean, T., XIV. 540  
 Macleane, Arthur John (1812-1858), XII.  
 487  
 Maclehoose, Mrs Agnes ('Clarinda,' 1759-  
 1841), XI. 222, 436, 437; *Talk not of*  
*Love*, XI. 232; *To a Blackbird*, XI. 232  
 McLennan, John Ferguson (1827-1881),  
 XIV. 476; *Primitive Marriage*, XII. 348  
 M'Lennan, Murdoch, *Race of Sheriffmuir*,  
 IX. 373  
 McLennan, William (1856-1904), XIV. 581  
*In Old France and New*, XIV. 360  
*Songs of Old Canada*, XIV. 360  
*Span o' Life, The*, XIV. 360  
*Spanish John*, XIV. 360  
 Macleod, Fiona. See Sharp, William  
 Macleod, Henry Dunning (1821-1902),  
 XIV. 476  
 Macleod, Mary, *The Shakespeare Story*  
*Book*, XI. 385  
 Macleod, Norman (1812-1872), XI. 481;  
 XII. 472  
 Maclis (a beast), III. 315  
 Maclise, Daniel (1806-1870), XII. 410, 428;  
 XIII. 474  
 MacMechan, Archibald, XIII. 465, 466  
 Macmillan, Daniel (1813-1857), XIII. 553  
 Macmillan, Hugh (1833-1903), XII. 472  
*Macmillan's Magazine*, XIII. 98; XIV. 324  
 MacMorrough, II. 301  
 MacMurchy, Archibald, XIV. 581  
 Macnab, Henry Grey (1761-1823), XIV.  
 607, 608  
 Maconnally, Leonard (1752-1820), XI. 281,  
 458  
 MacNeil, Hector (1746-1818), XI. 444  
*Come Under my Plaidie*, XI. 234  
*Dinna think Bonnie Lassie*, XI. 234  
*Donald and Flora*, XI. 234  
*Harp, The*, XI. 234  
*Mary of Castle Cary*, XI. 234  
*My Boy Tammy*, XI. 234  
*Scotland's Scailth*, XI. 234  
*Waes of War*, XI. 234  
 Macnicol, Donald (1735-1802), X. 475  
 Maonish, Robert (1802-1837), XII. 450  
 Macpherson, David (1746-1816), XII. 517  
 Macpherson, Geraldine, XIV. 521, 569  
 Macpherson, James (1736-1796), I. 275;  
 IX. 185, 564; X. 55, 130, 222, 227 ff.,

## MAECENAS

- Macpherson, James  
 230 ff. (main entry), 234, 237, 320,  
 487 ff., 503, 510; XI. 229  
*Berrathon*, X. 227  
*Carric-thura*, X. 228  
*Cath-Loda*, X. 130  
*Death of Oscar, The*, X. 230  
*Fingal*, X. 137, 225, 231  
*Fragments of Ancient Poetry*, X. 230  
*Highlander, The*, X. 230, 238  
*History of Great Britain*, X. 232, 295  
*Hunter, The*, X. 237  
*Ihad* (translation), X. 232  
*Introduction to the History of Great*  
*Britain and Ireland*, X. 295  
*Original Papers*, X. 295  
*Ossian*, XII. 40; XIII. 52, 101, 226  
*Temora*, X. 231  
*See, also, under Ossian*  
 Macray, William Dunn, VI. 309  
 Macready, William Charles (1793-1873),  
 V. 302; XI. 447; XII. 171; XIII. 58, 59,  
 61, 68, 69, 255, 261; XIV. 319  
 Macro-plays, the, V. 391, 392  
 Macrobius, II. 366; X. 205, 481  
 Mac Roig, Fergus, XIV. 307  
 Macropedius, George, V. 412; *Asotus*, V.  
 101; *Rebelles*, V. 101, 110, 113  
 MacSpadden, Joseph Walker, XIII. 544  
 McWard, Robert (1633?-1687), IX. 546  
 Madagascar, IV. 101, 102; IX. 23  
 Madan, Falconer, XI. 469; XII. 462  
 Madan, Martin (1726-1790), XI. 81  
 Madden, D. D., XIV. 510  
 Madden, Sir Frederic (1801-1873), I. 269,  
 322, 326, 328; II. 45, 73, 431; XII. 356,  
 517  
 Madden, Richard Robert (1798-1886),  
 XIII. 544; XIV. 532, 567, 569, 573  
 Madden, Samuel (1686-1765), X. 468  
 Madden, Virginia (Gissing's), XIII. 460  
 Maddison, Sir Ralph (1571?-1655?), VII.  
 515  
 Maddox, Isaac (1697-1759), IX. 212, 494  
 Maddox, Thomas (1666-1727), IX. 537;  
*Formulare Anglicanum*, IX. 355; *History*  
*of the Exchequer*, IX. 355  
 Madeira, XIV. 244, 293  
 Madeley, X. 365  
 Madeley, Eve (Gissing's), XIII. 459  
 Madeline, in Keats's *Eve of Saint Agnes*,  
 XI. 131; XII. 86 ff.  
 Madeline, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 318  
 Mademoiselle, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd*  
*Wife*, VIII. 162  
 Madge, in *Misogonus*, V. 111  
 Madido, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*,  
 VI. 310  
 'Maddonella' (Mary Astell), IX. 404  
 Madras, XIV. 336  
 'Madras' system of education, XIV. 403,  
 404  
 Madrid, VI. 203; VII. 215; VIII. 130, 141,  
 271  
 Maecenas, VII. 164  
 'Maecenas of Hill street,' XI. 350

## MAELDUN

- Maeldun**, the voyage of, **xiv.** 306  
**Maeldune**. See *Maldon, The Battle of*  
**Maeterlinck**, Maurice, **xi.** 384  
**Maevius**, **iv.** 331  
**Maffei**, Scipione, **v.** 289  
**'Maga.'** See *Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine*  
**Magazine of Zoology and Botany**, **xiv.** 565  
**Magdeburg**, siege of, **vii.** 22  
**Magellan**, Ferdinand, **iv.** 69, 75, 78, 86, 92  
**Magellan**, straits of, **iii.** 358; **iv.** 77, 99  
**Maggie**, in Burns's *Auld Farmer's Salutation*, **xi.** 214  
**Maggie**, in Mrs Gaskell's *The Moorland Cottage*, **xiii.** 377  
**Maggie Lauder**, **ix.** 364, 365  
**Maggie's Tocher**, **ix.** 360  
**Magi**, the, **xii.** 275  
**Magic**, illustrations of, **iii.** 495  
**Magicians**, *The Two*, **ii.** 409  
**Maginn**, William (1793-1842), **xii.** 123, 157 ff., 425, 428; **xiii.** 162, 163, 189, 292; **xiv.** 177, 236, 313 ff., 570; *Daniel O'Rourke*, **xiv.** 314; *Irishman and the Lady*, *The*, **xiv.** 313; *St Patrick*, **xiv.** 313  
**Magister Fabre**, *praelector linguae Gallicae*, **ix.** 412  
**Magistrates**, *A Mirror for*. See *Mirror*  
**Maglocunus**, king of Anglesey, **i.** 67  
**Magna Britannia et Hibernia**, **ix.** 353, 537  
**Magna Carta**, **i.** 151, 154, 174; **viii.** 317, 465; **x.** 464; **xiv.** 75  
**Magna Charta**, *On the King's Breaking his Confirmation of*, **i.** 376  
**'Magna Lilliputia.'** **x.** 163, 464, 465  
**Magnano**, in Butler's *Hudibras*, **viii.** 68  
**Magnin**, Charles, **v.** 302  
**Magnus**, **L.**, **xiii.** 486  
**Magnus de la Gardie**, **viii.** 20  
**Magnússon**, Eiríkr, **xiii.** 125, 127, 492  
**Magomastix**, **H.**, **vii.** 507  
**Maguire**, Trollope's, **xiii.** 422  
**Magyar** versions of ballads, **ii.** 405  
**Mahābhārata**, **xii.** 503  
**Mahaffy**, Sir John Pentland (1839-1919), **v.** 71; **xii.** 440, 485, 489, *also see* Add. 3  
**Mahan**, Alfred Thayer, **xiv.** 486  
**Mahomet**, **iv.** 214, 215; **viii.** 291; **ix.** 54; **x.** 281, 503; **xi.** 18; **xiii.** 13  
**Mahon**, viscount. See Stanhope, 5th earl  
**Mahony**, Francis Sylvester (*pseud.* Father Prout, 1804-1866), **xii.** 123, 138, 428; **xiii.** 162; **xiv.** 185, 194, 549, 570; *Bells of Shandon*, *The*, **xiv.** 316; *Reliques of Father Prout*, **xiv.** 316; *Sabine Farmer's Serenade*, *The*, **xiv.** 316  
**Mahoun**, in *Gyre Carling*, **ii.** 276  
**'Mahownde.'** **v.** 49  
**Mahrattas**, the, **xi.** 17  
**Maia**, in Keats's *Ode to Maia*, **xii.** 90  
**Maia**, in *The Penates*, **vi.** 341  
**Maid Freed from the Gallows**, *The*, **ii.** 396, 405, 410  
**Maiden**, Joseph Henry, **xiv.** 558  
**Maidens' tower**, in *The Elegy on the Duke of Richmond*, **iii.** 178

## MAITLAND

- Maidment**, James (1795?-1879), **xii.** 358, 517  
**Maidment's Court of Session Garland**, **x.** 478  
**Maidstone**, **xii.** 165  
**Maidwell**, Laurence, *The Loving Enemies* (1680), **viii.** 422  
**Maidwell**, Lewis (*fl.* 1700), **ix.** 386, 387 397, 398, 411, 413, 570  
**Maigron**, **L.**, **xii.** 380  
**Maimbourg**, **L.**, **viii.** 402, 456; *History of the League*, **viii.** 34, 44  
**Main**, Alexander, *Wise, Witty, and Tender Sayings of George Eliot*, **xiii.** 388, 551  
**Mainard**, lady Margaret, **viii.** 307  
**Maine**, Sir Henry James Sumner (1822-1888), **viii.** 312; **xiv.** 194, 198, 494, 502; *Ancient Law*, **xii.** 348; **xiv.** 36, 78; *Early History of Institutions*, *The*, **xiv.** 78; *Village Communities*, **xii.** 348; **xiv.** 78  
**Maintenon**, Madame de, **x.** 135  
**Mainwaring**, Edward, **xi.** 250  
**Mainwaring**, Roger (1590-1653), **vii.** 160, 425, 433  
**Mainz**, **ii.** 310  
**Mais**, Stuart Petre Brodie, **xiii.** 573  
**Maisey**, *Lady*, **ii.** 412  
**Maison Tellier**, **vi.** 63  
**Maistre**, Joseph de, **xii.** 254  
**Maitland**, Edward (1824-1897), **xiii.** 564  
**Maitland**, Frederic William (1850-1906), **i.** 363; **viii.** 313; **xiv.** 79, 481, 485, 494  
**'Anglican Settlement and the Scottish Reformation.'** **xiv.** 81  
**'Anglo-French Law Language, The.'** **xiv.** 80  
*Bracton and Azo*, **xiv.** 80  
*Bracton's Notebook*, **xiv.** 80  
*Constitutional History of England*, *The*, **xiv.** 81  
*Domesday Book and Beyond*, **i.** 446; **xiv.** 80  
*English Law and the Renaissance*, **xiv.** 81  
*Ford Lectures*, **xiv.** 81  
*History of the English Law* (with Sir F. Pollock), **xiv.** 80  
*Materials for English Legal History*, *The*, **xiv.** 80  
*Roman Canon Law in the Church of England*, **xiv.** 80  
*Year Books of Edward II*, **xiv.** 81  
**Maitland**, James, 8th earl of Lauderdale (1759-1839), **xi.** 29, 389; **xii.** 426, 427  
**Maitland**, Sir John, 1st baron Maitland of Thirlstane (1545?-1595), **iii.** 149, 150, 504  
**Works attributed to:** *Aganis Sklanderous Tungis*, **iii.** 150; *Ane Admonition to my Lord Regent's Grace*, **iii.** 150; *Ane Schort Invective*, **iii.** 150  
**Maitland**, John, 2nd earl and 1st duke of Lauderdale (1616-1682), **vii.** 219, 435; **viii.** 17, 250, 307; **ix.** 193, 194, 202  
**Maitland**, Sir Richard, lord Lethington (1496-1586), **iii.** 132 ff., 164, 499; **ix.** 365

## MAITLAND

- Maitland, Sir Richard**  
*Advyce to Iesum Merynes*, III. 134  
*Againis Discord among the Lordis*, III. 133  
*Againis the Division of the Lordis*, III. 133  
*Againis the Theives of Liddis-daill*, III. 133  
*Assemble of the Congregation, Of the*, III. 133  
*Ballat of the Greatness of the World*, III. 133  
*Chronicle and History of the House and Surname of Seaton, A*, III. 133  
*Folye of Ane ould man maryand ane Young Woman*, III. 133  
*Gude Counsellis*, III. 134  
*Lament for the Disorders of the Cuntrie*, III. 133  
*Miseries of the Tyme*, III. 133  
*Na Kyndes without Siller*, III. 134  
*On the New Year*, III. 133  
*Quhair in the Blytheness that has been*, III. 133  
*Satre of the Aige, The*, III. 133  
*Satire of the Toun Ladies, The*, III. 133  
*Solace of Aige*, III. 134  
*Union among the Lordis, On*, III. 133  
**Maitland, Samuel Roffey** (1792-1866), XII. 367, 453, 522; XIV. 79, 495; *The Dark Ages*, x. 288  
**Maitland, Thomas**, III. 165  
**Maitland, William** (1528?-1573), III. 133; XII. 27  
**Maitland, William** (1693?-1757), IX. 537  
**Maitland club**, XII. 358, 359  
**Maitland mss.**, II. 478; III. 132  
**Maittaire, Michael** (1668-1747), IX. 529, 538  
**Major or Mair, John** (1469-1550), II. 109, 244, 251, 260, 369, 371, 488; III. 151, 152, 155, 167, 319, 504; *Art of Making Puddings, The* (in *Pantagruel*), III. 151; *Commentary on the Four Books of the Sentences*, III. 151; *Historia Majoris Britanniae*, III. 151, 155  
**Mak, in Secunda Pastorum**, v. 19, 47  
**Makculloch ms.**, II. 478  
**Makers of Canada series**, XIV. 359  
**Makin, Mrs Bathsua** (fl. 1673), IX. 403, 569  
**Makluire, John** (fl. 1630), IX. 558  
**Maknab, in Bruce**, II. 105  
**Makower, S. V.**, XIV. 208, 528  
**Makyne** (Malkin), in *Robene and Makyne*, II. 249  
**Malabari, Bahramji**, XIV. 341, 578; *The Indian Muse*, XIV. 342  
**Malacca**, IV. 85  
**Malaprop, Mrs, in Sheridan's Rivals**, x. 90, 91; XI. 266, 267, 277; XIV. 122, 387  
**Malay archipelago**, XIV. 250  
**Malay language**, XIV. 457, 459  
**Malbecco, in The Devil and his Dame**, v. 329  
**Malbecco, in The Faerie Queene**, v. 329  
**Malbie, N.**, IV. 540  
**Malchus, St.**, I. 74, 75, 191

## MALMESBURY

- Malcolm, in Macbeth**, v. 213  
**Malcolm, in Wyntoun**, II. 132  
**Malcolm, James Peller** (1767-1815), XII. 507, 511  
**Malcolm, Sir John** (1769-1833), XIV. 248, 491, 495, 553, 573, 578; *Central India*, XIV. 335; *History of Persia*, XIV. 335; *Political History of India*, XIV. 335  
**Malcolm of Scotland** (Malcolm III), I. 140  
**Malden, John**, x. 387  
**Malden, Surrey**, II. 353; VII. 373  
**Maldon, The Battle of**, I. 48, 109, 125, 137, 143, 144, 150, 278, 443  
**Malebranche, Nicolas**, VIII. 347, 474, 476; IX. 282, 287, 521; *Recherche de la Vérité*, VIII. 348, 373; IX. 314  
**Malecasta, in The Faerie Queene**, III. 231  
**Maleforts, the, in The Unnatural Combat**, VI. 153, 159  
**Malclas, Joannes**, IX. 330, 524  
**Malespini, Ducento Novelle**, VI. 202  
**Malet, Sir Alexander** (1800-1886), XIV. 598  
**Malet, Harold Esdaile**, XIV. 544  
**'Malet, Lucas'**, XIII. 547  
**Malfato, in The Ladies Triall**, VI. 194  
**Malfi, duchess of, in Webster's drama**, XII. 68  
**Malgo**, IV. 67  
**Malherbe, François de**, VII. 2; VIII. 376  
**Malim, William** (1553-1594), *Consuetudinary*, v. 102  
**Malines, v.** 89, 90  
**Malkin, Benjamin Heath** (1769-1842), *A Father's Memoir of his Child*, XI. 181, 182, 434  
**Malkin and Jankin, in Lutel Soth Sermun**, I. 226  
**Mall, in The Two Angry Women**, v. 330  
**Mallard, in Gissing's The Emancipated**, XIII. 460  
**Malleson, George Bruce** (1825-1898), XIV. 338, 495, 511, 578, 579; *History of the French in India*, XIV. 339  
**Mallet or Malloch, David** (1705?-1765), IX. 181, 185-6 (main entry), 227, 295, 443, 449, 486, 504, also see Add.; x. 94, 107, 109, 301, 433, 437, 447, 449  
*Amyntor and Theodora*, IX. 186  
*Birks of Endermay*, IX. 186  
*Edwin and Emma*, IX. 186  
*Elvira*, x. 191, 477  
*Excursion, The*, IX. 186  
*William and Margaret*, IX. 182, 185, 186  
**Mallet, Sir Louis** (1823-1890), XIV. 509, 512  
**Mallet, Paul Henri** (1730-1807), x. 489; *Introduction à l'histoire du Danemarck*, x. 225, 490; *Mythology of the Celts*, x. 202; *Northern Antiquities*, XII. 368  
**Mallett, Mrs**, VIII. 207  
*Malleus Maleficarum*, III. 112  
**Malloch, David**. See Mallet  
**Malmesbury, VII.** 268, 282; VIII. 246  
**Malmesbury, earls of**. See Harris, James; Harris, James Howard  
**Malmesbury, monk of** (chronicler), II. 301

Malmesbury, William of. *See* William  
Malmesbury abbey, i. 78, 159  
Malone, Edmund (1741-1812), v. 143,  
146, 275 ff.; vi. 1, 249; viii. 4, 56, 424;  
ix. 477; x. 181, 194, 201, 462, 463, 465,  
473, 478, 480, 485, 494; xi. 390; xii.  
366; *Life of Dryden*, viii. 3  
Malory, Sir Thomas (fl. 1470), i. 243, 245,  
268, 269, 273, 294, 295, 299; ii. 315,  
334 ff., 340; iii. 339; iv. 227; vii. 75,  
127; xiii. 119, 128, 199; *Morte d'Arthur*,  
ii. 230, 314, 315, 332, 334 ff., 340, 486;  
iv. 397; v. 78; xiii. 35  
Malpighi, Marcello, viii. 362; xiv. 282  
Malta, xi. 121, 393  
Maltby, Edward (1770-1859), xii. 327,  
487, 491  
Maltby, William (1763-1854), xii. 408  
Malthus, Daniel (father of T. R. Malthus),  
xi. 73  
Malthus, Thomas Robert (1766-1834), x.  
276; xi. 73 ff., 394, 399; xii. 431;  
*Essay on the Principle of Population*,  
xi. 74, 75; xiv. 298; *Inquiry into the  
Nature and Progress of Rent*, xi. 75;  
xiv. 3; *Principles of Political Economy*,  
xi. 75  
Malvern, iv. 190; x. 134  
'Malvern, John', iii. 325  
Malvern, school of Benedictine monastery  
at, ii. 2  
Malvern hills, ii. 2, 4, 5, 15; xiii. 49  
Malvina, x. 227, 229  
Malvolio, in *Twelfth Night*, iv. 78; v. 193,  
194; vii. 101  
Maly Stewart, ix. 376  
Malynes or Malines, Gerard (fl. 1586-1641),  
iv. 297, 309, 313, 512; viii. 469  
Mambres, legend of, i. 135  
Mambrun, Pierre, *De Poemate Epico*, vii.  
270  
Mammon, Sir Epicure, in *The Alchemist*,  
v. 356, 377; vi. 22, 23  
Mammon, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*,  
iii. 233, 237  
Man, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 140, 141,  
144  
Man, isle of, iv. 190; x. 193; xii. 509, 512,  
519; xiv. 297  
Man in Black, in Goldsmith's *Citizen of the  
World*, x. 198, 206  
*Man in the Moon, The* (1609), iii. 487  
*Man in the Moon, The* (1660), vii. 360  
Man of Law (Chaucer's), iv. 207  
*Man of no Honour, The*, viii. 92  
'Man of Ross' (John Kyrie), x. 277  
Man of the Hill, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*,  
x. 30  
Mananan's mantle, xiv. 320  
*Manawydan, Son of Llŷr*, i. 252, 255  
Manchester, iii. 428; v. 251; viii. 62;  
ix. 325, 386; x. 510, 516; xii. 337, 366;  
xiii. 351, 373, 374; xiv. 23, 152, 169,  
179, 195, 204, 259, 275  
Academy, x. 385, 386; xiv. 386  
Baron's hall, iv. 433

## Manchester

Chetham library, iv. 432; xii. 369, 514,  
522  
College of Arts and Science, xiv. 386  
Cross street unitarian chapel, xiii. 372  
John Rylands library, xii. 365, 523  
Literary and Philosophical society, xiv.  
386  
Moss Side library, xii. 445  
Newton's lane, iii. 392  
Owens college, xii. 333; xiii. 455; xiv.  
290, 432  
Plymouth grove, xiii. 372  
Victoria university, xii. 369; xiv. 432  
Manchester, duke of. *See* Montagu,  
Charles  
Manchester, earl of. *See* Montagu, Edward  
Manchester, Isabella, duchess of, xi. 174  
*Manchester Examiner and Times, The*,  
xiv. 189  
*Manchester Guardian, The*, xiii. 373; xiv.  
91, 203, 531, 535  
Mancini, vii. 61  
Mancinus, Dominicus, iii. 57, 187  
Mandeville, Bernard (1670?-1733), iv.  
299; ix. 309, 507, 512, 571; *Essay on  
Charity*, ix. 407; *Fable of the Bees*, ix.  
302, 311, 323, 474, 507, 510, 512, 548;  
*Grumbling Hive, The*, ix. 302, 311  
Mandeville, Sir John, xiii. 124  
*Mandeville, Travels of Sir John*, i. 307;  
ii. 70 ff., 78 ff., 231, 286, 298, 321, 323,  
338, 429, 445, 446; iv. 68, 414  
Manette, Lucie, in *A Tale of Two Cities*,  
xiii. 333  
Manfred, in Byron's drama, xii. 45, 47  
Mangan, James Clarence (1803-1849),  
xiv. 305, 318a, 318b, 570  
Mangin, Edward (1772-1852), *Essay on  
Light Reading*, x. 195, 411, 483  
*Maniere de langage que l'enseignera bien a  
droit parler et escrire doulz françois*, ii.  
421  
*Manifest detection of the most vyle and de-  
testable use of dice play, A*, iii. 98  
Manila, iv. 100; xiv. 242, 243  
Manilius, iii. 113; ix. 338, 525, 526  
Manilla, x. 403  
Maning, Frederick Edward (1812-1883),  
xiv. 587  
*Manipulus curatorum*, ii. 325  
Manitius, i. 83  
*Mankymd*, v. 52, 392  
Manley, Mrs Mary de la Rivière (1663-  
1724), viii. 438; ix. 462, also see Add.;  
xiv. 197; *New Atalantis*, ix. 18; *Royal  
Mischiefe, The*, viii. 195  
Manley, Thomas (1628-1690), *Temporis  
Angustiae*, vii. 392, 517  
Manlius, M., iv. 13  
Manly, John M., v. Add. 2  
Manly, in Wycherley's *Country Wife*, viii.  
143, 145, 165  
Mann, Sir Horace (1701-1786), ix. 246;  
x. 245, 247, 249 ff., 253, 256, 495; xi.  
259, 260; xiv. 607

## MANN

- Mann, Dr R. J., xiii. 478; xiv. Add. 6, 8  
 Mannering, Julia, in *Scott's Guy Manner-*  
*ing*, xii. 22  
 Manners, Catherine (d. 1711), wife of 2nd  
 duke of Rutland, viii. 272  
 Manners, Charles, 4th duke of Rutland  
 (1754-1787), xi. 143  
 Manners, John, marquis of Granby (1721-  
 1770), x. 197, 403, 407  
 Manners, lord Robert (1758-1782), xi.  
 145  
 Manners, Roger, 5th earl of Rutland  
 (1576-1612), v. 222  
 Manning, Anne (1807-1879), xii. 450;  
*Mary Powell*, xiii. 434  
 Manning, Henry Edward (1808-1892),  
 cardinal, xii. 275, 276, 458, *also see*  
 Add.; xiv. 513  
 Manning, Mr, viii. 411  
 Manning, Owen (1721-1801), xii. 344, 504,  
 511  
 Manning, Thomas (1772-1840), xii. 181,  
 187 ff.  
 Manning, William (1630?-1711), x. 378  
 Manning, William Oke (1809-1878), xiv.  
 594  
 Manningham, John (d. 1622), *Diary*, iv.  
 262; vi. 461; vii. 221, 451  
 Mannington, G., *Sorrowful Sonnet made at*  
*Cambridge Castle*, iii. 191  
 Manningtree, Essex, xii. 305  
 Mannyn, Robert, of Brunne (*fl.* 1288-  
 1338), i. 204, 335, 340, 341, 344-352  
 (main entry), 358, 399, 475; ii. 133, 139,  
 150, 378, 420; iii. 275; ix. 535; *Chronicle*  
*of England*, i. 350 ff.; iii. 289; *Handlyng*  
*Synne*, i. 341, 344 ff., 350, 352; ii. 139,  
 143, 378; *Medytacyuns of þe soper of*  
*oure lorde Jhesu*, etc., i. 352  
 Manorbier castle, Wales, i. 194  
 Mansbridge, Albert, *University Tutorial*  
*Classes*, xiv. 409, 591  
 Mansel, Henry Longueville (1820-1871),  
 xii. 289, 469; xiv. 29, 197, 474, 476  
*Letters, Lectures and Reviews*, xiv. 13  
*Limits of Religious Thought, The*, xiv.  
 13  
*Metaphysics*, xiv. 13  
*Philosophy of the Conditioned*, xiv. 13  
*Phrontisterion*, xiv. 13  
*Prolegomena Logica*, xiv. 13  
 Mansell of Ottery, in *The Ship of Fools*,  
 iii. 60  
 Mansfeld, count E. von, vii. 453  
 Mansfield, Charles Blackford (1819-1855),  
 xiv. 558  
 Mansfield, earl of. *See* Murray, William  
 Mansfield, Sir James (1733-1821), xi. 58  
 Mansfield park, in Jane Austen's novel,  
 xii. 241  
 Mansfield Woodhouse, x. 257  
 Mansion, Colard, ii. 311  
 Manso, Giovanni Baptista, marquis of  
 Villa, vii. 99  
 Mansoul, in *The Holy War*, vii. 177

## MARCH

- Mant, Alicia Catherine, xi. 488  
 Mant, Richard (1776-1848), x. 238, 240,  
 473, 492, 493; xii. 420  
 Mantalinis, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*,  
 xiii. 318  
 Mantoux, Paul, xiv. 591  
 Mantua, v. 369  
 Mantua, duchess of, in *The Humorous*  
*Courtier*, vi. 205  
 Mantua, duke of, in *The Imposture*, vi. 205  
 Mantuan or Mantuanus (Johannes Bap-  
 tista Spagnuoli), iii. 62 ff., 185, 187,  
 219, 221, 223 ff., *also see* Add.; iv. 121,  
 169, 171, 446; vi. 364; *De Consuetudine*  
*Divitum erga Poetas*, iii. 224; *Religio*,  
 iii. 223, 224  
 Mantzius, Karl, xi. 447  
*Manuale ad usum Sarum*, iv. 427  
 Manuel, king of Granada, in *Congreve's*  
*Mourning Bride*, viii. 152  
 Manuel, Niclas, *Krankheit der Messe*, iii.  
 80  
*Manufacturer, The*, ix. 14, 433  
 Manutius, vii. 315  
 Manutius, in *The Bugbears*, v. 115  
 Manwayring, Sir Henry, *The Sea-man's*  
*Dictionary*, iv. 107, 459  
 Manwood, *Elegy on*, v. 148  
 Manwood, John (d. 1610), iv. 541; viii.  
 467  
 Manzoni, Alessandro, *I promessi Sposi*,  
 xii. 254  
 Maoris, the, xiv. 368  
 Map or Mapes, Walter (*fl.* 1200), i. 157,  
 160, 173, 176, 177, 188 ff., 264, 270,  
 271, 272, 367, 450, 455; iii. 485; vii.  
 380; *De Nugis Curialium*, i. 177, 189,  
 264, 450, 455; vii. 370, 505; *Lancelot*  
*du Lac*, i. 190, 264, 270; *Quest of the*  
*Holy Grail*, i. 190, 270, 271, 272  
 Mapheus Vegius, 13th book of *Aeneid*,  
 ii. 262, 263  
 Mapledurham, ix. 443, 448  
 Maplet, John (d. 1592), iv. 543  
*Mappa Mundi*, iv. 421  
 'Maps' (John Nicholson), xi. 338  
 Mar, countess of, ix. 248  
 Maraffi, B., iv. 446  
 Marathas, the, xiv. 337, 338, 341  
 Marathon, i. 95  
 Marbeck, Roger (1536-1605), vi. 286  
 Marble hill, ix. 250  
 Marbod of Rheims, i. 232  
 Marburg, iii. 43  
 Marcella, in *The Duke of Millaine*, vi. 154,  
 158, 159  
 Marcella, in *Gorboduc*, v. 67  
 Marcelline, G., iv. 540  
 Marcellinus, Ammianus, iv. 4, 438  
 Marcellinus Comes, i. 81  
 Marcello, in *The White Diver*, vi. 175,  
 176  
 'Marcellus allowance,' xiii. 219  
 March, earl of, letter to Henry IV of  
 England, ii. 284, 503  
 March, John (1612-1657), vii. 515

## MARCHANT

- Marchant, John, *History of the Present Rebellion*, 1746, ix. 564; *Pueritia*, 1751, xi. 372  
 Marchioness, the, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii. 320  
 Marchmont, earls of. *See* Hume, Hugh; Hume, Patrick  
 Marchmont, Miss, in *Kelly's False Delicacy*, xi. 263  
 Marcia, in Addison's *Cato*, ix. 64  
 Marcia (i.e. Venice), in *Euphormio*, iv. 256  
 Marcus, in Addison's *Cato*, ix. 63  
 Marcks, Erich, v. 339  
 Marco Polo, ii. 184; iv. 68, 446  
 Marcolf, i. 63  
 Marcolphus, ii. 319  
 Marconi, G., xiv. 453  
 Marcus, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 265  
 Marcus, *The Vision of Tundale*, xiv. 306  
 Marcus Aurelius, iii. 199, 346; iv. 435; vii. 487; viii. 277; xii. 487  
 Marcus Aurelius, *The Golden Book of*, ii. 340  
 Marcus Germinus, v. 70; vi. 299  
 Mardonius, in *A King and no King*, vi. 127  
 Mardontius, in Digby's *Memoirs*, vii. 222  
 Mare of Collington, *The*, ix. 366  
 Marfisa, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 231, 236  
 Margam, chronicle of the abbey of, i. 256  
 Margaret, in *Faust*, v. 20  
 Margaret, in *Henry VI*, v. 186  
 Margaret, in *James IV*, v. 138  
 Margaret, in Mrs Gaskell's *North and South*, xiii. 378  
 Margaret, in Mrs Oliphant's *Kirsteen*, xiii. 431  
 Margaret, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 191  
 Margaret, in *Richard III*, v. 186  
 Margaret, in *The Cloister and the Hearth*, xiii. 429  
 Margaret (d. 1093), daughter of Edward Aetheling, i. 140  
 Margaret, duchess of Burgundy (1446-1503), ii. 307, 309, 311, 312  
 Margaret (Tudor), princess, queen of Scots (1489-1541), ii. 252, 253, 281; iii. 98; vi. 333  
 Margaret, queen, the 'riding against,' at Coventry, v. 10  
 Margaret, *St*, *Life of*, i. 229, 459; ii. 321  
 Margaret Beaufort (lady Margaret). *See* Beaufort  
 Margaret of Anjou, queen of England (1430-1482), ii. 199, 209, 210, 303, 358, 500  
 Margaret of Fressingfield, in *Frier Bacon*, v. 137  
 Margaret of Valois, queen of Navarre, iv. 6, 169, 182, 259; *Heptameron*, vi. 99, 199, 202  
 Margate, xiii. 112  
 Marguerite, in Godwin's *St Leon*, xi. 293  
 Marguerite, in *Pearl*, i. 321  
 Marguerite d'Angoulême, iii. 1  
 Maria, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*, x. 75, 79

## MARKHAM

- Maria, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, xi. 270, 271  
 Maria, in *Twelfth Night*, iv. 78; v. 194  
 Maria Grey Training college, xiv. 430  
 Mariamne, vi. 154  
 Marian, in *John a Kent and John a Cumber*, v. 317  
 Marian, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 370  
 Marian, maid, v. 32, 35, 318  
 Marian persecution, iv. 429  
 Marian system of dating, vi. 255  
 Mariana (Tennyson's), v. 190; xiii. 29  
 Mariana, in *Perimedes the Blacksmith*, iii. 356, 357  
 Mariana, Juan de, vi. 494; *Contra los Juegos Publicos*, vii. 377; *De Rege et Regis Institutione*, vii. 377; *History of Spain*, ix. 278, 501  
 Marianus, Scotus (1028-1082?), i. 161  
 Marie, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 365  
 Marie de France, i. 238, 239, 270, 274, 281, 294, 295, 300, 462, 469; ii. 183, 420; xiii. 140; *Lai le Freine*, i. 281, 300, 465; ii. 410; *Lanval*, i. 274; *Le Chèvrefeuille*, i. 274  
 Marie-Antoinette, queen of France, x. 251; xi. 24, 157  
 Maries, the three, at the tomb, v. 39  
 Marillier, Harry Currie, xiv. 539  
 Marina, in *Britannia's Pastorals*, iv. 157  
 Marine Biological association, xiv. 297  
 Marinell, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 240  
 Marino, Giambattista, iv. 213; vii. 34, 83; *Adone*, vii. 268; viii. 374; *Strage degli Innocenti*, iv. 36  
 Marino Faliero, in Byron's drama, xii. 49  
 Marion (type name of French shepherdess), v. 34, 35  
 Marionnettes, v. 27  
 Marivaux, Pierre C. de C. de, x. 68, 89, *also see* Add.; *Jeu de l'Amour*, x. 79; *Marianne*, x. 3, 26; *Paysan Parvenu*, x. 26  
 Mark (March) ab Meirchion, king of Cornwall, i. 273, 274, 310; ii. 337  
 Market Bosworth, x. 159  
 Markham, Sir Clements Robert, xiv. 486, 553, 554  
 Markham, Gervase (1568?-1637), iv. 308, 364 ff., 537 ff.; v. 351, 478; vi. 456; xiv. 232  
 Cavelarce, or the English Horseman, iv. 365 ff.  
 Cheap and Good Husbandry, iv. 372  
 Complete Farriar, *The*, iv. 368  
 Country Contentments, iv. 372, 373  
 Country Housewife's Garden, iv. 375  
 Country-mans Recreation, iv. 375  
 Devoreux, or vertues tears, iv. 376, 377  
 Discourse of Horsemanshippe, A, iv. 365  
 Dumb Knight, *The*, iv. 377  
 English Arcadia, *The*, iv. 377  
 English Husbandman, iv. 375  
 English Housewife, iv. 373  
 Famous Whore, *The*, iv. 376

## MARKHAM

Markham, Gervase

- Gentlemans Academie*, iv. 375  
*Grinville, Knight, The Most Honourable*  
*Tragedie of Sir Richard*, iv. 376  
*Herod and Antipater*, iv. 377  
*How to chuse, ride...both hunting horses*  
*and running horses*, iv. 365  
*How to trayne and teach horses to amble*,  
 iv. 365  
*Inrichment of the Weald of Kent, The*,  
 iv. 373  
*Maister-peece*, iv. 367  
*Marie Magdalens lamentations*, iv. 376  
*Markhams Faithfull Farrer*, iv. 368  
*Markhams Farewell to Husbandry*, iv.  
 373  
*Markhams Method: or Eptome*, iv. 367  
*Poem of poems*, iv. 376  
*Rodomonths Infernall*, iv. 377, 443  
*Teares of the Beloved*, iv. 376  
*Thyrsis and Daphne*, iv. 365  
*Way to get Wealth, A*, iv. 369, 372, 373  
*Whole Art of Angling, The*, iv. 373  
 Markland, Jeremiah (1693-1776), ix. 341,  
 527; xii. 483  
 Markolf legend, iii. 81, 94  
 Marlay, Richard, xi. 365  
 Marlborough, duchesses of. *See* Churchill,  
 Henrietta; Churchill, Sarah  
 Marlborough, dukes of. *See* Churchill,  
 John; Spencer, George  
 Marlborough college, xii. 332; xiii. 118;  
 xiv. 414  
 Marlowe, Christopher (1564-1593), iii.  
 241, 300, 517; iv. 23, 55, 88, 117, 248,  
 330, 395, 438, 517, 519; v. 81, 85, 87,  
 103, 134, 140, 142-164 (main entry),  
 177, 179, 182, 183, 188, 215, 224, 239,  
 240, 242, 244, 309, 324, 327, 333, 347,  
 366, 370, 371, 373, 377, 420 ff., and *see*  
 Add. 2; vi. 13, 14, 45, 167, 234, 272,  
 295, 300, 301, 335; vii. 7 ff., 16, 49, 110,  
 133, 273; viii. 223, 226; xii. 418; xiii.  
 163, also *see* Add. 2  
*Dido Queene of Carthage*, v. 140, 145,  
 146; vi. 287, 288  
*Dr Faustus*, iv. 321; v. 134, 143 ff., 147,  
 154, 163, 252, 253, 333, 353, 377; vi.  
 250; viii. 88  
*Edward II*, v. 145, 152 ff., 163, 185, 186,  
 246; xiv. 443  
*Hero and Leander*, iv. 180, 222, 395;  
 v. 147, 148; vi. 112; viii. 227  
*'I walked along a stream,' v. 148*  
*Jew of Malta, The*, v. 145, 155, 156, 326;  
 vi. 249  
*Lucan*, v. 147  
*Lusts Dominion*, v. 146; vi. 55, 183;  
 viii. 125, 195  
*Massacre at Paris, The*, v. 145, 344;  
 vi. 33  
*Ovid's Elegies*, iv. 19, 328; v. 143, 147;  
 vii. 432  
*Passionate Shepherd to his Love, The*,  
 v. 148; vii. 8, 17, 251  
*Tamburlaine the Great*, iii. 178; v. 82,

## MARPRELATE

- 84, 134 ff., 142 ff., 147, 150, 154, 162,  
 163, 316; vi. 29, 250; viii. 126  
 Marlow-on-Thames, xii. 61, 62  
 Marly, ix. 153  
 Marmaduke, in Wordsworth's *Borderers*,  
 xi. 99  
 Marmion, lord, in Scott's poem, xii. 10 ff.  
 Marmion, Shakerley (1603-1639), vi. 456;  
 vii. 113, 413; viii. 227, 419; *Antiquary*,  
*The*, vi. 239; *Cupid and Psyche*, vi. 239;  
 vii. 77, 78  
 Marmontel, Jean-François, x. 264; xi.  
 296, 492; *Contes Moraux*, x. 57; *Les*  
*Incas*, xi. 280; *Moral Tales*, xi. 385  
 Marneffe, Valérie, Balzac's, xiii. 286, 287  
 Marney, Sir Henry, ii. 325  
 Marnock, Robert (1800-1889), xiv. 289  
 'Marocco' (horse), iv. 366, 531, 540  
 Marot, Clément, iii. 46, 65, 219, 221, 222,  
 224, 226, 249, 250; iv. 24; x. 105  
*Complaigne d'un Pastoureau Chrestien*,  
 iii. 219  
*Eglogue au Roi*, iii. 219, 222, 224  
*Elegie sur Mme Louise de Savoye*, iii.  
 219, 224  
 Epigrammes, iii. 249  
*Visions de Petrarque, Les*, iii. 251  
 Marphoreus, iii. 394, 395  
 Marplot, in Centlivre's *Busy-Body*, x. 72  
 Marprelate, Martin, iii. 213, 374 ff., 412,  
 537 ff., also *see* Add.; v. 140, 322;  
 vi. 296, 384, 391, 393, 396, 478; vii. 144,  
 161, 517; x. 367  
*Admonition to Parliament, An*, iii. 378,  
 403, 404  
*Admonition to the People of England, An*.  
*See* under Cooper, Thomas  
*Advertisement touching the Controversies*  
*of the Church of England. See* under  
 Cooper, Thomas  
*Almond for a Parrat, An*, iii. 397, 544  
*Answer to a certaine libel supplicatorie*,  
*An. See* under Sutcliffe, Matthew  
*Answer unto a certaine calumnious*  
*letter, An. See* under Sutcliffe, Matthew  
*Anti-Martinus*, iii. 393  
*Appellation of John Penri, Th'. See* under  
 Penry, John  
*Character of a Puritan*, iii. 389  
*Commission sente to the Pope*, iii. 376,  
 388  
*Countercuffe given to Martin Junior, A*,  
 iii. 394  
*Defence of the Government established*  
*in the Church of England, A. See* under  
 Bridges, John  
*Demonstration of Discipline, A. See*  
*under Udall, John*  
*Dialogue concerning the strife of our*  
*Church, A. See* under Udall, John  
*Dialogue wherein is plainly laide open*  
*the tyrannical dealing of L. Bishoppes*  
*against Gods children, A*, iii. 381, 382,  
 397  
*Diotrephes, or, The State of the Church of*  
*Englande. See* under Udall, John



**Marpelate, Martin**

*Epistle, The*, III. 379, 384, 385, 389, 391, 392

*Epitome, The*, III. 381, 385 ff.

*Exhortation, An.* See under Penry, John

*Friendly Admonition to Martin Marprelate, A.* See under Wright, Leonard

*Hay any worke for Cooper*, III. 381, 387, 390, 397

*Lives of the Saints, The*, III. 394

*M. Some laid open in his coulers*, III. 381, 383

*Mar-Martine*, III. 388, 393

*Marre Mar-Martin*, III. 393

*Martin Junior, The just censure and re-proofe of*, III. 382, 387, 388, 393, 394

*Martin Senior, or The just censure and reproofe*, III. 388

*Martins Months Minde*, III. 394, 396, 397, 544

*Minerall Conclusions, The*, III. 381, 386

*More worke for the Cooper*, III. 382

*Myrrour for Martinists, A.* See under T. T.

*Owles Almanack, The*, III. 394

*Papp-Hatchet, Advertisement to.* See under Harvey, Gabriel

*Pappe with a Hatchet.* See under Lyly, John

*Petition directed to her most excellent Majestie, A.*, III. 391, 392

*Plaine Percevall the Peace-maker of England.* See under Harvey, Richard

*Protestation, The*, III. 382, 383, 387 ff., 393, 394, 397

*Returne of Pasquill, The*, III. 394, 395

*Sermon preached at Paules crosse, A.*

See under Bancroft, Richard

*Supplication to the Parliament, A.* See under Penry, John

*Theologicall Discourse of the Lamb of God, A.* See under Harvey, Richard

*Theses Martinianae, or Martin Junior*, III. 382, 387 ff., 394, 396

*Treatise, containing the Aequity of an humble supplication, A.* See under Penry, John

*Whip for an Ape*, III. 393

**Marpelate controversy**, IV. 230, 321, 322,

332, 379, 382, 412, 547

**Marpelate tracts**, VII. 432

**Marquis, Thomas G.**, XIV. 581

**Marriage, The Fifteen Joys of**, II. 325, 326

**Marriage, The pain and sorrow of evil**, II.

326, 502; III. 486

**Marriage Feast**, parable of, in *Cleanness*,

I. 323

**Marriage of Witte, The**, V. 393

**Married, The complaint of the too late**,

II. 326; III. 486

**Married, The complaint of the too soon**,

II. 326; III. 486

**Marriot, Richard** (fl. 1653), XI. 318

**Marriott, Charles** (1811-1858), XII. 261,

274, 454, 458

**Marriott, John Arthur Ransome**, XIII. 548

**'Marrow men,'** IX. 549

**Marryat, Florence** (1838-1899), XII. 451;

XIII. 564

**Marryat, Frederick** (1792-1848), XI. 387,

480, 481; XII. 451, also see Add.; XIII.

307, 322, 329; XIV. 141

*Jacob Faithful*, XII. 250

*Japhet in search of a Father*, XII. 250

*Masterman Ready*, XII. 251

*Mr Midshipman Easy*, XII. 251

*Peter Simple*, XII. 250

*Settlers in Canada*, XII. 251

**Marryat, Zephaniah**, X. 384

**Mars**, VIII. 76

**Mars**, temple of (Chaucer's), II. 179

**Mars' hill**, IV. 29, 270

**Marsden, John Howard** (1803-1891), XII.

497

**Marseilles**, V. 49; VI. 378, 383; VIII. 245

**Marsh, Adam** (Adam de Marisco) (fl.

1257?), I. 205, 206, 455; II. 350

**Marsh, Anne.** See Caldwell, Mrs Anne

**Marsh, George Perkins**, IV. 37, 450

**Marsh, Herbert** (1757-1839), XII. 280,

468; XIV. 403, 592

**Marsh, Narcissus** (1638-1713), IX. 330

**Marsh or Marshe, Thomas**, III. 194 ff.; IV.

384, 398

**Marshall, the**, in *The Royall King and the*

*Loyall Subject*, VI. 100

**Marshall, Anne**, VIII. 261

**Marshall, Arthur Milnes** (1852-1893), XIV.

562; *Practical Zoology*, XIV. 300

**Marshall, Emma** (1830-1899), XIII. 564

**Marshall, Sir John Hubert** (b. 1876), XII.

Add. 5

**Marshall, Roger**, IV. 423

**Marshall, Stephen** (1594?-1655), VII. 145,

147, 416, 425

**Marshall, William** (d. 1219), 1st earl of

Pembroke and Striguil, regent of Eng-

land, II. 420

**Marsham, Sir John** (1602-1685), IX. 196, 529

**Marshman, John Clark** (1794-1877), XIV.

338, 339, 495, 579

**Marsiglio of Padua**, I. 212

**Marston, John** (1575?-1634), III. 173, 191,

199, 207; IV. 6, 115, 185, 207, 266, 331 ff.,

363, 434, 533; V. 81, 311, 322, 327, 371;

VI. 2, 4, 17, 18, 28, 29-57 (main entry),

59, 154, 166, 170 ff., 182, 186, 239, 290

422, 423, 459, and see Add.; VII. 383;

VIII. 87

**Antonio and Mellida**, VI. 15, 41, 45, 170

**Antonio's Revenge**, VI. 45, 167, 178

**Certaine Satyres**, IV. 331

**Dutch Courtezian, The**, VI. 46, 184

**Eastward Hoe.** See under Chapman

**Entertainment for a visit of the countess**

of Derby to her son-in-law, lord Hunt-

ington, An, VI. 49

**Histrio-Mastix** (revision of), V. 321

**Insatiate Countesse, The**, V. 362; VI. 49

**Latin pageant for the visit of king**

Christian of Denmark to England, A, VI. 49

**Love's Martyr**, VI. 43

## MARSTON

Marston, John

*Malcontent, The*, v. 259; vi. 15, 39, 43, 46, 48, 169, 178*Metamorphosis of Pygmalion's Image, The*, iv. 331, 332; vi. 38*Mountebank's Masque*, v. 50*Parasitaster, or The Faune*, vi. 48, 171*Reactio*, iii. 199*Revenge, or the Match in Newgate, The*, vi. 47*Scourge of Villanie, The*, iv. 332, 333, 517, 519; vi. 38 ff.*What You Will*, vi. 43*Wonder of Women, Or the Tragedie of Sophonisba, The*, vi. 49

Marston, John Westland (1819-1890), xiii. 152, 267 ff., 515, 516, 521, 541

*Favourite of Fortune, The*, xiii. 269*Life for Life*, xiii. 263*Life's Ransom, A*, xiii. 263*Marie de Méranie*, xiii. 263*Patrician's Daughter, The*, xiii. 262*Strathmore*, xiii. 263

Marston, Philip Bourke (1850-1887), xiii. 109, 140, 215, 489, 506

Marston moor, xii. 13

Marston moor, battle of, vi. 197; vii. 198, 227, 229; viii. 130

Marsyas, xiii. 90

Marteilhe, Jean, *Memoirs*, x. 203

Marten, Anthony (d. 1597), iv. 459

Marten, Henry (1602-1680), and his mistresses, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 356, 359, 513

Martha, in Le Fanu's story, xiii. 416

Martial, i. 191; iii. 429; iv. 23, 124, 206, 242, 250, 262, 266, 334, 438; vi. 221;

vii. 13, 131; ix. 55, 264, 499; xi. 174; xii. 489; *Épigrammata*, vii. 20; *To Bassus, on the Country-House of Faustinus*, vii. 20Martianus Capella's *de Nuptiis Philologiae et Mercurii*, ii. 231, 359, 363Martin, in Kingsley's *Hereward the Wake*, xiii. 366Martin, in Swift's *Tale of a Tub*, ix. 100Martin, the (father Petre), in *The Hind and the Panther*, viii. 48, 189

Martin, Arthur Patchett (1851-1902), xiv. 368, 511, 584, 587

Martin, Benjamin (1704-1782), *Biographica Philosophica*, viii. 458, 463

Martin, Frederick (1830-1883), xii. 415

Martin, George, xiv. 582

Martin, Humfrey (fl. 1575), v. 30

Martin, James, of Dunkeld (fl. 1577), iv. 277

Martin, lady. *See* Faucit, Helena

Martin, Richard (1570-1618), iv. 161, 162

Martin, Robert, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 240

Martin, St, i. 74, 118

Martin, Samuel, x. 396

Martin, T., translator of Prior's *Alma* into Latin, ix. 482

## MARVELL

Martin, Sir Theodore (1816-1909), xiii. 161, 499, 515; xiv. 504

*Helena Faucit (Lady Martin)*, xiv. 112*Life of Lord Lyndhurst*, xiv. 111*Life of the Prince Consort*, xiv. 111*Memoir of W. E. Aytoun*, xiv. 111

Martin, William (1801-1867), xi. 481

Martin de Franc, iii. 90

Martin's office, ix. 132

Martineau, Harriet (1802-1876), xi. 387, 481; xii. 380, 433, 445; xiii. 397, 553, 554, 558; xiv. 190, 429, 476, 495, 607

*A History of England during the Thirty Years' Peace*, xiv. 93*Autobiographical Memoir*, xiii. 343*Crofton Boys*, xiii. 343*Deerbrook*, xiii. 343, 399*Feats on the Fiord*, xiii. 343*Hour and the Man, The*, xiii. 343*Illustrations of Political Economy*, xiii. 343*Illustrations of Taxation*, xiii. 343*Peasant and the Prince, The*, xiii. 343*Playfellow, The*, xiii. 343*Settlers at Home, The*, xiii. 343*Trans. of Comte's Positive Philosophy*, xiv. 24Martineau, James (1805-1900), viii. 287; xii. 465, 468; xiv. 26, 477, 607; *Seat of Authority in Religion, The*, xiv. 27;*Study of Religion, A*, xii. 298; xiv. 27; *Types of Ethical Theory*, xii. 298; xiv. 27

Martineau, John, xiv. 510

Martinique, xiv. 165

Martinus, monk, i. 105

Martinus, P., iii. 552

Martinus, in *Liola*, vi. 324

'Martinus Scriblerus' (George Crabbe), xi. 142

Martyn, Henry (1781-1812), xi. 381

Martyn, Joseph (fl. 1619), iv. 520

Martyn, J., one of the chief contributors to *The Grub Street Journal* (1730-1737), xi. 466

Martyr, Peter (Vermigli), iii. 33, 34, 35, 419; iv. 74, 80, 82, 441, 455, 459;

*Decades of the New World, The*, iv. 70, 71; *De Orbe Novo*, iv. 69, 75, 81*Martyria*, v. 38*Martyrology*, Bede's, i. 80*Martyrology, The*, West Saxon, i. 105, 106, 436, 438Marullo, in *The Bond-Man*, vi. 154, 155Marullus, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 197

Marvell, Andrew, the elder (1586?-1641), vii. 178

Marvell, Andrew, the younger (1621-1678), iv. 214, 222; vi. 235; vii. 7, 102, 105 ff., 166, 178-185 (main entry), 430 ff.; viii. 3, 40, 82, 89, 90, 91, 94, 213, 214, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412; ix. 416; xii. 202

*Advice to a Painter*, viii. 81*Black List of Government Pensioners*, x. 213

## MARVELL

- Marvell, Andrew, the younger  
*Britannia and Raleigh*, viii. 81  
*Controversial Essays*, vii. 179  
*Coronet, The*, vii. 181  
*Dialogue between the Resolved Soul and Created Pleasure*, vii. 182  
*Dialogue between the Soul and the Body*, vii. 181  
*Dialogue between two Horses*, viii. 93  
*Farther Instructions to a Painter*, viii. 81  
*Flechno, an English Priest at Rome*, viii. 40  
*Garden, The*, vii. 181; viii. 99  
Greek poems, vii. 179  
*His Majesty's Most Gracious Speech to Both Houses of Parliament*, viii. 98  
*Historical Poem, An*, vii. 183; viii. 81  
*Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland*, vii. 180  
*Last Instructions to a Painter*, vii. 183; viii. 81  
Latin poems, vii. 179, 181, 183  
*News-letters*, vii. 179, 184  
*Poem on the Statue in Stocks-market*, viii. 93  
*Poems*, vii. 179, 183, 184  
*Rehearsal Transpos'd, The*, vii. 178, 184, 185  
*Satires*, vii. 179, 182, 183  
'Where the remote Bermudas ride,' iv. 187; vii. 182  
Marvin, F. S., xiii. 487  
Marwood, in Lessing's *Miss Sara Sampson*, x. 76  
Marwood, Mrs, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, viii. 154, 155  
Mary, in *Monsieur Thomas*, vi. 123  
Mary, the Blessed Virgin, i. 64, 74, 115, 146, 147, 220, 248, 297, 321, 342, 343, 353, 356; ii. 114, 264, 375, 376, 380 ff., 426, 507; iii. 12, 59; iv. 217; v. 2, 17, 18, 40 ff., 49, 50, 53, 56, 59; vii. 33, 37, 63; xii. 291; xiv. 304  
Mary, princess of Orange (1631-1660), viii. 206  
Mary I (1516-1558), queen of England, iii. 1, 6, 50, 51, 53, 81, 96, 107, 145, 179, 181, 183, 194 ff., 213, 316, 332, 335, 386, 403, 420, 421, 424, 427, 432; iv. 71, 127, 198, 225, 234, 379, 380, 382, 384; v. 56, 59, 60, 90, 104, 107, 356, 365; vii. 304, 306, 325, 326, 331, 337; viii. 267; ix. 210, 235; xiv. 55  
Mary II (1662-1694), queen of England, viii. 49, 306, 307, 380; ix. 169, 200, 208, 233; x. 502  
*Mary II, Memoirs of Queen*, viii. 272, 452  
Mary (1542-1587), queen of Scots, ii. 414; iii. 1, 122, 144, 146 ff., 153 ff., 163, 164, 234, 326, 327; iv. 136, 253, 303, 396; v. 77, 341, 344, 345; x. 288, 289, 465, 498, 500, 501, 504, 505, 510; xi. 443; xii. 21, 27, 350, 416, 508, 513; xiii. 130, 133; xiv. 55, 85, 94, 161  
Mary de' Medici, vii. 222  
Mary de St Paul, ii. 355

## MASON

- Mary de Valentia, ii. 355  
*Mary of Egypt, St, Life of*, i. 131  
Mary of France, queen of Louis XII (1496-1533), iv. 182  
Mary of Lorraine, iii. 121, 123, 144  
Mary of Modena (1658-1718), queen of James II, ix. 168  
*Mary of Nemmegen*, ii. 329  
*Mary Ambree*, viii. 231, 232; xiii. 234  
*Mary Magdalen, The Lamentation of*, ii. 162, 164  
Mary Magdalene, in *Christus Redivivus*, vi. 295  
Mary Magdalene, St, i. 341  
*Mary Magdalene plays*, v. 19, 42, 44, 48  
Maryland, xii. 350; xiv. 359  
Marys, 'the four,' xii. 27  
Marzials, Sir Frank T., x. Add.; xi. 291, 459; xiii. 485, 530, 532, 544  
Mascall, Leonard (d. 1589), iv. 368 ff., 540 ff.  
*Book of Fishing, A*, iv. 370  
*Government of Cattell, The*, iv. 370  
*Husbandly ordering...Poultry, The*, iv. 370  
*Of the arte and manner how to plant... trees*, iv. 370  
Masefield, John, ix. Add.; xii. 406; xiv. 551  
Maseres, Francis (1731-1824), vii. 456  
Masham, Abigail, lady Masham (d. 1734), ix. 124  
Masham, Damaris, lady Masham (1658-1708), viii. 330  
Masham, Sir Francis, 3rd baronet, viii. 330  
Masham, Samuel, 12th baron Masham (1712-1776), ix. 130  
Maskell, William, iii. 48  
Maskwell, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 148, 149  
Mason, Arthur James, xiv. 486  
Mason, Edward Tuckerman, xiv. 528  
Mason, Francis (1566?-1621), vii. 309; *Vindex Ecclesiae Anglicanae*, vii. 329, 485  
Mason, George, iv. 464  
Mason, James, *Anatomy of Sorcery*, vii. 506  
Mason, John (1645?-1694), vii. 407  
Mason, John (1706-1763), xi. 251 ff., 255  
Mason, John Monck (1726-1809), v. 277  
Mason, Peter Hamnett (1827-1912), xii. 341, 501  
Mason, Stuart, xiv. 528  
Mason, William, *A handfull of Essaies* (1621), iv. 524  
Mason, William (1724-1797), vii. 164; ix. 574; x. 120, 122, 123, 126 ff. (main entry), 137, 244, 248 ff., 398, 450, 495, 525; xi. 145, 458; xiv. 507  
*Caractacus*, x. 136; xi. 273  
*Elfrida*, x. 136; xi. 265  
*Iris*, x. 136, 492  
*Life of Gray*, x. 190  
*Musaeus, a Monody on...Pope*, x. 136

## MASON

- Mason, William Shaw (1774-1853), x. 483  
 Masque of Cupid, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 335  
 Masquerado, in *Love Restored*, vi. 351, 352  
 Masques, vi. 487 ff.  
 Massachusetts, xii. 165  
 Massachusetts' Bay company, iv. 311  
 Massaniello, in D'Urfey's *Fall of Massaniello*, viii. 175  
 Masseck, C. J., xiv. 521  
 Massey, Sir Edward (1619?-1674?), vii. 356  
 Massey, Gerald (1828-1907), xiii. 189, 506  
 Massey, William Nathaniel (1809-1881), xiv. 495; *A History of England during the reign of George III*, xiv. 90  
 Massie, Joseph (d. 1784), x. 523  
 Massillon, Jean Baptiste, viii. 303  
 Massinger, Arthur, father of P. Massinger, vi. 141  
 Massinger, Miss (d. 1762), vi. 144  
 Massinger, Philip (1583-1640), iv. 6, 115; v. 195, 258, 344, 347, 366, 368, 370; vi. 61, 111, 114 ff., 118, 121, 124, 128 ff., 134, 136, 137-140, 141-165 (main entry), 196, 211, 427, 442 ff., 458; vii. 387; viii. 132; x. 429; xii. 68, 415; xiii. 144, 260, 289, also see Add. 2; xiv. 88  
*Bashful Lover, The*, vi. 152, 155  
*Believe as you List*, vi. 146, 147  
*Bond-Man, The*, vi. 143, 149, 155, 157, 161, 164; viii. 121  
*City Madam, The*, v. 357; vi. 152, 160  
*Duke of Millaine, The*, vi. 142, 153 ff., 159, 161, 162  
*Emperour of the East, The*, vi. 165  
*Fatall Downy, The*, vi. 146, 158, 165, 223; viii. 129, 195, 441; xiii. 259  
*Great Duke of Florence, The*, vi. 154, 156, 165  
*Guardian, The*, vi. 157, 165; viii. 142  
*King and the Subject, The*, vi. 147  
*Lover's Progress, The*, v. 257  
*Maid of Honour, The*, iv. 299; vi. 149, 152, 155, 156, 162  
*New Way to Pay Old Debts, A*, vi. 143, 151, 152, 160, 165  
*Parliament of Love, The*, vi. 152, 154, 155, 184  
*Picture, The*, vi. 156, 164  
*Renegado, The*, vi. 150, 154, 155; viii. 129  
*Roman Actor, The*, vi. 152 ff., 161, 164  
*Unnaturall Combat, The*, vi. 142, 153, 160  
*Very Woman, A*, vi. 116, 132, 140, 146, 156, 157; viii. 129  
*Virgin Martir, The*, vi. 54, 142, 146, 150, 154  
*See, also, under Beaumont and Fletcher and Middleton*  
 Masson, Arthur, *Collection of English Prose and Verse*, xi. 206

## MATTHIEU

- Masson, Charles, 'Memoir on the Topes,' xiii. 352  
 Masson, David (1822-1907), vii. 95, 117; x. 122, 481; xi. 410, 466; xii. 206, 380, 403, 407, 444, 445; xiii. 245, 472; xiv. 95, 467, 504; *Life of Milton*, xi. 312; xiv. 112, 113; *Recent British Philosophy*, xv. 1  
 Masson, Emile, xiii. 464, 470  
 Masson, Flora, xiii. 558  
 Massorah, the, xii. 341, 501  
 Master, John, of Sinclair, xii. 377  
*Master of Game, The*, ii. 286, 479  
 Masterman, Charles Frederick Gurney, xiii. 478  
 Masters, Mrs Mary (d. 1759?), x. 468  
 Masters, Robert (1713-1798), ix. 477, 531; x. 255, 505  
 Masterson, George, vii. 495  
 Matamoros, Alfonso Garcia, v. 214  
 Matelant, Richard de, ancestor of Sir Richard Maitland, iii. 132  
 \* Matey, in Meredith's *Lord Ormont and his Aminta*, xiii. 444  
*Math, son of Mathonwy*, i. 252  
 Matheo, in *The Honest Whore*, vi. 53  
 Matheolus, iii. 90  
 Mather, Cotton (1663-1728), vii. 507  
 Mather, Increase (1639-1723), vii. 507  
 Mathers, Edward P., xiv. Add. 8  
 Mathesis, xii. 114  
 Mathew, Mrs, xi. 181, 184  
 Mathews, Charles James (1803-1878), xiii. 521  
 Mathias, in *The Picture*, vi. 156, 158  
 Mathias, Thomas James (1754?-1835), x. 450 ff., 486, 489; xi. 177, 427; *The Pursuits of Literature*, xii. 364  
 Matilda, in *Law's Serious Call*, ix. 402  
 Matilda, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 318, 319, 322 ff., 326  
 Matilda, in *The Bashful Lover*, vi. 152, 155  
 Matilda, in *Walpole's Castle of Otranto*, x. 61  
 Matilda (1080-1118), queen of Henry I, i. 151, 157  
 Matthew, in *Every Man in His Humour*, vi. 4  
*Matthew, Gospel of pseudo-*, v. 49  
 Matthew, Patrick, xiv. 298, 562  
 Matthew, St, i. 54  
*Matthew, St, Gospel of*, ii. 14, 76, 431  
 Matthew, Thomas. *See* Rogers, John  
 Matthew, Tobias (1546-1628), iv. 421; vii. 334  
 Matthew, Sir Toby or Tobie (1577-1655), iv. 441, 489; vi. 3; vii. 194  
 Matthew of Westminster, i. 179  
 Matthews, Charles James, xiii. Add. 2  
 Matthews, J. Brander, xiii. 515  
 Matthews, John William, xi. 410  
 Matthews, Josiah Wright, xiv. Add. 8  
 Matthews, Miss, in *Fielding's Amelia*, x. 33, 54  
 Matthieu, *Histoire de France*, vi. 33

## MATTY

- Matty, Miss, in Mrs Gaskell's *Cranford*, xiii. 377
- Maturin, Charles Robert (1782-1824), xi. 300, 304, 462; xiii. 257, 259 ff., 521  
*Albigenses, The*, xi. 305  
*Bertram: or, The Castle of St Aldobronde*, xi. 176, 304; xiii. 259, 260  
*Fatal Vengeance or The Family of Montorio*, xi. 304  
*Fredolfo*, xiii. 259, 260  
*Manuel*, xiii. 259, 260  
*Melmoth the Wanderer*, xi. 304, 305; xiii. 418 ff.  
*Milesian Chief*, xi. 304  
*Wild Irish Boy*, xi. 304  
*Women, or Pour et Contre*, xi. 304; xii. 146
- Maty, Matthew (1718-1776), *Journal Britannique*, x. 173; *Memoirs of Lord Chesterfield*, x. 259, 494
- Maty, Paul Henry (1745-1787), x. 302
- Matz, Bertram Waldrom, xiii. 514, 532, 533
- Mätzner, Eduard, i. ix; xiv. 611
- Mauchline, xi. 213, 216, 219, 220
- Maucroix, F. de, ix. 196
- Maud, empress, i. 166
- Maude, Cyril, xiii. 515
- Maudlin, in *The Compleat Angler*, vii. 251, 252
- Maudlin, the witch of Papplewick, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 11
- Maugham, Reginald Charles Fulke, xiv. Add. 8
- Maulette, Genevieve Petau, iv. 376
- Maundeville, J., rector of Burnham Thorpe, ii. 301
- Maunsell, Andrew (d. 1595), *Catalogue of English Printed Bookes*, iv. 404, 548
- Maupassant, Guy de, xii. 244; xiii. 454, 457
- Maurer, Georg Ludwig von, xiv. 78
- Mauretania, iv. 259
- Maurice, Charles Edmund, ii. 38
- Maurice, Sir Frederick, xiv. 602
- Maurice, Frederick Denison (1805-1872), ix. 328; xi. 136; xii. 283, 288, 289 ff. (main entry), 295, 296, 465 ff., 471; xiii. 344, 345, 355, 357, 358, 368, 370, 378, 547; xiv. 82, 136, 408, 429, 477, 592, 596, 600, 602, 607  
*Moral and Metaphysical Philosophy*, xiv. 26  
*Prophets and Kings*, xii. 284  
*Religions of the World*, xii. 289  
*Theological Essays*, xii. 284, 290
- Maurice, Thomas (1754-1824), xi. 428
- Maurice of Nassau. *See* Orange
- Mauritania, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 342
- Mavor, Wm Fordyce (1758-1837), xi. 488; xiv. 553
- Mavrocordatos, prince Alexander, xii. 38
- Maw, game of, vi. 98
- Max Müller, F. *See* Müller, F. Max

## MAYNARD

- Mazen Wledig, Dream of*, i. 252
- Maxentius, vii. 371, 395
- Maxima, abbess, i. 75
- Maximilian I, duke of Bavaria, vii. 200
- Maximilian I, emperor, i. 53; iii. 61, 112; vi. 333
- Maximilla, martyr, v. 15
- Maximin, in *Tyrannick Love*, viii. 22
- Maximus, in *Valentinian*, vi. 129
- Maximus Tyrius, vii. 404
- Maxse, Frederick Augustus (1833-1900), xiv. 608
- Maxton, 'the new poet,' v. 311
- Maxwell, Sir H., xiv. 501
- Maxwell, James (1720-1800), xi. 440
- Maxwell, James Clerk. *See* Clerk-Maxwell
- Maxwell, John (1590?-1647), ix. 544
- Maxwell, William Hamilton (1792-1850), xiii. 564; xiv. 570; *Stories of Waterloo*, xiv. 313; *Wild Sports of the West of Ireland*, xiv. 313
- May, Sir Humphrey (1573-1630), ix. 250
- May, John (fl. 1613), iv. 309, 512
- 'May, Phil,' xiv. 549
- May, Thomas (1595-1650), iv. 438, 501; vi. 28, 144, 457; vii. 315, 446, 517  
*Antigone, the Theban Princess*, vi. 235  
*Cleopatra*, vi. 235  
*Heir, The*, vi. 235  
*Historical Discourses*, vii. 207  
*History of the Parliament of England*, vii. 206, 226  
*Julia Agrippina*, vi. 235  
*Julius Caesar*, vii. 206  
*Lucan*, vii. 359  
*Mirror of Minds, The* (Barclay), iv. 254  
*Old Couple, The*, vi. 235  
*Pharsalia* (trans.), vi. 235
- May, Sir Thomas Erskine (1815-1886), xiv. 495; *Constitutional History of England*, xiv. 58; *Rules, Orders and Proceedings of the House of Commons*, xiv. 58
- May-game, v. 34, 35
- May poems, ii. 374, 392, 393
- Mayberry, the, in *North-Ward Hoe*, vi. 172
- Mayd Emlyn, The Boke of*, iii. 88, 486; iv. 340; vii. 382
- Maydes Metamorphosis, The*, vi. 365, 490
- Maydman, Henry, iv. 102, 459
- Mayer, John (1583-1664), vii. 481
- Mayer, Samuel Ralph Townshend, xiii. 483
- Mayerne, Sir Théodore Turquet de (1573-1655), viii. 477; xiv. 283; *Notes*, viii. 363
- Mayfield, xii. 103
- Mayhew, Anthony Lawson, xiv. 611
- Mayhew, Henry (1812-1887), xiv. 236, 544, 548
- Mayhew, Horace (1816-1872), xiv. 236
- Mayiola, or Mayok, in *King Berdok*, ii. 276
- Maynard, Constance L., xiv. 600
- Maynard, Edward (1654-1740), ix. 533

## MAYNARD

Maynard, Sir John (1602-1690), viii. 466; x. 373  
 Mayne, Jasper (1604-1672), vi. 240, 457; *Amorous Warre, The*, vi. 237; *City Match, The*, v. 367; vi. 237; *Lucian* (trans.), vi. 237  
 Mayne, John (1759-1836), xi. 444; xii. 420; *Halloween*, xi. 216, 235; *Logan Water*, xi. 235; *Siller Gun, The*, xi. 235  
 Maynial, Guillaume, ii. 315  
 Maynooth, xiv. 315, 329  
 Maynwaring, Arthur (1668-1712), ix. 437  
 Mayo, Charles (1792-1846), xiv. 608  
 Mayo, Charles Herbert, xii. 520  
 Mayor, John Eyton Bickersteth (1825-1910), ix. 354; x. 356; xii. 326, 357, 481, 487, 488, 515, 523; *First Greek Reader*, xii. 336; *Juvenal*, xii. 336  
 Mayor, Joseph Bickersteth (1828-1910), xii. 403, 523; xiii. 512; *Chapters on English Metre*, xiii. 248, 512; *Handbook of Modern English Metre*, xiii. 248, 512  
 Mayow, John (1640-1679), viii. 354, 363, 478; xiv. 283  
 Mazarin, cardinal, iv. 434; vii. 189  
 Mazarin blue, xi. 364  
 Maze Pond school, x. 382  
 Mazzini, in George Meredith's *Vittoria*, xiii. 445, 447  
 Mazzini, Giuseppe, xiii. 15, 132, 349, 465, 472, 492  
 Mazzoni, Giacomo, vii. 265  
 Mead, Matthew (1630?-1699), vii. 316  
 Mead, Robert (1616-1653), vi. 475  
 Mead, W. E., *Outlines of the History of the Legend of Merlin*, i. 268  
 Meade, Jacob (fl. 1613), vi. 261, 275  
 Meadows, Joseph Kenny (1790-1874), xiv. 201, 236  
 Meagher, Thomas Francis (1823-1867), xiv. 570  
 Meagles family, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
 Meander, in *Tamburlaine*, v. 151  
 Mease, Peter, vi. 475  
 Meath, county, xii. 351; xiv. 246  
 Mecca, xiv. 252  
 Mechanics' institutions, xiv. 407 ff.  
*Mechanics' Magazine, The*, xiv. 408, 409  
 Medalle, Mme (Lydia Smollett), x. 47, 422  
 Medb, queen, xiv. 307  
 Mede or Mead, Joseph (1586-1638), iv. 433; vii. 318, 345, 482, 490; viii. 458; *Works*, viii. 286  
 Medea, vi. 163  
 Medea, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151  
 Medea, in Euripides's drama, ii. 68  
 Medea, in Morris's *Jason*, xiii. 123, 134  
 Medea, in Sandys's translation of Ovid's *Metamorphoses*, vii. 51  
 Medhurst, Walter Henry (1796-1857), xii. 342, 500  
 Media, xii. 477  
 Medici, Cosmo de', xii. 418  
 Medici, Lorenzino de', iii. 5; vi. 199; viii. 358; xiv. 108  
 Medici, Marie de', vi. 175

## MELBANCKE

Medici, Piero and Giovanni de', iii. 5  
 Medici, the, vi. 175; viii. 358; x. 303; xiv. 99  
 Medicine, books on, ii. 365  
 Medicus, in *A Dialogue...against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 108  
 Medina (Arabia), xiv. 252  
 Medina, Pedro de, iv. 446  
 Mediocrity, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 233  
 Mediolano, Johannes de, iv. 446  
 Mediterranean sea, ii. 75; iv. 68, 69, 92; vi. 203; xii. 32, 257  
 Medley, in Etherege's *Man of Mode*, viii. 138  
*Medley, The*, ix. 437, 461  
 Medmenham abbey, x. 391, 394, 524  
 Medows, Sir Philip, the elder (1676-1718), iv. 459  
 Medraut, or Modred, or Mordred, i. 248  
 Medusa, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 315  
 Medwall, Henry (fl. 1486), ii. 328; v. 410; *Nature*, v. 54, 392  
 Medway, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 238  
 Medway, river, iv. 190; vii. 183; viii. 11, 252  
 Medwin, Thomas (1788-1869), xii. 50, 54, 384, 385, 396, 403, 407; *Journal of the Conversations of Lord Byron*, xii. 36  
 Meed, lady, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 2 ff., 7 ff., 32  
 Meehan, Charles Patrick (1812-1890), xiv. 570, 573  
 Meeke, Mrs Mary (? 1816), xi. 488  
 Meekly, Mr, in Brooke's *Fool of Quality*, ix. 327  
*Meeting of Gallants at an Ordinarie, The*, v. 367, 479  
 Megaera, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 75, 76  
 Megaera, in *Thyestes*, v. 75, 76  
*Mégha Dûta*, trans. of the, xii. 503  
 Mehemet Ali, pasha of Egypt, xiv. 252  
 Meighen, John, vii. 337  
 Meiklejohn, John Maller Dow, xiv. 601  
 Meilan, Mark Anthony (fl. 1812), xi. 491  
 Meilyr, story of, in *Giraldus Cambrensis*, i. 171  
 Meinecke, xiv. 484  
 Meiningen, v. 306  
 Meissner, v. 347  
*Meistersingers*, the, v. 25  
 Mela, Pomponius, iii. 420  
 Melancholic, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 326  
 Melanchthon, Philip, iii. 36, 50, 113, 127, 143, 151, 290, 419, 421, 430; iv. 380, 446; vi. 374; *Initia Doctrinae physicae*, iii. 113  
*Melanchthoniana*, vii. 391  
 Melantha, in *Marriage-à-la-Mode*, viii. 17  
 Melantho, in *Ulysses Redux*, vi. 303  
 Melantius, in *The Maides Tragedy*, vi. 126 ff.  
*Melayne, Sege of*, i. 469  
 Melbancke, Brian (fl. 1583), *Philotimus*, iii. 349, 536

## MELBOURNE

- Melbourne, International exhibition, xiv. 369  
 Melbourne, viscount. *See* Lamb, William  
 Melchior, in *William of Palerne*, i. 316  
 Melchisedech, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 260  
 Melchizedek, i. 74; v. 48  
 Melcombe, lord. *See* Dodington, George  
 Bubbs  
 'Meldrum, Squire,' vii. 254  
 Meleager, xii. 485  
 Meleander, in *Argenis*, iv. 258, 259  
 Melebea, in *Calisto and Melebea*, v. 100  
 Mélesville (A. H. J. Duveyrier), Sullivan, xiii. 271  
 Melford, Jerry, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x. 43  
 Melford, Lydia, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x. 43  
 Melfort, earl. *See* Drummond, John  
 Melibæus, in school plays, v. 103  
 Meliboeus (Vergil's), iii. 224  
 Meliboeus, in Barnabe Googe's *Eclogues*, iii. 186  
 Meliboeus, in ? Ralegh's *Dialogue*, iv. 109  
 Melicertus, in *Menaphon*, iii. 357  
*Melior et Idoine*, i. 460  
 Meliora Speramus, Day's 'Islands,' vi. 216  
 Melisea (Yong's), iv. 122  
 Melissa, in *Misogonus*, v. 110  
 Melizius, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 228, 231, 233, 234  
 Mellidus, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, vi. 41  
 Mellisant, in *Frier Bacon*, v. 137  
 Mellyagraunce, of Malory, i. 262  
 Melmoth, Maturin's, xi. 305  
 Melmotte, Trollope's, xiii. 422  
 Melnotte, Claud, in Lytton's *The Lady of Lyons*, xiii. 419  
 Melros state papers, vii. 435  
 Melrose, chronicle of, i. 174, 449  
 Melrose abbey, xii. 9, 46  
*Melusine*, i. 470; ii. 483  
 Melvill, Henry (1798-1871), xii. 472  
 Melvill, James, *Diary*, iv. 276  
 Melville, Andrew (1545-1622), iii. 426; iv. 276, 304; ix. 556; *Anti-Tamr-Camti-Categoria*, vii. 27  
 Melville, Elizabeth. *See* Culross, lady  
 Melville, George John Whyte. *See* Whyte-Melville  
 Melville, Helen, xiii. Add. 2  
 Melville, Sir James (1535-1617), of Halhill, *Memoirs*, iii. 148, 505  
 Melville or Melvill, James (1556-1614), ii. 370, 488; *Diary*, iii. 148, 505  
 Melville, Lewis, x. 422, *also see* Add.; xi. 290, 291, 393, 459; xiii. 525, 530, 564, *also see* Add. 2  
 Melville, Sir Robert (1527-1621), xii. 27  
 Melville, viscount. *See* Dundas, Henry  
 Melwas, king of Somerset, i. 262  
 Melyonek, John, vi. 282  
 Memling, Hans, xiii. 112

## MERCURIALE

- Memnon, in *The Mad Lover*, vi. 122, 130, 152  
*Mémoires Littéraires de la Grande Bretagne*, x. 291, 292, 311  
 Memoirs, Personal, in Jacobean times, vii. 449  
*Memoirs of a Parish Clerk*, ix. 137  
*Memoirs of Martinus Scriblerus*, ix. 103, 131, 136, 137, 139, 308, 447, 463, 469, 470  
*Memoirs of the Society of Grub-street*, x. 162  
*Memorial of suche Princes as since the tyme of King Richard the Seconde have been unfortunate in the Realme of England*, A, iii. 194  
*Memorials of Coleorton*, ix. 328  
*Memorie of the Somervilles*, xii. 16  
 Ménage, Gilles, viii. 321  
 Menai straits, x. 115  
 Menander, v. 5; viii. 155; ix. 336, 525; xii. Add.  
 Mencke, Johann Burchard, v. 286  
 Mendacium (=Satan), in Wyclif's *Dialogus*, ii. 65  
 Mendax, in *A Dialogue...against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 109  
 Mendelssohn, Sidney, xiv. 588, *also see* Add. 4, 7, 9  
 Mendez, Moses (d. 1758), xi. 172, 428  
 Mendoza, in *The Court Secret*, vi. 206  
 Mendoza, Antonio de, *Fiestas de Aranjuez*, viii. 130; *Querer por solo querer*, viii. 130  
 Mendoza, Bernardino de, iv. 446  
 Mendoza, Daniel (1764-1836), xiv. 229, 231  
 Mendoza, Diego Hurtado de, iii. 341; iv. 446  
 Mendozo, in *The Malcontent*, vi. 46  
 Menenius, in *Coriolanus*, v. 198  
 Menger, A., *The Right to the Whole Produce of Labour*, xiv. 4  
 Mennes or Mennis or Minnes, Sir John (1599-1671), viii. 260; *Musarum Deliciae*, vii. 512; viii. 231, 408  
*Menologium*, i. 145, 445  
*Mensa philosophica*, iii. 95, 489  
 Mentone, xiv. 78  
 Mentz (Mainz), vii. 231  
 Meopham, Simon, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1333), i. 353  
 Mephistopheles, xii. 50, 54  
 Mephistopheles, in *Faust*, v. 20, 187; xiii. 105  
*Mercator* (Defoe's), ix. 14, 15, 432  
 Merchant, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 128  
 Merchant Adventurers, iv. 71, 310; vii. 305, 308  
 Merchant Taylors' company, vi. 168  
 Mercia, i. 50, 125; ii. 210  
 Mercia, laws of, i. 98; viii. 310, 311  
 Mercian annals (or *Chronicle of Aethelæd*), i. 109, 110. *See, also, under Aethelæd*, the lady of Mercia  
 Mercier, Sébastien, v. 292, 298  
 Merck, x. 488  
*Mercure Galant*, Le, ix. 270; x. 163  
 Mercuriale, Girolamo, iii. 436

## MERCURIES

- Mercuries*, VII. 385  
*Mercurius Academicus*, VII. 348  
*Mercurius Aulicus*, VII. 351, 361  
*Mercurius Bifrons* (1681), VIII. 412  
*Mercurius Britannicus*, VII. 344; IX. 433  
*Mercurius Civicus to Mercurius Rusticus*,  
*A Letter from*, VII. 502  
*Mercurius Democritus*, VII. 356  
*Mercurius Diabolus or Hell's Intelligencer*, VII. 381  
*Mercurius Elencticus*, VII. 355  
*'Mercurius Gallobelgicus'*, VII. 344  
*Mercurius Latinus*, IX. 434  
*Mercurius Librarius*, XI. 339  
*Mercurius Melancholicus or Newes from Westminster*, VII. 352, 381  
*Mercurius Politicus*, IX. 21, 432  
*Mercurius Rusticans*, VI. 484  
*'Mercurius Spur'*, X. 471  
*Mercurius Teutonicus*, IX. 518  
*Mercurius Trismegistus*, III. 416  
*Mercury*, II. 276  
*Mercury*, in *Amphitruo*, V. 107  
*Mercury*, in Carew's *Coelum Britannicum*, VII. 19  
*Mercury*, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, XI. 351, 352  
*Mercury*, in *Mercury Vindicated*, VI. 357, 358  
*Mercury*, in *Pleasure Reconciled*, VI. 360  
*Mercury*, in Shelley's *Prometheus Unbound*, XII. 65  
*Mercury*, in *The Penates*, VI. 341, 351  
*Mercutio*, in *Romeo and Juliet*, III. 268; V. 182, 268; VII. 8  
*Mercy*, in Anglo-Norman plays, V. 21  
*Mercy*, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 13  
*Mercy*, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227, 228  
*Mercy*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 228  
*Mercy*, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*, VII. 173  
*Mercy*, oil of, legend of, V. 15  
*Merdle* household, the, in *Little Dorrit*, XIII. 331  
Meredith, George (1828-1909), V. 127; VIII. 154; XI. 447; XII. 24; XIII. 413, 426, 440 ff. (main entry), 451, 458, 489, 568 ff.  
*Adventures of Harry Richmond*, *The*, XIII. 441  
*Amazing Marriage*, *The*, XIII. 441  
*Attila*, XIV. 249  
*Ballad of Fair Ladies in Revolt*, *A*, XIII. 444, 448  
*Ballads and Poems of Tragic Life*, XIII. 442  
*Beauchamp's Career*, XIII. 441, 446  
*Case of General Ople and Lady Camper*, *The*, XIII. 441, 445  
*Celt and Saxon*, XIII. 441  
*Day of the Daughter of Hades*, *The*, XIII. 448  
*Diana of the Crossways*, XIII. 441, 443, 446; XIV. 309

## MERES

- Meredith, George  
*Dirge in Woods*, XIII. 444  
*Earth and a Wedded Woman*, XIII. 443  
*Earth and Man*, XIII. 443, 448  
*Egoist*, *The*, XIII. 441, 445  
*Emilia in England*, XIII. 441  
*Empty Purse*, *The*, XIII. 442  
*Essay on Comedy*, *An*, XIII. 445, 515  
*Evan Harrington*, XIII. 441  
*Faith on Trial*, *A*, XIII. 440, 448  
*Farina*, XIII. 441  
*Gentleman of Fifty and the Damsel of Nineteen*, *The*, XIII. 441  
*House on the Beach*, *The*, XIII. 441  
*Hymn to Colour*, XIII. 448  
*Lark Ascending*, *The*, XIII. 448  
*Last Poems*, XIII. 442  
*Lord Ormont and his Aminta*, XIII. 441  
*Love in a Valley*, XIII. 440, 448  
*Lurifer in Starlight*, XIII. 448  
*'Maxims for Men'*, XIII. 447  
*Meditations under Stars*, XIII. 444  
*Modern Love*, XIII. 440, 441, 444, 448  
*Nuptials of Attila*, *The*, XIII. 448  
*Ode to the Spirit of Earth in Autumn*, XIII. 444  
*Odes in Contribution to the Song of French History*, XIII. 442, 445, 447  
*On the Idea of Comedy*, XIII. 441  
*One of Our Conquerors*, XIII. 441, 446, 448  
*Ordeal of Richard Feverel*, *The*, XIII. 441, 446, 454, 460  
*Phaëthón*, XIII. 448  
*Phoebus with Admetus*, XIII. 449  
*'Pilgrim's Scrip*, *The*, XIII. 447  
*Poems* (1851), XIII. 440  
*Poems and Lyrics of the Joy of Earth*, XIII. 442  
*Reading of Earth*, *A*, XIII. 442  
*Reading of Life*, *A*, XIII. 442  
*Rhoda Fleming*, XIII. 441, 447  
*Sage Enamoured and the Honest Lady*, XIII. 444  
*Sandra Belloni*, XIII. 441  
*Shaving of Shagpat*, *The*, XIII. 441  
*Tale of Chloe*, *The*, XIII. 441  
*Test of Manhood*, *The*, XIII. 443  
*Thrush in February*, *The*, XIII. 443, 448  
*Tragic Comedians*, *The*, XIII. 441  
*Vittoria*, XIII. 441, 447  
*Woods of Westernmain*, *The*, XI. 85; XIII. 443, 448  
Meredith, Mary, born Vulliamy, XIII. 440  
Meredith, Mary Ellen, born Peacock, XIII. 440  
Meredith, Owen. See Lytton, earl of  
Meredith, R., *Mr Steele Detected*, IX. 440  
Meredith, Sir Rowland, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, X. 11  
Meredith, W. M., XIII. 569  
Meres, Francis (1565-1647), III. 305, 359, 526; IV. 444, 526; *Palladis Tamia*, IV. 18, 139, 168, 183, 376, 394; V. 82, 166, 170, 172 ff., 181, 184, 187 ff., 194, 195, 215, 219 ff., 223, 312, 323, 331; VI. 3, 30, 39, 302, 387



## MERES

- Meres, Sir J., ix. 440  
*Meriasek, Saint, Bishop and Confessor, The Life of*, v. 16, 391  
*Merie Tales of the Mad Men of Gotam, The*, iii. 95, 488  
 Merione, in *The Queen of Corinth*, vi. 131  
 Merionethshire, x. 115  
 Meritt, Paul (d. 1895), xiii. 521  
 Merivale, Charles (1808-1893), xii. 313, 406, 476, 477  
*Autobiography*, xii. 307  
*Conversion of the Northern Nations, The*, xii. 306  
*Conversion of the Roman Empire, The*, xii. 306  
*Fall of the Roman Republic, The*, xii. 305  
*General History of Rome*, xii. 306  
*History of the Romans under the Empire, The*, xii. 305  
 Merivale, Herman (1806-1874), xii. 305; xiv. 495; 'Lyall's Travels in North America,' xii. 153  
 Merivale, Herman Charles (1839-1906), xiii. 506, 521, 530, 544; *Thaisa's Dirge*, xiii. 194  
 Merivale, John Herman (1779-1844), xii. 420  
 Merlette, Germaine-Marie, xiii. 485  
*Merlin* (the prose), i. 269  
 Merlin, in legend and romance, i. 235, 259, 263, 266, 268, 269, 271, 461, 462, 469; iii. 106, 234  
 Merlin, in *The Rollad*, xi. 34  
 Merlin, Ambrose, vii. 207  
 Merlin, prophecies of, i. 169, 170, 193, 258, 356; iv. 363  
*Merlin, The Birth of*, ii. 325  
*Merlin, The Birth of* (16th century version), v. 249 ff.  
 Merlin de St Gelais, v. 62  
 Mersedonians, i. 53  
 Merrick, James (1720-1769), x. 456; *Cameleon*, ix. 191  
 Merrilies, Meg, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii. 18, 25, 29  
 Merriman, Henry Seton, *pseud.* See Scott, Hugh Stowell  
 Merry, J., of Pembroke College, x. 472  
 Merry, Robert (1755-1798), xi. 172, 176, 177, 428  
 Merry, Thomas (fl. 1594), v. 325  
 Merry, William Walter (1835-1918), xii. Add. 3  
*Merry Beggars, The*, xi. 218  
*Merry Conceits of Bottom the Weaver*, viii. 116  
*Merry Devill of Edmonton, The*, v. 237, 238, 251 ff., 332, 442, 443  
*Merry Drollery*, vii. 512  
*Merry Jests of a Shrewde and Curste Wyfe lapped in Morelles skin, The*, iii. 84, 91, 487  
*Merry Muses, The*, ix. 360, 363, 567; xi. 229  
*Merry Riddles, The Booke of*, iii. 95, 488  
 Merryweather, John (fl. 1644), vii. 235

## MICAWBER

- Mersenne, Marin, vii. 284 ff.  
 Merton. See Walter de  
*Mery demandes*, iii. 489  
*Mery Jests of the Widow Edith*. See Smith, Walter  
*Mery Tales and Quicke Answers*, iii. 93, 94, 487; iv. 334, 343, 523  
 Merygreeke, Matthewe, in *R. Roister Doister*, v. 106  
 Meryon, Charles Lewis (1783-1877), xiv. 506  
 Merz, John Theodore, xiv. 467  
 Mesmer, Friedrich Anton, xi. 293  
 Mesnager, Nicolas, ix. 151  
*Mesnevi of Mevlana, The*, xii. 504  
 Meso-Gothic language, viii. 307  
 Mesolonghi, xii. 38, 314  
 Mesopotamia, iv. 90  
 Messahala, ii. 185  
 Messina, in *Siceludes*, vi. 323  
 Messiah, the, in Cowley's *Dauides*, vii. 67  
 Messina, v. 191; vii. 199  
 Mess-Katalog (of Frankfurt-a.-M.), iv. 403  
 Meston, William (1688?-1745), ix. 471, 500, 567  
*Metamorphosis Anglorum*, vii. 391  
*Metamorphosis of Tobacco, The*, iv. 349, 530  
 Metastasio, Pietro, x. 161; xi. 263, 359  
 Metcalfe, Charles Theophilus, 1st lord Metcalfe (1785-1846), xiv. 491  
*Meteor, The*, xiv. 223  
 Meteren, E. van, x. 291  
 Meteyard, Eliza (1816-1879), xiv. 504  
 Metham, John, ii. 498; *Amoryus and Cleopes*, ii. 502  
 Methold, William (d. 1653), xiv. 579; *Relations of the Kingdome of Golconda*, xiv. 333  
*Metre, Bede's tracts on*, i. 80  
 Metrical romances, i. 277 ff., 464 ff.  
 Metz, iii. 163; v. 101  
 Metz, siege of, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 119  
 Meung, Jean de, i. 99; ii. 169; iii. 90; vii. 367  
 Mewe, William, iv. 475  
 Mexia, Pedro, iv. 446; *Silva de varia lección*, viii. 126  
 Mexican language, xiv. 457  
 Mexico, viii. 23; xi. 72, 162  
 Meyer, Paul, ii. 420  
 Meyer-Franck, Helene, xiii. 485  
 Meynell, Alice, xiii. 475, 476, 503, 507; xiv. 524  
 Meynell, Hugo, xiv. 233  
 Meynell, Wilfrid, xii. 461; xiii. 510  
 Meyrick, Sir Samuel Rush (1783-1848), xii. 511  
 Mezeray, François Eudes de, *History of France*, ix. 150, 153  
 Mézières, Alfred, v. 302  
 Miall, L. C., *The Early Naturalists*, xiv. 283  
 Micah, ii. 293  
 Micawber, Mr, in *David Copperfield*, vi. 22; xiii. 327

## MICHAEL

- Michael, in Byron's *Vision of Judgment*, XII. 53  
 Michael, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227  
 Michael, in Wordsworth's poem, II. 113  
 Michael, James Lionel (1824-1865), XIV. 364, 365, 587; *John Cumberland*, XIV. 363  
 Michael, St. I. 134, 227, 339  
 Michael of Kildare, II. 425  
 Michaelis, Johann David, *Introduction to the New Testament*, XII. 280  
 Michaelis, Sebastian (*fl.* 1613), VI. 183  
 Michal, in Browning's *Paracelsus*, XIII. 57  
 Michal, in Cowley's  *Davideis*, VII. 66, 67  
 Michel, Francisque, V. 302; *Critical Inquiry into the Scottish Language, with the view of illustrating the Rise and Progress of Civilisation in Scotland* (1882), II. 95, 96  
 Michel, Guillaume, *Lasne Dore*, IV. 3  
 Michel Angelo, X. 266  
 Michell, John (1724-1793), XIV. 257  
 Michell, Sir Lewis, XIV. AId. 9  
 Mickle, William Julius (1735-1788), X. 456, 470; XIII. 226; *Cumnor Hall*, IX. 374  
 Mickleham, X. 261  
 Mickleton, X. 271  
*Microcosm, The*, XI. 392; XIV. 387  
*Microcosm of London, The* (Ackermann's), XIV. 222  
*Micro-cynicon, Sixe Snarling Satyres*, IV. 519; VI. 59  
*Micrologia*, III. 95  
 Midas, III. 64; IV. 10, 327  
 Midas, in *Loves Maistrasse*, VI. 103  
 Middelburg, VI. 398  
 Middle-Age, in *The Parlement of the Thre Ages*, II. 37  
 Middle Ages, the, I. 99, 153, 161, 187, 278, 294, 299, 300, 306, 363, 366, 371; II. 43, 51, 52, 61, 76, 120, 169, 172, 181, 183, 197, 210, 231, 239, 240, 245, 301, 334, 335, 339, 350, 359, 366, 423, 506; III. 31, 83, 89, 94, 100, 106, 108, 114, 138, 155, 200, 218, 418; IV. 70, 110, 269, 319, 353; V. 5, 9, 16, 21, 38, 41 ff., 50, 51, 53, 55, 56, 152, 369; VI. 328, 372, 373; VII. 102, 367, 376 ff., 384, 391; VIII. 319, 351; X. 217 ff., 287, 288, 355, 484 ff.; XI. 273, 372  
 Middle Ages, the literary influence of the, X. 217 ff., 484 ff.  
 Middle English, X. 225; XIV. 435 ff., 442, 444 ff.  
 Middle English verse, XIII. 241, 242, 249  
 Middle Temple revels, VIII. 244  
 Middleburg, IV. 64, 402  
 Middlesex, III. 330; VI. 259, 292, 385; VII. 4, 77, 113; VIII. 37, 39, 166; X. 29, 360, 385, 391, 399, 404; XI. 8, 183  
 Middlesex, earl of. *See* Cranfield  
 Middleton, Christopher (1560?-1628), IV. 487  
 Middleton, Clara (George Meredith's), XIII. 446

## MÎÈGE

- Middleton, Conyers (1683-1750), IX. 295, 497, 505, 525, 527; X. 123, 262, 308, 509; XI. 347; *Free Inquiry into the Miraculous Powers*, IX. 296, 340; *Life of Cicero*, IX. 253, 340; X. 319; *Miscellaneous Works*, X. 319  
 Middleton, David (d. 1615), IV. 92, 99  
 Middleton, John Henry (1846-1896), XII. 498  
 Middleton, Richard, XIII. 219, 220, 506, 564, also *see* Add. 3  
 Middleton, Thomas (1570?-1627), IV. 515, 519; V. 184, 252, 254, 255, 311, 319, 362, 371; VI. 6, 26, 28, 55, 57, 58-60 (main entry), 95, 115, 138, 145, 151, 154, 168, 196, 211, 218, 219, 250, 329, 426 ff.; VIII. 124, 127, 162; XIII. 495  
*Any Thing for a Quiet Life*, VI. 78  
*Black Book, The*, V. 252; VI. 60  
*Blurt Master-Constable*, VI. 15, 61  
*Caesar's Fall*, VI. 61, 168  
*Changeling, The*, VI. 67, 68, 76, 79, 80; VIII. 121; XII. 222  
*Chast Mayd in Cheapeside, A*, VI. 65, 74  
*Chester Tragedy, The*, VI. 61  
*Defiance to Envy*, VI. 59  
*Devereux, lord, dedication to*, VI. 59  
*Faire Quarrell, A*, VI. 61, 67, 68, 73, 75  
*Famelie of Love, The*, V. 365; VI. 62, 67  
*Father Hubbert's Tales*, VI. 59  
*Game at Chesse, A*, V. 344, 365; VI. 58, 68, 79, 80, 147, 150, 248; VII. 433  
*Inner-Temple Masque, The*, VI. 70, 75  
*Mad World, My Masters, A*, V. 125; VIII. 142  
*Mayor of Quinborough, The*, V. 187, 250, 251; VI. 60, 61, 70  
*Micro-cynicon, Sixe Snarling Satyres*, IV. 519; VI. 59  
*More Dissemblers besides Women*, VI. 78  
*Old Law, The*, VI. 15, 61, 67, 68, 145  
*Phoenix, The*, VI. 63  
*Roaring Girdle, The*, VI. 54, 62, 65  
*Spanish Gipsie, The* (with W. Rowley), VI. 68, 77; VIII. 129  
*Two Harpies, The*, VI. 61, 168  
*Widdow, The*, VI. 26, 65, 140  
*Wisdom of Solomon Paraphrased, The*, VI. 59  
*Witch, The*, VI. 75, 76; XII. 190  
*Women beware Women*, VI. 68, 78, 176, 180, 192  
*World tost at Tennis, The*, VI. 62, 68, 75  
*Your five Gallants*, VI. 63, 68  
*See, also, under Beaumont and Fletcher, Dekker, Jonson and W. Rowley*  
 Middleton and William Rowley's *A Faire Quarrell*, V. 349  
 Midgley, Robert (1653-1733), IX. 500  
 Midianites, IV. 43  
 Mido, Isaac's 'boy,' in *Jacob and Esau*, V. 112  
 Mîège, Guy (1644-1718?), *The New State of England*, IX. 353, 537; *Present State of Great Britain*, XI. 333

## MIELOT

- Mielot, Jean, secretary of Philippe le Bon, II. 313
- Miggs, in *Barnaby Rudge*, XIII. 321
- Mignault, Claude, VII. 406
- Migne, *Patrologia*, I. 186, 202, 250
- Mignet, François A. M., XIV. 56, 57, 61
- Milan, v. 207, 306; VI. 17; VII. 47; XII. 220
- Milan, Ambrosian library, IV. 429
- Milbanke, Anne Isabella. *See* Byron, lady
- Milbanke, Ralph (earl of Lovelace), *As-tarte*, XII. 396
- Milbourne, Luke (1649-1720), VIII. 54, 404; *Aeneid*, VIII. 51
- Mildmay, friend of John Byrom, IX. 325
- Mildmay, Sir Walter (1520?-1589), VII. 340
- Mildred, in *Eastward Hoe*, VI. 48
- Mildred, Browning's, XIII. 65, 67
- Mileham, Dorothy, VII. 233
- Miles, keeper of Turk's head coffee-house, VII. 362
- Miles, Alfred Henry, XIII. 497
- Miles, Henry Downes, *Pugilistica*, XIV. 231, 541
- Miles, William Augustus (1753?-1817), XIV. 513
- Milford, Humphrey Sumner, XIII. 489
- Milford Haven, VII. 353
- Militia Bill, x. 466
- Mill, James (1773-1836), x. 342, 513; XI. 60, 61, 398; XII. 152, 301, 309, 430; XIV. 2, 4 ff., 13, 14, 23, 119, 187, 336, 403, 407, 477, 495, 580, 608
- Analysis of the Phenomena of the Human Mind*, XIV. 5
- Fragment on Mackintosh*, A, XIV. 5, 59
- Government* (essay), XIV. 59
- History of India*, XIV. 97, 98, 337
- Political Economy*, XIV. 4
- Mill, John (1645-1707), IX. 330, 508, 524
- Mill, John Stuart (1806-1873), XI. 61, 70, 136, 398, 410, 417; XII. 275, 285, 289, 430, 438; XIII. 11, 15, 54, 385, 465, 478; XIV. 2, 5, 8, 13 ff. (main entry), 35 ff., 43, 59, 103, 133, 187, 432, 469, 474, 477, 486, 608
- Auguste Comte and Positivism*, XIV. 22
- Autobiography*, XI. 64; XIV. 14, 22, 425
- Considerations on Representative Government*, XIV. 20
- Dissertations and Discussions*, XIV. 1
- Essays on some Unsettled Questions of Political Economy*, XIV. 20
- Examination of Sir William Hamilton's Philosophy*, XIV. 19
- Inaugural Address* (St Andrews), XIV. 424, 425
- On Liberty*, XIV. 20, 21
- On the Subjection of Women*, XIV. 20
- Political Economy*, XIII. 397
- Principles of Political Economy*, XIV. 21, 153
- System of Logic*, XIV. 16, 17, 21, 23
- Thoughts on Parliamentary Reform*, XIV. 20
- Three Essays on Religion*, XIV. 22
- Utilitarianism*, XI. 64; XIV. 20

## MILMAN

- Mill, William Hodge (1792-1853), XII. 341
- Millais, Sir John Everett (1829-1896), XI. 489; XIII. 110, 474; XIV. 363
- Millamant, in Congreve's *The Way of the World*, VII. 20; VIII. 155, 156
- Millamant, Mrs. in Congreve's *The Way of the World*, VIII. 148, 154
- Millar, Andrew (1707-1768), x. Add.; XI. 315, 317, 323, 324, 326
- Millar, John (1735-1801), IX. 553
- Millar, John Hepburn, IX. Add.; XIII. 497, 561; XIV. 532; *Scottish Prose of the 17th and 18th centuries*, XI. 445
- Millayn, The Duke of, and the Marques of Mantua*, v. 116
- Millefont, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, VIII. 148 ff., 156
- Millenary petition, III. 34
- Miller, lady Anna (1741-1781), x. 277, 456
- Miller, Hugh (1802-1856), XII. 380; XIV. 160, 203, 515, 522; *My Schools and Schoolmasters*, XIV. 159; *Old Red Sandstone, The*, XIV. 159
- Miller, James (1706-1744), x. 440; *Ma-homet*, x. 81, 433, 439
- Miller, Philip (1691-1771), IX. 182
- Miller, Sanderson, x. 271, 272
- Miller, T., *The O.E. Version of Bede's Ecclesiastical History*, I. 44, 96, 437
- Miller, Thomas (1807-1874), XIII. 506
- Miller, William (1810-1872), XIII. 506
- Miller of Abingdon, *The Jest of the*, II. 326, 499
- Miller's Daughter of Manchester, The*, v. 252
- Milles, bookbinder, IV. 406
- Millos, Jeremiah (1714-1784), x. 255, 485, 486, 505
- Milles, Thomas (d. 1627), IV. 309, 512, 543; *Catalogue of Honor* (1610), III. 528
- Millicent, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 252
- Milligan, William (1821-1893), XII. 469
- Milliken, Richard Alfred (1767-1815), XIV. 570
- Millington, Edward (fl. 1690), XI. 336, 340
- Millington, Thomas (fl. 1594), IV. 393
- Millington, William (d. 1466?), II. 288, 303
- Millwood, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*, x. 75, 76
- Milly, in Dickens's *The Haunted Man*, XIII. 324
- Milly, in George Eliot's *Amos Barton*, XIII. 388
- Milman, Henry Hart (1791-1868), x. 314, 317, 506, 508; XII. 211, 317 ff., 322, 384, 477; XIII. 257, 261, 521; XIV. 103, 493
- Annals of St Paul's*, XII. 319
- Anne Boleyn*, XIII. 260
- Belshazzar*, XIII. 260
- Fall of Jerusalem, The*, XIII. 260
- Fazio*, XIII. 260
- History of Christianity, The*, XII. 318
- History of Latin Christianity, The*, XII. 317
- History of the Jews, The*, XII. 318
- Martyr of Antioch, The*, XIII. 260

## MILNE

- Milne, William (1785-1822), XII. 342, 500  
 Milner, Dr, of Peckham, x. 201  
 Milner, Isaac (1750-1820), XII. 281, 472  
 Milner, John (1628-1702), VIII. 474  
 Milner, John (1752-1826), XIV. 53 ff., 514  
 Milner, Joseph (1744-1797), *Gibbon's Account of Christianity considered*, x. 309, 507; *History of the Church of Christ*, XII. 281, 472; XIV. 79  
 Milnes, Richard Monckton, 1st lord Houghton (1809-1885), x. 478; XI. 462; XIII. 184, 467, 506; XIV. 505, 606; *Brookside, The*, XIII. 185; 'Political State of Prussia, The,' XII. 153, 405, 406, 441; *Strangers Yet*, XIII. 185  
 Milo, island of, VII. 222  
 Milsand, Joseph, XIII. 71, 72, 75  
 Miltiades, XII. 363  
 Milton, Anne, Milton's eldest daughter, VII. 107  
 Milton, Anne, Milton's sister, VII. 96, 108  
 Milton, Christopher (1615-1693), VII. 96, 99, 108  
 Milton, Deborah (d. 1727), youngest step-daughter of Milton, VII. 107, 108  
 Milton, John (1608-1674), I. 43, 164, 370; II. 184, 195, 217, 220; III. 165, 168, 178, 212, 224, 295, 438; IV. 23, 45 ff., 64, 128, 136, 165, 167, 168, 186, 195, 201 ff., 238, 355, 359; V. 5, 92, 150, 151, 154, 156, 213, 214, 217, 350, 394; VI. 36, 348, 356, 489, 491; VII. 36, 75, 76, 88, 91, 95-141 (main entry), 162 ff., 166, 171, 178, 185, 240, 244, 259, 269, 276, 300, 307, 309, 314 ff., 332, 393, 413-423, 434, 466, 474, *also see Add.*: VIII. 51, 98, 106, 219, 221, 222, 229 ff., 237 ff., 279, 351, 368, 384, 394, 410, 447; IX. 1, 2, 28, 42, 64, 69, 73, 148, 167, 182, 201, 233, 265, 267, 382, 390, 410, 435, 437, 449, 473, 486, 505, 508, 525, 557, 569; x. 1, 96 ff., 101, 102, 105 ff., 109, 110, 113, 120, 127, 134, 143, 145, 148, 149, 155, 224, 232, 235, 239, 240, 304, 378, 383, 432, 462, 475, 476, 492; XI. 13, 28, 77, 84, 90, 124, 133, 140, 157, 159, 171, 179, 181, 182, 188, 193, 201, 206, 207, 224, 247, 250, 252, 254, 255, 290, 380, 394, 401 ff., 409, 415, 427, 432 ff., 466, *also see Add.*: XII. 85, 86, 94, 106, 133, 136, 137, 145, 168, 169, 177, 208, 210, 303, 407, 441; XIII. 26, 27, 29, 35, 36, 50, 66, 92, 130, 170, 173, 191, 230, 232, 237, 238, 242, 250, 253, 448; XIV. 62, 88, 112, 133, 306, 397, 440, 446, 448, 453, 460  
*Ad Joannem Rousium*, VII. 122, 132, 135  
*Ad Patrem*, VII. 131  
*Animadversions upon the Remonstrant's defence*, VII. 127, 139, 141  
*Apology...Smectymnuus, An*, VIII. 127, 139  
*Arcades*, VII. 111 ff., 141; VIII. 230

## MILTON

- Milton, John  
*Areopagitica*, VII. 124, 127, 129, 130, 139, 359; IX. 307; x. 372, 446; XI. 311, 312; XII. 504; XIII. 49; XIV. 439  
*At a Vacation Exercise*, VII. 110, 123  
*Brief Notes upon a late Sermon...by Matthew Griffith*, VII. 141  
 Cambridge list of poems, VII. 117, 121, 141  
*Colasterion*, VII. 140  
*Comus*, v. 92, 239; VI. 126, 329, 337, 349, 359 ff., 363, 366 ff.; VII. 98, 100, 111 ff., 116, 123, 127, 128, 133, 137, 138, 141; VIII. 117, 226, 230; x. 238, 429, 461, 465, 466; XII. 68; XIII. 38, 177  
 Cromwell sonnet, VII. 115, 123, 141  
*Dagonah*, VII. 121  
*De Doctrina Christiana*, VII. 129, 141  
*Defensio Pro Populo Anglicano*, III. 165; VII. 105, 131, 140; VIII. 312  
*Defensio Secunda*, VII. 105, 131, 140  
*Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce, The*, VII. 139, 140  
*Eikonoklastes*, VII. 105, 127, 140, 141  
*Eptaph on the Marchioness of Winchester, An*, VII. 111  
*Eptaphium Damonis*, VII. 100, 131; x. 122  
 Fairfax sonnet, VII. 115, 123, 141  
 First poems, VII. 109  
 Greek works, VII. 132  
*History of Britain*, IX. 233  
*History of England*, VII. 124, 128, 141, 206  
*History of Moscovia*, VII. 124, 128, 141, 206  
 Hobson poems, VII. 111  
*Il Penseroso*, IV. 251; VII. 98, 114, 133, 137; VIII. 230; x. 97, 238; XIII. 44  
*In quintum Novembris, Anno aetatis* 17, VII. 131  
 Italian poems, VII. 115  
*Judgement of Martin Bucer Concerning Divorce, The*, VII. 140  
*L'Allegro*, IV. 251; VI. 215; VII. 12, 98, 111, 114, 133; VIII. 230; x. 97; XII. 89, XIII. 44  
 Latin poems, VII. 117  
 Latin works, VII. 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 135, 140, 141, 221  
 Lawes, sonnet to, VII. 115  
 Lawrence, sonnet to, VII. 108, 115, 121, 141  
*Letter to a Friend, A*, VII. 106, 140  
*Likeliest Means to Remove Hreslings*, VII. 140, 321  
*Lycidas*, IV. 121, 171; VII. 97, 98, 112 ff., 123, 131, 135, 137, 141; x. 114, 185, 186; XII. 74  
*Mansus*, VII. 131  
*Methought I saw*, XII. 91  
 Monck, a letter to, VII. 106  
*Nativity Ode*, XII. 90  
 Nightingale sonnet, VII. 141  
*Observations upon the Articles of Peace with the Irish Rebels*, VII. 140

## MILTON

Milton, John

- Of Education*, vii. 100, 123, 124, 127, 139, 265; ix. 384, 389  
*Of Prelatical Episcopacy*, vii. 139  
*Of Reformation touching Church-Discipline in England*, vii. 100, 125, 127, 139, 246; viii. 78  
*Of True Religion etc. against the growth of Popery*, vii. 141  
*On the Death of a fair Infant*, vii. 109, 123  
*On the late Massacher in Piemont*, vii. 115, 141  
*On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*, vii. 110, 111, 132, 133  
*On the new forcers of Conscience*, vii. 115  
*On the Religious Memory of Mrs Catherine Thomson*, vii. 115  
*Paradise Lost*, iii. 178, 246, 295; vii. 103, 107, 108, 112, 116 ff. (main entry), 125, 127, 133, 136, 141, 180; viii. 27, 28, 79, 105, 226, 230, 238, 352, 422; ix. 59 ff., 140, 182, 269, 338 ff.; x. 112, 185, 266, 468; xi. 197, 212, 251, 315, 319, 327, 332; xii. 48, 84, 102, 476, 518; xiii. 30, 33, 238; xiv. 113  
*Paradise Regained*, vii. 107, 120, 121, 123, 136; viii. 105; xii. 98  
*Passion, The*, vii. 110  
*Poems*, vii. 104, 116  
*Poems* (1645), xi. 318  
*Poems etc., upon Several Occasions*, 2nd ed., vii. 123; x. 238  
*Psalm-paraphrases*, vii. 109  
*Ready and Easy Way to Establish a Free Commonwealth, The*, vii. 106, 140  
*Reason of Church-Government urg'd against Prelaty, The*, vii. 139  
*Reflections on the Civil War in England*, vii. 206  
*Samson Agonistes*, v. 335; vii. 107, 111, 120 ff., 132, 133, 135, 136, 265; viii. 154, 231, 238; xii. 68; xiii. 95  
*Second Defence*, xi. 312  
*Skinner, Cyriak, sonnet to*, vii. 115, 121, 123, 141  
*Smectymnus*, vii. 92, 96, 127, 139, 141  
*Sonnet IX*, vii. 103  
*Sonnet on his blindness*, vii. 115, 141  
*Sonnets*, vii. 112, 115  
*Tenure of Kings and Magistrates, The*, vii. 140  
*Tetrachordon*, vii. 140  
*Tetrachordon Sonnets*, vii. 115  
*Treatise of Civil Power in Ecclesiastical Causes*, viii. 344  
*Vane, sonnet to*, vii. 123, 141  
*Wife, poem to his dead*, vii. 116  
Milton, John, the elder (1637-1647), vii. 96, 98  
Milton, Keynes, x. 351  
Milton, Mary (d. 1652), vii. 102, 104, 107  
Milton, viscount. See Fitzwilliam, William  
Miltoun, Francis, xiii. 544  
Milus, St. i. 106

## MIRANDOLA

- Milward, Richard (1609-1680), vii. 392; viii. 321, 322, 324  
Mime, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 233  
*Mimus*, v. 24 ff.  
Minadoi, G. T., iv. 446  
Minalcas, in *Codrus and Minalcas*, iii. 64  
Minced-Pie, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 358  
Minchin, Anne (d. 1711), ix. 166  
Minchin, Thomas, ix. 166  
*Mind*, xiv. 23, 24  
*Mind of Man* (Bi manna mode), i. 62  
*Mind, Will and Understanding*, v. 52  
Mindelheim, ix. 174  
Minerva, ii. 231; ix. 60; xiii. 151  
Minerva, in *Ira seu Tumulus Fortunae* vi. 321  
Minerva, in *The Kingis Quair*, ii. 242  
Minerva, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 235  
Minim, Dick, in Johnson's *Idler*, x. 178  
Minns, Ellis Hovell, xii. Add. 5  
Minorite convent, xiii. 282  
Minos, iii. 343, 433; x. 27  
Minos, in *Locrine*, v. 240  
Minot, Laurence (1300?-1352?), i. 290, 335, 352, 356, 476; ii. 398, 422; iii. 274; x. 490  
Minsheu, John (*fl.* 1617), vii. 480; *Ductor in linguas*, iv. 392  
Minshull, captain, xiv. 214  
Minshull, Elizabeth (3rd wife of John Milton, d. 1727), vii. 107  
'Minstrel Burn,' ix. 364  
Minstrels, ii. 506; v. 3, 24, 26, 91, 385  
Minto, ix. 373  
Minto, William (1845-1893), vi. 30; xi. 410, 440; xii. 373, 380, 445; xiii. 508, 551; xiv. 146, 209, 522, 528  
Minturno, Antonio Sebastiano, iii. 301; ix. 59  
'Mira' (Sarah Elmy), xi. 140, 141  
Mirabeau, Honoré Gabriel de Riquetti, count, x. 503, 505; xi. 59; xiii. 12, 469  
Mirabel, in Disraeli's *Henrietta Temple*, xiii. 350  
Mirabel, in *The Wild-Goose Chase*, vi. 123, 135  
Mirabell, in Congreve's *The Way of the World*, vii. 154 ff., 158  
*Mirabilis Annus, or the Year of Prodigies and Wonders*, viii. 10  
*Miracle of Saint Thomas*, vi. 283  
Miracle-plays, v. 36, 388 ff., and see Add.  
Miracle-plays, sermons against, ii. 502  
*Miracles of Our Lady, The*, ii. 323  
*Miracles pleyinge, Tretise of*, v. 25; vi. 374  
Mirah, in *Daniel Deronda*, xiii. 400  
Miranda, in Law's *Serious Call*, ix. 323  
Miranda, in *The Knight of Malta*, vi. 130  
Miranda, in *The Tempest*, v. 169, 172, 194, 207; vii. 71; viii. 9, 28; xii. 54  
Mirandola, Giovanni Pico della, iii. 8, 214; vii. 264, 376

## MIRK

- Mirk, John (*fl.* 1403?), II. 317; *Liber Festivalis*, II. 317, 498; *Instructions for Parish Priests*, II. 427
- Mirobolant, Alcide, in *Pendennis*, XIII. 292
- Mirror, The*, x. 55; XIV. 592
- Mirror for Magistrates*, A, II. 202; III. 182, 183, 192 ff., 207, 228, 282, 296, 298, 300, 495, 514 ff.; IV. 134, 176; V. 83, 152; VII. 271; XII. 516
- Contributors to, and editors of (under whose names also refer): Baldwin, William; Blenerhasset, Thomas; Ferrers, George; Higgins, John; Niccols, Richard; and Sackville, Thomas
- Lives and Tragedies contained therein: Albanact; Alfred; Alurede; Arthur; Blacksmith, the; Bladud; Buckingham; Burdet, Sir Nicholas; Cade; Cadwalader; Caligula; Cambridge; Caracalla; Carassus; Chirinnus; Clarence; Claudius; Clifford; Collingbourne; Cordila; Curthose, Robert; Ebbe, Lady; Edrie; Edward II; Edward IV; Edward V; Egelrede; Eleanor, duchess; Elstride; Emerianus; England's Eliza (queen Elizabeth); Forrex; Fulgentius; Galba; Geta; Glendower, Owen; Gloucester; Godwin; Guiderius; Hamo; Harold; Hastings; Helena; Henry, duke of Buckingham; Henry VI; Humber; Humphrey, duke of Gloucester; Iago; Irenglas; Ironside, Edmund; James I, of Scotland; James IV; John; Julius Caesar; Kimarus; Locrinus; Londricus; Madan; Malin; Memprius; Morgan; Morindus; Mortimer; Mowbray; Nennius; Nero; Northumberland; Otho; Pendragon; Uther; Pinnar; Porrex; Richard I; Richard II; Richard III; Rudacke; Sabrine; Salisbury; Severus; Shore's Wife; Sigebert; Somerset; Stater; Suffolk; Tiberius; Tresilian; Varianus; Vitellius; Vortiger; Werwick; Wolsey, cardinal; Woodville; Worcester and York, III. 192-197
- Mirror of Justices, The*, VIII. 313, 317; XIV. 80
- Mirror of St Edmund, The* (Rolle), II. 47
- Mirror of the Church, The*, II. 324
- Mirror of the periods of man's life, The*, II. 502
- Mirror of the World, The*, II. 313
- Mirrors*, III. 198, 341
- Mirror of Worldly Fame, The*, IV. 524
- Mirza, in Lyttelton's *Persian Letters*, x. 114
- Mirza Abdullah, XIV. 252
- Misaubin, John, x. 22
- Miscellanea Aulica*, VIII. 379, 480; IX. 496
- Miscellanies* (Pope and Swift), IX. 78, 85, 131
- Miscellany of Popular Scottish Poems* (1841), XI. 444
- Miser, the, in *The Daunce and Song of Death*, III. 87

## MODERN

- Misericordia, in the *Coventry Plays*, v. 21
- Misogonus*, v. 110, 112, 113, 117, 119, 411
- Misrule, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI. 358, 359
- Misrule, lord of, v. 8
- Misselden, Edward (*fl.* 1608-1654), IV. 297, 512
- Missolonghi, IV. 89
- Mist, Nathaniel, IX. 16, 17; *Weekly Journal*, IX. 19, 21, 448
- Mister, Mary, XI. 488; *The Adventures of a Doll*, XI. 383
- Misyn, Richard (d. 1462?), II. 438
- Mitcham, IV. 202
- Mitchel, John (1815-1875), XIV. 570; *History of Ireland*, XIV. 326; *Jail Journal*, XIV. 325, 326; *Life of Hugh O'Neill*, XIV. 325
- Mitchell, Sir Arthur (1826-1909), XII. 511
- Mitchell, C., XIV. 532
- Mitchell, Joseph (1684-1738), x. 434
- Mitchell, Thomas (1783-1845), XII. 488; XIII. 175, 506
- Mitford, Algernon Bertram Freeman, baron Redesdale (1837-1916), XIII. 495
- Mitford, Bertram, XIV. Add. 9
- Mitford, John (1781-1859), III. 298; x. 119, 451, 454, 458, 481; XI. 401; XII. 396, 420
- Mitford, John (*pseud.* Alfred Burton, 1782-1831), XIV. 221, 544; *The Adventures of Johnny Newcome*, XIV. 220; *The Poems of a British Sailor*, XIV. 220
- Mitford, John Freeman, 1st baron Redesdale (1748-1830), x. 510
- Mitford, John Thomas Freeman, earl of Redesdale (1805-1886), XIII. 241, 245, 512
- Mitford, Mary Russell (1787-1855), XI. 410, 458, 459, 461, 465; XII. 239, 242, 433, 453; XIII. 258, 377, 564; XIV. 200
- Atherton*, XIII. 429
- Belford Regis*, XIII. 430
- Our Village*, XIII. 429, 430
- Recollections of a Literary Life*, XIII. 429
- Rienzi*, XIII. 430
- Mitford, William (1744-1827), XI. 251 ff., 255; XII. 302, 313; *History of Greece*, x. 320, 510; XII. 310
- Mithridates, VII. 317
- Mivart, St George (1827-1900), XII. 469
- Moab, king of, in Cowley's *Davidis*, VII. 67
- Moabite stone, the, XII. 501
- Moallakat, laws of, XII. 502
- Moberly, George (1803-1885), XII. 454, 457; XIII. 504
- Mocum moccabatur*, game of, v. 93
- Mock Testaments, VII. 513
- Mocket, Richard, (?) *God and the King*, IV. 382
- Modder, river, XIV. 372
- Model [army], the New, VII. 434
- Moderate Intelligencer, The*, VII. 355
- Moderation, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 20
- Modern Theatre, The* (1809), XI. 456

Modish, lady Betty, in Cibber's *Careless Husband*, viii. 176  
 Modish, Mrs, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 352  
*Modus Componendi Brevia*, viii. 465  
*Modus Tenendi Parliamentum*, xii. 355  
 Moe, J., xi. 491  
 Moetjen's *Recueil de pièces curieuses et nouvelles*, xi. 374  
 Moffat (Bannatyne ms.), ii. 274  
 Moffat (Scotland), x. 230  
 Moffat, James, xiii. 570  
 Moffat, Sir John (attributed to), *Beware, I red you now*, iii. 131; *The Wyf of Auchtermuchty*, iii. 132  
 Moffat, Robert, xiv. Add. 9  
 Moffett or Moffat, Thomas (1553-1604), iv. 519, 543; *Insectorum sive minimorum animalium theatrum*, iv. 374; *Silke-wormes*, iv. 374  
 Mogridge, George (1787-1854), xi. 482  
 Mogul, the great, iv. 90, 91, 99; vii. 437; x. 110  
 Mogul empire, the, xiv. 332  
 Mogul government, xi. 16  
 Mohacz, battle of, vii. 79  
 Mohamadans (*Hudibras*), viii. 65  
 Mohammed. *See* Mahomet  
 Mohammedan law, a, ii. 292  
 Mohammedan learning, i. 153  
 Mohammedan religion, x. 313, 314  
 Mohammedanism, xi. 18, 194; xii. 191; xiii. 202, 362  
 Mohammedans, x. 377; xi. 17  
 Mohawks, the, xi. 261  
 Mohl, Mme, xiii. 381  
 'Mohock Magazine, the,' xii. 160, 161  
 Mohocks, the, ix. 126, 160  
 Mohun, Charles, 5th lord Mohun (1675?-1712), ix. 424  
 Mohun, Michael (1620?-1684), viii. 186  
 Moir, David Macbeth (1798-1851), xii. 380, 450, 451; xiii. 431; *The Curate of Suverdiso*, xii. 252; *The Life of Mansie Wauch*, xii. 251  
 Moira, earl. *See* Hastings, Francis Rawdon  
 Molesey, iii. 381  
 Molesworth, Robert, 1st viscount Molesworth (1656-1723), ix. 457, 463, 494  
 Molesworth, Sir William (1810-1855), xiv. 196  
 Molesworth, William Nassau (1816-1890), xiv. 495; *The History of England from 1830*, xiv. 93  
 Moleynes, lord (*Paston Letters*), ii. 304  
 Molière, J. B. Poquelin de, i. 371; v. 189, 293; vi. 160, 214; vii. 366; viii. 14, 134, 137 ff., 157, 159, 162, 165, 373, 374, 376, 428; ix. 29, 30; x. 88, 202, 417; xi. 322; xiii. 442, 445  
*Don Garcie de Navarre*, xii. 211  
*Fourberies de Scapin*, viii. 181, 182  
*L'Avare*, viii. 174; x. 22; xi. 277  
*Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*, viii. 140, 169  
*L'École des Femmes*, viii. 144

Molière, J. B. P. de  
*L'École des Maris*, viii. 139, 144, 183  
*L'Étourdi*, viii. 17, 133, 398; x. 72  
*Le mariage forcé*, ix. 41; xi. 265  
*Le Médecin Malgré Lui*, x. 22, 427  
*Le Misanthrope*, viii. 145; x. 226; xi. 269; xiii. 446  
*Les Fâcheux*, viii. 174  
*Les Précieuses Ridicules*, viii. 131, 174  
*Le Sicilien, ou l'Amour Peintre*, viii. 188  
*Monsieur de Pourceaugnac*, viii. 140, 431  
*Tartuffe*, viii. 189; x. 425  
 Molina, Tirso de, viii. 130; *El Castigo del Pensée*, vi. 204; viii. 129  
 Molineaux, pugilist, xiv. 231  
 Molineux, Sir Richard, iii. 265  
 Molinists, the, xiii. 435  
 Molitoris, U., *Dialogus de Pythonicis Mulieribus*, vii. 370, 505  
 Moll Cutpurse, in *The Roaring Girl*, vi. 54, 66, 223  
 Molle, H., vi. 480  
 Mollineux, Mary (born Southworth) (d. 1695), *Fruits of Retirement*, viii. 114, 416; *Meditations in Trouble*, viii. 114  
 Molloy, Charles (1646-1690), iv. 459  
 Molloy, Charles (d. 1767), xiv. 570  
 Molloy, Gerald, *The Irish Difficulty*, xiv. 447  
 Molloy, Joseph Fitzgerald, xiii. 515  
 Molly, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, xiii. 377, 378, 381  
 Moloch, xii. 36  
 Molteno, Sir Charles, xiv. Add. 9  
 Molteno, Percy Alport, xiv. Add. 9  
 Moluccas, the, iv. 99  
 Molyneux, William (1656-1698), viii. 332, 339, 474; ix. 180, 181, 283; xiv. 570  
 Molza, iii. 178  
 Momerie, Alfred Williams (1848-1900), xii. 469  
 Momford, lord, in *The Blind Beggar of Bednal Green*, v. 361  
 Mommsen, Theodor, i. 65, 66, 68, 70; xii. 306, 322; xiii. 469  
 Momure, in *Huon of Bordeaux*, ii. 339  
 Momus, in *Wisdom of Solomon Paraphrased*, vi. 59  
 'Monarcho, fantastical,' viii. 127  
*Monarchy or no Monarchy in England*, vii. 207  
 Monardes, Nicolas, iv. 446  
 Monboddio, lord. *See* Burnett, James  
 Moncada, in Maturin's *Melmoth*, xiii. 420  
 Monck, George, 1st duke of Albemarle (1608-1670), vii. 140, 219, 229, 230, 360, 361, 364; viii. 118, 121, 254  
 Monck, James Bury (1784-1856), xiv. 514  
 Monok, Mrs, vii. 362  
 Monok, William Henry Stanley, xiv. 474  
 Monokton, Mary, countess of Cork and Orrery (1746-1840), xi. 364  
 Moncrieff, William Thomas (1794-1857), xiii. 270, 418, 516, 521; xiv. 224;

## MONCRIEFF

- Moncrieff, William Thomas  
*Cataract of the Ganges; or, The Rajah's Daughter*, xiii. 265; *Dandy Family, The*, xiii. 265; *Tom and Jerry*, xiii. 265  
 Moneta, in Keats's *The Fall of Hyperion*, xii. 86  
 Money, in *Worke for Armourours*, vi. 56  
 Money-without-Learning, in *All for Money*, v. 57  
 Monica, St, vii. 247, 248  
 Monier-Williams, Sir Monier (1819-1899), xii. 343, 503  
 Monimia, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 183, 184  
 Monitor, *The*, ix. 432; x. 388 ff., 522  
 Monk, James Henry (1784-1856), xii. 327 ff., 488, 491; xiv. 595; *Life of Bentley*, xii. 329  
 Monkhouse, Mrs, in Amory's *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi. 287  
 Monkhouse, William Cosmo (1840-1901), xii. 444; xiii. 207, 506  
 Monks, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 317, 325  
 Monkshaven, in Mrs Gaskell's *Sylvia's Lovers*, xiii. 380  
 Monmouth. *See* Geoffrey of Monmouth, duchess of, ix. 161  
 Monmouth, duke of. *See* Scott, James  
 Monmouth, earl of. *See* Carey, Robert  
 Monmouth, lord, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, xiii. 288, 349  
 Monmouth, Humphrey (*fl.* 1523), iii. 40  
 Monmouth, Robert Carey, 1st earl of (1560?-1639), v. 479; xii. 376  
 Monmouthshire, xi. 430  
 Monnet, Jean, xi. 258  
 Monod, Adolphe, xii. 283; xiv. 490  
 Monod, Gabriel, xiv. 490  
 Monro, Alexander (d. 1715?), ix. 547  
 Monro, Charles Henry (1835-1908), xii. 488  
 Monro, David Binning (1836-1905), xii. 488, 492; *Grammar of the Homeric dialect*, xii. 334  
 Monro, Edward (1815-1866), xii. 472  
 Monro, H. A. J., xii. 482  
 Monro, Robert (d. 1633), *Expedition with the worthy Scots Regiment called M' Keyes Regiment*, vii. 231, 451  
 Monro, Robert (d. 1680?), vii. 452  
 Monro, Thomas (1764-1815), x. 472  
 Monsey, R., *Scarronides*, ix. 257, 500  
 Monson, Sir Thomas (1564-1641), iv. 143  
 Monson, Sir William (1569-1643), vii. 446; *Naval Tracts*, iv. 103, 104  
 Mont Blanc, xiv. 236  
 Mont Cenis, ix. 245; x. 115  
 Mont St Michel, ii. 112  
 Montagu, Andrew, xiv. 185  
 Montagu, Anne Wortley, ix. 244  
 Montagu, Basil (1770-1851), xiv. 514  
 Montagu, Charles, earl of Halifax, ix. 44, 45, 86, 150, 244; *The Hind and the Panther Transvers'd*, ix. 147  
 Montagu, Charles, 1st duke of Manchester (1680?-1722), viii. 274; ix. 149, 150

## MONTALEMBERT

- Montagu, Edward, 2nd earl of Manchester (1602-1671), iv. 425; vii. 351, 434  
 Montagu, Edward, 1st earl of Sandwich (1625-1672), viii. 202, 249, 253, 254; ix. 244; x. 262; xi. 348  
 Montagu, Edward (d. 1775), x. 262; xi. 347, 348, 350  
 Montagu, Edward Wortley (d. 1761), ix. 244, 246, 248  
 Montagu, Edward Wortley (1713-1776), ix. 248; xiv. 553  
 Montagu, Mrs Elizabeth (1720-1800), v. 293; vii. 176; ix. 246; x. 261, 264, 268, 494; xi. 272, 328, 343, 346 ff. (main entry), 358, 360, 361, 364, 365, 474; *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 351, 352; *Essay on Shakespeare*, x. 262; xi. 352 ff.  
 Montagu, George. *See* Dunk  
 Montagu or Mountague, James (1568?-1618), vii. 316; viii. 293  
 Montagu, John (1655?-1728), iv. 239  
 Montagu, John, 4th earl of Sandwich (1718-1792), x. 397, 401  
 Montagu, lady Mary Wortley (1689-1762), ix. 71, 191, 243 ff. (main entry), 250, 251, 402 ff., 449, 497, 574; x. 273, 274; xi. 348; xiii. 467  
 'Basset-table, The,' ix. 247  
*Constantinople Letters*, ix. 246 ff.  
*Court Poems by a Lady of Quality*, ix. 247  
 'Drawing Room, The,' ix. 247  
*Letters and Works*, ix. 248  
 'On a maxim of La Rochefoucauld,' ix. 249  
 'Toilet, The,' ix. 247  
*Town Eclogues*, ix. 247, 248  
 Translation of the *Enchiridion* of Epictetus, ix. 246, 248  
*Turkish Letters*, ix. 244  
 Montagu, Matthew, x. 261  
 Montagu, Ralph, 1st duke of Montagu (1638?-1709), viii. 156  
 Montagu or Mountague, Richard (1577-1641), vii. 312, 426, 459, 483, 484, 485  
*A New Gag for an old Goose*, vii. 158  
*Analecta Evercutionum Ecclesiasticarum*, vii. 311  
*Appello Caesarem*, vii. 158, 433  
*Immediate Address unto God alone*, vii. 158  
 Montagu, Walter (1603?-1677), vii. 517  
 Mountague, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v. 182  
 Mountague, Mrs Basil, xiii. 469  
 Mountague, Charles Edward, xiv. 533  
 Mountague, Francis Charles, xiv. 493, 536  
 Mountague, Sir James (1666-1723), ix. 147  
 Montaigne, Michel Eyquem seigneur de, iii. 160, 438, 453; iv. 10, 15, 16, 246, 248, 254, 343, 344, 347, 395, 447, 523; v. 207; vi. 21, 377; vii. 199, 366, 379, 389; viii. 28, 52, 56, 58, 374, 376 ff., 385 ff., 389, 390, *also see* Add.; ix. 47, 159, 233, 237, 265, 399; x. 50; xii. 168, 174, 175; xiii. 467; xiv. 160, 421, 428; *Essays*, ix. 276, 277, 499  
 Montalembert, Charles Forbes de, xii. 276



## MONTALTO

- Montalto, in the *Dunciad*, v. 271  
 Montalvan, J. P. de, vii. 83  
 Montalvo, García Ordoñez de, iv. 447; xi. 422  
 Montano, Reginaldo Gonzalez, iv. 447  
 Montanus (Lodge's), iv. 122  
 Montanus, Joannes Ferrarius, Latin treatise on Commonweal, vi. 377, 493  
 Montausier, duchess of (Julia de Rambouillet), viii. 142  
 Monte. *See* Robert de  
 Monte Cassino, i. 214  
 Monteagle, lord. *See* Parker, William  
 Montégut, Émile, v. 302; ix. 71, 72; xiii. 551, 558  
 Monteith, Robert (*fl.* 1621-1660), ix. 550  
 Montemayor, George, iii. 341; iv. 447; *Diana*, iii. 186, 219, 351, 352; iv. 9, 117; v. 220; vi. 365  
 Montesquieu, Charles Louis de Secondat, baron de la Brède et de, iv. 295; v. 288; viii. 292; x. 114, 135, 206, 334; xi. 163; xiii. 457; *Considérations*, x. 304; *Esprit des Lois*, x. 123, 296  
 Montfort, in Disraeli's *Endymion*, xiii. 349  
 Montfort, Simon de, i. 180, 204, 205, 338, 339, 368; xiv. 100  
 Montgomerie, Alexander (1556?-1610?), iii. 134, 135, 188, 499, *also see* Add.; iv. 322, 517; ix. 359, 365; xi. 203  
*Ane Answer to ane Helandmains Invector*, iii. 136  
*Banks of Helicon, The*, iii. 136; xi. 217  
*Cherrie and the Slae, The*, iii. 133, 136; ix. 366, 367; xi. 217  
*Flying betwixt Polwart and Montgomerie, The*, iii. 136, 137, 491  
*Night is near Gone, The*, iii. 137  
 Montgomery, vii. 27  
 Montgomery, countess of, *Urania*, vi. 200  
 Montgomery, H. R., xii. 412; xiv. 572  
 Montgomery, James (1771-1854), xii. 420; xiv. 203; *Go to dark Gethsemane*, xii. 135; *Songs of praise the angels sang*, xii. 135  
 Montgomery, Jemima (1807-1893), afterwards baroness Tautpoeus, xiii. 565  
 Montgomery, Robert (1807-1855), xii. 420; *Satan*, xii. 129; *The Omnipresence of the Deity*, xii. 129  
*Monthly Catalogue, The*, xi. 339  
*Monthly Chronicle, The*, xi. 374  
*Monthly Magazine, The*, xii. 428  
*Monthly Magazine of Politics, Literature, The, and the Belles-Lettres*, xii. 428  
*Monthly Magazine: or, British Register of Literature, Sciences, The, and the Belles-Lettres*, xii. 428  
*Monthly Repository, The*, xii. 428; xiii. 53 ff.  
*Monthly Repository of Theology and General Literature, The*, xii. 428  
*Monthly Review, The*, ix. 472; x. 40, 171, 176, 201 ff., 474, 483; xi. 142, 339, 353, 418 ff.; xii. 428

## MOORE

- Monthly Review, The (or Literary Journal)*, xii. 428  
 Monticello, in *The White Diver*, vi. 176  
 Montluc, Blaise de, *Commentaries*, ix. 276  
 Montoni, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Mysteries of Udolpho*, xi. 303  
 Montpellier, ii. 364; iii. 419; vii. 217, 233; viii. 330, 389  
 Montpensier, Mlle de, iv. 523  
 Montreal, xiv. 357, 358  
 Bishop's college, xiv. 355  
 Shakespeare club, xiv. 355  
 Montreville, in *The Unnatural Combat*, vi. 159  
 Montrose, duke of. *See* Graham, James, 1st duke  
 Montrose, marquiss of. *See* Graham, James, 1st marquiss  
*Monumenta Germaniae Historica*, xiv. 53  
 Monypenny, William Flavelle (1886-1912), xiv. 504; *The Life of Benjamin Disraeli, Earl of Beaconsfield*, xiii. 345, 346, 547  
 Moodie, Donald, xiv. Add. 9  
 Moodie, Duncan C. F., xiv. Add. 5, 9  
 Moodie, Susanna (1803-1885), xiv. 360, 581, 583; *Life in the Clearing*, xiv. 358; *Roughing it in the Bush*, xiv. 358  
 Moody, John (1727?-1812), xi. 257, 261  
 Moody, John, in Vanbrugh's *A Journey to London*, viii. 162  
 Moor, James (1712-1779), ix. 562  
 Moor, John (*fl.* 1688), x. 387  
 Moor park, ix. 91 ff., 126  
 Moore, Arthur (1666?-1730), ix. 14  
 Moore, Arthur William (1853-1909), xii. 512  
 Moore, Dugald (1805-1841), xii. 420  
 Moore, Edward (1712-1757), x. 81, 92, 423, 437; xi. 324; *Foundling, The*, x. 80; *Gamester, The*, x. 80, 81; *Gil Blas*, x. 80  
 Moore, Edward, xiv. 596  
 Moore, Henry (1751-1844), x. 518  
 Moore, H. Kingsmill, xiv. 592  
 Moore, James (1702-1734), ix. 86  
 Moore, John (1646-1714), ix. 330, 335, 356  
 Moore, John (*fl.* 1721), x. 387  
 Moore, John (1729-1802), xi. 207, 462; xiii. 467; *Zeluco*, x. 38  
 Moore, Sir John (1761-1809), xiii. 467; xiv. 107, 294  
 Moore, John Howard, xiv. 553  
 Moore, J. Sheridan, xiv. 363, 587  
 Moore, Louis, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, xiii. 408  
 Moore, Peter (1753-1828), xiii. 276  
 Moore, Robert, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, xiii. 408, 409  
 Moore, Thomas (1779-1852), xi. 396, 456; xii. 34, 42, 44, 74, 95, 102 ff. (main entry), 110, 115, 120, 122, 126, 129, 130, 136, 138, 150, 163, 223, 303, 383 ff., 410, 444; xiii. 25, 154, 161, 166, 230, 234, 306; xiv. 180, 186, 198, 310, 314, 318a, 322, 365, 504

## MOORE

Moore, Thomas

- At the mid hour of night*, XII. 105; XIII. 235  
*Corruption*, XII. 104  
*Epicurean, The*, XII. 104  
*Eveleen's Bower*, XIII. 235  
*Fables for the Holy Alliance*, XII. 40  
*Fudge Family, The*, XII. 104, 105  
*I saw from the beach*, XII. 105  
*Intolerance*, XII. 104  
*Irish Melodies*, XII. 41, 102, 105; XIV. 311, 316, 329  
*Lalla Rookh*, XII. 102, 105  
*Last Rose of Summer, The*, XII. 105  
*Life of Lord Byron*, XII. 53, 103  
*Life of Lord Edward Fitzgerald*, XIV. 107  
*Life of Sheridan*, XIV. 107  
*Loves of the Angels, The*, XII. 48, 102  
*Minstrel Boy, The*, XII. 105  
*National Airs*, XII. 105  
*Oft in the stilly night*, XII. 105  
*'Paradise and the Peri'*, XII. 105  
*'Phelim Connor' letters*, XII. 104  
*Poems*, XII. 103, 104  
*Poetical works of the late Thomas Little*, XII. 103  
*Tell me the witching tale again*, XIV. 311  
*Two-penny Post Bag, The*, XII. 105  
 Moore, Zachary, XI. 174  
 Moore Smith, G. C. See Smith, G. C.  
 Moore  
 Moorish wars in Spain, XI. 280  
 Moors, the, XIII. 258  
 Mopsa, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, III. 353  
 Mopus, in Wilson's *The Cheats*, VIII. 122  
*Moral Ode*. See *Poema Morale*  
 Moralities, v. 36, 391 ff.  
 Moralities, Latin, v. 58  
 Moran, Patrick Francis (1830-1911), XIV. 570  
 Morand, duke, in a religious play, v. 40, 43  
 Morant, Philip (1700-1770), IX. 537  
 Moravian school, Neuwied, XIII. 440  
 Moravians, the, IX. 324; x. 60, 350, 364  
 Moray, II. 115  
 Moray, earl of. See Stewart, James  
 Moray, Sir Robert (d. 1673), IX. 193  
 Morayshire, XIII. 431  
 Morocelli, Stefano Antonio, XII. 326  
 Mordaunt, Charles, 3rd earl of Peterborough (1685-1735), VIII. 411; IX. 23, 249, 250  
 Mordent, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, XI. 277  
 Mordred or Modred, in Arthurian legend, I. 235, 248, 260 ff., 266  
 Mordred, in *Morte Arthure*, I. 313; II. 118, 120  
 Mordred, in Malory's *Morte d'Arthur*, v. 78  
 Mordred, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 78, 79  
 More, Anne (afterwards Anne Donne), IV. 200  
 More, Cressacre (1572-1649), v. 247; XII. 616

## MORE

- More, Edward (1537?-1620), *The Defence of Women*, III. 90, 486  
 More, Elizabeth (afterwards Rastell), IV. 198  
 More, George, IV. 535  
 More, Sir George (of Losely), IV. 200, 201, 221  
 More, Hannah (1745-1833), x. 250, 251, 267 ff. (main entry), 494; XI. 260, 300, 350, 359 ff. (main entry), 365, 458, 474; XII. 124, 445; XIV. 60, 390, 600, 608  
*Bas Bleu, or Conversation*, XI. 346, 348, 362  
*Bishop Bonner's Ghost*, XI. 363  
*Bleeding Rock, The*, XI. 361  
*Cheap Repository Tracts*, XII. 281  
*Fatal Falsehood, The*, XI. 274, 362  
*Inflexible Captive, The*, XI. 273  
*Memoirs*, x. 184  
 Percy, XI. 272, 273, 362  
*Preface to Tragedies*, XI. 259  
*Repository Tracts*, XI. 362  
*Sacred Dramas*, XI. 379  
*Search after Happiness, The*, XI. 360  
*Sensibility*, x. 268; XI. 362  
*Sir Eldred of the Bower*, x. 213; XI. 361  
*Thoughts on the importance of the Manners of the Great*, XI. 362  
*Village Politics*, XI. 362  
 More, Henry (1614-1687), VII. 84, 90, 279, 302, 407, 507, 510; VIII. 110, 273, 278 ff., 283, 290, 291, 347, 453 ff., 474; IX. 184, 518; XI. 57  
*Antidote against Atheism*, VIII. 285, 287  
*Conjectura Cabbalistica*, VIII. 285  
*Divine Dialogues*, VIII. 286  
*Enchiridion Ethicum*, VIII. 282  
*Enchiridion Metaphysicum*, VIII. 286  
*Enthusiasmus Triumphatus*, VIII. 285; IX. 326  
*Grand Mystery of Godliness*, VIII. 285  
*Immortality of the Soul, The*, VIII. 280, 285  
*Mystery of Iniquity*, VIII. 286  
*Philosophicall Poems*, VIII. 282, 283  
*Song of the Soul*, VIII. 282, 283, 285  
 More, John (d. 1592), v. 133  
 More, P. Elmer, XI. 420; *The Shelburne Essays*, XII. 433  
 More, Richard (d. 1643), VII. 482  
 More, Sarah, x. 268  
 More, Sir Thomas (1478-1535), II. 62, 327; III. 2, 6, 7, 12, 13, 15-21 (main entry), 26, 40, 43, 47, 49, 52, 80, 187, 314, 332, 334, 363, 365, 469, 532; IV. 198, 228, 261, 320, 512; v. 57; VII. 158, 278, 304, 366, 392, 474; VIII. 125; IX. 160, 197, 489, 534; x. 184; XI. 422, 427; XIV. 494  
*Apology, The*, III. 17  
*Dialogue, The*, II. 60; III. 17, 26  
*Mery geste of a Sergeaunt and Frere, The*, II. 326  
*Frith, A Letter against*, III. 17  
*Luciani...compluria opuscula...ab Erasmo Roterodamo et Thoma Moro...traducta*, III. 16

## MORE

- More, Sir Thomas**  
*Picus, Life of John*, III. 17  
*Progymnasmata*, III. 13, 16  
*Rucful Lamentation*, A, III. 17  
*Salem and Bizance, The Debellacyon of*, III. 17  
*Supper of the Lord, An Answer to the*, III. 17  
*Supplication of Souls, The*, III. 17, 26  
*Tindale's Answer, A Confutation of*, III. 17  
*Utopia*, III. 16 ff., 109, 332, 334; IV. 67, 300; V. 90; VII. 298, 299; XIII. 452  
*Works*, IV. 397
- More, Sir Thomas**, v. 237, 238, 246 ff., 332, 399, 442, 444
- More, Sir William**, VI. 289
- Morea**, the, VII. 75
- Morecroft**, in *The Scornful Ladie*, VI. 133
- Morell, John Daniel** (1816-1891), XIV. 478
- Morell, Thomas** (1703-1784), *Thesaurus*, XII. 327
- Moréri, Louis**, *Grand Dictionnaire historique*, v. 286; IX. 211, 492
- Moreto, A.**, *No puede ser guardar una mujer* (No holding a Woman), VIII. 131, 189
- Moreton Pinckney**, x. 271
- Morfill, William Richard** (1834-1909), XIV. 495
- Morgam**, chronicle of the abbey of, I. 256
- Morgan**, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 37
- Morgan**, earl of London, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 329
- Morgan, Henry**, IV. 76
- Morgan, Henry James**, XIV. 581
- Morgan, J.**, *Phoenix Britannicus*, x. 166
- Morgan, James**, in *Pendennis*, XIII. 291
- Morgan, McNamara**, III. 355
- Morgan, N.**, *The Perfection of Horsemanship*, IV. 540
- Morgan, lady Sydney** (born Owenson) (1783-1859), XII. 451; XIV. 570  
*Book without a Name, The*, XIV. 322  
*France*, XIV. 322  
*Italy*, XIV. 322  
*Kate Kearney*, XIV. 323  
*St Clair*, XIV. 322  
*Wild Irish Girl, The*, XIV. 322
- Morgan, Sylvanus** (1620-1693), IX. 537
- Morgan, Thomas** (d. 1743), IX. 288, 508; x. 521; *Moral Philosopher, The*, IX. 294
- Morgan, Thomas**, F.S.A., XII. 512; *Romano-British Mosaic Pavements*, XII. 347
- Morgan, Sir Thomas** (d. 1679?), VII. 452
- Morgan, Sir Thomas Charles** (1783-1843), XIV. 322
- Morgan le Fay**, I. 265, 327
- Morgans**, the, XI. 121
- Morhof, Daniel Georg**, v. 286
- Morice, Sir William** (1602-1676), VII. 364
- Morier, James Justinian** (1780?-1849), XII. 451

## MORRIS

- Morier, Sir Robert Burnett David** (1826-1893), XIV. 504
- Morin, Lewis**, x. 164, 464
- Moriomachia**, VII. 390
- Morison, James Augustus Cotter** (1832-1888), XIII. 467; XIV. 62, 493, 504; *Gibbon*, x. 300, 304, 305, 314, 509; XIV. 504
- Morison, Jeanie**, XIII. 485
- Morison, Robert** (1620-1683), VIII. 478; XIV. 282, 562
- Morisot, Claude**, *Alitophili Veritatis Lachrymae*, IV. 257
- Morland, Catherine**, in Jane Austen's *Northanger Abbey*, XI. 299, 300; XII. 235, 236
- Morland, George** (1763-1804), VIII. 66
- Morland, Sir Samuel** (1625-1695), VIII. 478
- Morley**. See Daniel of
- Morley, George** (1597-1684), bishop of Winchester, IV. 422; VII. 151, 250, 426, 518; VIII. 294, 295, 460
- Morley, Henry** (1822-1894), I. viii, 47, 218; II. 28, 35; XI. 392, 407, 418; XII. 427, 504; XIII. 472, 515; XIV. 198, 504
- Morley, John**, viscount Morley of Blackburn, IX. 153; XI. 390, 406; XII. 396; XIII. 495; XIV. 123, 195, 493, 509, 592; *Life of Gladstone*, XIV. 135; *Life of Richard Cobden*, XIV. 179
- Morley, Thomas** (1557-1604?), IV. 113, 121, 464, 465, 487
- Mormon, Book of*, IV. 47
- Mornay, Philippe de**, IV. 447; *Work concerning the trewnesse of the Christian Religion*, Sidney's trans., IV. 21
- Morning Advertiser, The*, XIV. 177, 189
- Morning Chronicle, The*, x. 467; XII. 171, 183, 187, 323, 432, 490; XIV. 170, 171, 177, 178, 184 ff., 189, 190
- Morning Herald, The*, XI. 34, 391; XIV. 188, 189
- Morning Post, The*, XII. 187, 188, 434; XIII. 347, 440; XIV. 177, 179, 183 ff., 529, 533
- Morning Star, The*, XIV. 173, 188, 190
- Morocco**, v. 183
- Morocco, Notes and Observations on the Empress of*, VIII. 3
- Morose**, in Jonson's *The Silent Woman*, VI. 22, 227; x. 50
- Morpeth**, XIII. 129
- Morpeth, Ontario**, XIV. 350
- Morpeth school**, VII. 330
- Morrice, D.**, XIV. 598
- Morris, Charles** (1745-1838), XII. 420
- Morris, Dinah**, in *Adam Bede*, XIII. 383, 390, 391
- Morris, Jane** (born Burden), XIII. 119
- Morris, John Brande** (1812-1880), XII. 454
- Morris, Sir Lewis** (1833-1907), XIII. 194, 201 ff., 221, 506  
*Epic of Hades, An*, XIII. 201  
*Gwen*, XIII. 202  
*Gycia*, XIII. 202  
*Ode of Life, The*, XIII. 202

## MORRIS

- Morris, Sir Lewis  
*Songs of Two Worlds*, XIII. 201  
*Songs Unsung*, XIII. 202
- Morris, Marshall, Faulkner and Co., XIII. 119
- Morris, Miss May, XIII. 493
- Morris, Richard (1833-1894), I. 115, 218; II. 166; XII. 504; XIV. 611; *Specimens of Early English*, XII. 344
- Morris, William (1834-1896), I. 420; VIII. 227; XII. 275; XIII. 112, 118 ff. (main entry), 134, 137, 139, 147, 178, 193, 205, 251, 442, 448, 451, 458, 491 ff. (main entry); XIV. 537
- Aeneids of Virgil, The* (translation), XIII. 125, 126
- Bellerophon at Argos*, XIII. 125
- Bellerophon in Lycia*, XIII. 125
- Beowulf* (translation), XIII. 127
- Cupid and Psyche, The Story of*, XIII. 124
- Defence of Guenevere, The*, x. 217, 220; XIII. 121, 122, 124, 125, 129
- Doom of King Acrisius, The*, XIII. 124
- Dream of John Ball, A*, XIII. 127
- Earthly Paradise, The*, XIII. 120, 123, 125, 128, 252
- Hollow Land, The*, XIII. 121
- House of the Wolfings, The*, XIII. 127
- 'I know a little garden close,' XIII. 125
- King Arthur's Tomb*, XIII. 121
- Land East of the Sun and West of the Moon, The*, XIII. 124, 125
- Life and Death of Jason, The*, XIII. 122, 124, 125, 252
- Lindenberg Pool*, XIII. 121
- Love is Enough*, XIII. 125, 126, 135, 252
- Lovers of Gudrun, The*, XIII. 125
- News from Nowhere*, XIII. 127
- Odyssey* (translation), XIII. 125 ff.
- 'Outlanders, whence come ye last?' XIII. 140
- Poems by the Way*, XIII. 127
- Rapunzel*, XIII. 121
- Roots of the Mountains, The*, XIII. 127
- Sailing of the Sword, The*, XIII. 121
- Sigurd the Volsung and the Fall of the Niblungs, The Story of*, XIII. 126, 127, 252
- Sir Peter Harpdon's End*, x. 217; XIII. 121
- Song of the Gillyflower, The*, XIII. 121
- Story of the Glittering Plain, The*, XIII. 127
- Story of the Unknown Church, The*, XIII. 120
- Sundering Flood, The*, XIII. 128
- Two Red Roses across the Moon*, XIII. 121
- Water of the Wondrous Isles, The*, XIII. 128
- Well at the World's End, The*, XIII. 128
- Welland River*, XIII. 121
- Wood beyond the World, The*, XIII. 128
- Morris dancers, v. 32
- Morrison, Robert (1782-1834), XII. 342, 500

## MOSSGIEL

- Mors, in *A Dialogue...against the fever Pestilence*, III. 109
- Mors, Roderyck, The Complaint of*, VII. 514
- Morsbach, L., II. 152
- Morse or Mosse, M., IV. 512, 518
- Morte Arthure* (English rime and alliterative versions), I. 235, 270, 281, 284, 290, 313, 333, 470; II. 116, 118, 119, 122, 123, 230, 314, 315, 332, 334 ff., 340, 486; III. 233, 237; IV. 6, 397; V. 78; X. 218, 228; XIII. 35; also see Malory
- Mortgage, in *The Staple of Newes*, VI. 25
- Mortimer, Mrs Favell Lee (1802-1878), XI. 481
- Mortimer, Roger de, 8th baron Wigmore and 1st earl of March (1287?-1330), IV. 181, 182
- Mortlake, IV. 73
- Morton, Charles (1627-1698), IX. 6, 393, 394; X. 386
- Morton, earl, in *John a Kent*, etc., v. 317
- Morton, Henry, in Scott's *Old Mortality*, XII. 27
- Morton, John (1420?-1500), archbishop of Canterbury (bishop of Ely), III. 15, 66, 334, 335; v. 54
- Morton, John Maddison (1811-1891), XIII. 521; *Box and Cox*, XIII. 270
- Morton, Thomas (1564-1659), bishop of Durham, IV. 202, 203, 206; VII. 323, 426, 515
- Morton, Thomas (1764?-1838), XI. 270, 276, 458; XIII. 270
- Columbus*, XI. 280
- Cure for the Heartache*, XI. 281
- School of Reform*, XI. 281
- Speed the Plough*, XI. 281
- Way to get Married*, XI. 280, 281
- Morus or Moir, Alexander, VII. 105, 125, 130, 131
- Morven, x. 222
- Morwenstow, XII. 134
- Morwent, Charles (d. 1675), VIII. 84
- Moryson, Fynes (1566-1617?), IV. 459; VI. 466; VII. 446; *History of Ireland*, VII. 211; *Itinerary*, VII. 201, 211
- Mosaic code, the, XI. 194
- Mosbie, in *Arden of Feversham*, v. 242
- Moscheles, Felix, XIII. 562
- Moschus, III. 218, 222, 265; VII. 83, 489; IX. 526; x. 454; XI. 426; XII. 495
- Moseley, Henry Nottidge (1844-1891), XIV. 297, 562
- Moseley, Humphrey (d. 1661), VI. 114; VII. 116, 458; XI. 318, 319
- Mosellanus, *Figurae*, III. 429
- Moses, I. 134, 226; IV. 61, 170; VII. 296; IX. 296; x. 130; XII. 299
- Moses, in *The Three Laws*, v. 58
- Moses, Belle, XIII. 501
- Mosheim, J. L. von, VIII. 453
- Moslems, XII. 45; XIV. 182, 252
- Moss, Joseph William (1803-1862), XII. 523
- Mossgiel, XI. 220, 224, 440

## MOSSOP

- Mossop, Henry (1729?-1774?), xi. 450, 454  
*Most wonderful wonder that ever appeared*, ix. 132
- Mothe Le Vayer, Sieur F. de la, viii. 449
- Mother Goose's Melody*, xi. 375, 376, 488
- Mother Goose's Tales*, xi. 376
- Mother Redcap*, v. 319
- Mother Shipton*, xi. 334
- Motherwell, William (1797-1835), ii. 409; xi. 437, 443, 444; xii. 6  
*Harp of Renfrewshire*, xi. 237
- Jeanie Morrison, xi. 237
- Minstrelsy Ancient and Modern*, xi. 237
- Poems Narrative and Lyrical*, xi. 237
- Mottershead, Edward (fl. 1660), vii. 361
- Motteux, Peter Anthony (1660-1718), vii. 256; viii. 171, 385, 438; ix. 256, 260, 263, 270 ff. (main entry); x. 163; *Gentleman's Journal*, ix. 270; *Rabelais*, ix. 270
- Mottley, John (1692-1750), ix. 500
- Motto, in Drayton's *Idea*, iv. 172
- Mottram, William, xiii. 552
- Mouldy, in *Henry IV*, v. 360
- Moulton, James Hope (1863-1917), xii. Add. 4
- Moulton, Louisa C., xiii. 496
- Moulton, Richard Green, xiv. 528
- Moulton, William Fiddian (1835-1898), xii. 501
- Moultrie, John (1799-1874), xii. 420
- Mounier, Jean Joseph, xii. 144
- Mountcastle, Clara H., xiv. 582
- Mountferrat, in *The Knight of Malta*, vi. 130
- Mountfort, Harriet, in Mrs Griffith's *School for Rakes*, xi. 263
- Mountfort, Mrs (Susanna Verbruggen) (1667?-1703), viii. 191
- Mountfort, William (c. 1664-1692), vi. 7; viii. 189
- Mounth, the, in Wyntoun, ii. 132
- Mountjoy, lord. *See* Blount, William
- Mouse, the clown, in *Mucedorus*, v. 253
- Mowbray, John, 3rd duke of Norfolk (1415-1461), ii. 304, 305, 503
- Mowbray, John de, viii. 313
- Mowcher, Miss, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 336
- Moxon, Edward (1801-1858), xii. 200, 201, 222, 421, 435; xiii. 61
- Moxon, Mrs Emma (born Isola), xii. 200 ff., 435
- Moxon, Joseph (1627-1700), iv. 459
- Moyle, John (d. 1714), v. 459
- Moyle, Walter (1672-1721), ix. 267
- Moyra, xiv. 320
- Moysie, David (fl. 1582-1603), vii. 455; *Memoirs of the Affairs of Scotland*, iii. 149, 505
- Mozart, iv. 162
- Mozley, Anne (1809-1891), xii. 459, 461
- Mozley, James Bowling (1813-1878), xii. 256, 261, 273, 454, 456, 459, 464; xiii. 466

## MUMFORD

- Mozley, Thomas (1806-1893), xii. 453, 459, 460; xiv. 596, 599; *Reminiscences*, xii. 273
- Mr Bailey, Grocer*, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, xiii. 460
- 'Mr F.'s aunt,' in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331
- 'Mtesa, king of Uganda, xiv. 254
- Mucedorus*, v. 135, 237, 238, 251, 253, 442, 443
- Mucius, consul, i. 95
- Muddiman, Henry, vii. 349, 362 ff., 495; ix. 2  
*Current Intelligence, The*, vii. 364  
*Gazette*, London, vii. 365  
*Mercurius Publicus*, vii. 362  
*Parliamentary Intelligencer, The*, afterwards *The Kingdom's Intelligencer*, vii. 362
- Muddiman, H. and Thomas Henshaw, *Nouvelles Ordinaires de Londres*, vii. 360
- Mudford, William (1782-1848), x. 476; xi. 457; xiv. 188
- Mudge, Zachariah (1694-1769), x. 467
- Muggins, Dick, x. 199
- Muggleton, Ludowicke, x. 377
- Muir, William (1799-1860), xii. 498
- Muir, Sir William (1819-1905), xiv. 339, 505, 579; *The Life of Mahomet*, xiv. 338
- Muir, W. M., xi. 432, 433
- Muir Mackenzie, Georgina Mary, xiv. 553
- Muirland Willie*, ix. 360
- Mulberry trees and...silkworms*, iv. 543
- Mulcaster, Richard (1530?-1611), iii. 311, 435, 436, 444, 446, 552, 556; iv. 238; v. 102, 123; vi. 221; vii. 332, 492; xiv. 608; *Elementarie*, iii. 311, 435; *Positions*, iii. 311, 435
- Muleiber, in *Thersites*, v. 108
- Mule sans Frein, La*, i. 296
- Mulgrave, John Sheffield, earl of. *See* Buckingham and Normanby, duke of
- Mulholland, Rosa, xiv. 329
- Müller, Friedrich Max (1823-1900), xii. 314, 502, 503; xiii. 354, 368, 469, 470, 548; xiv. 478; *Lectures on the Science of Language*, xii. 343
- Müller, Johann, of Königsberg, *Ephemerides*, iv. 74, 82
- Müller, Karl Ottfried, xii. 300, 483, 498; *History of Greek Literature*, xii. 331; *The Doric Race*, xii. 301, 312
- Mulligan, the (Thackeray's), xiii. 283
- Mullinger, James Bass (1834-1918), ii. 347, 367; vi. 3; vii. 316, 320; xiv. 489, 594
- Mullisheg of Fesse, king, in *The Fair Maid of the West*, vi. 101
- Mulock, Dinah Maria (Mrs Craik) (1826-1887), xi. 488; xiii. 178, 506, 565; *John Halifax, Gentleman*, xii. 435
- Mulso, Hester. *See* Chapone, Mrs Hester
- Mum, Sotheegger (i.e. Hush, Truth-teller) (Richard the Redeless)*, ii. 3, 36, 432, 434
- Mumby, Frank Arthur, xi. 466
- Mumford, in *King Leir*, v. 84

## MUMMING

- Mumming, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 358, 359
- Mun, Thomas (1571-1641), iv. 512; *Dis-course of Trade to the East Indies*, iv. 310; *England's Treasure by Foreign Trade*, iv. 310
- Munby, Arthur Joseph, xiii. 189, 506
- Munchausen, Baron, xi. 492; xiii. 279
- Munchausen romance, v. 95
- Münchner Brut*, i. 236
- Munday, Anthony (1553-1633), iii. 68, 302, 341, 349, 359, also see Add.; iv. 117 ff., 390, 439, 445, 447, 448, 471, 487, 525, 532, 533, 536; v. 236, 310-322 (main entry), 328, 329, 331 ff., 344, 370, 371, 474; vi. 4, 17, 41, 61, 329, 365, 391, 395, 459
- 'A Caveat to the Reader,' v. 313
- Amadis de Gaule* (trans. of), v. 314
- Ballad against Plays*, A, iv. 323
- Banquet of Dainty Conceits*, A, iv. 119
- 'Beauty sat bathing by a spring,' iv. 119
- English Romaine Life*, *The*, v. 313
- 'Fair nymphes sit ye here by me,' iv. 119
- Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 314 ff., 474; vi. 304
- Funeral of Richard Cœur de Lion*, *The*, v. 319
- John a Kent and John a Cumber*, v. 311, 315 ff., 320; vi. 347
- Metropolis Coronata*, v. 35
- Palladino of England*, v. 314, 323
- Palmerin of England* (trans. of), v. 314
- Primaleon* (trans. of), iv. 119
- Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 35, 310, 318 ff., 325, 326; vi. 236
- Set at Tennis*, *The*, v. 319
- Third Blast of Retreat from Plays and Theatres*, *The* (? by Munday), v. 313
- View of Sundry Examples*, A, v. 315
- Woodman's Walk*, *The*, iv. 119
- Zelauto*, iii. 349, 536
- See, also, under Chettle and Middleton and *Third Blast*
- Munden, Joseph Shepherd (1758-1832), xi. 454; xii. 436
- Mundus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151
- Mundy, John (d. 1630), iv. 113, 465
- Munich, v. 306
- Munich, Fugger collection at, iv. 429
- Munro, Hugh Andrew Johnstone (1819-1885), x. 125; xii. 327, 337, 488; *Criticisms and Elucidations of Catullus*, xii. 335; *Translations into Latin and Greek Verse*, xii. 335
- Munro, W. A., xiii. 544
- Munro. See also Monro
- Munster, Ireland, iii. 229, 244; iv. 433; vii. 209, 211, 438; ix. 136; xiv. 314
- Münster, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 363
- Münster, bishop of (C. Bernhard von Galen), viii. 381
- Münster, Sebastian, iii. 109; *Cosmographia*, iii. 141; iv. 70

## MURRAY

- Muralt, Bêat de, v. 287
- Muratori, Ludovico Antonio, x. 220, 311, 312
- Murchison, Sir Roderick Impey (1792-1871), xiv. 291, 293, 294, 562
- Murcia, in *The Doubtfull Heir*, vi. 205
- Murderous Mychaell*, v. 117, 325
- Murdoch, Patrick (d. 1774), x. 105, 446, 447
- Murdoch, W. M., xiii. 495
- Murdstone and Grinby, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327
- Mure, William (1799-1860), *Critical History of the Literature of Ancient Greece*, xii. 339
- Mure, Sir William, of Rowallan (1594-1657), ix. 542, 556
- Murger, Henri, *Scènes de la Vie de Bohème*, xiii. 433
- Murillo, Bartolomeo Esteban, xiii. 52
- Murimuth, Adam (1275?-1347), ii. 498
- Murner, iii. 59
- Murning Maiden*, *The*, ii. 281
- Murphy, Anna. See Jameson, Mrs Anna
- Murphy, Arthur (1727-1805), ix. 435; x. 20, 89, 163, 189, 264, 389, 390, 393, 413, 437, 439, 441, 459, 466, 472, 474, 522; xi. 453; xiv. 570
- All in the Wrong*, x. 88
- Grecian Daughter*, x. 88
- Know your own Mind*, xi. 269
- No One's Enemy but his Own*, x. 86
- Orphan of China*, x. 86
- School for Guardians*, x. 88
- Upholsterer*, *The*, x. 88
- Way to keep him*, x. 88
- Zenobia*, x. 88
- Murphy, Denis Brownell (d. 1842), xiv. 323
- 'Murphy,' pseud. See Maturin, Charles Robert
- Murray, Alexander Stuart (1841-1904), xii. 498
- Murray, Sir David, of Gorthy (1567-1629), iv. 487; ix. 556; *Bibliography: its Scope and Methods*, xii. 363, 370, 520; *David Laing*, xii. 350, 358, 517, 520; *R. and A. Foulis*, xii. 324, 520
- Murray, David Christie (1847-1907), xiii. 544, 565
- Murray, Mrs Elizabeth. See Grant, Mrs Elizabeth
- Murray, E. C. Grenville, xiv. 194
- Murray, George, xiv. 582
- Murray, lord George (1700?-1760), ix. 565
- Murray, Grace, x. 368
- Murray, Henry, xiv. 534
- Murray, Sir James Augustus Henry (1837-1915), xii. 505; xiv. 454, 611; *Dialect of the Southern counties of Scotland*, ii. 96, 99
- Murray, John, 3rd duke of Atholl (1720-1774), x. 274
- Murray, Sir John, of Broughton (1718-1777), ix. 564
- Murray, John (1745-1793), xi. 327

- Murray, John (1778-1843), xi. 327, 423, 488; xiv. 613
- Murray, John (1808-1892), xii. 34, 47, 52, 149 ff., 154, 155, 161, 387, 396, 430; xiii. 346, 353; xiv. 613; *Memoir of*, xii. 150
- Murray, Sir John (1841-1914), xiv. 297, 562
- Murray, Sir John Archibald, lord Murray (1779-1859), xii. 144
- Murray, Lindley (1745-1826), xii. 505; xiii. 240; xiv. 608; *English Grammar*, xiv. 397
- Murray, Patrick James, xiv. 567
- Murray, Sir Robert (d. 1673), vii. 435
- Murray, R. F., xiv. 209, 538; *The Scarlet Gown*, xiv. 210
- Murray, Thomas (1792-1872), xi. 446
- Murray, William, 1st earl of Mansfield (1705-1793), x. 285, 375, 399, 404, 405, 470, 527
- Murrell, John (*fl.* 1630), iv. 543
- Murry, John Middleton, xiii. 573
- Musa, in Ouida's *In Maremma*, xiii. 436
- Musa Cantabrigiensis*, vii. 180
- Musae Etonenses*, xiv. 56
- Musaeus, iv. 438; vii. 489; x. 454; xi. 426; xiii. 465
- Musaeus (i.e. John Daniel), iv. 180
- Musarum Anglicanarum Analecta*, ix. 434
- Musarum Helicae*, vii. 413
- Musaeus, Johann Karl August, xiii. 4, 465; *Grandson der Zweite*, x. 19
- Muscovy voyages, iv. 67, 71, 75, 80, 84, 92, 93
- Muses Farwel to Popery and Slavery, The* (1689), viii. 410
- Muses Merriment, The* (1656), vii. 512
- Museum, The*, xi. 324
- Museum Criticum*, xii. 329
- Museum Minervae*, vii. 78
- Musgrave, Samuel (1732-1780), x. 270; xii. 483
- Musgrave, Tom, in Jane Austen's *The Watsons*, xii. 234
- Musgrave, Sir William, viii. 263
- Musgrove, Louisa, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 241
- Musgrove, Mr and Mrs Charles, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 240
- Music, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 229, 230
- Music, Elizabethan, v. 372
- Music of the 17th century, the, viii. 424
- Music, Old English popular, viii. 411
- Musical Miscellany*, the, ix. 567
- Musical Repository*, ix. 567; xi. 444
- Musicians of London, corporation of the, v. 28
- Musidora, in Thomson's *Summer*, x. 104
- Musidorus, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 352
- Musidorus* (a poem in memory of James Thomson), x. 450
- Musonius, in *Club Law*, vi. 308, 309
- Musophilus (Daniel's), iv. 135
- Musatus (see Albertino), v. 62
- Musselburgh, ix. 370
- Musset, Alfred de, v. 302; xii. 392; xiii. 272; *Carmosine*, xiii. 401
- Mustapha, in *Solymannidae*, vi. 301
- Mustapha, Haji. See Raymond
- Mutability, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 234; iii. 238
- Mutimers, the, in Gissing's *Demos*, xiii. 459
- Muto, in Marston's *Scourge of Villanie*, iv. 332
- Muzzle for Cerberus, A, vii. 502
- My Hart is quhyt*, iii. 132
- My Jocky blyth*, ix. 360
- My Laddie*, ix. 375
- 'My Uncle Toby,' x. 206
- My Winifreda*, ix. 188
- Mycene, in *Horstes*, v. 64, 65
- Mychell, John (*fl.* 1556), iv. 409
- Myddleton, William (1556?-1621), v. 92
- Mydlerd, a mirror called (i.e. the World), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25
- Myers, E., xiv. 522
- Myers, Frederic (1811-1851), xii. 466, 469
- Myers, Frederic William Henry (1843-1901), xi. 110, 410; xii. 404; xiii. 43, 207, 478, 491, 506, 553; xiv. 473; *St Paul*, xiii. 209
- Myll, G. (1492), ii. 285
- Myllar, Andrew (*fl.* 1503-1508), vi. 412; ix. 359; and see Chepman and Myllar
- Mylne, Robert (1643-1747), ix. 559
- Mynshul, Geffray (1594?-1668), vii. 387; *Essayes and Characters of a Prison and Prisoners*, iii. 99; iv. 345, 350, 522, 530; vii. 388
- Myra (Fulke Greville's), iii. 267
- Myrania (Greene's), iii. 357
- Myringas, the, in *Widsith*, i. 34, 35
- Myrrha, in Byron's *Sardanapalus*, xii. 49
- Myrrour for Martinists*, A, iii. 397
- Myschefe, in *Magnyfycence*, iii. 77
- Mysore war, the, xiv. 338
- Mysteries, v. 388 ff., and see Chester plays, Coventry plays, etc.
- Mystery plays, Non-cycle, v. 391
- Mysticism in English literature, vii. Add.
- Mytton, John (1796-1834), xiv. 233
- 'N—, Miss,' x. 274
- N. G. See Grimald, Nicholas
- Nabbes, Thomas (*fl.* 1638), vi. 28, 240, 457; xiii., also see Add. 2
- Bride, The*, vi. 236
- Covent Garden*, vi. 236
- Hannibal and Scipio*, vi. 236
- Microcosmus*, vi. 236
- Totenham-Court*, vi. 236
- Naboth, ii. 297
- Naboth's vineyard, x. 150
- Naden, Constance Caroline Woodhill (1858-1889), xiii. 181, 506
- Nairn, ii. 100
- Nairne, Caroline Oliphant, baroness (1766-1845), xi. 232, 233, 444
- Auld Hoose, The*, xi. 233
- Caller Herrin*, xi. 233

## NAIRNE

- Nairne, Caroline Oliphant  
*Charlie is My Darling*, xi. 233  
*Here's to them that are Gane*, xi. 233  
*He's O'er the Hills*, xi. 233  
*Hundred Pipers*, xi. 233  
*Hunting Tower*, xi. 233  
*John Tod*, xi. 233  
*Laird of Cockpen, The*, xi. 233; xiv. 377  
*Land of the Leal*, xi. 233  
*Lass of Gowrie*, xi. 233  
*Rowan Tree, The*, xi. 233  
*Wha'll be King but Charlie*, xi. 233  
*Will he no come back again?* ix. 377; xi. 233  
*Nala, the tale of*, xii. 490, 503  
Nelson, John (1638?–1686), vii. 434  
‘Namby-Pamby’ Philips. *See* Philips, Ambrose  
Nancarrow, Totty, in Gissing's *Thyrza*, xiii. 459  
Nancy, ix. 149  
Nancy, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 316  
Nannini, Remigio, iv. 447  
Nanny O, ix. 363  
Nano, in *James IV*, v. 138  
Nantes, edict of, v. 286; viii. 385; ix. 270; x. 203; xiv. 117  
Nantwich, vii. 107  
Naomi, iv. 43  
*Naphthali*, ix. 547  
Napier, Arthur Sampson, i. 53, 55, 125, 129, 133  
Napier, Sir Charles (1786–1860), xiv. 107, 496  
Napier or Neper, John, laird of Merchiston (1550–1617), iii. 426; iv. 290, 508; viii. 350, 478  
Napier, Macvey (1776–1847), xii. 147, 153, 162, 426, 427; xiv. 5  
Napier, Mark (1798–1879), xiv. 495  
Napier, Sir William Francis Patrick (1785–1860), xi. 167; xiv. 495, 496  
*Conquest of Scinde, The*, xiv. 107  
*History of Sir Charles Napier's Administration of Scinde*, xiv. 107  
*History of the War in the Peninsula*, xiv. 107  
*Life of Sir Charles Napier*, xiv. 107  
Naples, ii. 276; iv. 163, 249; v. 207; vi. 305; vii. 99, 131; viii. 141, 188, 364; x. 254; xii. 36, 63; xiii. 435; xiv. 247, 293  
Naples, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, iii. 345  
Napleton, John, xiv. 596  
Napoleon I, emperor of the French, iv. 310; x. 27, 227; xi. 27, 54, 103, 108, 115, 117; xii. 38, 39, 61, 164, 166, 178, 192, 237, 300, 343, 378, 379, 395, 429, 431, 432, 438, 470; xiii. 13, 255, 276, 366, 435, 445, 447; xiv. 106, 148, 179, 188, 213, 223, 327; *Code Napoléon*, xi. 26  
Napoleon III, emperor of the French, xiii. 73, 74, 81, 132, 133; xiv. 171, 182, 185  
Napoleonic war, xiv. 89, 176  
Napoleonisms, xiii. 405

## NATIONAL

- Narborough, Sir John (1640–1688), iv. 459; vii. 364  
Narcissa, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*, xi. 279, 280  
‘Narcissa’ (Mrs Oldfield), in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 81  
Narcissus, ii. 151  
Narcissus, in Racine's *Britannicus*, x. 119  
Narcissus, Confessor, i. 74  
*Narcissus*, school play, v. 123; vi. 286, 287  
*Narcissus*, university play, vi. 316, 484  
Nares, Robert (1753–1829), x. Add.; xi. 250; xii. 505  
Naseby, battle of, vii. 35; xiii. 143  
*Naseby*, the ship, viii. 7, 254  
Nash, Richard (1674–1762), x. 481  
Nash, Thomas Arthur, xiv. 507  
Nashe, Thomas (1567–1601), ii. 415; iii. 114, 176, 183, 208, 256, 259, 293, 305, 359, 362 ff., 367, 370, 371, 392, 395 ff., 526, 535, 543 ff.; iv. 8, 17, 18, 21, 115, 133, 134, 142, 317, 321 ff., 332, 333, 343, 345, 363, 514, 515, 516, 517, 523, 534; v. 80 ff., 129, 130, 134, 137, 138, 144 ff., 148, 157 ff., 315, 322, 371, 420, 421; vi. 218, 250, 288, 300, 310 ff., 384, 385, 409; ix. 32, 51, 262; xiv. 234  
*Anatomie of Absurditie, The*, iii. 362; iv. 318, 325; v. 140; vi. 394, 396, 494  
*Apologue of Pierce Pennylesse*, iv. 322  
*Christs Teares over Jerusalem*, iii. 362, 546; iv. 323, 324, 357  
*Haue with you to Saffron Walden*, iii. 546; v. 314; vi. 306, 480  
*Isle of Dogs*, iii. 362; v. 140; vi. 212  
*Lenten Stuff*, iii. 363; iv. 319, 327, 328  
*Pierce Penilesse, his Supplication to the Diuell*, iii. 259, 362, 545; iv. 321, 322, 328, 352; v. 60, 310, 311, 396, 461, 495  
*Strange News*, iii. 546; vi. 306, 480  
*Summer's Last Will and Testament*, v. 140; vi. 287  
*Terminus et non terminus*, vi. 307, 310  
*Terrors of the Night*, iii. 363; iv. 325; vii. 371, 395, 506  
‘To the Gentlemen Students,’ v. 121  
*Unfortunate Traveller, or the life of Jack Wilton, The*, iii. 176, 363 ff.; v. 141  
*See, also*, under Marlowe  
Nasmith, James (1740–1808), ix. 540  
‘Naso Scarronomimus,’ ix. 259, 502  
Nassau, count of, and the parrot, in *Temple's Memoirs*, viii. 383  
Nasse, Erwin, xiv. 78  
Nassington, William (*fl.* 1375?), ii. 46, 47, 439  
Nathan, Isaac (1791?–1864), xii. 384  
Nathan, Manfred, xiv. Add. 9  
Nathaniel, Sir, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, v. 178  
*Nation* (Dublin), xiv. 317 ff., 321, 325, 327  
*Nation* (New York), xiv. 318  
*Nation, The* (London), xiv. 199  
*National Observer, The*, xiv. 199  
*National Reformer, The*, xiii. 107, 108



*National Review, The*, xiv. 141  
 National society for promoting the Education of the Poor, xiv. 403, 404, 419  
*National Standard, The*, xiii. 277  
 National Union for improving the education of women, xiv. 430  
 Nativity, carols of the, ii. 373, 376, 378  
 Nativity plays, v. 389  
 Natland, near Kendal, x. 386  
*Natura naturala*, in *The Nature of the Four Elements*, v. 57  
 Natural history, writers on, iv. 542, 543  
 Natural Intelligence (Kind-Wit), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 21  
 Nature, in Cowley's *The Muse*, vii. 65  
 Nature, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227  
 Nature, in *Horrestes*, v. 65  
 Nature, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 358  
 Nature, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 26  
 Nature, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 202  
*Nature of the Four Elements, The*, iii. 96, 105, 445  
 Naudens, Gabriel, viii. 449  
*Naumachia or Hollands Sea-fight*, iv. 487  
 Naunton, Sir Robert (1563-1635), iv. 51; vii. 27, 452; xii. 376; *Fragmenta Regalia*, v. 345, 479; vii. 221  
 Nausicaa, v. 172  
 Navarre, v. 101  
 Navarrenus, Francis Mildapettus, *pseud.*  
*See Temple, Sir William* (1555-1627)  
 Naverne (Strathnaver), ii. 276  
 Navestock, Essex, xiv. 74  
*Navigation, The Art of*, iv. 399  
*Navy List* (1689), iv. 459  
 Navy Records society, iv. 103; xii. 355  
 Nayler, James (1617?-1660), viii. 109, 416  
 Nazareth, viii. 78  
 Neal, Daniel (1678-1743), ix. 476, 494; x. 518; *History of New England*, ix. 212; *History of the Puritans*, vii. 356; ix. 212  
 Neal, Samuel (1826-1901), xiv. Add. 3  
 Neal, W. G., xiv. Add. 7  
 Neale, John Mason (1818-1866), xi. 488; xii. 277, 353, 459; xiii. 167, 171, 506  
*Art thou weary, art thou languid*, xiii. 173  
*Jerusalem the Golden*, xiii. 172, 173  
*The day is past and over*, xiii. 173  
*Theodora Phranza*, xii. 273  
 Neale, Sir Paul, viii. 61, 62  
 Neale, Thomas (fl. 1643), vi. 475  
 Neander, in Dryden's *Essay of Heroick Plays*, viii. 24, 370  
 Neander, in *The Rival Friends*, vi. 325  
 Neander, J. A. W., xii. 464  
 Neapolitan government, the, xiv. 136  
 Nearchus, prince of Argos, in *The Broken Heart*, vi. 191  
 Neate, Bill, prizefighter, xiv. 230  
 Neave, Richard, vii. 513  
 Neaves, Charles Neaves, lord (1800-1876), xii. 425; xiii. 507; xiv. 210  
 Nebo, vii. 67  
 Nebuchadnezzar, vii. 370  
*Necessary Doctrine and Erudition of a Christian man*, iii. 36

Nechtan, king of the Picts, i. 82  
 Neckam, Alexander (1157-1217), i. 193, 227, 238, 239, 367, 455; ii. 144; *De Naturis Rerum*, i. 193, 227, 239  
 Neckar river, xiii. 372  
 Necker, Jacques, xi. 28; xiii. 467  
 Necker, Suzanne, x. 264, 302, 307  
 Nectabanus, ii. 75  
 Nectabanus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 149  
 Necton, Humphrey (d. 1303), ii. 350  
 Nedham, Marchamont (1620-1678), vii. 353, 355, 362, 363, 495, 496, 513; ix. 1  
*Interest will not lie*, vii. 360  
*Mercurius Britannicus*, vii. 351, 358, 360  
*Mercurius Poeticus*, vii. 360  
*Mercurius Politicus*, vii. 140, 358, 359, 361  
*Mercurius Pragmaticus*, vii. 358, 360  
*The Observator*, vii. 360  
*The Publick Adviser*, vii. 360, 361  
*The Publick Intelligencer*, vii. 360, 361  
 Need, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28  
 Needy Knife-Grinder, *The*, xi. 40, 41  
 Neele, Henry (1798-1828), *The Romance of History*, xiv. 59  
 Neil, Robert Alexander (1852-1901), xii. 489  
 Neil, Ross, *pseud.* *See Harwood, Isabella*  
 Neilson, George (b. 1858), ii. 104, 117, 118, 120, 122; xii. 512  
 Neither Loved nor Loving, in Heywood's *Love*, v. 93  
 Neither Lover nor Loved, in Heywood's *Love*, v. 93  
 Neither-Money-nor-Learning, in *All for Money*, v. 57  
 Nell, in *Henry IV*, v. 187  
 Nell, Little (Dickens's), xiii. 319, 325  
 Nelson, Abraham, vii. 513  
 Nelson, Horatio, viscount Nelson (1758-1805), xiii. 435, 467; xiv. 201, 213  
 Nelson, James (1710-1794), xiv. 608  
 Nelson, Robert (1665-1715), viii. 301, 305, 459, 460, 463; ix. 514; x. 356; *Companion for the Festivals and Fasts*, viii. 308  
 Nelson, Thomas (fl. 1580), iv. 390  
 Nemnivus, i. 70  
 Nennius or Nynniaw (fl. 796), *Historia Brittonum*, i. 31, 65, 66, 68, 70, 71, 81, 169, 245 ff., 250, 257, 258, 268, 336, 435, 461  
 Neoplatonism, vii. 264, 273, 278, 367 370; ix. 287, 306  
 Neot, St, xiv. 83  
*Neot, St, Lives of*, i. 90, 131  
 Nepos Cornelius, ix. 198  
 Neptune, vii. 370  
 Neptune, in *Troiane*, v. 69  
 Neptune, planet, xiv. 264  
*Neptune to England*, iv. 96  
 Nereus, in Horace's *Carmina*, x. 130  
 Nero, i. 226; iv. 30; vii. 371, 443; ix. 274; x. 119, 317  
 Nero, in *Octavia*, vi. 301  
 Nero, *The Tragedy of*, vi. 235, 459

Nessus, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 148  
 Nest, daughter of Rhys ap Tewdwr, I. 194, 256  
 Nestor, x. 51  
 Nether Stowey, Somersetshire, xi. 99, 120, 126, 416; xii. 166, 203  
 Netherbury, vii. 244  
 Netherlands, the, II. 310; III. 244, 441; v. 89, 139, 344; vi. 29, 42, 123; vii. 198, 453; viii. 265; x. 291; xiv. 72. *See, also*, Low Countries  
 Netherlands, United Provinces of the, xii. 316  
 Netherlands, Sir Francis (1587-1659), vii. 27, 28  
 Netley abbey, x. 132  
 Nettledale academy, x. 385  
 Nettleship, Archibald Lewis (1846-1892), xii. 467; xiv. 473  
 Nettleship, Henry (1839-1893), xii. 469, 489; xiv. 505, 594; *Contributions to Latin Lexicography*, xii. 337; *Essays*, xii. 337  
 Nettleship, John T., xiii. 485  
 Neuberg, A., xiii. 466  
 Neuberg, J., xiii. 466  
*Neue Erweiterungen der Erkenntnis und des Vergnügens*, v. 295  
 Neugise, in *Robin Conscience*, III. 97  
 Neuha, in Byron's *The Island*, xii. 46  
 Neuhoof, Switzerland, xiv. 383, 390  
 Neuwied, Germany, xiii. 440  
 Neverout Tom, in Swift's *Complete Collection of...Conversation*, ix. 106, 107  
 Neville, Henry (1620-1694), vii. 514  
 Nevill, in *A Woman is a Weathercock*, vi. 221  
 Nevill or Neville, George (1433?-1476), II. 211  
 Neville, lady Mary, daughter of the 4th earl of Dorset, iv. 265  
 Neville, Richard Griffin, 3rd lord Braybrooke (1783-1858), viii. 243, 263  
 Neville, Thomas (d. 1615), iv. 264, 427  
 Neville, William (fl. 1518), *The Castle of Pleasure*, II. 327  
 Neville's Cross, battle of, I. 357  
 Nevinson, Henry W., xiii. 472, 570  
 Nevizanus, Johannes, *Silva nuptialis*, viii. 59  
 Nevyle, Alexander (1544-1614), iv. 440; v. 80, 395  
 Nevynson, Stephen (d. 1581?), III. 202  
 New Conger, the, xi. 325  
*New Custom*, v. 60, 393  
*New Edinburgh Review*, The, xiii. 4  
 New England, ix. 281; x. 386  
 New England colonies, iv. 95; vii. 339  
 New Englanders, xiv. 345, 346  
 New English Art club, the, xiv. 208  
*New English Dictionary*, xii. 293  
 New Fair, the, a game in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 16  
 New Forest, iv. 190  
 New Hebrides, the, iv. 101  
 New Holland, xiv. 241

New Institution for the Formation of Character, xiv. 404, 405  
*New Irish Library, The*, xiv. 319  
 New Lanark, xiv. 404, 405  
*New lands found by the messengers of the King of Portugal named Emanuel, Of the*, II. 330, 486  
*New Monthly Magazine, The*, xii. 161, 200, 429, 431; xiii. 279; xiv. 230, 319  
*New Monthly Magazine and Humorist, The*, xii. 429  
*New Monthly Magazine and Literary Journal, The*, xii. 429  
*New Monthly Magazine and Universal Register, The*, xii. 429  
*New Notbroune Mayd*, II. 328; III. 491  
*New Presbyterian Bullad, A* (1681), viii. 97  
*New Quarterly Magazine*, xi. 463  
*New Review*, x. 302  
 New river, the, xii. 182, 198  
*New Scots Spy*, ix. 562  
 New South Wales, xii. 194; xiv. 362  
 New Spalding club, xii. 359  
*New Sporting Magazine, The*, xiv. 233  
 New Sydenham society, xii. 355  
*New Times, The*, xii. 198  
 New Tunbridge Wells, ix. 261  
 New World, the, iv. 311  
 New Year's letter, II. 389  
 New York, xiii. 10; xiv. 318, 325, 326, 358  
 New York, the Bowery, xiv. 285  
*New York Herald, The*, xiv. 192  
 New Zealand, xiii. 186, 364, 449; xiv. 368, 434  
 New Zealander, ix. 263  
 Newark, vii. 91  
 Newark, William, vi. 281, 282  
 Newark castle, xii. 7  
 Newbery, Elizabeth, xi. 377  
 Newbery, Francis (d. 1780), x. 207, 209, 210, 215, 482; xi. 377, 468  
 Newbery, Francis (1743-1818), xi. 377  
 Newbery, John (1713-1767), x. 41, 205, 207 ff., 476, 484; xi. 367, 374 ff., 468, 476, 490  
 Newbery, Ralph (fl. 1590), iv. 82, 398  
 Newbold Revell, II. 315, 335  
 Newburgh. *See* William of Newbury, III. 368; vii. 55, 74  
 Newcastle, duchess of. *See* Cavendish, Margaret  
 Newcastle, dukes of. *See* Cavendish, William; Clinton, H. P. F. Pelham-Holles  
 Newcastle under Lyme, iv. 162  
 Newcastle-upon-Tyne, III. 383; iv. 310; v. 46, 391; vii. 435, 450; ix. 532, 563; x. 470; xi. 338, 341, 445, 469, 470; xii. 346, 508; xiii. 372  
*Newcastle Chronicle, The*, xiv. 529, 533  
 Newcastle commission, xiv. 420 ff.  
*Newcastle Courant, The*, xiv. 169  
*Newcastle Express, The*, xiv. 193  
 Newce, Thomas, iv. 440

## NEWCOME

- Newwoome, Barnes (Thackeray's), v. 213; xiii. 296, 297  
 Newwoome, Sir Brian (Thackeray's), xiii. 295, 297  
 Newwoome, Clive (Thackeray's), xiii. 295, 296, 299, 300  
 Newcome, colonel (Thackeray's), xiii. 292, 296, 297  
 Newcome, Ethel (Thackeray's), xii. 130; xiii. 296, 297, 299  
 Newcome, Henry (1627-1695), x. 385  
 Newcome, Hobson (Thackeray's), xiii. 295, 297  
 Newcome family (Thackeray's), xiii. 295  
 Newcomen, Matthew (1610?-1669), vii. 416  
 Newcomen, Thomas (1663-1729), viii. 478; xiv. 258  
 Newcourt, Richard (d. 1716), *Repertorium Ecclesiasticum*, ix. 354, 537  
 Newdigate prize poem, xii. 138; xiii. 87; xiv. 149  
 Newdigate-Newdegate, lady, xiii. 552; *Gossip from a Muniment Room*, vii. 196  
*News come from Hell*, iii. 492  
*News from Rome*, iv. 534  
*New-fanglers, Address in verse to*, iii. 98  
 Newfoundland, iv. 70; xiv. 289  
*Newgate Calendar, The*, xiv. 228, 229, 544, 545  
 Newgate chronicle, xiii. 418  
 Newhaven, Scotland, xi. 233  
 Newhaven, in Reade's *Christie Johnstone*, xiii. 425  
 Newhouse, Captain, *The whole Art of Navigation*, iv. 459  
 Newington Green academy, x. 385, 386  
 Newlands, John Alexander Reina, xiv. 558  
 Newlin, Thomas (1688-1743), viii. 461  
 Newman, Francis William (1805-1897), xii. 461, 469; xiii. 175, 507; xiv. 593  
 Newman, John Henry (1801-1890), cardinal, iv. 45; x. 358, 369; xi. 81; xii. 178, 253 ff., 264, 265, 266 ff. (main entry), 272 ff., 276, 285, 287, 292, 299, 430, 453 ff., 459 ff., 468, *also see* Add.; xiii. 87, 148, 167, 507; xiv. 83, 118, 141, 417, 431, 462, 478, 507, 594  
*Apologia pro vita sua*, xii. 266 ff., xiii. 369  
*Callista*, xii. 277  
*Development of Christian Doctrine, An Essay on the*, xii. 269  
*Dream of Gerontius, The*, xii. 257, 268; xiii. 170, 171  
*Grammar of Assent, A*, xii. 269; xiv. 26  
*Idea of a University, The*, xiv. 418, 425  
 'Lead, kindly Light,' xii. 269  
*Lectures on the Prophetic Office of the Church*, xii. 269  
*Loss and Gain*, xii. 277  
*Pillar of Cloud, The* ('Lead, kindly Light'), xiii. 170, 171, 176  
 'Praise to the Holiest,' xii. 269

## NICAËA

- Newman, John Henry  
*Scope and Nature of University Education, The*, xii. 269  
*Sermons for Mixed Congregations*, xii. 268  
*Thoughts on the Ministerial Commission*, xii. 258  
*Tract XC*, xii. 260, 294  
*Verses on various occasions*, xiii. 170  
 Newman, Thomas (fl. 1578-1593), iv. 142  
 Newman, William, xiv. 236  
 Newmarket, vi. 480; viii. 208; x. 492  
 Newnes, Sir George, xiv. 534  
 Newport, Isle of Wight, vii. 177, 206, 447, 449  
 Newport, Mon. and Glos., ii. 74  
 Newport, Rhode island, ix. 281  
 Newport, Sir Richard, vii. 27  
 Newport Pagnell, ii. 61; vii. 167, 169  
*News, The*, xiv. 197  
*News from Hell, or the Relation of a Vision*, vii. 381  
*News of the World, The*, xiv. 192  
 Newsletters, vii. 436 ff.  
 Newspaper society, the, xiv. 176  
 Newspapers: *Courant, or Weekly News from Foreign Parts*, iv. 394; *A Currant of News*, iv. 394; *Swedish Intelligencer*, iv. 398  
 Newspapers, classified lists of, xiv. 529 ff.  
 News-sheets, iv. 535  
 Newstead abbey, xii. 379  
 Newstead fort, Melrose, xii. 509  
 Newstead priory, xii. 31, 39  
 Newton, Alfred, x. 269; xiv. 298  
 Newton, Sir Charles Thomas (1816-1894), xii. 340, 498; *Essays in Art and Archaeology*, xii. 339  
 Newton, Sir Isaac (1642-1727), vii. 314, 396; viii. 332, 350, 352, 359 ff., 364, 478; ix. 115, 229, 283, 295, 298, 308, 476, 519, 524, 528; x. 134, 319, 373, 379, 384, 446, 447; xi. 194, 473; xiv. 261, 270, 555; *Letters to Bentley*, x. 466; *Optics*, ix. 297; x. 342; xiv. 283; *Principia*, viii. 361; ix. 331, 335; xiv. 257  
 Newton, John (1725-1807), x. 365, 521; xi. 80, 81, 83, 259, 401 ff.  
 Newton, Richard (1676-1753), ix. 569, 571, 574  
 Newton, Thomas (1542?-1607), iv. 5, 435, 436, 440, 446, 504; v. 90, 395; *Dyce-play and prophane Gaming*, vi. 395, 495  
 Newton, Thomas (1704-1782), bishop of Bristol, vii. 109  
 Newton, Wilts., viii. 83  
 Newton St Bridget (on Usk), Wales, vii. 37, 38  
 Newtonian school of mathematics, ix. 412, 413  
 New-Year's-Gift, in *The Masque of Christ-mas*, vi. 358  
 Niblung kings, the, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
 Nicaea, council of, xii. 278, 321

- Nicaragua, **xiv.** 242  
 Niccolini, G., **xii.** 397  
 Niccols, Richard (1584-1616), editor of *A Mirror for Magistrates* (q.v.), **iii.** 193, 197, 198; *Induction*, **iii.** 197  
 Nice, **vii.** 99; **x.** 41, 42; **xiii.** 74  
 Nice Wanton, **v.** 110, 393, 412  
 Nichol, John (1833-1894), **xi.** 439, 440; **xii.** 397, 505; **xiii.** 472, 507; *Hannibal*, **xiii.** 194  
 Nichol, John Pringle (1804-1859), **xiv.** 555  
 Nicholas I, tsar of Russia, **xiv.** 294  
 Nicholas V, pope, **ii.** 113, 114, 369; **xiv.** 100  
 Nicholas, A. N., **vii.** 449  
 Nicholas, Sir Edward (1593-1669), **vii.** 188, 363, 435, 436, 440  
 Nicholas, St, **ii.** 127, 318; **v.** 8, 37, 38  
 Nicholas, Sir, in *The Weakest goeth to the Wall*, **v.** 316  
 Nicholas, Thomas (fl. 1560-1596), **iv.** 444, 448, 460  
 Nicholas, Thomas (1820-1879), **xii.** 512  
 Nicholas of Cusa, **iii.** 416  
 Nicholas of Guildford (fl. 1250), **i.** 238  
 Nicholas de Lyra (1340), **ii.** 62; *Postilla*, **v.** 42  
 Nicholas of Tusculum, **ii.** 343-344  
 Nicholaus, *Antidotarium* of, **ii.** 365  
 Nicholl, John (fl. 1607), **iv.** 460  
 Nicholls, Norton (1742?-1809), **x.** 133, 134  
 Nichols, John (1745-1826), **ix.** 140, 439, 441, 442, 453, 478, 487, 532; **x.** 184, 358, 454, 476, 486, 515, *also see* Add.; **xii.** 428, 512  
*Bibliotheca Topographica*, **xii.** 345  
*History and Antiquities of Leicester*, **viii.** 462; **xii.** 345  
*Illustrations of the Literary History of the Eighteenth Century*, **xii.** 345  
*Literary Anecdotes*, **x.** 180, 244, 248, 473, 480, 483; **xi.** 321, 327, 332, 335, 337, 459, 467; **xii.** 345  
*Literary Illustrations*, **x.** 250  
*Progresses of Elizabeth*, **v.** 82, 256, 482  
*Progresses of King James I*, **v.** 482; **vi.** 271  
 Nichols, John Bowyer (1779-1863), **xii.** 345, 512; **xiv.** 541  
 Nichols, John Gough (1806-1873), **xii.** 345, 512  
 Nicholson, George (1847-1908), **xiv.** 562  
 Nicholson, John ('Maps,' 1730-1796), **xi.** 338  
 Nicholson, Joseph Shield, **xiii.** 545  
 Nicholson, Reynold Alleyne, **xiv.** 537  
 Nicholson, William (1782?-1849), **xi.** 444; **xii.** 421; *Brownie of Blednock*, **xi.** 243  
 'Nick Frog' (Holland), **xiv.** 212  
 'Nickie Ben,' **xi.** 212  
 Nickleby, Kate (Dickens's), **xiii.** 317  
 Nickleby, Mrs (Dickens's), **xiii.** 314, 317  
 Nickleby, Nicholas (Dickens's), **xiii.** 317  
 Nickleby, Ralph (Dickens's), **xiii.** 317, 322  
 Nickleby, the (Dickens's), **xiii.** 318  
 Nicodemus, *The Gospel of*, **i.** 133; **ii.** 325, 326, 383; **iv.** 422; **v.** 15, 390  
 Nicolai, **v.** 205  
 Nicolas, Sir Nicholas Harris (1799-1848), **ii.** 166; **x.** 491; **xi.** 437; **xii.** 303, 430; **xiv.** 52  
 Nicoll, John (1590-1667 or 1668), **vii.** 452; **ix.** 552  
 Nicoll, Robert (1814-1837), **xi.** 444; **xiii.** 507  
 Nicoll, Sir William Robertson, **xi.** 419; **xii.** 407, 418, 423, 424; **xiii.** 478, 481, 485, 537, 555 ff.; 570; **xiv.** 528, 534  
 Nicolls, Mary Ellen, **xiii.** 440  
 Nicolls, Thomas (fl. 1550), **iv.** 3, 4, 440  
 Nicolson, William (1655-1727), *Historical Libraries*, **ix.** 356, 537  
 Nicopompus, in *Argenis*, **iv.** 258, 259  
 Nicuesa, **iv.** 68, 70  
 Nidd river, Yorks., **vii.** 180; **xiii.** 275  
 Niebuhr, Barthold Georg, **xii.** 280, 287, 305 ff.; 310, 321, 474, 477, 478; **xiv.** 61, 119; *Griechische Heroengeschichten*, **xii.** 310; *History of Rome*, **xii.** 288, 301 ff.  
 Nield, Jonathan, **xiii.** 568  
 Nieremberg, Johan Euseb., **vii.** 405  
 Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, **xiii.** 21  
 Nieuport, battle of (1600), **vii.** 454  
 Nieuwentyt, Bernhard, *The Religious Philosopher*, **x.** 346  
 Nifflheim, **i.** 63  
 Nigel, in Scott's *Fortunes of Nigel*, **xii.** 19  
 Niger, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, **vi.** 342, 343  
 Niger, Ralph (fl. 1170), **i.** 450  
 Night, in *The Faerie Queene*, **iii.** 234  
 Night, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, **vi.** 337  
 Nightingale, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, **x.** 32  
 Nightingale, Florence, **xiii.** 103, 365, 378; **xiv.** 182  
 Nightingale, ship, **x.** 203  
 Nigra, C., **ii.** 417  
 Nikolaer, P., **xiv.** 490  
 Nile, river, **x.** 160; **xiv.** 191  
 Nimeguen, **x.** 222  
 Nimrod, **x.** 110  
 Nimrod, in Alfred's *Boethius*, **i.** 101  
 Nimrod, *pseud.* *See* Apperley, Charles James  
 Nine Nobles, **ii.** 280  
 Nineteenth Century, *The*, **xiii.** 465; **xiv.** 172, 190, 534  
 Nineveh, **xii.** 339, 413, 497, 499; **xiv.** 192  
 Ninewells, Berwickshire, **x.** 323  
 Ninian, St, **ii.** 103, 104, 127, 128  
 Ninus ('who built Nineveh'), **ii.** 103  
 'Nipclose, Sir Nicholas,' *The Theatres*, **xi.** 282  
 Niphles, the, in *Club Law*, **vi.** 307 ff.  
 Nipper, Susan, in *Dombey and Son*, **xiii.** 325  
 Nisard, D., **xii.** 397  
 Nisbet, Alexander (1657-1725), **ix.** 355, 537

## NISBET

- Nisbet, John, viii. 355  
 Nisbet, Murdoch, ii. 285, 479; iii. 45  
 Nithhad, in *Deor*, i. 36  
 Nithsdale, xi. 243  
*Nithsdale Minstrel*, xi. 444  
 Nivernais, due de, x. 250  
 Nix, Richard (1447?-1535), bishop of Norwich, iii. 42, 68  
 Nixon, Anthony (fl. 1602), iv. 460; *The Black Year*, vi. 46  
 Nixon, John, xiv. Add. 9  
 Nizolius, Marius, iii. 424  
 Noah, ii. 20, 79, 86, 427; vi. 84  
 Noah, in religious plays, iii. 91, 318; v. 19, 44, 45, 47, 48, 124, 391  
*Noah's Ark* (play), v. 391  
 Nob, vii. 67  
 Noble, John, xiv. 532, *also see* Add. 4, 5, 9  
*Noblesse of the Asse, The*, iv. 517  
*No-Body, and Some-Body: With the true Chronicle Historie of Elydure*, vi. 92, 182, 432  
 Nobs, Dr Dove's horse, xi. 168  
 Nodier, Charles, v. 301; xii. 397  
 Noel, Baptist Wriothesley (1798-1873), xii. 472  
 Noel, Sir Edward, 1st baron Noel of Ridlington (1582-1643), iv. 265  
 Noel, Eric, xiii. 204  
 Noel, Henry (d. 1597), v. 72  
 Noel, Roden Berkeley Wriothesley (1834-1894), xii. 397; xiii. 194, 478, 485, 507  
*Boy, The*, xiii. 203  
*Little Child's Monument, A*, xiii. 183, 204  
*Livingstone in Africa*, xiii. 204  
*Thalatta*, xiii. 204  
*Vision of the Desert, A*, xiii. 204  
*Water Nymph, The*, xiii. 204  
 Nogge, Newman, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 318  
 Nokes, James (d. 1692?), viii. 177  
 Nolan, E., xiv. 209  
 Nollekens, Joseph (1737-1823), x. 473; xiv. 226  
*Nonconformist, The*, xiv. 28  
*Nonconformist's Memorial, The*, x. 519  
 Nonjurors, the, iv. 422  
 Noorden, C. Van, xiii. 534  
 Nora, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, xiii. 282  
 Norbury, Derbyshire, iv. 369  
 Norbury park, x. 260  
 Noreyn, David, ii. 424  
 Nordeking, iv. 246  
 Norden, John (fl. 1600), iv. 495  
 Norden, John (1548-1625), iii. 313, 330, 331, 531; vi. 463; *Speculum Britanniae*, iii. 330; *The Surveyors Dialogue*, iii. 331; iv. 512  
 Nördlingen, battle of, vii. 231  
 Nore, the, xi. 39  
 Norfolk, ii. 134, 287, 304, 305; iii. 95; vi. 290; vii. 21, 233, 241, 321; ix. 2, 241, 277, 353, 532; xi. 43, 47; xii. 153, 323, 346, 508, 520; xiv. 221, 290

## NORTH

- Norfolk, dukes of. *See* Howard, Charles; Howard, Thomas; Mowbray, John  
*Norfolk Drollery*, vii. 512  
*Norfolk gent his will and Testament...*, *The*, iv. 393  
 Norgate, Kate, i. 446; xiv. 490  
 Norham castle, in Scott's *Marmion* xii. 10  
 Norland, lord, in Mrs Inchbald's *Every one has his Fault*, xi. 279  
 Norman, Robert (fl. 1590), iv. 460, 508  
 Norman carols, ii. 376  
 Norman conquest, ii. 396, 419; v. 1 ff., 6, 9, 11, 26, 39, 40, 251; viii. 310, 384; ix. 355; xii. 261, 322; xiv. 52, 70, 72, 73, 101  
 Norman era, xi. 367  
 Norman *fabliaux*, iv. 353  
 Norman kings of England, xiv. 72  
 Norman law, viii. 310, 311  
 Norman literature, i. 149 ff., 446  
 Norman-French language, xiv. 434  
 Normandy, v. 3, 4; vii. 451; ix. 532; xii. 508; xiv. 72  
 Normans, the, xii. 26, 316; xiv. 76  
 Normans in England, i. 136, 149, 151, 156; ii. 421, 428; v. 3, 5, 26, 27  
 Norris, Edwin (1795-1872), xii. 352, 512  
 Norris, John (1657-1711), vii. 407; viii. 347, 474; ix. 287; *An Essay towards the Theory of the Ideal or Intelligible World*, viii. 348  
 Norris, John Pilkington, xii. 457  
 Norris, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 239, 243  
 Norse language and literature, x. 129, 132, 451, 484, 489; xiv. 51, 434, *also see* Icelandic  
 North, Christopher, *pseud.* *See* Wilson, John  
 North, Sir Dudley (1641-1691), viii. 475; ix. 238, 240, 494; *Discourses upon Trade*, viii. 342  
 North, Dudley (1748-1829), xi. 141, 146  
 North, Francis, 4th earl of Guildford (1761-1817), ix. 198, 235, 238 ff., 494  
 North, Frederick, 2nd earl of Guildford (1732-1792), x. 306, 403, 404, 464; xi. 6, 10, 142; xii. 475; xiv. 214, 385, 607  
 North, George (fl. 1580), iii. 553; iv. 444, 447  
 North, John (1645-1683), ix. 240, 494  
 North, Montagu, ix. 234  
 North, Roger (1653-1734), vii. 364; ix. 235, 238 ff., 494  
*Autobiography*, ix. 238, 241  
*Discourse of Fish and Fish Ponds*, ix. 241  
*Examen*, ix. 233, 234, 238, 242  
*Life of Dr John North*, ix. 238 ff.; xi. 329  
*Life of Francis North, Lord Guilford*, ix. 198, 235, 238 ff.  
*Life of Sir Dudley North*, ix. 238 ff.  
*Lives of the Norths*, xi. 331

## NORTH

North, Roger  
*Reflections upon...Le Clerc's life of Mr John Locke*, ix. 234

North, Sir Thomas (1535?-1601?), iii. 320, 341, 345, 348, 424, 448, 551; iv. 439, 443, 445, 523; v. 100, 123, 196, 197, 199, 338; vi. 377, 495; *Dial of Princes, The* (trans. of *El Relox de Princes*), ii. 340; iii. 341, 345, 348; iv. 9; *Plutarch*, iv. 1, 3 ff., 7, 9 ff., 15; ix. 265

North and Gray, lord, ix. 239

North American Indians, xi. 5, 16, 31

*North American Review, The*, xiii. 91

North Berwick law, ii. 275

*North British Review, The*, xi. 463; xii. 429, 456; xiii. 363; xiv. 118, 357

*North Briton, The*, x. 251, 390 ff., 522; xi. 33

North End, x. 12; xi. 356, 365

North Foreland, battle of, viii. 11

North Petherton park, Somerset, ii. 158

North Sea, the, i. 32

*North Star, The*, xiv. 193

North Walsham, Norfolk, xii. 323

North-West company, xiv. 358

Northallerton, ii. 45

Northampton, ii. 345; iii. 380, 381, 548; x. 382, 384

Northampton, earls of. *See* Compton, Charles; Howard, Henry

*Northampton, The copy of a letter written from*, vii. 349

*Northampton Mercury, The*, xiv. 169

Northamptonshire, viii. 5, 288; ix. 6, 532; x. 271, 365, 377, 505; xii. 507, 508

Northbrooke, John (fl. 1568-1579), v. 479; vi. 272, 378, 395; *A Treatise wherein Dicing, Dauncing...are reproved...*, vi. 386 ff., 461, 495

Northcote, James (1746-1831), ix. 162, 169; x. 473, 483; xi. 88, 472; xii. 172, 432

Northcote, James Spencer (1821-1907), xii. 512

Northcote, Sir Stafford (1818-1887), xiv. 491

*Northern Echo, The*, xiv. 193, 195

*Northern Lass, The*, ix. 363

Northleigh, John (1657-1705), viii. 395

Northumberland, iv. 190; x. 490; xi. 469; xii. 507, 511; xiv. 100

*Northumberland Household Book*, x. 490

Northumberland, countess of. *See* Seymour, Elizabeth

Northumberland, dukes of. *See* Dudley, John; Percy, Sir Hugh

Northumberland, earls of. *See* Percy, Henry

Northumbria, i. 5, 14, 50, 62, 84, 89, 161, 305

Northumbria, dialect of, i. 132

Northumbrian coast, xii. 10

Northumbrian dialect, xiv. 434

Norton, near Daventry, iii. 381

Norton, B., iii. 528

## NOVALIS

Norton, Caroline Elizabeth Sarah (born Sheridan, afterwards lady Stirling-Maxwell) (1808-1877), xiii. 507; xiv. 309; *The Lady of La Garaye*, xiii. 177

Norton, Charles Eliot, xiii. 143, 467, 469, 470, 472, 551, 553; xiv. 152; *Letters*, xiii. 371, 386, 400

Norton, Fletcher (1716-1789), x. 525

Norton, John (d. 1612), iv. 400, 409, 411, 413

Norton, Robert (d. 1635), iv. 460

Norton, Thomas (fl. 1477), *Ordinall of Alchemy*, ii. 211 ff.

Norton, Thomas (1532-1584), iii. 46, 552; iv. 442; v. 66 ff., 75 ff.; vii. 306. *See*, also, *Gorboduc*

Norval, in Home's *Douglas*, x. 87

Norway, vi. 200; x. 222

Norwegian language, xiv. 458

Norwich, ii. 57, 304, 305, 307; iii. 167, 183, 367; iv. 361, 408, 409; v. 34, 46, 48, 132, 391; vi. 400; vii. 233, 239, 258, 280, 329, 330, 412, 450; x. 385; xi. 179, 428; xii. 87

Norwich, Horsham St Faith, iv. 127

Norwich, St Peter Mancroft church, vii. 234

Norwood, Richard (1590?-1675), iv. 460

Nostradamus, prognostication of, iv. 384

Nostradamus, in *The Bugbears*, v. 115

Notable, Miss, in Swift's *Complete Collection of...Conversation*, ix. 106, 107

Notary, Julian (fl. 1496-1520), ii. 326, 327

*Notbroune mayd upon the passyon of Cryste, The newe*, ii. 328; iii. 491

Notch, in *The Masque of Augures*, vi. 331

*Notes and Memorandums of the six days preceding the Death of a late Right Reverend*, ix. 132

*Notes and Queries*, ix. 92, 377, 387; xii. 354, 370, 426, 428; xiii. 464

Notker of St Gall, i. 81, 99

'Notre Dame des Rochers,' x. 248

Nott, John (1751-1865), iii. 170

Nottingham, ii. 309; iv. 409; v. 35; vii. 226, 357, 439; x. 387; xi. 431; xiii. 449

Nottingham, earls of. *See* Finch, Daniel; Howard, Charles

Nottingham castle, iv. 181

Nottinghamshire, ii. 299; iv. 365; ix. 540; xii. 497

*Nottola*, vi. 484

Nouronihar, in Beckford's *Vathek*, xi. 290, 291

*Nouveau Dictionnaire historique, Le*, v. 292

*Nova Britannia*, iv. 511

*Nova Scotia*, iv. 92; vii. 224; viii. 187; xiv. 346, 347, 357

*Nova Scotian, The*, xiv. 346

*Nova Solyma*, iv. 260; vii. 129, 315, 421, 466, 476; ix. 385, 570

*Novae Narrationes* (1515, 1561), viii. 465

Noval, theologian, x. 377

Novalis (Friedrich Ludwig von Hardenberg), xiii. 7, 9, 108, 192, 432, 468

## NOVELLA

- Novella*, vii. 345  
*Novelle*, Italian, v. 127  
 Novello, Vincent (1781-1861), xii. 201  
 Novels, historical, ii. 506  
 Novelty Fashion, Sir, in Cibber's *Love's Last Shift*, viii. 160, 170, 178  
 Noverre, Jean George, *Lettres sur les Arts*, xi. 258  
*Now the fight's done*, viii. 96  
*Now ye Tories that glory*, viii. 96  
 Nowell, in *Every Man in His Humour*, vi. 248  
 Nowell, Alexander (1507?-1602), iii. 552;  
*Catechism*, vii. 332  
 Noyes, Alfred, xii. 373; xiii. 493  
*Ntsikana's Hymn*, xiv. 377  
 Nuce, Thomas (d. 1617), v. 395  
*Nugatores*, v. 2  
 Nugent, Robert, earl Nugent (1702-1788), vii. Add.; x. 214, 456, 482  
 Numismatic society, xii. 347  
 Nun Appleton, Yorks., vii. 180, 182, 183  
*Nun in her Smock*, xi. 328  
 Nuneham, ix. 162  
*Nuremberg Chronicon*, iv. 427  
 Nürnberg, iv. 260; v. 25, 284; vii. 176  
 Nursery rhymes, xi. 475, 481  
 Nurture, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 229  
 Nussey, Ellen, xiii. 403 ff., 408  
*Nut Brown Maid*, *The*, ii. 249, 320, 328, 407, 413, 429, 501; iii. 280, 283, 491, 496; iv. 383; ix. 154  
 Nutt, father of Gwynn, i. 255  
 Nutt, Alfred Trübner (1856-1910), i. 253, 271, 272; xii. 518  
 Nuttall, R., iv. 437  
 Nye, Nathaniel (fl. 1648), iv. 460  
 Nye, Philip (1596?-1672), viii. 63, 66  
 Nye, Stephen (1648?-1719), x. 377  
 Nym, in *Henry IV*, v. 187  
 Nymegen, peace of, viii. 382  
 Nyren, John (1764-1837), xiv. 545

- O., S. G. See Osborne, lord Sidney Godolphin  
 O. P. rioters, xiv. 440  
 'O for a bowl of fat Canary,' v. 125  
*O Lusty May with Flora quene*, ii. 283  
*O Willy was so blythe a Lad*, ix. 364  
 'Oak and Brier' measure, iii. 286  
 Oakeley, Frederick (1802-1880), xii. 259, 453, 460, 461  
 Oakham grammar school, vii. 317, 340  
 Oakly, Charles, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 89, 90  
 Oakly, Mr, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 89, 90  
 Oakly, Mrs, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 89  
 Oakum, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 37  
 Oaten, Edward Farley, xiv. 574  
 Oates, in Essex, viii. 330 ff.  
 Oates, Titus (1649-1706), viii. 38, 82, 95, 188, 266, 286; ix. 3, 265, 267, 493

## OCTAVIA

- Oates, The Melancholy Complaint of Dr Titus*, viii. 94  
 Obadiah, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 50  
 Obadiah, the prophet, vii. 382  
 Oberammergau, v. 18  
 Oberon, ii. 338  
 Oberon, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 183  
 Oberon, in *James IV*, v. 137  
 Oberon, in *Nymphidia*, iv. 193  
 Oblivion, act of, vii. 106  
 O'Brien, Charlotte Grace (1845-1909), xiv. 570  
 O'Brien, William (d. 1815), xi. 458; xiii. 245; *The Duel*, xi. 265  
 Observantines of the Franciscan Order, the, ii. 251  
*Observer, The* (L'Estrange's), viii. 412; ix. 3, 4  
*Observer, The* (Tutchin's), ix. 5  
*Observer Observed, The* (1681), viii. 412  
*Observer, The*, xiv. 201, 228, 235  
 O'Callaghan, John Cornelius (1805-1883), xiv. 570  
 Occasional Conformity act, x. 373, 374  
 Occleve or Hoccleve, Thomas (1368?-1450?), ii. 94, 142, 154, 159, 160, 164, 205 ff., 239, 253, 258, 266, 469; iii. 168, 277, 280, 292, 311; iv. 158  
*Ars Sciendi Mori*, ii. 207  
*Complaint and Dialogue*, ii. 206, 207  
*Complaint of the Virgin*, ii. 208  
*De Regimine Principum*, ii. 206  
*Emperor Jereslaus's Wife, The*, ii. 207  
*Jonathas*, ii. 207  
*Letter of Cupid, The*, ii. 162, 164, 208  
*Male Règle*, ii. 206, 207, 505  
*Mother of God, The*, ii. 208  
*Sir John Oldcastle*, ii. 208  
 Occultism, vii. 508 ff.  
*Occurrences, An abstract of some speciall forreign*, vii. 345  
 Oceaniae, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 342  
 Oceanus, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 342, 343  
 Ochiltree, Edie, in Scott's *Antiquary*, xii. 25, 350  
 Ochino, Bernardino (1487-1564), iv. 447; v. 104  
 Ockham, William of (d. 1349?), i. 200, 212, 455; ii. 42, 62, 350, 355; iii. 9; iv. 269, 272, 273; *Defensor*, ii. 308; *Summa*, ii. 363  
 Ockley, Simon (1678-1720), *Conquest of Syria (History of the Saracens)*, x. 280, 281, 503  
 Ocland, Christopher (d. 1590), *Anglorum Praelia*, iii. 428, 552  
 O'Clery, M., xiv. 570  
 O'Clery family, xiv. 309  
 O'Connell, Daniel (1775-1847), xiii. 353; xiv. 126 ff., 318, 325, 328, 329, 417, 510  
 O'Connor, T. P., xiii. 546, 547; xiv. 573  
 Octavia, in *The Civil Wars*, iv. 137

## OCTAVIAN

- Octavian, I. 290, 470  
 Octavianus, III. 224  
 Octavio, marquis of Siena, in *The Fancies*, VI. 193  
 O'Curry, Eugene (1796-1862), XII. 518; XIV. 570; *Manners and Customs of the Irish*, XII. 360; *Manuscript Materials for Ancient Irish History*, XII. 360  
 O'Cutter, captain, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, X. 90  
 Odecombe, IV. 89, 90  
 Odell, Jonathan, XIII. 240, 512  
 O'Dennis, II. 301  
 Odgers, Walter Blake, XIV. 536  
 'Odikle,' X. 130  
 Odin, I. 8; X. 222; XIII. 13, 126  
 Odo, St. I. 153  
 Odo of Cheriton (d. 1247), I. 366, 478  
 Odofredus, II. 363  
 O'Doherty, in *Noctes Ambrosianae*, XII. 160  
 O'Doherty, Sir Morgan, Maginn's, XIV. 313  
 O'Donnell, John Francis (1837-1874), XIV. 570; *Agents and Evictions*, XIV. 326; *Spinning Song, A*, XIV. 326  
 O'Donoghue, David James (1866-1917), XIV. 314, 567, 570  
 O'Donovan, Edmund (1844-1883?), XIV. 570  
 O'Donovan, John (1809-1861), XII. 518; XIV. 570; *Grammar of the Irish Language*, XII. 360  
 Odoric of Pordenone (1330), II. 80, 81, 86, 87  
 O'Dowds (Thackeray's), XIII. 286  
 O'Dymsey, in Barbour's *Bruce*, II. 106  
*Odyssey*, the, I. 293; III. 293  
 Oecolampadius, Joannes, III. 413  
 Oedipus, V. 76; IX. 60  
 Oelsner, Hermann, XIII. 497  
 Oenone, in *The Araygnement of Paris*, V. 131  
 Oenophilus, in *Misogonus*, V. 110  
*O'er the Moor among the Heather*, IX. 374  
*O'er the Water to Charlie*, IX. 376  
*Of a' the Airts*, XI. 234  
 Offa, in *The Battle of Maldon*, I. 145; legend of, I. 218  
 Offa, in *Beowulf and Widsith*, I. 26, 34  
 Offa, laws of, I. 98  
 Offa of Mercia (d. 796), VIII. 310; XIV. 68  
*Offarum, Vitae Duorum*, I. 34  
 Offering, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI. 358  
*Officia Pastorum*, V. 391  
*Officina Arbutanea*, X. 245  
 O'Flaherty, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, XI. 257, 266  
 Og, in *The Second Part of Absalom and Achitophel*, VIII. 41, 42  
 Ogden, Rollo, XIV. 534  
 Ogham Inscriptions, XII. 516  
 Ogilby, John (1600-1676), VI. 197; VII. 487; IX. 68, 75  
 Ogilvie, James (fl. 1735), IX. 550  
 Ogilvy, captain, IX. 376

## OLDE

- Ogilvy, David, lord Ogilvy (1725-1803), IX. 563  
 Ogir the Dane, II. 82  
 Ogle, Sir John (1569-1640), VII. 453  
 Ogleby, lord, in Colman's *Clandestine Marriage*, X. 90  
 Ogleshorpe, Fanny, IX. 219  
 O'Grady, Standish Hayes (1846-1915), VII. 211; XII. Add. 5; XIV. 211, 305, also see Add. 3  
 O'Hagan, John (1822-1890), XIV. 570  
 O'Halloran, Sylvester (1728-1807), *Introduction to the...history and antiquities of Ireland*, X. 500, 503  
 O'Hanlon, John (1821-1905), XIV. 570  
 O'Hara, Kane (1714?-1782), X. 440; XIV. 570  
*Ohone, ohone, Fortune, my foe*, VIII. 96  
 Ohthere (fl. 880), I. 94  
 Ohthere, in *Beowulf*, etc., I. 24, 25  
 O'Hussey, XIV. 318b  
 Oiseuse, dame, XIII. 210  
 Ojeda, IV. 68  
 O'Keefe, Adelaide (1776-1855?), XI. 383, 483, 488  
 O'Keefe, John (1747-1833), XI. 224, 257, 454, 458  
 Okehampton, X. 114  
 Okely, Francis (1719?-1794), IX. 328, 513, 518, 519  
 Okes, John, VII. 347  
 Olaf, I. 287  
 Olean, in Drayton's *Egloga*, IV. 173, 176  
 Olcott, Charles S., XIII. 553  
 Old English, X. 184, 223  
*Old English Ballads*, X. 233  
 Old English charters, XII. 356  
*Old English Chronicle*, IX. 355; XII. 349  
 Old English gospels, X. 223  
 Old English grammar, IX. 402  
 Old English history, XIV. 75  
 Old English language, XII. 326, 355  
 Old English literature, IV. 424; XIV. 52, 69, 440, 444, 449, 450, 453, 454  
 Old English poetry, X. 224; XIII. 151, 241, 242  
 Old English studies, IX. 355  
 Old lady, Scott's, II. 409, 414  
*Old Man's Lament, The*, IX. 377  
 Old Smuggler, in Farquhar's *Constant Couple*, VIII. 175  
 Old Testament revision company, XII. 341  
*Old Tom of Bedlam*, X. 233  
*Old Wives' Tale*, I. 294  
 Oldbuck, Jonathan, in Scott's *Antiquary*, X. 231; XII. 25, 350  
 'Oldcastle, Humphry' (viscount Bolingbroke), IX. 221, 222  
 Oldcastle, Sir John (lord Cobham) (d. 1417), II. 47, 68, 208, 287; V. 187  
*Oldcastle, Sir John*, IV. 394; V. 236, 319, 331 ff.  
 Oldcraft, Credulous, in *Wit At Severall Weapons*, V. 364  
 Olde, John (fl. 1545-1555), IV. 443  
*Olde Tenures* (1525), VIII. 465



## OLDENBURG

- Oldenburg, Henry (1615?-1677), viii. 247, 478  
 Oldfield, Anne (1683-1730), viii. 176; x. 21  
 Oldfield, Joshua (1656-1729), x. 385  
 Oldfield, Laurel Cecil Francis, xiv. 536  
 Oldham, John (1653-1683), viii. 82 ff. (main entry), 99, 100, 373, 395, 409, 412, also see Add.; ix. 473; x. 169  
*Careless Good Fellow, The*, viii. 88  
*Character of an Ugly Old Priest, The*, viii. 87  
*Dithyrambic, a Drunkard's Speech in a Masque*, viii. 84  
*Dream, The*, viii. 84  
*Garnet's Ghost*, viii. 85  
*Lamentation for Adonis, The*, viii. 86  
*Loyola's Will*, viii. 85  
*Passion of Byblis, The*, viii. 88  
*Poems and Translations*, viii. 86, 89  
*Prologue*, viii. 85  
*St Ignatius his Image*, viii. 85  
*Satyr address'd to a Friend that is about to leave the University, A*, viii. 88  
*Satyr against Vertue*, viii. 84  
*Satyr concerning Poetry, A*, viii. 88  
*Satyr upon a Woman, A*, viii. 85  
*Satyrs upon the Jesuits*, viii. 85  
*Sunday-Thought in Sickness, A*, viii. 88  
*Thirteenth Satyr of Juvenal, The*, viii. 88  
*To the Memory of Mr Charles Morwent*, viii. 84  
*Upon a Printer*, viii. 82  
*Upon the Works of Ben Jonson*, viii. 84  
 Oldisworth, William (1680-1734), ix. 183, 425  
 Oldmixon, John (1673-1742), vii. 444; viii. 438; ix. 235, 237-238 (main entry), 437, 476, 494; x. 279  
*British Empire in America*, ix. 237  
*Clarendon and Whitelocke compared*, vii. 229  
*Critical History of England*, ix. 204, 237, 238  
*Essay on Criticism*, ix. 237  
*History*, viii. 168  
*History of...the Royal House of Stuart*, ix. 238  
*Memoirs of the Press*, ix. 238  
*Secret History of Europe*, ix. 237  
 Oldrent, in *A Joviall Crew*, vi. 230  
 Oldwater (Oudewater), in Holland, viii. 291  
 Oldys, William (1696-1761), vi. 51, 248; viii. 137; ix. 534, 537, 538; *British Librarian*, ix. 357; *Dissertation on Pamphlets*, x. 166  
 Olearius, Adam, iv. 455  
 O'Leary, Arthur (1729-1802), xiv. 570  
 O'Leary, Ellen (1831-1889), xiv. 321, 571  
 O'Leary, John (1830-1907), xiv. 321, 571  
 Oley, Barnabas (1802-1886), vii. 27, 29, 156, 403; *Life of George Herbert*, vii. 154  
*Olif and Landres*, i. 283  
 Olinda, in *Sicelides*, vi. 323  
 Oliphant, Dr Charles, ix. 560

## O'NEIL

- Oliphant, Laurence (1829-1888), xiv. 164, 199, 522, 553  
*Altiora Peto*, xiv. 165  
*Autobiography of a Joint-Stock Company*, xiv. 165  
*Episodes in a Life of Adventure*, xiv. 165  
*Piccadilly*, xiv. 165  
*Russian Shores of the Black Sea, The*, xiv. 165  
*Sympneumata*, xiv. 165  
 Oliphant, Margaret Oliphant (1828-1897), xi. 456; xii. 380, 425; xiii. 557, 558, 565; xiv. 496, 521, 522  
*Autobiography*, xiii. 431  
*Beleaguered City, A*, xiii. 431  
*Chronicles of Carlingford*, xiii. 430  
*Cuckoo in the Nest, The*, xiii. 431  
*Kirsteen*, xiii. 431  
*Literary History of England*, xi. 307  
*Little Pilgrim in the Unseen, A*, xiii. 431  
*Margaret Mailland*, xiii. 431  
*Miss Marjoribanks*, xiii. 430  
*Salem Chapel*, xiii. 430, 431  
*Whiteladies*, xiii. 431  
 Oliver, in *The London Prodigall*, v. 255  
 Oliver, D. E., xiii. 515  
 Oliver, Fielding's tutor, x. 20  
 Oliver, John Robert, xii. 512  
 Oliver, Pasfield, ix. 23  
 Oliver, uncle, in *The School for Scandal*, v. 254  
 Olives, mount of, v. 45  
 Olivia, in Mrs Cowley's *Bold Stroke for a Husband*, xi. 275  
 Olivia, in *Twelfth Night*, v. 194; vi. 305  
 Olivier, abbé, *Life and adventures of Signior Rozelli*, ix. 18  
 Olivier or Oliver, in *Ser Fumbras (Fierabras)*, i. 284, 302  
 Ollard, S. L., xii. 463; xiv. 592  
 Ollendorf series, xi. 373  
 Ollier, Charles (1788-1859), *Literary Miscellany*, xii. 74  
 Ollier, Edmund (1827-1886), xii. 436, 442  
 Ollier brothers, publishers, xii. 194  
 Ollyffe, John (1647-1717), x. 374  
 Olney, xi. 80, 81, 404  
*Olney Hymns*, xi. 80, 402  
 Olofactus, in *Lingua*, vi. 315  
 Olot, in Spain, xiv. 293  
 Olwen, daughter of Yspadaden Pen Kawr, i. 254  
*Olwcn. See Kulhwch and O.*  
 Olympus, vi. 329; x. 237; xii. 90  
*Olyver of Castille and the fayre Helayne, The History of*, ii. 324, 325  
 Omar Khayyám, x. 144; xiii. 145, 146  
*Omnia-probate*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 21  
 Omnium, duke of, Trollope's, xiii. 422  
 'Omnium, Jacob,' pseud. See Higgins, Matthew J.  
 Omond, Thomas Stewart, xii. 524; xiii. 249, 488, 512  
*Once a Week*, xii. 398; xiii. 428, 440  
 O'Neil, Henry (1817-1881), xii. 512

## O'NEILL

- O'Neill, Eliza, lady Becher (1791-1872), viii. 184; xii. 171; xiii. 259; xiv. 319
- O'Neill, Hugh, earl of Tyrone (1540?-1616), iii. 244; xiv. 325
- Onela, in *Beowulf*, i. 24, 26
- Ongar, xii. 505
- Ongentheow, in *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i. 24 ff., 34
- Onions, Charles Talbot, xiv. 611
- Onslow, Arthur (1691-1768), ix. 209; x. 94, 244
- Onslow, George, 1st earl of Onslow (1731-1814), x. 401
- Ontario, xiv. 350
- Onwhyn, Thomas (d. 1886), xii. 448
- Oothoon, in *Blake's Visions of the Daughters of Albion*, xi. 190
- Opalinsky, L., *Polonia Defensio contra Joan: Barclaium*, etc., iv. 254
- Opdycke, J. B., xiv. 532
- Ophelia, in *Hamlet*, v. 180, 200 ff.; vii. 8; viii. 164
- Opie, Amelia (1769-1853), xi. 344, 462; xii. 447
- Opie, John (1761-1807), xi. 37, 360
- Opinion, in *Time's Complaint*, vi. 320
- Oporinus, iv. 380
- Oppian, vii. 240
- Oppression, in *Respublica*, v. 60
- Oracle, The*, xiv. 179
- Oracle of Avignon, The*, ix. 564
- Orange, Frederick Henry, prince of, vii. 437
- Orange, house of, viii. 10
- Orange, Mary, princess of, ix. 199
- Orange, Maurice of Nassau, prince of, vii. 454
- Orange, river, xiv. 372
- Orange Free State, xiv. 375
- Oranges and lemons, game of, v. 30
- Orbius, Pupillus, viii. 159
- Orbón, J. G., xiii. 486
- Orc, Blake's, xi. 190, 194
- Orchard, The*, iv. 542
- Ord, John Walker (1811-1853), xiii. 507
- Ord, Mrs., xi. 346, 365
- Ordella, in *Fletcher's Thierry and Theodoret*, vi. 122, 129; xii. 190
- Order, in *Hymenaei*, vi. 346
- Order of the Hospitalls of K. Henry the VIIIth and K. Edward the VIth, The*, 1557, viii. 451
- Ordericus Vitalis (1075-1143?), i. 162, 163, 170, 451
- Orders, the enclosed, xiv. 305
- Orders and Fraternities, iii. 484
- Orders appointed...for setting roges and idle persons to worke*, vi. 495
- Orders of Callettes, or Drabbys, The XX*, iii. 87, 484
- Orders of Fooles, The XX*, iii. 87, 484
- Orders of Fooles, Twenty-five*, iii. 484
- Orders of Knaves, The XXV*, iii. 87, 484; iv. 521
- Ordlaif, in *Finnsburh*, i. 31
- Ordovician rocks, xiv. 292

## ORPHEUS

- O'Reilly, John Boyle (1844-1890), xiv. 571, 573; *Amber Whale, The*, xiv. 322; *Songs from the Southern Seas*, xiv. 322
- Oresme, N., iv. 512
- Orestes, x. 108, 249
- Orestes, in *Kingsley's Hypatia*, xiii. 363
- Orestes and Pylades, i. 314
- Orfeo, King*, ii. 414
- Orfeo, Sir*, i. 281, 288, 294, 295, 299, 300, 310, 311, 471
- Orford, countess of. *See* Walpole, Margaret
- Orford, earls of. *See* Walpole, George; Walpole, Horatio; Walpole, Sir Robert
- Orgalus, in *Misogonus*, v. 110
- Orgilio, in *Johnson's London*, x. 169
- Orgilus, in *The Broken Heart*, vi. 191
- Orgoglio, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 234
- Oriana, in *Amadis of Gaul*, vii. 75
- Oriana, in *Farquhar's The Inconstant*, viii. 169
- Oriana, in *The Knight of Malta*, vi. 130
- Oriana, in *The Satyr*, vi. 340
- Oriana, in *The Wild-Goose Chase*, vi. 123
- Oriental scholars, xii. 341 ff., 499 ff.
- Oriental scholarship, 1600-1660, vii. 490
- Orientius, xii. 337
- Origen, iii. 10; vii. 238, 505; viii. 277; *Hexapla*, xii. 341, 501
- Original Weekly Journal, The*, ix. 433
- Origo Mundi*, v. 15
- Orinda, the Matchless. *See* Philips, Katherine
- Orinoco, river, xiv. 249
- Orissa, xiv. 333
- Orkborne, Dr, in *Burney's Camilla*, x. 65
- Orkney, ii. 115; ix. 552, 560
- Orkney islands, xiv. 434
- Orlando*, iii. 305
- Orlando (Ariosto's), iii. 230
- Orleans, xi. 97
- Orm or Ormin (*fl.* 1200?), i. 224, 225, 375, 376; ii. 189; v. 6; *Ormulum*, i. 222 ff., 340, 375, 386 ff., 394, 398, 399, 458, 460; iii. 440; iv. 37
- Orme, Robert (1728-1801), x. 503; xiv. 97, 496, 579; *Historical Fragments of the Mogul Empire*, xiv. 334; *History of the Military Transactions...in Indostan*, x. 293; xiv. 333
- Orme, William (1787-1830), xii. 523
- Ormerod, George (1785-1873), xii. 512
- Ormerod, Oliver (1580?-1626), iv. 521
- Ormond, duke of, in *The Tatler*, ix. 34
- Ormonde, duke of. *See* Butler, James
- Ormonde, earl of, in *Secreta Secretorum*, ii. 301
- Ormont, lord (George Meredith's), xiii. 445
- Ornsby, Robert (1820-1889), xii. 454, 460; xiv. 505
- O'Rourke, J., xiii. 515
- Orosius, Paulus, i. 66, 76, 81, 93 ff., 239, 436, 438, 440
- O'Rourke, Edmund (Edmund Falconer, 1814-1879), xiv. 571
- Orpheus, x. 114

Orpheus and Eurydice, i. 294, 311; ii. 417  
 Orpheus and Eurydice, in Alfred's  
*Boethius*, i. 100  
 Orphic hymns, *Carmina*, iii. 409, 416  
 Orr, Alexandra, xiii. 485  
 Orrery, earls of. *See* Boyle, Charles; Boyle,  
 John; Boyle, Roger  
 Orsabrin, in *The Goblins*, vi. 239  
 Orseolo, in *The Humorous Courtier*, vi. 205  
 Orsin, in *Hudibras*, viii. 76  
 Orsini, the, vi. 175  
 Orsini, Virginio, vi. 175  
 Orsino, in *Twelfth Night*, vi. 305; vii. 84  
 Ortelius, Abraham, iv. 73, 74  
 Orton, Job (1717-1783), x. 521  
 Osaka, iv. 100  
 Osbaldistone, Francis, in Scott's *Rob Roy*,  
 xii. 17, 26  
 Osbern (*fl.* 1090), monk of Canterbury,  
 i. 153  
 Osbern of Gloucester (*fl.* 1148), ii. 498  
 Osbert de Clare (*fl.* 1136), i. 449  
 Osborne, Charles E., xiv. 502  
 Osborne, Dorothy (lady Temple) (1627-  
 1695), vi. 452; viii. 371, 372, 380, 483,  
*Letters*, viii. 15, 279  
 Osborne, Francis (1593-1659), vii. 446,  
 459; viii. 379, 481; xi. 481; *A Miscellany*  
*of Sundry Essayes Paradoxes and Prob-*  
*lematical Discourses, Letters and Char-*  
*acters*, viii. 377; *Advice to a Son*, vii.  
 193; viii. 377; ix. 397, 569  
 Osborne, George, in Thackeray's *Vanity*  
*Fair*, x. 34; xiii. 287, 289  
 Osborne, lady, xii. 285  
 Osborne, lord, in Jane Austen's *The Wat-*  
*sons*, xii. 234  
 Osborne, Mr. in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*,  
 xiii. 287, 288  
 Osborne, lord Sidney Godolphin (S. G. O.)  
 (1808-1889), xiv. 181, 182  
 Osborne, Thomas (d. 1767), ix. 357; x.  
 166; xi. 332, 337  
 Osbornes, the (Thackeray's), xiii. 286  
 Osbourne, Lloyd, xiv. 526  
 Oscar, x. 231  
 Oseas, in *A Looking Glasse for London*,  
 v. 354  
 O'Shaughnessy, Arthur William Edgar  
 (1844-1881), xiii. 140, 147, 496 (main  
 entry)  
*Bisclavaret*, xiii. 141  
*Chaitivel*, xiii. 141  
*Disease of the Soul, The*, xiii. 141  
*Epic of Women, An*, xiii. 141  
*Fair Maid and the Sun, The*, xiii. 141  
*Fountain of Tears, The*, xiii. 141  
*Lays of France*, xiii. 141  
*Love's Eternity*, xiii. 141  
*Music and Moonlight*, xiii. 141  
 'We are the music-makers,' xiii. 141  
 O'Shaughnessy, Eleanor W., xiii. 496  
 O'Shaughnessy, in Egan's *Life in London*,  
 xiv. 223  
 O'Shea, John Augustus (1839-1905), xiv.  
 571

Osiander, Andreas, iii. 32  
 Olaf (Ordlaft), in *Beowulf*, i. 31  
 Osler, W., iv. 245  
 Osney, abbey of, and annals of, i. 178,  
 182, 257  
 Ospark, in Morris's *The Lovers of Gudrun*,  
 xiii. 125  
 Osric, in *Hamlet*, vi. 170  
 Ossian, ix. 560; x. 55, 130, 137, 182, 222,  
 227 ff., 232, 234, 471, 472, 487 ff.;  
 xi. 179, 181, 184, 187, 188, 206, 245;  
 xii. 12, 40; xiii. 52, 151, 225 ff. *See*,  
*also*, under Macpherson  
 Ossianic poems, the, i. 275  
 Ossianic society, xii. 361; xiv. 305  
 Ossory, xi. 344; xiv. 246  
 Ossory, earl of. *See* Butler, Thomas  
 Ossory, lady. *See* Upper Ossory, countess  
 of  
 Osteler, Thomasin, vi. 276  
 Ostend, fall of, vi. 170; vii. 454  
 Ostler, William (*fl.* 1601-1623), vi. 181,  
 276  
 O'Sullivan, Denis, xiv. 573  
 O'Sullivan-Beare, Philip (1590?-1660),  
 xiv. Add. 3  
 Oswald, in Wordsworth's *Borderers*, xi. 99  
 Oswald, James (1715-1769), *An Appeal*  
*to Common Sense*, x. 348, 513, 514  
 Oswald, musician, x. 128  
 Oswald, St. king of Northumbria (605?-  
 642), i. 82, 106, 120, 121, 148  
 Oswald, St. archbishop of York (d. 992),  
 i. 113  
 Oswald, *Scots Airs*, ix. 361  
 Oswestry academy, x. 386  
 Oswin, Sir, in Mrs Inchbald's *To Marry or*  
*not to Marry*, xi. 279  
 Oswy, Oswin, king of Northumbria (612?-  
 670), i. 12, 380  
 Otfried, Old High German poet, i. 118, 288  
 Othello (Shakespeare's), iv. 78; viii. 164,  
 170; x. 73; xii. 171; xiv. 443  
 Othere, iv. 74  
 Otho, in Gray's *Agrippina*, x. 119  
 Otho, in *The Tragedy of Hoffman*, v. 327  
 Otho IV, i. 192  
 Otho, *Constitutions* of, ii. 364  
 Otho de Granson, ii. 187  
 O'Trigger, Sir Lucius, in Sheridan's *Rivals*,  
 x. 90  
 Ótarr, i. 26  
 Ottawa, xiv. 351, 357  
 Otter, William (1768-1840), xi. 399; xiv.  
 247  
 Otterbourne, Thomas (*fl.* 1400), ii. 498;  
 ix. 535  
 Otterburn, ii. 398, 408, 415  
 Ottery academy, x. 384  
 Ottery St Mary, iii. 57; xii. 191; xiii. 276  
 Otto the Great, v. 6  
 Ottobon, *Constitutions* of, ii. 384  
 Ottryngham, John, ii. 366  
 Otuel, Sir, i. 302, 470  
 Otway, Caesar (1780-1842), xiv. 312, 315,  
 317, 571

- Otway, Thomas (1652-1685), v. 292;  
 viii. 17, 21, 181 ff. (main entry), 189,  
 191, 197, 409, 412, 438, 445; x. 67,  
 73, 86, 87; xii. 49  
*Alcibiades*, viii. 181, 182, 184  
*Atheist, The, or The Second Part of the*  
*Souldier's Fortune*, viii. 184  
*Beginning of a Pastoral on the Death of*  
*his late Majesty, The*, viii. 44  
*Cheats of Scapin, The*, viii. 182  
*Don Carlos*, viii. 182  
*Friendship in Fashion*, viii. 182  
*History and Fall of Caius Marius, The*,  
 viii. 182  
*Orphan, The*, vi. 219; viii. 184; x. 74  
*Poet's Complaint to his Muse, The*, viii.  
 94, 185  
*Souldier's Fortune, The*, viii. 183  
*Titus and Berenice*, viii. 181, 182  
*Venice Preserv'd, or a Plot Discover'd*,  
 viii. 94, 183 ff.  
*Windsor Castle*, viii. 44, 185  
 Otway society, the, viii. 184  
 Oua, i. 87  
 Oudenarde, ix. 205  
 Oughtred, William (1575-1660), iv. 460  
 Ouida (Louise de la Ramée) (1839-1908),  
 xiii. 562  
*Bimbi*, xiii. 437  
*Dog of Flanders, A*, xiii. 437  
*In Maremma*, xiii. 436  
*Two Little Wooden Shoes*, xiii. 436  
*Under Two Flags*, xiii. 436  
 Oulton, Walley Chamberlain (1770?-  
 1820?), x. 443; xi. 449  
 Oulton, Yorkshire, ix. 330  
 Oundle grammar school, vii. 331; viii. 2  
 Ouse, river, Yorkshire, vii. 180  
 Ouseley, Sir Gore (1770-1844), xii. 342,  
 502  
 Ouseley, Sir William (1767-1842), xii.  
 342, 502  
 Ousely valley, the, xiii. 428  
*Outlaw's Song of Traillheaston*, ii. 503  
 Outram, George (1805-1856), xii. 421  
 Outram, Sir James (1803-1863), xiv. 496  
 Overbury, Sir Thomas (1581-1613), iii.  
 84, 95, 114, 487; iv. 103, 143, 338 ff.,  
 345, 360, 521, 525; v. 479; vii. 384,  
 389, 437, 451, 453, 454; viii. 63, 357;  
 xiv. 83; *A Perfect Wife*, iv. 265, 338,  
 414; *Characters*, iv. 102, 327, 338, 340;  
 vi. 401, 495  
 Overdo, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 23  
 Overreach, Sir Giles, in Massinger's *A New*  
*Way to Pay Old Debts*, v. 352; vi. 160;  
 xii. 171  
 Overton, John (1763-1838), xii. 472  
 Overton, John Henry (1835-1903), xiv.  
 496; *English Church in the Eighteenth*  
*Century, The* (with C. J. Abbey), xiv.  
 101; *William Law, Non-juror and*  
*Mystic*, ix. 309, 313, 324 ff.; xiv. 101  
 Ovey, John, viii. 105, 106  
 Ovid, i. 76, 197, 221; ii. 144, 150, 151,  
 176, 188, 259, 262, 316, 358, 360, 366;

## Ovid

- iii. 20, 86, 113, 181, 183, 187, 259, 347;  
 iv. 16, 17, 19 ff., 24, 250, 349, 438, 469;  
 v. 220, 221; vi. 18, 82, 87, 198, 300;  
 vii. 51, 270, 370, 503; viii. 44, 51, 88,  
 372, 433, 444; ix. 46, 256, 258, 500, 502;  
 x. 197, 218, 415; xi. 2, 425; xii. 337,  
 489, 490, 492; xiv. 171  
*Ad Macrum*, v. 143  
*Ars Amandi*, iv. 320; vi. 213  
*Metamorphoses*, ii. 486; iv. 19, 20, 318,  
 414; vi. 207, 299, 313, 316; vii. 50;  
 ix. 68, 160, 434, 435, 446, 478, 485, 559  
*Salmacis and Hermaphroditus*, iv. 20  
*Tristia*, iii. 183; iv. 20  
 Ovid, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 260  
 Ovid, in *The Poetaster*, vi. 44  
*Ovidius Exulans*, ix. 259  
 Oviedo, John Gonsales de, iv. 70, 101;  
*Sumario de la natural y general Hystoria*  
*de las Indias (History of the West Indies)*,  
 iii. 453; iv. 69  
 Owayn, Sir, visit to Purgatory of, i. 339  
 Owein, in *Geraint*, i. 274  
 Owen, Hugh (d. 1618), iv. 262  
 Owen, James (1654-1706), ix. 571; x. 386  
 Owen, John (1580-1651), vii. 315, 324  
 Owen, John (1616-1683), iv. 242, 243,  
 261 ff., 502 ff.; viii. 111, 344, 345, 475;  
 x. 377; *Epigrammata*, iv. 262  
 Owen, Sir Richard (1804-1892), xiv. 295,  
 299, 561 ff.  
 Owen, Robert (1771-1858), xiv. 403 ff.,  
 478, 514, 602, 608  
 Owen, Robert Dale (1801-1877), xiv. 478,  
 505, 592, 602, 608  
 Owen, Sir Roger (1573-1617), iv. 265  
 Owen, Thomas, of Plas dŷ, iv. 262  
*Owen's Weekly Chronicle*, xiv. 201  
 Owenson, Sydney. See Morgan, lady  
*Owl and the Nightingale, The*, i. 219, 222,  
 223, 238 ff., 291, 361, 458, 460; ii. 217;  
 vii. 112  
*Owles Almanacke, The*, iv. 534  
 Owun, one of the scribes of the *Rushworth*  
*Gospels*, i. 132  
 Oxenedes. See John de  
 Oxenford, clerk of, in *The Canterbury*  
*Tales*, vii. 156  
 Oxenford, John (1812-1877), xiii. 263,  
 521; xiv. 236  
 Oxenham, John, in *Westward Ho!* xiii.  
 364  
 Oxenstierna, count, x. 223  
 Oxenstierna, chancellor of Sweden, vii.  
 230, 231  
 Oxford, i. 89, 152, 180, 183 ff., 202, 222,  
 233, 337, 382; ii. 49, 50, 52, 55, 57,  
 58, 60, 65 ff., 69, 74, 102, 130, 185, 198,  
 204, 208, 224, 288, 294, 303, 305, 307,  
 308, 317, 331, 340 ff., 487, 488; iii. 5 ff.,  
 9 ff., 13, 15, 19, 20, 28, 29, 33, 34, 39,  
 46, 48, 50, 51, 53, 67, 82, 94, 113, 167,  
 179, 185, 200, 321, 333, 344, 358,  
 418 ff., 427, 430, 436; iv. 9, 19, 51, 89,  
 120, 131, 136, 142, 190, 198, 200, 224,

Oxford

225, 228, 242 ff., 274, 297, 381, 398, 406 ff., 416, 427 ff., 432 ff., 548; v. 103, 109, 115, 118, 121, 132, 255, 256, 363 ff., 368; vi. 5, 29, 150, 198, 218, 285, 288, 293, 298, 312, 366, 387, 389, 397 ff., 404; vii. 35, 52, 87, 89, 97, 98, 101, 103, 104, 148, 151, 152, 157, 179, 190, 196, 200, 206, 207, 229, 246, 280, 288, 302, 303, 305, 308, 312, 316 ff., 319, 321, 336, 340, 345, 348, 357, 365, 412, 450, 454, 477, 517; viii. 4, 105, 108, 116, 118, 136, 189, 286, 304, 305, 330 ff., 363 ff., 370, 400; ix. 88, 92, 130, 170, 177, 182, 184, 188, 282, 290, 313, 324, 329, 330, 331, 334, 341, 342, 344 ff., 349, 355, 382, 383, 386, 387, 394, 395, 406, 410 ff., 533, 536, 538, 540, 541, 573, 574; x. 112, 114, 136, 159, 187, 198, 205, 238, 241, 268, 270, 294, 301, 309, 335, 356, 357, 362 ff., 378, 492; xi. 35, 40, 61, 62, 109, 118, 119, 158, 335, 357; xii. 59, 115, 138, 143, 157, 158, 187, 192, 256, 259 ff., 271, 273, 274, 277, 278, 285, 286, 288, 293 ff., 299, 304, 317, 318, 320, 327, 328, 333, 339 ff., 365; xiii. 23, 88, 89, 92, 93, 95, 96, 100, 102 ff., 120, 165 ff., 186, 196, 202, 203, 205, 209, 210, 228, 240, 280, 297, 317, 346, 350, 427, 435; xiv. 7, 24, 43, 45, 56, 69 ff., 73, 74, 76, 81, 86, 88, 90, 98, 99, 129, 149, 152, 154 ff., 191, 193, 205 ff., 215, 225, 263, 264, 295, 321, 383 ff., 409, 410, 414, 416, 417, 430 ff.  
 All Souls college, ii. 358; iii. 328, 423, 424; iv. 428; vii. 160, 162, 358; viii. 241, 348; ix. 294; x. 139, 275  
 Ashmolean museum, ix. 352; xiv. 285  
 Ashmolean society, xiv. 566  
 Ashmole's 'elaboratory,' ix. 413  
 Balliol college, ii. 44, 49, 50, 355; iv. 103, 427; viii. 244; ix. 539; x. 335; xi. 155; xii. 259, 260, 298, 333, 334; xiii. 87, 103, 129, 480, 483; xiv. 45  
 Bodleian library, iii. 201; iv. 56, 244, 248, 265, 430, 432, 433, 548; vii. 43, 64, 309; ix. 330, 342, 345, 349, 353, 357, 443, 530; x. 167, 191, 193, 281; xii. 334, 369, 503, 523; xiv. 96, 247  
 Botanic garden, xiv. 286  
 Brasenose college, iv. 428; vi. 38, 83, 295; vii. 42  
 Broadgates hall (Pembroke college), iii. 327, 424; vi. 111; vii. 143, 233  
 Canterbury hall, ii. 354, 355  
 Cardinal college (Christ Church), ii. 358; iii. 32  
 Christ Church, iii. 326, 327, 425, 434; iv. 81, 244, 250, 265; v. 70, 128; vi. 237, 286, 295, 299, 302, 303, 316 ff., 320, 323, 325, 326, 398; vii. 82, 341, 444, 457; viii. 181, 328, 329, 344; ix. 139, 147, 182, 256, 258, 264, 329, 332, 337, 345, 382, 391; x. 113, 117, 351 ff., 364; xi. 155, 322; xii. 327, 328, 333,

Oxford

339, 341, 354, 517; xiii. 93; xiv. 283.  
*See, also*, Cardinal college  
 Christ Church library, iii. 48  
 Christ Church meadows, xii. 158  
 Clarendon laboratory, xiv. 270  
 Clarendon press, xi. 341; xii. 328, 337  
 Corpus Christi college, iii. 19, 406, 415; iv. 235, 408, 422, 428; v. 103; vi. 303, 398, 399; vii. 16, 201, 310; viii. 125, 277; x. 139  
 Divinity school, iii. 320  
 'Drone Hall,' ix. 414  
 Durham (Trinity) college, i. 215; ii. 349, 362  
 Exeter college, ii. 73, 355; iv. 157, 278; vi. 188; vii. 86, 307, 309; viii. 291; xii. 260, 333, 334; xiii. 118  
 Folly bridge (Grand Pont), i. 209  
 Ford lectures, xiv. 81  
 Gloucester hall, ii. 349, 354; vii. 24  
 Hertford college, ix. 411, 571  
 Indian institute, xii. 343  
 Isis, vi. 93, 326, 327  
 Jesus college, vii. 37, 198; viii. 331, *also see* Add.  
 Jewry, i. 202  
 Law school, xiv. 416  
 Lincoln college, ii. 358; vii. 245, 317; x. 364, 365, 378; xii. 333; xiv. 109  
 Magdalen college, ii. 355, 358; iii. 327, 333, 420, 422, 425, 430; iv. 154, 429; vi. 294; viii. 277, 461; ix. 43, 381, 411, 412, 414; x. 300, 472; xii. 158, 260, 278, 327, 460  
 Magdalen college school, iii. 428, 432  
 Magdalen hall (now Hertford college), iv. 132; vi. 282; xii. 343  
 Marian foundations at, iii. 420  
 Merton college, i. 213, 332; ii. 163, 346, 353 ff., 363; iii. 426; iv. 427; vi. 294, 295, 300, 318; vii. 328, 329, 335; viii. 63; ix. 381, 411, 573; x. 241; xii. 234  
 Modern history school at, xiv. 416  
 Morisonian herbarium, xiv. 562  
 Natural Science school at, xiv. 416  
 New college, ii. 354, 356, 357; iii. 5, 187, 421; iv. 161, 163, 407, 408, 427; vi. 294; vii. 233, 326, 329; x. 109, 139, 270  
 Oriel college, ii. 288, 355; iii. 56, 325, 422; iv. 427; xii. 107, 255 ff., 271, 274, 284 ff., 290, 292, 295, 334, 337, 458, 459, 464; xiii. 87, 103; xiv. 196, 418  
 Peckwater quadrangle, xi. 322  
 Pembroke college, ix. 412; x. 149, 158, 159, 268, 271, 276, 463, 472; xii. 520  
 Queen's college, ii. 73, 74, 326, 355, 363; iv. 161, 428; vi. 303; viii. 142; ix. 170, 483; xi. 58  
 Radcliffe observatory, xiv. 385  
 Romanes lecture, xiv. 34  
 Ruskin college, xiv. 409  
 St Alban hall, vi. 141  
 St Ebbe's, i. 202  
 St Edmund's hall, viii. 83; ix. 397

Oxford

St Edward's church, I. 202  
 St Frideswide, I. 191, 193; IV. 428  
 St Frideswide, cloister school of, II. 34  
 St John's college, III. 420 ff.; IV. 428;  
 VI. 196, 316, 317, 318, 320, 326, and  
 see Add. 2; VII. 62, 334; XIV. 384  
 St Mary hall, VII. 49; IX. 139  
 St Mary's church, II. 348; IV. 430; XII.  
 257, 259, 266, 268  
 St Mary's college, III. 3  
 Sheldonian press, IX. 330  
 Sheldonian theatre, XI. 341  
 Short's coffee-house in Cat Street, VII.  
 364  
 Trinity college, III. 420 ff., V. 114, 138;  
 VII. 58, 150, 454; X. 238; XII. 133, 265  
 Union, the, XIII. 119  
 University college, II. 355; IV. 292; VIII.  
 353; IX. 129; X. 112  
 University press, IV. 410, 411; X. 223,  
 225; XI. 341, 469; XIII. 98. See, also,  
 Clarendon press  
 Wadham college, VIII. 206, 215, 277,  
 364; IX. 386, 393; X. 478; XII. 330, 334  
 Worcester college, II. 354; VII. 342,  
 347, 435, 438; X. 460  
 Oxford, countess of. See Harley  
 Oxford, earl of, in *Death of Robert*, V. 324  
 Oxford, earl of, company of, V. 316  
 Oxford, earls of. See Harley, Edward;  
 Harley, Robert; Vere, Aubrey de; Vere,  
 Edward de; Vere, John de  
 Oxford, Franciscans of, I. 183 ff., 200 ff.,  
 452 ff.; II. 349, 350; III. 48; IV. 419  
 Oxford, *The Parliament dissolved at*, VIII. 94  
 Oxford, *The University of* (Ackermann's),  
 XIV. 222  
 Oxford and Cambridge Magazine, *The*,  
 XIII. 112, 120, 121, 297, 358; XIV. 537  
 Oxford and Cambridge Miscellany Poems,  
 IX. 485  
 Oxford and Cambridge Monthly Miscellany.  
 See Student, The  
 Oxford college magazines, XIV. 539  
 Oxford Critic and University Magazine,  
 The, XIV. 209, 537  
 Oxford English Dictionary, *The*, XIV. 438,  
 454, 455  
 Oxford Essays, XII. 294  
 Oxford Gazette, IX. 1  
 Oxford historical society, XII. 355  
 Oxford historical society's *Collectanea*,  
 IX. 413  
 Oxford liberals, the, XII. 290, 292  
 Oxford Magazine, *The*, XIV. 208, 537  
 Oxford Magazine, *Echoes from the*, XIV. 208  
 Oxford movement, the, XII. 253 ff.,  
 453 ff., also see Add.; XIV. 82  
 Oxford printers, IV. 547  
 Oxford Professorships:  
 Camden professorship of history, IX.  
 329; XII. 317, 328  
 Professorship of Chinese, XII. 343  
 Professorship of comparative philology,  
 XII. 343

Oxford Professorships:

Professorship of ecclesiastical history,  
 XII. 321  
 Professorship of Latin, XII. 337  
 Professorship of poetry, XII. 260, 265  
 Professorship of Sanskrit, XII. 343  
 Rawlinson professorship of Anglo-  
 Saxon, XII. 344; XIV. 385  
 Regius professorship of Greek, XII. 328  
 Savilian professorships, VII. 288; IX. 386  
 Slade professorship of fine art, XIV. 152,  
 154, 155  
 Vinerian professorship of law, XI. 61  
*Oxford Sausage, The*, X. 238  
*Oxford Spectator, The*, XIV. 209, 537  
 Oxfordshire, VII. 96, 101, 150, 233; IX.  
 256, 258, 353; X. 385  
 'Oxonian Latin,' XIV. 410  
 Oxus, river, XIII. 92  
*Oxyrhynchus Logia*, XII. 502  
 Ozell, John (d. 1743), IX. 418, 527; XI. 322  
 Ozoro, Esther, princess, XIV. 246  
*Pacata Hibernia*, VII. 211, 436, 448  
 Pace, Richard (1482?-1590), III. 7, 49  
 Pacific ocean, the, IV. 68, 78, 86, 87; XIV.  
 241, 242, 244, 245, 358, 385  
 Pack, Major Richardson (1682-1728),  
 VIII. 428  
 Packington, Warwickshire, X. 113  
*Packington's Pound*, VIII. 96  
 Pacolet, in *The Teller*, IX. 35  
*Pacquet, A, of Advice from Rome*, VIII. 412;  
 IX. 4  
 Padua, I. 213; III. 5, 7, 419, 423, 426, 431;  
 V. 62; VI. 24, 176; VII. 233; VIII. 354,  
 361; X. 200; XII. 63; XIII. 61  
 Page, Anne, in *The Merry Wives of Wind-  
 sor*, V. 189  
 Page, Gertrude, XIV. Add. 9  
 Page, John, II. 505  
 Page, William, XIII. 74  
*Page of Plymouth*, V. 325  
 Paget, Francis Edward (1806-1882), XII.  
 277, 458, 461  
 Paget, Henry, son of 1st baron Paget, III.  
 183  
 Paget, John (1811-1898), *The New*  
*'Examen'*, XIV. 65, 493  
 Paget, Nathan (1615-1679), VII. 107  
 Paget, Thomas, 3rd baron Paget (d. 1590),  
 III. 183  
 Paget, William, 1st baron Paget (1505-  
 1563), III. 183  
 Pagitt, Ephraim (1575?-1647), *Heresio-  
 graphy*, IX. 307  
 Pagnon, J., X. 485  
 Pagula, William de (d. 1350?), *Pupilla*  
*Oculi*, II. 498  
 Pailthorpe, F. W., XIII. 540  
 Pain, Barry, XIV. 537  
 Paine, Thomas (fl. 1642-1650), VII. 352  
 Paine, Thomas (1737-1809), X. 59, 308  
 508; XI. 46 ff., 189, 395, 400; XII. 279,  
 471; XIV. 121, 608  
*Age of Reason, The*, XI. 48

## PAINE

- Paine, Thomas  
*Common-Sense*, xi. 47  
*Crisis, The*, xi. 47  
*Rights of Man, The*, xi. 47, 48, 276; xiv. 401  
Painter, William (1540?-1594), *Palace of Pleasure, The*, iii. 343, 490, 536; iv. 6, 7, 442, 447; v. 72, 73, 220, 221, 244; vi. 46, 49, 123, 137 ff., 150, 180, 182; *Rheumo and Julietta*, iv. 7  
Paisley, ix. 566, 568; xi. 236, 237, 439, 440, 442 ff., *also see* Add.  
Paisley, *Black Book of*, ii. 128  
Paisley Advertiser, *The*, xi. 237  
Paiza, xiv. 243  
Pakington, Dorothy, lady (d. 1679), vii. 427  
Palace Beautiful, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 173  
Palaeographical society, xii. 356  
Palaestrio, in *Miles Gloriosus*, v. 106  
Palamon, in *The Knight's Tale*, ii. 243 xiii. 123  
Palamon, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, v. 256  
Palamon and Arcite story, v. 256  
*Palamon and Arset*, v. 256  
Palamon and Palaemon, i. 279, 286  
Palaprat, viii. 139  
Pale, the English, in Ireland, ii. 301, 303; xiv. 308  
Paleario, Aonio, iv. 447  
Palemon, in Thomson's *Autumn*, x. 104  
Palermo, xiv. 73  
Palermo, Michael Scot at, i. 199  
Palestine, ii. 79, 80, 123; iv. 68, *also see* Add.; xii. 320, 417, 478; xiv. 251, 253  
Paley, Frederick Apthorp (1815-1888), xii. 331, 489  
Paley, William (1743-1805), x. 344, 513; xi. 67, 73, 74; xii. 154, 279, 280, 419  
*Horae Paulinae*, x. 346, 347  
*Natural Theology*, x. 346, 347  
*Principles of Moral and Political Philosophy*, x. 346  
*View of the Evidences of Christianity*, x. 346, 347  
Palgrave, Sir Francis (1788-1861), xiv. 52, 68, 71, 72, 496  
*Essay on the Original Authority of the King's Council*, xiv. 67  
*History of England*, xiv. 67  
*History of Normandy and of England*, xiv. 67  
*History of the Anglo-Saxons*, xiv. 67  
*Rise and Progress of the English Commonwealth*, xiv. 67  
*Truth and Fictions of the Middle Ages: the Merchant and the Friar*, xiv. 67  
Palgrave, Francis Turner (1824-1897), vii. 180; xii. 115, 132, 372, 406; xiii. 189, 192, 489, 507; *Golden Treasury, The*, xiii. 192; *Visions of England*, xiii. 193  
Palgrave, William Gifford (1826-1888), xiv. 553; *A year's journey through Central and Eastern Arabia*, xiv. 253

## PALSGRAVE

- Palingenius, Marcellus, iv. 250, 447; *Zodiacus Vitae*, iii. 185  
Palinode, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 226  
*Pall Mall Gazette*, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 292  
*Pall Mall Gazette, The*, xiv. 189, 194, 195, 530, 534  
Palladian architecture, x. 110  
*Palladis Palatium*, iv. 526  
Palladius of Rome, iv. 371  
*Palladius on Husbandrie*, ii. 363, 502  
Pallas, vii. 100; viii. 76; ix. 115  
Pallas, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 226, 231  
Pallas, Ireland, x. 195  
Pallas, lady, in *The Garlande of Laurell*, iii. 70  
'Pallas the favourite of Agrippina,' ix. 225  
Pallasmore, Ireland, x. 195  
Palliser, Plantagenet (Trollope's), xiii. 423  
Pallmall, Mr, in Jerrold's *Prisoner of War*, xiii. 269  
Palmer, Arthur (1841-1897), xii. 338, 490, 494  
Palmer, Edward Henry (1840-1882), xii. 342, 499  
Palmer, Edwin, xii. 337  
Palmer, Frank, xiv. 536  
Palmer, George (1648), vii. 514  
Palmer, George Herbert (of Harvard), vii. 29, 30  
Palmer, Henry Spencer (1838-1893), xii. 514  
Palmer, Herbert (1601-1647), vii. 426  
Palmer, John (1742-1798), xi. 452, 454  
Palmer, John (1742-1818), xiv. 168  
Palmer, John (fl. 1826), xii. 341  
Palmer, J. F., xiv. 561  
Palmer, Mary (1716-1794), xi. 472  
Palmer, Miss, niece of Sir Joshua Reynolds, xii. 132  
Palmer, Roger, earl of Castlemaine (1634-1705), iv. 460  
Palmer, Sir Roundell, 1st earl of Selborne (1812-1895), xii. 261; xiii. 507; xiv. 124, 511  
Palmer, Samuel (d. 1724), x. 386, 475; *Vindication*, x. 374  
Palmer, Samuel (d. 1732), ix. 538, 571, 572  
Palmer, William (1803-1885), xii. 258, 461  
Palmer, William (1811-1879), xii. 453, 461  
Palmer, William Scott (Dowson, M. E.), xiv. 515  
Palmerin d'Olivia, iv. 9, 447  
Palmerin cycles, iii. 359  
*Palmerin of England*, xi. 422; xiii. 35  
Palmer, the, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 236  
Palmerston, viscount. *See* Temple, Henry John  
Palotta, cardinal, vii. 35  
Palsgrave, John (d. 1554), iii. 469; v. 109; *Esclaircissement de la Langue Francoyse*, iii. 56, 555

## PALSGRAVE

Palsgrave's company, the, vi. 250  
 Paltock, Robert (1697-1767), x. 424  
 Pamela, in Richardson's novel, v. 245;  
 x. 2, 4, 14, 15, 24  
 Pamela, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 352, 354  
*Pamela's Conduct in High Life*, x. 6  
*Pammelia, Musicks Miscellanie*, iv. 536  
 Pampa, the, xiv. 249  
 Pamphilus, in *Arcadia*, vi. 192  
 Pamphilus, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 325  
*Pamphleteer, The*, xi. 398; xiv. 121, 125,  
 512 ff.  
 Pamplona, viii. 126  
 Pan, ii. 226; vi. 368; vii. 370  
 Pan, in *The Penates*, vi. 341, 351  
 Panama, xiv. 243  
 Panape, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, iv. 173, 174  
 Pancake bell, the, in *The Shoemakers  
 Holiday*, v. 357  
 Panchy, doctor, in Crowne's *City Poli-  
 tiques*, viii. 188  
 Pancks, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
 Pandarus, ii. 173, 175  
 Pandolphus, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 302  
 Pandora, in Drayton's *Idea*, iv. 172  
 Pandora, in *The Rival Friends*, vi. 325  
 Pandulfus, cardinal, v. 65, 151  
 Pangloss, in Colman's *Heir at Law*, xi. 280  
 Panizzi, Sir Anthony (1797-1879), xii. 368  
 Pannartz, printer, ii. 310  
 Panta river, or Blackwater, i. 41, 144  
 Pantagrue, ii. 258; ix. 264, 267, 271  
*Pantagrueline Prognostication*, iv. 534  
*Panther, The*, i. 428  
 Pantisocracy, xi. 118, 119  
 Pantomimes, etc., x. 440  
*Pantomimus*, v. 24  
 Panton, George A., ii. 118, 450  
 Panurge, ix. 271, 272  
 Panurge, in *Pantagruel*, viii. 66  
 Paoli, Pascal (1725-1807), x. 190, 477, 479  
 Paolo and Francesca, i. 270, 363  
 Papal Falsehood, in *The Faerie Queene*,  
 iii. 234  
 Papal States, xii. 36  
 Paper office, the, viii. 158  
 Papilia, in Pope's *Characters of Women*,  
 ix. 82  
 Papillon, F. W., *Memoirs of Thomas Pa-  
 pillon*, ix. 240  
 Papillon, Thomas (1623-1702), ix. 240  
 Papineau, Louis Joseph (1786-1871), xiv.  
 348  
*Parable of the Three Jackdaws*, viii. 99  
 Paracelsus (T. B. von Hohenheim, 1493-  
 1541), iii. 113; iv. 278; vii. 235, 378,  
 396, 510; viii. 354; ix. 315; xiii. 55 ff.  
 Paracelsus (Browning's), xiii. 55 ff.  
 Paradin, Claude, *The Heroicall Devices of*  
 (1591), vii. 405  
 Paradise, ii. 277  
*Paradyse of Daynty Devises, The*, iii. 179,  
 512; iv. 113, 121  
 Parcae, the, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i. 100  
 Parcy Reed, i. 300  
 Pardoe, Julia S. H. (1806-1862), xiii. 565

## PARIS

Pardoner, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 124,  
 127  
 Pardoner (Chaucer's), vi. 160  
*Pardoner and Tapster, The*, ii. 162, 164,  
 179  
*Pardonneur, d'un triacleur et d'une ta-  
 vernière, Farce nouvelle d'un*, v. 98  
 Paré, Ambrose, vii. 368, 505  
 Parganas, the, xiii. 276  
*Parian Chronicle, The*, xii. 490  
 Paris, i. 152, 183 ff., 200; ii. 71, 92, 96,  
 125, 126, 198, 245, 251, 310, 315, 320,  
 329, 341 ff., 350, 356, 360, 367, 370, 371,  
 395; iii. 2 ff., 44, 97, 151, 153, 155, 157,  
 158, 167, 175, 208, 214, 418, 440; iv. 78,  
 81, 82, 127, 255, 256, 270, 293, 366,  
 368, 390, 402, 426, 429; v. 21, 25, 61,  
 101, 293, 301 ff.; vi. 146, 238, 269, 271,  
 390; vii. 22, 35, 45, 99, 183, 193, 205,  
 215, 268, 284 ff., 288, 296, 308, 312,  
 438, 484; viii. 111, 133, 136, 137, 198,  
 245, 246, 265, 282, 354, 371, 374, 379,  
 385; ix. 139, 149 ff., 213, 318; x. 38,  
 91, 118, 119, 213, 248, 250, 284, 303,  
 304, 307, 323, 324, 335, 395; xi. 1, 59,  
 60, 353, 354; xii. 103, 198, 365; xiii.  
 5, 58, 71, 82, 142, 277, 283, 381, 421;  
 xiv. 66, 173, 183, 185, 190, 196, 217,  
 225, 235, 316, 328, 329, 342, 392  
 Abbey of St Victor, i. 183; library, iii.  
 151  
 Academy of, xi. 274  
 Bastille, the, viii. 160; x. 38, 251; xi.  
 97, 189  
 Bibliothèque Nationale, vii. 360  
 British embassy, xiii. 278  
 Cathedral school of Notre Dame, i. 183,  
 200  
 Cemetery of the Innocents, iii. 87  
 Collège Montaigu, ii. 370; iii. 2  
 Collège de Navarre, iv. 276  
 Collège Royal, iii. 158  
 Hill and church of Ste Geneviève, i.  
 183, 184  
 Hôtel de Carnavalet, x. 248  
 Ile de la Cité, i. 183, 185  
 Louvre, the, vii. 70; viii. 9; xii. 166  
 Opéra-Comique, xi. 258  
 Palais Royal, viii. 266  
 Passy, xiii. 433  
 Place Maubert, iii. 7  
 Quartier Latin, i. 185  
 Rue St Jacques, xi. 331  
 Rue Vaugirard, viii. 134  
 Scottish college, x. 295  
 Sorbonne, the, i. 215; ii. 251; iii. 151  
 Théâtre de la Foire, xi. 258  
 Théâtre Français, v. 302  
 University of, iv. 276; viii. 59  
 Paris, in *The Araygnement of Paris*, v.  
 131  
 Paris, in *The Roman Actor*, vi. 153, 155,  
 157, 159, 163  
 Paris, count, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v. 182  
 Paris, English scholars of, i. 152, 177,  
 183 ff., 233, 452 ff.



## PARIS

- Paris, Gaston, i. 269, 283, 286, 290, 326; ii. 398, 399, 417, 419  
 Paris, influence of, i. 149, 222  
 Paris, Matthew (d. 1259), i. 153, 160, 174, 178 ff., 179, 182, 183, 204, 214, 364, 450; ii. 342, 488; iii. 314; iv. 424; v. 38; xii. 515; *Historia Minor*, xii. 356, 517  
 Paris, Mrs. of Cambridge, xii. 200  
 Paris, peace of, x. 391; xi. 7  
 Paris, the judgment of, vi. 207  
 Paris, the judgment of, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 202  
 Paris and Vienne, ii. 314, 315, 319, 332, 486  
 Parisian Greek press, xii. 522  
 Parisian salons, xi. 346, 351, 354, 364  
 Parisian scenery, xi. 258  
 Parisian stage, x. 79  
 Parisian typography, xii. 522  
 Park, Mungo (1771-1806), xiii. 467; xiv. 553  
 Park, Thomas (1759-1834), x. 452, 490  
 Parke, Gilbert, ix. 216  
 Parker, Charles Stuart, xiv. 505, 510, 606  
 Parker, Eric, xiv. 597  
 Parker, Gilbert, *Manifest Detection of Dice-Play*, iii. 491; iv. 318  
 Parker, Henry (d. 1470), *Dives and Pauper*, ii. 321, 323  
 Parker, Henry, 8th lord Morley (1476-1556), iv. 447  
 Parker, Henry (1604-1652), iii. 114; iv. 310, 512  
 Parker, Henry Meredith (1796?-1868), xiv. 579; *Bole Ponjis*, xiv. 337; *The Draught of Immortality*, xiv. 336  
 Parker, Irene, *Dissenting Academies in England*, xiv. 51  
 Parker, John (fl. 1387), ii. 61  
 Parker, John Henry (1806-1884), xii. 498  
 Parker, Martin (d. 1656?), ii. 416; vii. 497, 499  
     *Ballads*, iv. 363  
     *Mercurius Melancholicus*, vii. 356  
     *Robin Conscience*, iii. 491  
     *When the King shall Enjoy his Own Again*, vii. 352  
 Parker, Matthew (1504-1575), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 89, 90; iii. 45, 46, 55, 470, 531; iv. 55, 397, 406, 423, 424, 426, 432, 545; v. 362, 482; vi. 397, 475; vii. 331; ix. 355, 357, 496; xiv. 486; *De Antiquitate Britannicæ ecclesiæ*, iv. 405  
 Parker, Sir Peter (1785-1814), xii. 389  
 Parker, Richard (1572-1629), ix. 538  
 Parker, Samuel (1640-1688), vii. 179, 184, 185, 303, 474; viii. 98, 460; *Discourse of Ecclesiastical Polity*, viii. 305, 475  
 Parker, Thomas, 1st earl of Macclesfield (1666?-1732), ix. 14, 16  
 Parker, William, 4th baron Monteagle (1575-1622), vii. 45  
 Parker society, vii. 306; xii. 355  
 Parkes, Bessie Rayner, xiv. 600

## PARR

- Parkes, Sir Henry (1815-1896), xiv. 364, 587; *Murmurs of the stream*, xiv. 362  
 Parkes, Joseph, *Memoirs of Sir Philip Francis*, x. 400, 401; xiv. 495  
 Parkes, William (fl. 1612), v. 479  
 Parkin, Charles (1689-1765), ix. 532  
 Parkin, Sir George Robert, xiv. 602  
 Parkinson, Anthony (1687-1728), ix. 538  
 Parkinson, John (1567-1650), iv. 542; xiii. 223; *Paradisi in sole Paradisus terrestris*, iv. 375; *Theatrum botanicum*, iv. 375  
 Parkyns, Sir William (1649?-1696), viii. 163  
     *Parlament of Byrdes, The*, ii. 501  
     *Parlement of the Thre Ages*, i. 333, 334; ii. 37, 432, 434  
 Parley, Peter, *pseud.*, used by several writers, xi. 387, 481, 482  
 Parliament, the Good, ii. 54  
 Parliament, use of English in, ii. 70, 446  
 Parliament of Devils, *The*, ii. 325, 502  
 Parliamentary Debates, xi. 49  
 Parhaments Letanie, *The*, vii. 383  
 Parma, xiii. 60  
 Parma, duke of, in *The Humorous Courtier*, vi. 205  
 Parmegiano, Il, x. 130  
 Parmeno, in *Celestina*, v. 99  
 Parmentier, F. J. A., xiii. 544  
 Parnaso Italiano, xiii. 224  
 Parnassus, iii. 260; vi. 36, 310, 388; vii. 59; viii. 372; ix. 102, 257; xiii. 210  
 Parnassus Biceps (1656), vii. 512  
 Parnassus trilogy, vi. 309 ff., 314, 315, 320, 327, 484; *The Pilgrimage*, vi. 310; *The Returne*, iii. 270; iv. 139, 410, 533; v. 171, 221, 364; vi. 2, 39, 44, 309 ff., 322; *The Returne, Part II (Scourge of Simony)*, vi. 313  
 Parnell, Charles Stewart (1846-1891), ix. 166; xiv. 183  
 Parnell, Henry Brooke, 1st lord Congleton (1776-1842), xiv. 513  
 Parnell, James (1637?-1656), viii. 101, 416  
 Parnell, Thomas (1679-1718), vii. 198; ix. 75, 78, 131, 137, 166 ff. (main entry), 171, 444, 481, *also see* Add.; x. 482  
     *Elegy to an old Beauty*, ix. 167  
     *Flies, The*, ix. 167  
     *Hermit, The*, ix. 167  
     *Homer's Battle of the Frogs and Mice*, ix. 168  
     *Hymn to Contentment*, ix. 167  
     'Life, Writings and Learnings of Homer,' ix. 167, 168  
     *Nightpiece on Death*, ix. 167  
     *Poem on Queen Anne's Peace*, ix. 166  
     *Poems on Several Occasions*, ix. 77, 167  
 Parolles, in *All's Well that Ends Well*, v. 180; vi. 103  
 Parr, Samuel (1747-1825), ix. 526; x. 479; xi. 394; xii. 325 ff., 363, 490, 523; xiv. 602; *Memoirs*, xii. 325

## PARROT

- Parrot or Perrot, Henry (*fl.* 1600–1626), III. 114; IV. 519, 522
- Parrot, the, in *Speke, Parrot*, III. 76
- Parry, John (d. 1782), x. 130
- Parry, William (d. 1585), v. 345; in *If you know not me*, vi. 91
- Parry, William (*fl.* 1823–1825), XII. 384, 397
- Parry, Sir William Edward (1790–1855), XIV. 245, 553
- Parsimonia*, in *Psychomachia*, v. 60
- Parson Hyberdyne's Sermon in praise of *Thieves*, III. 492
- 'Parson Lot' (Charles Kingsley), XII. 291
- Parson of Kalenborowe, *The (Der Pfarrer von Kalenberg)*, III. 82, 94, 488, 490
- Parsons, in *Westward Ho!* XIII. 364
- Parsons, Philip (1594–1653), VI. 475
- Parsons or Persons, Robert (1546–1610), IV. 127, 306, 411, 495, 512; *Christian Directory*, IV. 237; *Christian Exercise*, IV. 410; *Conference about the Next Succession*, attributed to, VII. 352
- Parsons, Robert (1647–1714), VIII. 213, 446
- Parsons, Samuel (*fl.* 1732–1735), x. 384
- Partenay, Romans of*, I. 470
- Parterick, Robertus, *alias* Robertus Lange-lye, II. 35
- Parthenia*, VI. 317, 485
- Parthenopæus, I. 286
- Parthenopex de Blois, I. 286
- Parthia, XII. 478
- Particular Baptist fund, x. 387
- Partington, Charles Frederick (d. 1857?), *The British Cyclopaedia*, XIV. 174
- Partition treaty, IX. 112, 215
- Partonope*, I. 286, 470
- Partridge, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, IX. 405; x. 31, 39
- Partridge, John (*fl.* 1566–1573), IV. 449
- Partridge, John (1644–1715), IX. 94, 454, 461
- Partridge, The*, I. 428
- Parzival*, I. 269, 271, 280, 462. *See, also*, Wolfram von Eschenbach
- Pascal, Blaise, III. 416; VII. 152; XII. 272; XIV. 483; *Lettres Provinciales*, VIII. 372; *The Mystère of Semitism*, a translation of Pascal's *Lettres Provinciales*, VIII. 372; *Pensées*, VIII. 270, 373
- Paschale, Lodovico, III. 262, 359
- Paschasius Radbertus, I. 124
- Pascoe, Charles Eyre, XIII. 544
- Pascolato, M. P., XIII. 466
- Pasiphaë, VI. 163
- Pasor, Matthias (1599–1658), VII. 309
- Pasqualigo, Luigi, *Il Fedele*, VI. 304, 472
- Pasquier, *Les Recherches de la France*, VI. 35
- Pasquill, III. 394, 395, 544
- Pasquill, Pasquino of England, III. 394. *See, also*, under Marprelate
- Pasquils Jest*, IV. 532
- Pasquils Palmodia*, IV. 534

## PATERSON

- Pasquin, x. Add.
- 'Pasquin Pillar,' a, IV. 123
- Passarowitz, peace of, IX. 244
- Passe, C. de, IV. 542
- Passerat, Jean, IV. 264; *Nihil*, VIII. 213
- Passio Domini*, v. 15, 16
- Passion, Confrérie de la*, v. 22
- Passion of Christ, The*. *See* Christ
- Passion of the Fox, The*, III. 482, 483
- Passion of our Lord, The*, I. 225, 226, 458
- Passionate Morrice, The*, IV. 526
- Passionate Pilgrim, The*, III. 266; IV. 119, 395
- Passions of Martyrs*, I. 75
- Pastime of People, The*, II. 328
- Paston, Agnes, II. 305, 306
- Paston, Anne, II. 308
- Paston, Clement, II. 305
- Paston, Edmund, II. 306
- Paston, Elizabeth, II. 306
- 'Paston, George' (i.e. Emily Morse Symonds), XI. 429, 443, 457, 468; XII. 431, 451; XIV. 519, 520, 541; *Lady Mary Wortley Montagu*, IX. 244
- Paston, John (1421–1466), II. 304 ff.
- Paston, Sir John (1442–1479), II. 304 ff.
- Paston, J., XIV. 541
- Paston, Margaret, II. 304 ff.
- Paston, Walter, II. 308
- Paston, William (1378–1444), II. 304, 308, 359
- Paston family, the, II. 304
- Paston Letters, The*, II. 286, 303, 429; v. 35; VII. 196; XIV. 82
- Pastor Fidus*, VI. 317, 485
- Pastorals, VI. 487 ff.
- Patenostre à l'Userier, La*, III. 90, 487
- Patent Rolls, the, VI. 280; XII. 355, 516
- Pater, Walter Horatio (1839–1894), VII. 260, *also see* Add.; XI. 410, 417; XII. 271, 277, 438; XIII. 491; XIV. 462, 522, 523
- Appreciations*, XIV. 158
- Child in the House, The*, XIV. 159
- Imaginary Portraits*, XIV. 158
- Marius the Epicurean*, XIV. 158
- Plato and Platonism*, XIV. 158
- Studies in the History of the Renaissance*, IX. 39; XIV. 158
- Winckelmann, XIV. 158
- Paterculus, Gaius Velleius, XII. 337
- Patericke, Simon (d. 1613), IV. 8, 444
- Paternoster*, I. 220, 375, 376, 458
- Paternoster*, in *The Ereter Book*, I. 428
- Paternoster*, Kentish versions of the, I. 355
- Pater Noster play, v. 51, 52
- 'Paternoster Row numbers,' XI. 325
- Paterson, Alexander, XIV. 532
- Paterson, Alice, XIV. 601
- Paterson, Daniel (1739–1825), XIII. 223
- Paterson, James (1805–1876), XI. 441; XIV. 536
- Paterson, Ninian (*fl.* 1688), IX. 556; *Epigrammaton libri octo*, IV. 267
- Paterson, Samuel (1728–1803), XI. 336; XII. 363, 523
- Paterson, William (1755–1810), XIV. 553

## PATHELIN

- Pathelin, Maître*, II. 96; v. 19, 92, 101  
*Pathomachia or The Battell of Affections*,  
 VI. 323, 485  
*Patience*, I. 320 ff., 333, 334, 472  
*Patience*, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 26 ff.  
*Patience*, in *Tom Tyler*, v. 117  
*Patientia*, in *Psychomachia*, v. 51  
*Patin*, Guy, VII. 235  
*Patmore*, Coventry Kersey Dighton (1823–1896), XII. 275, 421; XIII. 110, 189 ff., 208, 507; XIV. 238  
*Angel in the House, The*, XIII. 190, 191, 218, 247  
*Odes*, XIII. 218  
*Unknown Eros, The*, XIII. 190, 191  
*Victories of Love, The*, XIII. 190, 191  
*Patmore*, Peter George (1786–1855), XII. 433; XIV. 523  
*Paton*, George (1721–1807), x. 490  
*Paton*, Waller Hugh (1828–1895), XI. 437  
*Paton*, William Roger (1856–1921), XII. Add. 4  
*Patras*, gulf of, XII. 38  
*Patrician, The*, IX. 442  
*Patricius* (Howell's), VII. 458  
*Patrick*, St (373–463), I. 65, 68, 70, 339, 435; XII. 519; *Colloquy of St Patrick with Ossin, The*, XIV. 303  
*Patrick*, Simon (1626–1707), VIII. 288, 292, 298, 301, 456, 457, 461  
*Patrick*, Swift's servant, IX. 126  
*Patrick*, Sir William Francis, XIV. 495, 496  
*Patrizzi*, Francesco, III. 434, 438; v. 234  
*Patrum, Vitae Sanctorum*, II. 323. *See, also*, *Fathers*  
*Patten*, Robert (fl. 1717), IX. 565  
*Patten*, William (fl. 1548–1580), III. 531  
*Patterne*, Sir Willoughby (George Meredith's), XIII. 444 ff.  
*Pattison*, Mark (1813–1884), VII. 101, 109, 114, 123, 127, 238, 310, 324; VIII. 352; XII. 254, 255, 292, 334, 460, 466, 469, *also see* Add. 1; XIV. 113, 432, 505, 594, 596, 602  
*Essays*, XIV. 109  
*Essays and Reviews*, IX. 280  
*Isaac Casaubon*, XII. 333; XIV. 109  
*Memoirs*, XIV. 109  
*Milton*, XIV. 109  
*Scaliger*, XII. 333  
*Suggestions on academical organisation*, XIV. 431  
*'The Tendencies of Religious Thought,'* XII. 295  
*Paues*, Anna C., II. 59, 65  
*Paul*, in Udall's *Diotrephes*, III. 378  
*Paul*, father. *See* *Sarpi*  
*Paul*, Lanfranc's kinsman, I. 153  
*Paul*, Hamilton (1773–1854), XI. 436  
*Paul*, Harry Gilbert, *John Dennis*, IX. 142  
*Paul*, Herbert Woodfield, XIII. 478, 488, 503, 558, 568; XIV. 484, 487, 488, 493, 525; *Life of Froude*, XIII. 358  
*Paul*, W. J., XIV. 573  
*Paul IV*, III. 401

## PEACHAM

- Paul*, St, I. 72, 74, 115, 227; II. 129, 201, 227, 231, 234; III. 6, 10, 127, 415; IV. 224, 270; v. 50, 59; VI. 102; VII. 168; VIII. 291; IX. 28; XII. 285, 293, 477  
*Paul*, St, tractate on the *Epistles* of, II. 365  
*Paul*, St, *Revelation or Vision of*, I. 75, 86, 118, 227, 459, 460  
*Paulet*, Sir Amyas (d. 1538), IV. 278  
*Pauli*, Reinhold, I. 91, 102  
*Paulina*, in Charlotte Brontë's *Villette*, XIII. 409  
*Paulina*, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 151  
*Paulina*, in Markham's *Famous Whore*, IV. 376  
*Paulina*, in *The Renegado*, VI. 155  
*Paulina*, in *The Winter's Tale*, III. 356; v. 206  
*Pauline* (Browning's), XIII. 53, 57  
*Pauline* epistles, the, XII. 298  
*Paulinus*, I. 75, 81  
*Paulinus of Périgueux*, I. 76  
*Paulus Diaconus*, I. 35; II. 364; VII. 503  
*Paulus Quacstor*, I. 76  
*Pauper*, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 124, 126, 127, 128  
*Pausanias*, III. 328; XII. 491  
*Pavia*, IV. 429  
*Pavier*, Thomas (fl. 1600–1608), IV. 394  
*Pavillard*, Calvinist minister, x. 301  
*Pavillon*, Nicholas, bishop of Aleth, VIII. 308  
*Pavy*, duke of, in *Loves Sacrifice*, VI. 192  
*Pavy*, Salathiel, v. 9, 291  
*'Pavyllon un [on] the Plas Parlos, the,'* VI. 283  
*Pawson* (tutor of John Hall), VII. 85  
*Pax*, in the *Coventry Plays*, v. 21  
*Payn*, James (1830–1898), XII. 426, 445, 451; XIII. 438, 565  
*Payne*, Edward John (1844–1904), XI. 388; XIV. 496; *A History of the New World called America*, XIV. 98  
*Payne*, G. A., XIII. 551  
*Payne*, Henry, brother of Thos. Payne (1719–1779), XI. 333  
*Payne*, John (d. 1787), x. 385, 469  
*Payne*, Joseph (1808–1876), XIV. 608  
*Payne*, Joseph Frank (1840–1910), XIV. 563  
*Payne*, Roger (1739–1797), XI. 468  
*Payne*, Thomas (fl. c. 1700), x. 385  
*Payne*, Thomas (1719–1799), XI. 333 ff., 337, 468  
*Paynell*, Thomas (fl. 1528–1568), III. 341; IV. 4, 439, 443, 445, 446, 447, 448  
*Pazzarello*, in *The Young Admirall*, VI. 204  
*Peace*, in Anglo-Norman plays, v. 21  
*Peace*, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 52  
*Peace*, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 228  
*Peace*, in *The Pasetyma of Pleasure*, II. 228  
*Peace*, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 10  
*Peace*, Temple of, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, VI. 337  
*Peacham*, Henry (1576?–1643?), III. 114, 432; IV. 355, 520, 526, 533; v. 479; *Compleat Gentleman, The*, IV. 328, 543;

## PEACHAM

- Peacham, Henry  
vii. 263; ix. 396, 570; *Garden of Eloquence*, iii. 432, 553; *Minerva Britannia*, vii. 406, 479, *also see* Add.
- Peacham, Henry (the elder), iv. 355, 525
- Peachum, in Gay's *Beggars' Opera*, ix. 163
- Peacock, George (1791-1858), viii. 361  
xiv. 258, 555, 595
- Peacock, Nathaniel, in Smollett's *History of an Atom*, x. 42
- Peacock, Thomas Love (1785-1866), i. 275; iv. 137; ix. 183; xi. 285, 286, 307 ff. (main entry), 462, 489, *also see* Add.; xii. 60, 63, 255, 401, 404, 405, 412; xiii. 440, 442  
*Crotchet Castle*, xi. 308  
*Four Ages of Poetry, The*, xii. 74  
*Gryll Grange*, xi. 285, 307, 308, 310  
*Headlong Hall*, xi. 183, 308  
*Maid Marian*, xi. 308  
*Melincourt*, xi. 308, 309  
*Misfortunes of Elphin, The*, i. 252; xi. 308, 309  
*Nightmare Abbey*, xi. 308, 310
- Peak, Godwin, in Gissing's *Born in Exile*, xiii. 459
- Peak, the, Derbyshire, iii. 322; x. 131
- Peake, R., iii. 553
- Peaks, passes and glaciers, xiv. 254
- Pearce, E. H., xiv. 597
- Pearce, Zachary (1690-1774), ix. 527; x. 470
- Pearch, George (fl. 1770-1775), ix. 190; x. 138, 465
- Pearl, i. 148, 296, 320 ff., 326, 329, 332, 333, 378, 472; ii. 18, 133
- Pearson, Charles Henry (1830-1894), ii. 35; xi. 456; xiv. 496
- Pearson, John (1613-1686), vii. 152, 481; viii. 461; x. 357; *Exposition of the Creed*, vii. 323, 485; viii. 297, 300; ix. 329; *Vindiciae Epistoliarum S. Ignatii*, ix. 329
- Pearson, Karl, vii. 367; xiv. 470, 556, 560
- Peasants' revolt, i. 371; ii. 47, 53, 63, 136, 143, 144; iii. 18
- Peasenhall, x. 378
- Pebbis to the Play, ii. 244, 250, 270, 274, 471, 473; iii. 130; xi. 215
- Pebody, Charles, xiv. 532
- Peck, Francis (1692-1743), ix. 538
- Peckard, G. P., vii. 154
- Pecke, Samuel (fl. 1641-1655), vii. 347, 348, 497  
*A Continuation of Certain Speciall and Remarkable Passages*, vii. 347  
*Diurnall Occurrences*, vii. 347  
*Mercurius Candidus*, vii. 347  
*Perfect Diurnall, A*, vii. 347, 354, 360
- Pecke, Thomas (fl. 1655-1664), iii. 470; iv. 503; vii. 355, 360, 361
- Peckham, x. 201, 203
- Peckham, John, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1292), i. 210, 455
- Peckover, Clem, in Gissing's *The Nether World*, xiii. 458

## PEELITES

- Pecksniff, Mercy, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 322
- Pecksniffs, the, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 323
- Pecksay, in Mrs Trimmer's *Robins*, xi. 379
- Peacock, Reginald (1395?-1460?), bishop of Chichester, i. 286 ff., 296, 299, 301, 307, 471, 473, 480; iv. 226; xii. 134  
*Abbreuiatio R. Peacock*, ii. 288  
*Book of Faith, The*, ii. 293  
*Donet, The*, ii. 294  
*Filling of the Four Tables, The*, ii. 291  
*Poor Men's Mirror, The*, ii. 294  
*Repressor of overmuch blaming of the clergy*, ii. 288, 289, 293, 294, 296; xii. 480
- Pecunia, in *The Staple of Newes*, vi. 25
- Pedante, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 315
- Pedantus, iv. 326; vi. 306, 327, 480
- Pedantius, in Ascham's *Scholemaster*, iii. 434
- Peden, Alexander (1626?-1686), ix. 549
- Pedersen, Christiern, ii. 285
- Pedlar, in Wordsworth's *Excursion*, xi. 106
- Pedringano, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, v. 163
- Pedro, Don, king of Spain, in *The King and the Subject*, vi. 147
- Peebles, ii. 277
- Peebles, Peter, in Scott's *Redgauntlet*, xii. 25
- Peeke or Pike, Richard (fl. 1620-1626), vii. 453
- Peel, Arthur W., xiv. 505
- Peel, George, xiv. 505
- Peel, Sir Robert (1788-1850), xi. 154, 415; xii. 154; xiii. 16, 24, 347, 348, 350, 353; xiv. 115, 127, 128 ff. (main entry), 134, 181, 186, 227, 412, 505, 510, 571
- Peele, George (1558?-1597?), iii. 300; iv. 113 ff., 117, 121, 471, 473, 532; v. 85, 121-141 (main entry), 147, 182, 239, 255, 322, 327, 370, 416 ff., *also see* Add.; vi. 13, 249, 300, 303, 366; vii. 111; viii. 223  
*Arraignment of Paris, The*, iv. 118; v. 128, 129; vi. 287, 337, 363, 365  
*Battell of Alcazar, The*, v. 129, 239  
*Complaint of Oenone*, xi. 179  
*Discursus Astraeae*, v. 131  
*Edward I*, v. 35, 129, 152, 153  
'His golden locks time hath to silver turned,' iv. 113  
*Hunting of Cupid, The*, iv. 118; v. 129  
*King David and Fair Bethsabe*, v. 129, 131  
*Merrie Conceited Jestes of George Peele*, iv. 360; v. 132, 255  
*Old Wives Tale, The*, v. 129 ff.; vii. 113  
*Turkish Mahomet, The*, v. 129; x. 161  
'Whenas the rye did reach to the chin,' v. 131  
*See, also, under Sir Clyomon*
- Peelites, xiv. 130, 187, 190, 198

## PEERS

- Peers, Richard (1645-1690), ix. 345, 346  
 Peerson, Martin (1590?-1651?), iv. 465  
 Peet, W. Hubert, xi. 466; xiv. 531  
 Peg, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 135  
 Pegasus, xi. 166; xii. 101, 104  
 Pegge, Samuel (1704-1796), *Life of Grosse-teste*, i. 204, 454  
 Peile, John (1838-1910), xii. 490  
 Peile, Thomas Williamson (1806-1882), xii. 490  
 Peirce, James (1674?-1726), x. 379  
 Peiresc, Nicolas Claude Fabri de, iv. 253, 257  
 Pekin, xiv. 248  
 Pelagius (fl. 400-418), i. 65  
*Pèlerinage de l'homme*, Le, ii. 327  
*Pèlerinages por aler en Iherusalem* (c. 1231), ii. 80  
 Pelham, Henry (1695?-1754), ix. 230, 243, 250; x. 388  
 Pelham, Henry (lord Lytton's), xiii. 417, 418  
 Pelham, Henry Francis (1846-1907), xii. 477; *History of the Roman Empire*, xii. 317; *Outlines of Roman History*, xii. 317  
 Pelham-Holles, Thomas, 1st duke of Newcastle (1693-1768), iv. 369; ix. 166; x. 35, 256, 388, 390  
 Pell, John (1611-1685), vii. 314  
 Pellegrini, M., *Fonti dell' Ingegno*, vii. 269  
 Pellew, George (1793-1866), xiv. 506  
 Pellico, Silvio, xii. 390  
 Pember, Robert (d. 1560), iii. 432  
 Pemberton, Henry (1694-1771), viii. 230; xi. 250  
 Pemberton, T. Edgar, xiii. 515, 544  
 Pembroke, countess of. *See* Herbert, Mary  
 Pembroke, earl of, in *John a Kent*, etc., v. 317  
 Pembroke, earls of. *See* Herbert, George  
 Robert Charles; Herbert, Henry; Herbert, Philip; Herbert, William  
 Pembroke family, the, vi. 6, 143  
 Pembrokeshire, xii. 509  
 Penance, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 336  
 Penrich, Richard, ii. 70, 504  
 Pendarves, Mrs. *See* Delany, Mrs  
 Pendennis, Arthur (Thackeray's), xiii. 276, 290, 291, 293, 295, 297, 299  
 Pendennis, Helen (Thackeray's), xiii. 290, 291  
 Pendennis, major (Thackeray's), xiii. 291  
 Pendleton, John, xiv. 532  
*Pendragon*, ix. 502  
 Penelope. *See* Rich, Penelope  
 Penelope, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 152  
 Penelope, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 73  
 Penelope, in *Orchestra*, iv. 162  
 Penelope, in *Ulysses Redux*, vi. 303  
 Penelope to Ulysses, letter of, iii. 181  
 Pengry, Moses, *Cooper's Hill latina red-ditum* (1876), vii. 487  
 Peniarth library, Welsh ms. in, i. 252  
 Penington, Isaac (1616-1679), viii. 105, 106, 108, 109, 415, 416

## PENROSE

- Penington, Mary, wife of Isaac Penington, viii. 109, 416  
 Peninsular war, the, xiv. 107, 122, 250, 459  
 Penitence, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227  
*Penitent Traytor, The*, vii. 386  
*Penitentials*, i. 87  
 Penlez, Bosavern, x. 33  
 Penn or Pen, Sir William (1621-1670), viii. 107, 218  
 Penn, William (1644-1718), viii. 105, 107, 111 ff., 268, 413, 414, 456; ix. 9, 406, 546; x. 377; xiv. 65, 509  
*Address to Protestants*, viii. 108  
*Christian Quaker, The*, viii. 111  
*Innocency with her Open Face*, viii. 111  
*More Fruits of Solitude*, viii. 113  
*No Cross No Crown*, viii. 107  
*Sandy Foundation Shaken, The*, viii. 107, 111  
*Some Fruits of Solitude*, viii. 107, 112  
 Pennant, Thomas (1726-1798), x. 270; xii. Add. 5; xiv. 246, 553; *British Zoology*, x. 269; *Tour in Scotland*, x. 182  
 Penne, George, xiv. 65  
 Pennecuick, Dr Alexander (1652-1722), *Description of Tweeddale*, ix. 370  
 Pennecuick, Alexander (d. 1730), ix. 370, 567  
*Britannia Triumphans*, ix. 370  
*Elegy on Robert Forbes*, ix. 370  
*Flowers from Parnassus*, ix. 370  
*Merry Wives of Musselburgh*, ix. 370  
*Presbyterian Pope*, ix. 370  
*Rome's Legacy*, ix. 370  
*Streams from Helicon*, ix. 370  
*Truth's Travels*, xi. 217  
 Pennell, Henry Cholmondeley (1837-1915), xiv. 545  
 Pennenden heath, xiv. 128  
 Pennethorne, John (1808-1888), xii. 340  
*Penniless Parliament of Threadbare Poets, The*, iv. 345  
 Penniman, Josiah Harmar, vi. 4, 17, 23  
 Pennington, Montagu (1762-1849), *Memoirs of the Life of Mrs Elizabeth Carter*, x. 473; xi. 356, 473  
 Pennington, Sarah, lady, xiv. 600  
*Pennisworth of Wit*, ii. 501  
 Pennsylvania, iv. 95; viii. 107; xi. 47; xiv. 263, 350  
*Pennsylvania Magazine*, xi. 47  
*Penny Cyclopaedia, The*, xii. 487; xiv. 259, 409  
 'Penny Godlinesses,' xi. 334  
*Penny Illustrated Paper, The*, xiv. 534  
*Penny Magazine, The*, xiv. 409  
 'Penny Merriments,' xi. 334  
 Pennyboy, in *The Staple of News*, vi. 25  
 Penrith, ii. 116; xi. 95, 414, 486; xii. 188  
 Penroodocke, Maister, v. 77  
 Penrose, Francis Cranmer (1817-1903), xii. 498; *Principles of Athenian Architecture*, xii. 340

## PENRY

- Penry, John (1559–1593), III. 377 ff., 385, 390, 397  
*Aequity of an humble supplication, The*, III. 377, 378, 538  
*An Exhortation*, III. 378, also see Add.  
*A Supplication to the Parliament*, III. 381  
*Defence of that which hath been written*, III. Add.  
*Th'Appellation of John Penri*, III. 381, 383  
Penshurst, III. 351; VII. 54, 55; X. 500  
Pentheia, in *The Broken Heart*, VI. 191  
Penthesilea, in *The Masque of Queens*, VI. 349  
Penton, Stephen (1639–1706), IX. 405, 570; *Guardian's Instruction*, IX. 397; *New Instructions*, IX. 397  
People, in *Res publica*, V. 60  
*People's Friend, The*, XIII. 359  
'People's Poet Laureate, The,' XIII. 150  
Pepeling (Calais), III. 328  
Pepwell, Henry (d. 1540), books printed by, II. 327  
Pepys, John, father of Samuel, VIII. 253  
Pepys, Sir Lucas (1742–1830), XI. 365  
Pepys, Mrs., VIII. 256, 260  
Pepys, Paulina, Samuel's sister, VIII. 259  
Pepys, Samuel (1633–1703), II. 207; III. 97; IV. 460; V. 222; VI. 262; VII. 141, 214, 228, 362, 364; VIII. 22, 81, 107, 120, 124, 131, 136, 199, 200, 206, 215, 216, 218, 241 ff., 252 ff. (main entry), 262, 263, 301, 302, 320, 350, 355, 356, 358, 369, 385, 398, 399, 422, 424, 450; IX. 129, 244, 274, 275; XI. 319, 334; XIV. 283; *Diary*, VII. 184; VIII. 15; *Memoires of the Navy*, VIII. 258, 259  
Pepys, Sir William Weller (1758–1825), XI. 363, 365, 473  
Pepys Cockerell family, descendants of Samuel Pepys, VIII. 260  
Pera, IX. 245  
Peraldus, William, I. 355  
Perceval, Arthur Philip (1799–1853), XII. 258, 453, 461  
*Perceval le Gallois*, I. 271, 462, 471  
Percies, the, in *Henry IV*, V. 187  
*Percius and Anthomiris (Perseus and Andromeda)*, V. 102  
Perceival, Sir John, IX. Add.  
Perceival, Thomas (1740–1804), XI. 489  
Percy, in Hannah More's play, XI. 274  
Percy, lady Elizabeth, afterwards duchess of Somerset (1667–1722), VIII. 380  
Percy, Sir Henry, 1st earl of Northumberland (1342–1408), II. 55  
Percy, Sir Henry, 6th earl of Northumberland (1502?–1537), III. 336, 337, 427; IV. 2  
Percy, Sir Henry, 9th earl of Northumberland (1564–1632), VII. 435  
Percy, Sir Hugh, 1st duke of Northumberland, of the third creation (1715–1786), X. 457

## PERKINS

- Percy, Thomas (1729–1811), bishop of Dromore, II. 494; X. 155, 170, 195, 201, 204, 215, 220, 273, 470, 480, 489, 496, also see Add.; XI. 333, 449  
*Complaint of Harold*, x. 224  
*Dying Ode of Ragnar Lodbrog*, x. 223  
*Five pieces of Runic Poetry*, x. 222, 223, 225, 229; XIV. 51  
*Funeral Song of Hacon*, x. 224  
*Incantation of Hervor*, x. 223, 224, 229  
*Ransome of Egill*, x. 224  
*Reliques of Ancient Poetry*, II. 408, 410, 413, 494; IX. 188; X. 137, 202, 217, 225, 226, 232 ff.; XI. 360; XII. 4, 6, 133, 354; XIII. 225, 226  
Percy, Thomas (1768–1808), x. 472, 489  
Percy, William (1575–1648), III. 256, 264, 266; *Sonnets to the fairest Coelia*, III. 256, 266, 523  
Percy anecdotes, the, XI. 472  
Percy ballad, II. 398  
Percy Folio MS., II. 40, 401, 408, 410, 414, 416, 428  
*Percy Memoir*, x. 209  
Percy papers, II. 409  
Percy society, II. 199, 502; XII. 353, 355, 368, 369  
Percyville, Sir (Perceval, Percevall, Percival), I. 267, 269, 271, 272, 284, 289, 294, 462. See, also, *Parzival*  
Perdita, in *The Winter's Tale*, V. 34, 206, 217; XII. 87  
*Peredur, son of Evrawc*, I. 253, 271  
Peregrin (Howell's), VII. 458  
*Peregrinatio Religionis ergo*, III. 12  
'Peregrine of Odoombe,' X. 200  
Perenna (Herrick's), VII. 6  
*Peres the Ploughmans Crede*, II. 38, 39, 432, 434  
Perfect, lady, in *Amends for Ladies*, VI. 223  
*Perfect Occurrences*, VII. 354  
*Perfidious Britain*, IX. 375  
*Perfitus Hetruscus*, VI. 302, 486  
*Periander*, VI. 474  
Periander, tyrant of Corinth, VI. 321  
Pericles, XII. 313  
*Perules of Tyre*, I. 135  
Perin, VII. 316  
Perin, Ales, in Stow's *Chronicle*, III. 314  
Perindus, in *Sicelides*, VI. 323  
Perkin, Sir William Henry, XIV. 558  
Perkins, Jane G., XIII. 507  
Perkins, John (d. 1545), *Profitable Book*, VIII. 315, 467  
Perkins, Peter, *The Seaman's Tutor*, IV. 460  
Perkins, Richard (fl. 1612), VI. 401  
Perkins, William (1558–1602), IV. 235, 433, 494; VII. 373, 394, 395, 474; VIII. 277  
*Armilla aurea*, and translation *A Golden Chaine*, VII. 280  
*Art of Propheysing*, IV. 226, 491  
*Discovery of the damned Art of Witchcraft*, IV. 535; VII. 372, 506  
*Whole Treatise of the Cases of Conscience*, VII. 280

## PERKINS

Perkins folio of Shakespeare, v. 278  
 Perkyn, John (*fl.* 1574), vi. 246  
*Peri meyn adfyd*, iv. 411  
 Perlin, Étienne, iii. 478  
 Permo-Triassic strata, xiv. 292  
 Perne, Andrew (1519?–1589), iv. 141, 423, 432  
 Pernel Proudheart, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 12, 16  
*Pernet qui va au vin*, *Farce de*, v. 98  
 Pérouse, J. F. G. de la (1741–1788), xiv. 553  
 Perowne, Thomas Thomason, xiv. 486  
 Perrault, Charles, viii. 163; ix. 390, 572; x. 220; xi. 380, 477, 485, 492; *Histoires ou Contes du Temps Passé*, xi. 374, 375; *Le Siècle de Louis le Grand*, ix. 391; *Parallèle des Anciens et des Modernes*, ix. 391  
 Perrin, Pierre, viii. 135; *Ariadne* (with Grabut), viii. 134  
 Perronet, Vincent (1693–1785), viii. 347, 475  
 Perrot, Thomas (*fl.* 1720–1733), x. 386  
 Perry, James (1756–1821), xii. 323; xiv. 170, 178, 184, 186, 187  
 Perry, John Tavenor, xii. 512  
 Perseus, xiii. 354  
 Perseus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 147, 148  
 Perseus, in *The Masque of Queens*, vi. 349  
 Perseverance, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 228  
 Perseverance, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 228  
 Perseverance, in *Magnifycence*, iii. 77  
 Persia, ii. 71; iv. 84; vi. 238; x. 281, 503; xii. 342, 477; xiii. 55; xiv. 248  
 Persian language and literature, vii. 319; xii. 327, 342, 362; xiii. 145; xiv. 332, 334, 457, 458  
 Persians, in *The Royall Slave*, vi. 326  
 Persius, i. 76; iii. 20, 173; iv. 17, 206, 207, 264, 329, 345; vii. 311, 335; viii. 58, 61, 85; ix. 264, 269; xi. 393; xii. 222, 337, 482, 487, 489  
 Pertelote, in *Phyllip Sparowe*, iii. 71  
 Perth, ix. 565 ff.; xi. 470  
 Perth, the Charterhouse, xiii. 115  
 Perth, duke and duchess of, ix. 563  
 Perthshire, x. 348; xiv. 436  
 Pertinax Surly, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 22  
 Pertz, Georg Heinrich, xiv. 92  
 Peru, iv. 86, 99; ix. 391  
 Perugia, chapter of, i. 212  
 Perugini, Mrs Kate, xiii. Add. 3  
 Peruvian speech, xiv. 457  
 Peshall, Sir John (1718–1778), ix. 346, 541  
 Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich, ix. 389; xiv. 383, 390, 393, 404, 600, 602, 608  
*Pestilence, Treatise of the*, ii. 319  
 Pet (seafarer), iv. 88  
 Peter, Gregory's deacon, i. 105  
 Peter, in Mrs Gaskell's *Cranford*, xiii. 378  
 Peter, in Swift's *Tale of a Tub*, ix. 100  
*Peter, Revelation of*, i. 86

## PETRIE

Peter, St, i. 118; ii. 275; iii. 400; iv. 264; v. 37, 50  
 Peter, St, shrine of, ii. 87  
 Peter, St, in *Lycidas*, vii. 114, 137  
 Peter, St, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 27  
 Peter, the wild boy (1712–1785), ix. 132  
 Peter de Alvernia, ii. 363  
 Peter de Bella Pertica (d. 1308), ii. 363  
 Peter of Blois (*fl.* 1160–1204), i. 173, 176, 187, 188, 450, 455  
 Peter de la Celle, i. 186  
 Peter Hispanus, *Summa*, ii. 363  
 Peter of Langtoft (d. 1307?), *Chronicle of*, i. 344, 350 ff., 358, 478; ii. 420; ix. 535  
 Peter of Peckham, ii. 507  
 Peter Pratefast, ii. 232  
 Peter de Riga, ii. 144  
 Peter the writer, i. 202  
 Peterborough, ix. 349, 534, 535; xii. 166, 329; xiv. 100, 101  
 Peterborough. *See* Benedict of  
 Peterborough, abbey of, i. 49, 398; iii. 95, 428; iv. 417, 418  
 Peterborough, earl of. *See* Mordaunt, Charles  
*Peterborough Chronicle*, i. 109, 111 ff., 138, 386, 387, 397  
 Peterkin, Alexander (1780–1846), xi. 441  
 Peterloo affair, the, xii. 69; xiii. 14  
 Peters, Hugh (1598–1660), iv. 458; vii. 353, 355, 513; viii. 21, 319, 470; ix. 258  
 Peterson, Robert (*fl.* 1576–1606), iv. 442; *Il Galateo* (trans. of), iii. 341, 438, 550  
 Peterson, Sir William (1856–1921), xii. Add. 3  
 Petgoose, Dr, in Jerrold's *The Catspaw*, xiii. 269  
 Petit de Julleville, ii. 419  
 Petit-Dutaillis, C., *Studies and Notes supplementary to Stubbs's Constitutional History*, xiv. 75, 499  
 Petition of Right, vii. 440  
*Petition to the King's most Excellent Majestie*, A, vii. 388  
 Petowe, Henry (*fl.* 1598–1612), iv. 438  
 Petrarch, i. 216; ii. 184, 188; iii. 23, 62, 65, 68, 167 ff., 174, 176, 186, 188, 215, 218, 222, 226, 249 ff., 255, 257, 262, 263, 265, 268 ff., 272; iv. 124, 196, 197, 210, 213, 261, 322, 429, 447; v. 173, 230; vi. 364, 378; vii. 1, 2, 4, 7, 17, 18, 23; ix. 555; x. 158; xii. 217, 396, 410  
*De Remediis utriusque Fortunae*, ii. 367  
*Epistles*, ii. 366  
*Passa la nave mia colma d' obbligo*, iii. 171  
*Philologia*, v. 101  
 Sonnets to Laura, iii. 251  
 Trionfi, xii. 76  
*Una candida cerva*, iii. 167  
 Petrarch, in Jonson's *Volpone*, vii. 274  
 Petrarchian rime form, xii. 91, 81  
 Petre, father (the Martin) in Dryden's *Fables*, viii. 48, 189  
 Petre, lord, ix. 70  
 Petre, M. D., xii. 470  
 Petrie, A., xiv. Add. 4

## PETRIE

- Petrie, George (1789–1866), XII. 512, 518; XIV. 317, 571  
*Ancient Music of Ireland*, XIV. 328  
*Antiquities of Tara*, XII. 351  
*Ecclesiastical Architecture of Ireland*, XII. 351  
*Essay on Tara Hill*, XIV. 312  
*Irish Military Architecture*, XII. 351  
*Origin and uses of the Round Towers*, XIV. 312  
*Round Towers of Ireland*, XII. 351  
Petrie, Henry (1768–1842), XII. 355, 356, 516, 518  
Petrie, William Matthew Flinders, XII. 339  
Petrograd, XI. 59; XII. 55; XIII. 55  
Petronel Flush, Sir, in *Eastward Hoe*, VI. 48  
Petronius, II. 178; IV. 256; VI. 32; VII. 164, 261, 503; IX. 255, 264, 266, 499  
Petronius, in Cowper's *Progress of Error*, XI. 82  
Petruchio, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, V. 181; X. 90  
Petruchio, in *The Woman's Prize*, VI. 135  
Petrus Alphonsus, I. 479  
Petrus Carmelianus, *The epitaph of the King of Scotland*, II. 330  
Petrus Comestor, I. 154, 192, 226, 343  
*Petryonylla, The Life of St.*, II. 321, 486  
Pettie, George (1548–1589), III. 343, 348, 432, 446, 447, 536; IV. 445; *The Petite Pallace of Pettie his Pleasure*, III. 343, 348; V. 123  
Pettigrow, Thomas Joseph (1791–1865), XII. 523; *Life of Lord Nelson*, XII. 367  
Pettitt, Henry (1848–1893), XIII. 267  
Pettman, Rev. Charles, XIV. Add. 9  
Pettus, Sir John (1613–1690), *Lovedays Letters Domestic and Forreine*, VII. 390  
Petty, Sir William (1623–1687), VIII. 342, 473, 475, 478; *Political Arithmetic*, VIII. 343; *The Advice of W. P.*, IX. 389, 569; *Treatise of Taxes*, VIII. 343, 367  
Petty, Sir William, 1st marquis of Lansdowne (1737–1805), XI. 59, 142; XIV. 214  
Petty-Fitzmaurice, Sir Henry, 3rd marquis of Lansdowne (1780–1863), XII. 103; XIII. 87  
Petulant, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, VIII. 153  
Petyt, William (1636–1707), IX. 196, 356, 538; *Jus Parliamentarium*, IX. 357  
*Peutinger Table*, I. 71  
Pevensey, III. 95  
Peyton, Kate, in Reade's *Griffith Gaunt*, XIII. 426  
Peyton, Thomas (1595–1626), *The Glasse of Time*, VII. 406  
Pfaffe Amis, III. 81  
Pfannkuhe, A., XIII. 464  
Pfarrer von Kalenberg, Der, III. 82, 94, 490  
Pfeiffer, Emily Jane (1827–1890), XIII. 179, 180, 508; XIV. 600  
Phaedra, V. 74, 78; VI. 163  
Phaedra, in Euripides' *Hippolytus*, VIII. 164

## PHILIBERT

- Phaedrus, III. 216; IX. 525, 561; X. 457  
Phaedrus, Fables, XI. 479  
Phaer, Thomas (1510?–1560), II. 213; III. 295, 302, 303, 448; IV. 17 ff.; *Of the Nature of Writts*, IV. 19; *Vergil*, IV. 19, 440  
Phaëthon, in Sandys's *Ovid*, VII. 51  
Phaëton, VI. 342  
Phalaris, IX. 332 ff., 338, 391, 527, 572; XII. 324; *Epistles*, VIII. 385; IX. 93, 102, 115, 329, 524, 525  
'Phalaris' (Junius), X. 409  
Phalaris controversy, X. 352  
*Phantasma Radulphi*, I. 332  
Phant'sie, in *The Vision of Delight*, VI. 359  
Pharamond, in Morris's *Love is Enough*, XIII. 125  
Pharamond, in *The Spectator*, IX. 55  
Pharaoh, VII. 370  
*Pharaoh*, I. 428  
Pharaoh, Sormon on the five wiles of, in *The Golden Legend*, II. 335  
*Phaetra*, II. 366  
Pharicles, in *Mamulia*, III. 350  
Pharonnida (Chamberlayne's), VII. 75  
Pharsalia, battle of, V. 171  
Phelps, Samuel (1804–1878), VIII. 184, XIII. 69  
Phelps, William (1776–1856), XII. 512  
Phelps, W. L., XIII. 485  
Phemis, in *The Masque of the Middle Temple*, VI. 355  
*Phenix, The*, X. 166  
Philadelphia, XI. 47, 49  
Philadelphian society (1697–1703), IX. 308, 514, 515  
Philador, in Greene's *Mourning Garment*, III. 360  
Philalethes (Henry Portsmouth), VII. 414  
Philalethes (Robert Fellowes), XII. 466; *Eirenaeus Philoponos*, VII. 509  
Philalethes, in Collier's *Essays*, IX. 211  
Philammon, in Kingsley's *Hypatia*, XIII. 363  
*Philanagnostes Criticus*, IX. 511  
'Philander,' VII. 413  
Philanglus (Howell's), VII. 458  
*Philanthropist, The*, XII. 193  
Philarete (Wither's), IV. 155  
Philastrogus, *Lillies Ape Whipt (1652)*, VII. 509  
Philatus, in *The Glasse of Governement*, V. 113  
Philautus, in Lyly's *Euphues*, IV. 523  
Philautus, in Riche's *Don Simonides*, III. 349  
Philautus, in *The Anatomy of Wit and Euphues and his England*, III. 345  
Philelutherus Anglicanus, X. 400  
'Philelutherus Lipsiensis,' IX. 336, 337, 525  
Philemon, IX. 336, 525  
Philemon and Baucis, VII. 252  
Philenius, in *Club Law*, VI. 308, 309  
*Philibert, Vision of*, II. 502



## PHILIBERT

- Philibert de Vienne, *The Philosopher of the Court*, III. 553; IV. 447  
 Philine, in Goethe's *Wilhelm Meister*, XIII. 346  
 Philip, in Mrs Gaskell's *Sylvia's Lovers*, XIII. 379  
 Philip, Alexander John, XIII. 544  
 Philip II, king of France, I. 307, 308  
 Philip II, king of Spain, X. 291, 505; III. 24, 196, 401, 431; IV. 71; V. 344; VI. 91; VII. 326; VIII. 125  
 Philip II, in Otway's *Don Carlos*, VIII. 182  
 Philip III (the Bold), king of France, I. 354  
 Philip III, king of Spain, X. 505  
 Philip V, king of Spain, IX. 228  
 Philip VI (of Valois), king of France, I. 357  
 Philip, James (*fl.* 1617), IX. 565  
 Philip or Phillip, John (*fl.* 1566), *The Plaie of Patient Grisell*, V. 116, 117, 407  
 Philip, Rev. John, XIV. Add. 9  
 Philip of Macedon, III. 24  
 Philip of Spain, VIII. 125  
 Philippa of Hainault (1314?–1369), queen of England, I. 358  
 Philippe de Thaon, *Bestiary*, II. 419; *Li Cumpoz*, II. 420  
 Philippe le Bon, II. 313  
 Philipps, Fabian (1601?–1690), VII. 513  
 Philipus (Horace, *Epist.*), IX. 39  
 Philips, Ambrose (1675?–1749), VIII. 373; IX. 78, 86, 161, 165–166 (main entry), 181, 182, 190, 446, 481; XI. 144; XIII. 191  
*Andromaque*, adapted by, VIII. 181  
*Collection of Old Ballads*, IX. 166, 182  
*Distressed Mother, The*, VIII. 181, 372; IX. 166, 183; X. 22, 69, 83, 86  
*Epistle to the Earl of Dorset*, IX. 165  
*Pastorals*, IX. 69, 77, 165  
 Philips, Claudy, musician, X. 464  
 Philips, James, VII. 88  
 Philips, John (1676–1709), IX. 181, 182, 486, 487; X. 109 ff.; 'Bacchanahan song,' IX. 182; *Cyder*, IX. 182; X. 96; *The Splendid Shilling*, IX. 169, 182, 256; X. 111, 147  
 Philips, John (*fl.* 1716), IX. 565  
 Philips, Katherine (b. Fowler, 'the Matchless Orinda') (1631–1664), IV. 260, 267; VII. 39, 413; VIII. 380; IX. 168, 473; XII. 124  
 'As men that are with visions graced,' VII. 88  
 'Come, my Lucasia, let us see,' VII. 88  
 'I did not love until this time,' VII. 88  
 'I have examined and do find,' VII. 88  
*Trans. of Horatius* (Corneille's), VIII. 133  
*Trans. of Pompée*, VIII. 180  
 Philips, Miles (*fl.* 1568–1582), IV. 73  
 Philisides, III. 352  
 Philistine war, in Cowley's *Davidis*, VII. 67  
 Philistines, the, IV. 31; XIII. 88, 91, 99, 101  
 Philistines, the, in *Samson Agonistes*, VII. 136  
 Philistus, IV. 122  
 Phillida, in *Galathea*, V. 126

## PHILOMELA

- Phillida flouts me*, VIII. 96  
 Phillip, William, IV. 460  
 Philipppes, Henry, IV. 460  
 Phillips, Augustine (d. 1805), V. 219; VI. 248, 276  
 Phillips, Charles (1787–1859), XIV. 505  
 Phillips, Edward (1630–1696?), VII. 15, 96, 107, 117, 118, 120, 141, 265, 267; XI. 394  
 Phillips, John, nephew of Milton (1631–1706), VII. 96; IX. 264, 265, 267 ff., 272, 500; XI. 394  
*Don Quixote*, IX. 268 ff., 275  
*Maronides*, IX. 258  
*Present State of Europe*, IX. 267  
*Trans. of Pharamond and Almahide*, VIII. 371  
*Translations*, IX. 268  
 Phillips, John (*fl.* 1841), XIV. 236  
 Phillips, Le Roy, XIII. 574  
 Phillips, Lionel, XIV. Add. 9  
 Phillips, Mrs Lionel, XIV. Add. 9  
 Phillips, Samuel (1814–1854), XIII. 565  
 Phillips, Stephen (1866–1915), XIII. 508, 522  
 Phillips, Sir T., IV. 512  
 Phillips, Watts (1825–1874), XIII. 522; XIV. 238  
*Camilla's Husband*, XIII. 268  
*Dead Heart, The*, XII. 268  
*Lost in London*, XIII. 268  
*Woman in Mauve, The*, XIII. 268  
 Phillips of Bankside, mother, VI. 99  
 Phillis, in Mrs Gaskell's *Cousin Phillis*, XIII. 380  
 Phillis, in Steele's *Conscious Lovers*, IX. 64  
 Phillis, in *The Fayre Mayde of the Exchange*, VI. 100  
 Phillpotts, Henry (1778–1869), bishop of Exeter, XIV. 492, 514  
 Philo, VII. 264  
 Philobiblon society, the, XI. 416  
*Philobiblon Soc. Miscellanies*, XII. 406  
 Philobone, in *The Court of Love*, II. 220, 221  
 Philoclea, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, III. 352  
 Philocles, in Dryden's *Secret Love*, VIII. 20  
 Philocosmia, in *De Eodem et Diverso*, I. 153  
 Philocosmus, in Daniel's *Musophilus*, IV. 88  
 Philodemus, XII. 340  
 Philogenet of Cambridge, in *The Court of Love*, II. 167, 218, 220, 221  
 Philogonus, in *Misogonus*, V. 110, 111  
 'Philo-Junius,' X. 404  
*Philological Museum, The*, XII. 308  
 Philological society, XII. 344  
*Philomathes*, VI. 320, 474  
 Philomathes, in *Fucus Histriomastix*, VI. 324  
 Philomedé, in Pope's *Characters of Women*, IX. 82  
*Philomela*, VI. 319, 320, 474  
 Philomela, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 151  
 Philomela, in Orosius, I. 95  
 Philomela, in *Progne*, VI. 300

## PHILOMELUS

- Philomelus, in Thomson's *Castle of Indolence*, x. 107  
 Philomusus, in *The Glasse of Governement*, v. 113  
 Philomusus, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 310  
 Philomusus, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 311, 312  
 Philonices, in *Time's Complaint*, vi. 320  
 Philosarchus, in *The Glasse of Governement*, v. 113  
 Philosophia, in *De Eodem et Diverso*, i. 153  
 Philosophical or 'Invisible' college, viii. 364  
*Philosophical Transactions*. See Royal society  
 Philosophy, land of, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 310  
 Philosophy, the beginnings of English, iv. 268 ff., 504 ff.  
 Philostratus, iv. 25; vi. 9; viii. 229; ix. 504  
 Philotas, in Daniel's *Philotas*, iv. 133, 135  
 Philotimus, in Collier's *Essays*, ix. 211  
 Philotimus, in *The Glasse of Governement*, v. 113  
*Philotus*, iii. 122; v. 394; ix. 556  
 Philoxenus, in *Believe as you List*, vi. 148  
 Philpot, Thomas (fl. 1630-1660), vii. 361  
 Philpot, William Benjamin (1823-1889), xiii. 508  
 Phipps, Edmund (1808-1857), xii. 452; xiii. 554  
 Phiston, William (fl. 1571-1609), iv. 447  
 'Phiz,' *pseud.* See Browne, Hablot Knight  
 Phobeter, xiii. 330  
 Phoebades, or Virginian priests of the Sun, in Chapman's masque, vi. 355  
 Phoebe, in *As You Like It*, vi. 304  
 Phoebe, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 233  
 Phoebe, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, vi. 368  
 Phoebe, in *Rosalynde*, iii. 358  
 Phoebeus, iv. 122  
 Phoebeus, Mr, in Disraeli's *Lothair*, xiii. 349  
 Phoenicia, xii. 316, 317, 478  
*Phoenix*, i. 42, 52, 58, 59, 428, 430  
 Phoenix, the, in *Phyllip Sparowe*, iii. 71  
*Phoenix Britannicus*, x. 166  
*Phoenix Nest, The*, iii. 523; iv. 109, 113, 116, 118, 159, 467  
 Photiades, Constantin, xiii. 570  
 Photius (codex Galeanus), xii. 325, 328, 491  
 Phraxanor, in Wells's *Joseph and his Brethren*, xii. 117  
 Phreas, John (d. 1465), ii. 499  
 Phronesis (Theology) in Wyclif's *Triologus*, ii. 65  
 'Phyllida was a fayer mayde,' iv. 119  
 Phyllida, iv. 122  
 Phyllis, xii. 133  
 Phyllis, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 151  
 Phyllis, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 265

## PIERS

- Physicians, college of, viii. 361  
 Physicians, tracts from, iii. 493; vii. 511  
*Physiologus*, Old English, i. 59, 60, 430.  
 See, also, *Bestiaries*  
*Physiologus* of Thetbaldus, i. 227. See, also, i. 60, 239  
 Picardy, ii. 251  
 Picart, Bernard, xiv. 212  
 Piccadilly, duke of, in Goldsmith's *Citizen of the World*, x. 206  
 Piccolomini, Allesandro, *Allesandro*, vi. 32  
 Pichot, Amédée, xi. 410; xii. 385, 397, 525  
 Picke, Samuel, *Festum Voluptatis*, 1639, vii. 413  
 'Pickel, colonel,' in *The Teller*, ix. 34  
 Picken, Andrew (1788-1833), xiii. 565  
 Pickering, a Jesuit, viii. 266  
 Pickering, Edward (fl. 1662), viii. 358  
 Pickering, Sir Gilbert (1613-1668), viii. 2, 5  
 Pickering, Henry, grandfather of Dryden, viii. 2  
 Pickering or Pikering or Pickeryng, John, *Horestes*, v. 63 ff., 77, 396; vi. 284  
 Pickering, William (fl. 1556-1571), iv. 390, 399, 546  
 Pickering's, the (Dryden's relatives), vii. 105  
 Pickersgill, Joshua, *The Three Brothers*, xii. 50  
 Pickle, Gamaliel, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 38  
 Pickle, Mrs, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 38  
 Pickle, Peregrine, x. 38  
 Picks, R., iii. 191  
 Pickwick, Samuel (Dickens's), ii. 177; xiii. 311, 322, 324  
 Picton, James Allanson (1832-1910), xii. 466; xiv. 478  
*Pictorial Times, The*, xiv. 201  
 Pictorius, G., vii. 509  
 Picts, ii. 276  
*Picturesque Sketches of Rustic Scenery*, xiv. 222  
 Piedmont, vii. 306; x. 119; xiii. 88  
 Pierce, G. A., xiii. 544  
 Pierce, Robert (1622-1710), viii. 358  
 Pierce, Thomas, vii. 474  
*Pierce Plowman*. See *Peres* and *Piers*  
 Piero, in *Antonio and Mellida*, vi. 45  
 Pierre, in Otway's *Venice Preserv'd*, viii. 183  
 Pierre d'Ailly, *Imago Mundi*, i. 209  
 Pierre de la Seppade of Marscilles, version of *Paris and Vienne*, ii. 315  
 Pierrepont, Evelyn, 1st duke of Kingston (1665?-1726), ix. 243, 244  
 Pierrepont, William, 4th earl of Kingston, viii. 83  
 Piers, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 225, 226  
*Piers of Fulham*, ii. 501  
 Piers the Usurer, tale of, i. 341, 346

## PIERS

- Piers Plowman, Vision of*, I. 281, 291, 334, 348, 349, 352, 357, 360, 369, 371, 378; II. 1-42 (main entry), 72, 77, 182, 215, 233, 295, 351, 399, 422, 428, 432, 433, 435, 436; III. 181, 273, 274, 302, 303, 325, 448; IV. 37, 382, 414, 521; V. 4, 6, 13, 22, 36, 51; X. 120, 233; XII. 344, 354
- Pigafetta, Antonio, IV. 69, 80
- Pigeon, the, in Dryden's *Fables*, VIII. 48
- Pigott, Mostyn T., XIV. 537
- Pigott, Richard (1828?-1889), XIV. 183
- Pigwiggen, in *Nymphidia*, IV. 193
- Pike, G. Holden, XIV. 533
- Pilate, I. 272; VII. 169
- Pilate, in the religious plays, V. 16, 17, 19, 42, 44 ff.
- Pilgrim Fathers, the, IV. 311, *also see* Add.; VII. 308
- Pilgrimage of Grace, the, XIII. 366
- Pilgrimage of the Soul, The*, II. 314. *See, also*, II. 327, *and under* Lydgate *and* Deguileville
- Pilgrims' Sea-voyage, The*, II. 503
- Pilkington, Francis (1560?-1625?), IV. 113
- Pilkington, Gilbert (*fl.* 1350), I. 366
- Pilkington, Letitia (1712-1750), XIV. 571
- Pilkington, Mrs Mary (1766-1839), XI. 384, 482, 492
- Biography for Boys*, XI. 385
- Biography for Girls*, XI. 385
- Marvellous Adventures*, XI. 385
- Moral Tales* (trans.), XI. 385
- Pilkington, Matthew (*fl.* 1729-1733), IX. 464, 466
- Pillans, James (1778-1864), XIV. 404, 608
- Pills to Purge Melancholy*, II. 414
- Pilon, Frederick (1750-1783), XI. 451
- Pilot, The*, XIV. 202
- Pimlyco, or, Runne Red-cap*, III. 482; IV. 362, 517, 532
- Pinart, IV. 406
- Pinch, Tom, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, XIII. 323
- Pindar, III. 259; IV. 30; VII. 64, 65; IX. 189, 487; X. 114, 127, 128, 458, 493; XII. 330, 482, 485, 489, *also see* Add.
- Nemean ode, VII. 64
- Olympian odes, VII. 64, 65
- Paean*, XII. 340
- Partheneia*, XII. 340
- Pindar, Sir Paul (1565?-1650), IV. 513
- Pindar, Peter, *pseud.* *See* Wolcott, John
- Pindaric odes, VIII. 44, 55, 84 ff., 94, 170, 233; XII. 128
- 'Pindarics,' XI. 248; XIII. 191, 198, 218, 227, 239
- Pindarus, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, VIII. 29
- Pine, John (1690-1756), XIV. 212
- Pine, William, XI. 341
- Pinero, Sir Arthur Wing, XIII. 514
- Pinkerton, John (1758-1826), II. 113, 116, 269, 283; X. 312, 460, 490, 503, *also see* Add.; XII. 518; XIV. 553; *Walpoliana*, X. 246, 496
- Pinkerton, Miss, XI. 379

## PITT-RIVERS

- Pinkie, battle of, II. 109; III. 147, 152
- Pinkney, Miles (1599-1674), VII. 34, 35, 400
- Pinner academy, X. 385
- Pinwell, George John (1842-1875), XI. 489
- Pinzon, Vincenzo, IV. 70
- Piot, Lazarus, IV. 438
- Piozzi, Gabriel, X. 187
- Piozzi, Hester Lynch (Mrs Thrale) (1741-1821), VII. 176; X. 63, 65, 66, 158, 168, 170, 181, 186, 187, 267, 463, 471 ff., 484; XI. 350, 354, 364, 365; *Anecdotes of the late Samuel Johnson*, X. 189, 190
- Pip, in *Great Expectations*, XIII. 333, 334, 339
- Pipe, Hannah E., XIV. 600
- Piper o' Dundee, The*, IX. 378
- Piper of Hamelin, The*, III. 81
- Pipes, Tom, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, X. 38
- Pipkin, in *How a man may chuse*, etc., VI. 93
- Pippa, Browning's, XIII. 59, 62, 81
- Piraeicus, VIII. 66
- Pirkheimer, Wilibald, III. 1, 22
- Pisa, III. 49; V. 306; VII. 316; XII. 37, 70, 72, 75, 398
- Pisa, palazzo Lanfranchi, XII. 36
- Pisan, Christine de, VIII. 59
- Pisano, in *The Traylor*, VI. 199
- Piscator of Strassburg, IV. 276
- Pistill of Susane*. *See* *Sweete Susane*
- Pistol, Ancient, IV. 78; VI. 194; VIII. 127; XIV. 125; in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, V. 187, 195, 203, 361
- Pistorius, Hermann Andreas, X. 513
- Pitcairn, Robert (1793-1856), XII. 517; XIV. 545
- Pitcairne, Archibald (1652-1713), VIII. 409; IX. 559; *De Juramento illicito*, VIII. 97
- Pithias, in *Damon and Pithias*, V. 119
- Pits, John (1560-1616), IX. 538
- Pitaeus, John (1560-1616), V. 89, 406
- Pitt, Christopher (1699-1748), IX. 486; X. 493; *The Art of Preaching*, X. 363; trans. of *The Aeneid*, IX. 188; trans. of *Vida's Art of Poetry*, IX. 188, 189
- Pitt, Humphrey, of Shifnal, X. 233
- Pitt, Thomas (1653-1726), IX. 409, *also see* Add.
- Pitt, Thomas, 1st lord Camelford (1737-1793), X. 250
- Pitt, William, 1st earl of Chatham (1708-1778), VIII. 295; IX. 250, 409, 561; X. 102, 164, 190, 250, 256, 263, 272, 273, 388, 390 ff., 398, 399, 402, 403, 406, 408 ff., 476, 523, 526, 527; XI. 11, 12, 16, 51, 165, 351, *also see* Add.; XIII. 467; XIV. 63, 602
- Pitt, William, the younger (1759-1806), VIII. 296; XI. 25, 29, 31, 33 ff., 39, 51, 52 ff. (main entry), 74, 118, 157, 392, 396; XII. 260; XIII. 467; XIV. 61, 91, 97, 119, 121, 122, 124, 128, 194, 214
- Pitt-Rivers, Augustus Henry Lane F. St (1827-1900), XII. 512

Pittis, Wm (1674-1724), viii. 405; ix. 15  
 Pitts, publisher, xiv. 227, 228  
 Pity, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 52  
 Pity, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 220  
 Pius II, ii. 369; iv. 334  
 Pius IV, viii. 296  
 Pius V, iii. 401; iv. 302  
 Pius IX, xiv. 417  
 Pix, Mary, born Griffith (1666-1720?), viii. 439  
 Pixérécourt, René C. Guilbert de, xiii. 264  
 Place, Francis (1771-1854), xiv. 408, 478, 602, 608  
 Placebo, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 124, 126  
 Placidus, or *St Eustace*, v. 104  
 Placids, the, in Mrs Inchbald's *Every one has his Fault*, xi. 279  
 Plagiary, Sir Fretful, in Sheridan's *Critic*, xi. 272  
 Plague, the (1582), vi. 376, 383  
 Plague, the (1665), vii. 289, 512; viii. 9, 253  
 Plain Man's Pathway to Heaven, *The*, vii. 168; xi. 369  
 Plan for a Prize Novel, A, xiii. 344  
 Planché, James Robinson (1796-1880), xii. 512; xiii. 270, 271, 273, 522; *History of British Costume*, xii. 348  
 Planché, Matilda Anne. See Mackarness  
 Planet, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, vi. 44  
 Plano Carpini, *Historia Mongolorum* of, ii. 80  
 Plantagenet era, xi. 367  
 Plantagenets, the, ix. 222  
 Plantin, Christopher, iii. 427; iv. 402, 403; ix. 167  
 Planudean anthology, the, vii. 14  
 Plarr, Victor Gustavus, xiii. 502  
 Plas Gwynant, Wales, xiv. 84  
 Plassey, xiv. 338  
 Plat or Platt, Sir Hugh (1552?-1611?), iv. 370, 513, 541 ff.  
*Divers new sorts of soyle, etc.*, iv. 371  
*Floraes Paradise*, iv. 375  
*Jewell House of Art and Nature*, iv. 371  
*New and admirable arte of setting corne, The*, iv. 371  
 Plate fleet, the, iv. 200  
 Plato and Platonism, i. 99, 187, 213; ii. 231; iii. 3, 6, 173, 187, 214 ff., 219, 221, 222, 225, 234, 243, 245, 263, 299, 416, 420, 433, 434; iv. 73, 250, 270, 271, 285, 430, 439, 526; v. 209; vi. 21; vii. 7, 154, 277 ff., 302, 304; viii. 24, 132, 273, 274, 276 ff., 282, 285, 287, 289, 291, 334, 348; ix. 46, 282, 300; xi. 70, 100; xii. 60, 67, 93, 284, 293, 475, 479, 480, 482, 484 ff., 489, 491, 492, 494, 495; also see Add.; xiii. 99; xiv. 23  
*Aziochus*, v. 5  
*Euthydemus*, xii. 327  
*Gorgias*, xii. 327, 330  
*Phaedo*, xii. 333, 335  
*Phaedrus*, iii. 234; xii. 330

Plato  
*Republic, The*, iii. 18, 214; x. 134; xii. 333  
*Symposium*, iii. 214 ff.; xii. 62, 73  
*Theaetetus*, xii. 329  
*Timaeus*, iii. 214; xii. 333  
 Platonic love, v. 379  
 Platonists, iii. 9, 258  
 Platt, E. A., xiv. 598  
 Plattes, Gabriel (*fl.* 1638-1640), vii. 509  
 Plautus, iii. 24, 53, 92; iv. 245; v. 101, 105 ff.; vi. 14 ff., 21, 22, 24, 26, 28, 303, 304, 306, 320; viii. 17, 164, 165, 247; ix. 338, 526; x. 417; xi. 265; xii. 490, 492, 494  
*Amphitruo*, v. 107  
*Aulularia*, vi. 297; viii. 123; xi. 277  
*Menaechmi*, iv. 4, 439; v. 102, 177, 220; vi. 300  
*Miles Gloriosus*, v. 102, 105, 162; viii. 127; xii. 338  
*Mostellaria*, vi. 102  
*Rudens*, vi. 102  
*Playe of Playes and Pastimes, The*, vi. 391  
*Players Pehition to Parliament, The*, vi. 407, 495  
 Playfair, John (1748-1819), xii. 144, 427; xiv. 292, 406, 409, 561, 563; *Illustrations of the Huttonian Theory of the Earth*, xiv. 291  
 Playford, John (1623-1686?), vii. 402; *Choice Ayres*, ix. 364; *Introduction to the Skill of Musicke*, iv. 144  
 Pleasance, queen, in *King Hart*, ii. 262  
*Pleasant Ballatts*, iii. 142  
*Pleasant Battle between two Lap-dogs of the Utopian Court, A*, viii. 99  
 Pleasure, in Carew's *Coelum Britannicum*, vii. 19  
 Plegmund (d. 914), i. 92  
 Plegwin, Bede's letter to, i. 80  
*Pléiade, The*, iii. 227, 250, 258, 265; iv. 197; vii. 1; xiii. 211  
 Pleshy, Essex, xii. 510  
 Pleyel, Ignaz Joseph, xi. 226  
 Pliant, Dame, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 22  
 Pliny, the elder, i. 76, 80, 81, 191; ii. 79, 80, 363; iii. 5, 20, 71, 109, 347, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000  
 Plomer, Henry R., xi. 466, 467, 469  
 Plot, Robert (1640-1696), ix. 413, 538; *Natural History of Oxfordshire*, ix. 352; *Natural History of Staffordshire*, ix. 352  
 Plotinus, viii. 273, 277, 278, 282, 287 ff.; ix. 315, 323  
 Plouffe, Gédéon, xiv. 355  
 Plough Monday, v. 32  
*Ploughman's Tale, The*, ii. 36, 39, 162, 164, 215, 432, 434  
 Plow boys' performances, v. 32  
 Plowden, Edmund (1518-1585), *Law Reports*, viii. 316, 467

## PLUCK

- Pluck, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 317  
 Plume, captain, in *Farquhar's Recruiting Officer*, VIII. 171  
 Plume, Thomas (1630-1704), VII. 342  
 Plumers, the, XII. 182  
 Pluman professorship of astronomy, Cambridge, VII. 342; IX. 412, 413  
 Plummer, Charles, I. 79, 81, 83, 85, 93, 104, 112  
 Plummer, John (*fl.* 1444), VI. 281  
 Plumporridge, in *The Inner-Temple Masque*, VI. 70, 75  
 Plumpton Correspondence, II. 483, 500  
 Plunket, David, XIV. 126  
 Plunket, William Conyngham, 1st baron Plunket (1764-1854), XIV. 128, 510; *Life, Letters and Speeches*, XIV. 126  
 Plunkett, Henry Grattan ('Fusbos'), XIV. 236  
 Plutarch, III. 68, 92, 313, 346, 347, 429, 433; IV. 1, 3, 5, 10, 12, 15, 16, 23, 24, 342, 344, 439, 442, 527; V. 197, 221; VI. 19, 138, 406; VII. 392, 404; VIII. 31, 401; IX. 28, 285, 267, 337, 500; XI. 330, 351, 352; XII. 332, 335, 485, 487, 490, 497; XIV. 579  
*De Educatione Puerorum*, III. 346  
*Life of Agis*, VIII. 191  
*Lives*, X. 206, 481  
*Moralia*, IV. 6, 14, 249, 523; VII. 316  
 Pluto, I. 295; IV. 349  
 Pluto, in *The Devil and his Dame*, V. 329  
 Pluto, in *Friar Rush*, VI. 53  
 Pluto, in *The Merchant's Tale*, II. 184  
 Pluto, in *Troiane*, V. 69  
 Plutus, in *Love Restored*, VI. 351, 352, 355  
 Plutus, in *The Masque of the Muddle Temple*, VI. 355  
 Plyant, lady, in *Congreve's Double-Dealer*, VIII. 148  
 Plyant, Sir Paul, in *Congreve's Double-Dealer*, VIII. 148, 149, 156  
 Plymouth, IV. 78, 200, 311, 350; VII. 449; VIII. 122; XI. 468; XIV. 122, 297  
 Plymouth, the Hoe, VI. 101  
 Plymouth Sound, X. 115  
 Plynlmmon, I. 250  
 Pneustis (Unbelief), in *Wyclif's Trialogus*, II. 65  
 Pocock, Isaac (1782-1835), XIII. 270, 522  
*Maggie or the Maid? The*, XIII. 265  
*Miller and his Men, The*, XIII. 264, 265  
*Montrose; or, The Children of the Mist*, XIII. 265  
*Rob Roy Macgregor; or, Auld Lang Syne*, XIII. 265  
*Robber's Wife, The*, XIII. 265  
*Robinson Crusoe*, XIII. 265  
*Twenty Years Ago*, XIII. 265  
 Pocock, Nicholas (1814-1897), IX. 196  
 Pococke, Edward, the elder (1604-1691), IX. 183, 529  
 Pococke, Edward, the younger (1648-1727), VII. 308, 319; IX. 529  
 Pocockes, Richard (1704-1765), XIV. 246, 553

## POLITICAL

- Podestà, the, in *Crowne's City Politiques*, VIII. 188  
 Podmore, Frank, XIV. 473, 478, 602  
 Poe, Edgar Allan, XIII. 121, 141, 438, 505; XIV. 318 b, 365; *Murders in the Rue Morgue, The*, XIII. 437  
*Poema Morale*, I. 220, 227, 338, 376, 459, 460; X. 225  
*Poems on Affairs of State*, VIII. 91, 410, 411, 445, 447  
 Poenitentia, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, V. 52  
 Poeta, in *Technogamia*, VI. 323  
*Poetical Amusements at a Villa near Bath*, X. 278  
*Poetical Calendar* (Fawkes and Woty's), X. 183  
*Poetical Magazine, The*, XIV. 217, 218  
*Poetical Register, The*, XI. 413  
 Poetry, land of, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, VI. 310  
 Poet's laureate, II. 506  
 Poggio, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 260  
 Poggio Bracciolini, G. F., III. 93, 489; IV. 322  
 Poitiers, II. 336  
 Poins, in *Henry IV*, V. 189  
 Poirer, Pierre, IX. 307, 519 ff.  
 Poisson, Siméon Denis, XIV. 261  
 Poland, V. 308; VI. 303; VII. 200; XIV. 172  
*Poland, The Last Will and Testament of Anthony K. of*, VIII. 93  
 Polar seas, the, XII. 248  
 Pole, in *Meredith's Sandra Belloni*, XIII. 445  
 Pole, David (d. 1568), IV. 428  
 Pole, Reginald (1500-1558), cardinal, archbishop of Canterbury, III. 7, 105, 420, 474; IV. 428  
 Pole, Thomas (1753-1829), XIV. 592  
 Pole, William de la, 1st duke of Suffolk (1396-1450), II. 288, 304, 424; IV. 182  
 Pole, William (1814-1890), XIV. 503  
 Polemia, in *Arbuthnot's History of John Bull*, IX. 134  
*Polemio-Mudlena*, X. 223  
 Polesworth. See Powlsworth  
 Poliarchus, in *Argemus*, IV. 258 ff.  
 Policy, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 226  
 Polidori, G., XIII. 490, 496  
 Polidori, John William, XII. 247, 397  
*Polimanteia*, V. 368, 369, 479  
 Polisarda, in *Palmerin of England*, VII. 75  
 Polish language, XIV. 458  
 Politian, VII. 315; X. 159  
 Political and social aspects of the later Elizabethan and earlier Stewart period, V. 476 ff.  
*Political Eclogues*, XI. 34, 36, 40  
*Political Miscellanies*, XI. 35  
 Political pamphlets, IV. 535  
*Political Register*, X. 525  
*Political Science Quarterly, The*, XIV. 80  
*Political Songs of England*, I. 370  
 Political treatises and pamphlets in Jacobean times, VII. 455

## POLITICK

- Politick Would Be, Sir, in *Volpone*, vi. 21
- Politicke perswasion, the Vice, in *Pacient Grissell*, v. 117
- Politics, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 149
- Politics and economics, early writings on, iv. 295 ff., 509 ff.
- Politics for the People*, xiii. 358
- Poliziano, Angelo, iii. 5, 6, 20; iv. 69
- Polla, in *Ignoramus*, vi. 322
- Pollard, Alfred William, iv. 394; v. 18, 20, 92, and see Add. 3; vii. 11; xi. 467
- Pollen, John Hungerford (1820–1902), xii. 462; *A Narrative of Five Years at St Saviour's, Leeds*, xii. 275
- Pollexfen, Sir Hargrave, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 11
- Pollitt, Charles, xiv. 532
- Pollock, Sir Frederick, viii. 313; xiv. 80, 470, 494
- Pollock, Sir F. and Maitland, F. W., *History of English Law*, i. 174, 181
- Pollock, Walter Herries, xi. 448; xii. 447
- Pollok, Robert (1798–1827), xi. 444; xii. 421; *The Course of Time*, xi. 244; xii. 129
- Polly, in Dickens's *Mugby Junction*, xiii. 335
- Polly, in Gay's *Beggar's Opera*, ix. 163; xi. 260
- Polly, in *The Little Pretty Pocket Book*, xi. 376
- 'Polonaland,' v. 111
- Polonia, prince (Thackeray's), xiii. 288
- Polonius, in *Hamlet*, ii. 384; iii. 349; iv. 120; v. 172, 200 ff., 272, 278; vi. 161, 200; viii. 221, 377
- Polter, R., iv. 460
- Polwarth, ix. 364
- Polwhelc, Richard (1760–1838), x. 490; xii. 376
- Polyander (Howell's), vii. 458
- Polybius, iii. 432; iv. 259, 439; vii. 311, 488; ix. 528; x. 466; xii. 493
- Polycarp, xii. 340
- Polydore, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 183
- Polynesian languages, iv. 459
- Polyphilus, in *The Rambler*, x. 172
- Pomfret, countess of. See Fermor, Henrietta Louisa
- Pomfret, John (1667–1702), viii. 444; ix. 167, 169, 170, 482; x. 183; *Choice*, ix. 170; *Poems on Several Occasions*, ix. 169
- Pompeii, xii. 417, 497
- Pompey, iv. 196
- Pompey, in *Measure for Measure*, v. 190
- Pompey the Little*. See Coventry, Francis
- Pompey's Ghost*, xi. 234
- Pompilia, in Browning's *The Ring and the Book*, xiii. 50, 66, 79
- Pomponius Laetus, iii. 13
- Pomponius Mela, iv. 439
- Ponder, Nathanael, vii. 178
- Ponet, John (1514?–1556), bishop of Winchester, iii. 473; iv. 447; v. 104

## POPE

- Ponsonby, William (1546?–1603), iv. 395, 397, 398
- Ponsonby de Tomkyns, Mrs (Du Maurier's), xiii. 433
- Pont-à-Mousson, iv. 253, 256
- Pont-neuf*, ii. 395
- Ponthus, The History of King*, ii. 325
- Pontia, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 265
- Pontifex, in Butler's *The Way of all Flesh*, xiii. 454
- Pontine marshes, in Thackeray's *Ravenswing*, xiii. 281
- Pontis, L. de, ix. 499
- Ponto family, in Thackeray's *Book of Snobs*, xiii. 285
- Pontoux, Claude de, iv. 24; *L'Idée*, iv. 178
- Pontresina, xiii. 380
- Pontus de Tyard, iii. 258, 263; *Les Erreurs Amoureuses*, iii. 258
- Pool, John, *County Astrology* (1650), vii. 509
- 'Poole, Austin Lane, x. Add.
- Poole, John (1786?–1872), xiii. 522; *Lodgings for Single Gentlemen*, xiii. 270; *Paul Pry*, xiii. 270; *Twist the Cup and Lip*, xiii. 270
- Poole, Joshua (fl. 1632–1646), viii. 238; xi. 249; *The English Parnassus*, vii. 466; viii. 238, 447
- Poole, Matthew (1624–1679), vii. 323, 477; *Synopsis Criticorum Bibliorum*, vii. 322, 481
- Poole, Reginald Lane, i. 420; xiv. 485, 500
- Poole, Reginald Stuart (1832–1895), xii. 498
- Poole, Stanley Lane, xi. 459; xiv. 252
- Poole, Thomas (1765–1837), xi. 121, 405
- Poor law, Elizabethan, v. 374, 375
- Poor Man's Pittance*, A, iii. 198
- Poor priests (Wyclif's), ii. 56, 57, 59, 63, 66
- Poor Tom. See Abraham man
- Poore, Richard, bishop of Salisbury (d. 1237), i. 230
- Pop upon Pope*, A, ix. 85
- Pope (actor) (d. 1604), iv. 360; vi. 248, 276
- Pope, Alexander (1688–1744), iii. 78, 200, 452; iv. 21, 208, 280, 335; v. 209, 249, 268 ff., 274, 296; vi. 113; vii. 12, 20, 73, 269; viii. 39, 50, 51, 62, 77, 89, 143, 160, 177, 193 ff., 203, 229, 234, 235, 237, 284, 292, 370, 386, 427; ix. 17, 45, 66 ff. (main entry), 103, 123, 127, 129, 131, 133, 137, 138, 141 ff., 160, 161, 163 ff., 171, 174, 175, 177, 179 ff., 184, 185, 187 ff., 220, 228, 230, 247, 248, 250 ff., 258, 260, 340, 357, 369, 437, 442 ff., 452, 462, 466, 468 ff., 472, 474 ff., 480, 481, 483, 484, 497, 498, 509, also see Add.; x. 77, 80, 95, 102, 110, 113, 115, 119 ff., 126, 128, 138, 141, 145, 153, 169, 172, 174, 180, 184, 202, 208, 218, 219, 221, 227, 232, 238 ff., 242, 273, 277, 297, 299, 301, 319, 398, 447, 448, 457, 458, 461, 465 ff., 475, 493, also see Add.; xi. 36, 77, 79, 82, 86, 91, 142, 150, 175, 178, 201, 206 ff., 216,

# POPE

## Pope, Alexander

247, 254 ff., 320 ff., 330, 335, 356, 402, 410, 466, 467, 473; xii. 36, 40, 100, 145, 169, 177, 218, 363, 384, 397, 419, 438, 444; xiii. 27, 29, 43, 51, 70, 71, 239, 253, 512; xiv. 62, 108, 144, 200, 212, 249, 396, 399, 435, 436, 439, 447  
*Alcander Prince of Rhodes*, ix. 68  
*Art of Sinking in Poetry (Bathos)*. See *Martinus Scriblerus* below  
*Augustus, To*, xii. 42  
*Correspondence*, xi. 328  
*Dialogues*, ix. 87, 88  
*Dunciad, The*, iv. 332; v. 270, 276; vii. 89; viii. 40, 41; ix. 32, 77 ff., 82, 85, 88, 89, 131, 143, 144, 165, 188, 237, 251, 340, 409; x. 121, 163, 202; xi. 140, 212, 320, 328; xii. 41, 42  
*Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, ix. 70  
*Eloisa to Abelaar*, ix. 70, 71; x. 218  
*Epistle to a Young Lady*, ix. 71  
*Epistle to Dr Arbuthnot*, ix. 78, 86, 88, 133, 147, 171, 251; xii. 42, 73  
*Epistle to Mr Jervas*, ix. 71  
*Epistle to Robert Earl of Oxford*, ix. 74, 77  
*Epistles*, ix. 81, 82, 86, 87  
*Essay on Criticism*, vii. 69; ix. 70, 73, 77, 89  
*Essay on Man*, ix. 73, 81 ff., 85, 89, 169, 295, 296; x. 185; xi. 140  
*Ethic Epistles*, ix. 89  
*Fragment of a Satire*, ix. 78  
*Full and True Account... Edmund Curll*, ix. 78  
*Homer*, v. 269; viii. 158; ix. 72, 74 ff., 164, 167, 171; xi. 89, 90, 246, 320 ff.  
*Imitations of Horace*, vii. 69; ix. 85 ff., 251  
*Letter to a Noble Lord*, ix. 86, 251  
*Letter to H. Cromwell*, xi. 250  
*Martinus Scriblerus... or the Art of Sinking in Poetry (Bathos)*, ix. 78, 171, 251, 271  
*Messiah*, ix. 69; x. 159, 168  
*Moral Essays*, ix. 81, 82  
*Narrative of Dr Robert Norris*, ix. 77  
*Ode for Music on Saint Cecilia's Day*, ix. 72  
*Ode on Solitude*, ix. 68  
*Of False Taste*, ix. 81  
*Of Taste*, ix. 81  
*Of the Characters of Women*, ix. 82  
*Of the Knowledge and Characters of Men*, ix. 81  
*Of the Use of Riches*, ix. 81  
*One Thousand Seven Hundred and Thirty-Eight*, x. 168  
*Ovid's Metamorphoses*, translation of, ix. 68  
*Pastorals*, ix. 68, 69, 78  
*Prologue to the Satires*, ix. 86  
*Rape of the Lock, The*, ix. 70, 73, 241; x. 167; xiii. 263  
*Satires*, vii. 89; ix. 86, 87  
*Selecta Poemata Italorum*, ix. 76; x. 159

# PORTER

## Pope, Alexander

Shakespeare, edited by, ix. 77; xi. 320  
*'Sober advice from Horace'*, ix. 86  
*Song by a Person of Quality*, xii. 101  
*Statius's Thebais*, translation of, ix. 68  
*Temple of Fame*, x. 219  
*Windsor Forest*, ix. 69  
*Works (1717)*, ix. 74  
*Works in Prose*, ix. 84  
1740, ix. 88  
Pope, Sir Thomas (1507?-1559), iii. 51, 420, 424; x. 492  
Pope, Walter (d. 1714), ix. 500; *The Catholic Ballad*, viii. 97, 411  
Popery, x. 301  
Popes, *The History of the*, x. 499  
Popham, Sir John (1531?-1607), vi. 188  
*Popish Courant, The (1678-1683)*, viii. 412  
*Popish Plot, A Narrative of the*, viii. 97  
*'Poplicola'*, x. 403  
Poppaea, in Gray's *Agrippina*, x. 119  
Popple, William (d. 1708), Locke's *Epistola de Tolerantia* trans. by, viii. 331, 471  
Porcher, Edwin A., xii. 339, 498  
Porcupine, Peter, xi. 49  
*Porcupine, The*, xi. 49  
Pordage, in Oldham's *Thirteenth Satyr of Juvenal*, viii. 89  
Pordage, John (1607-1681), vii. 303, 474; ix. 307, 519  
Pordage, Samuel (1633-1691?), viii. 91, 403, 409; *Azaria and Hushai*, viii. 92; *The Medal Revers'd*, viii. 92  
Porlock, in Lorna Doone, xiii. 434  
Pornic, xiii. 77  
Porphyro, in Keats's *Eve of St Agnes*, xii. 86, 87; xiii. 114  
Porphyry, ii. 363; viii. 288  
*Porphyry, Commentary on*, by William of Ockham, i. 212  
Porrex, in *Gorboluc*, v. 67  
Porritt, Edward, xiv. 532  
Porrus (Porus), i. 307  
Porson, Richard (1759-1808), iv. 263; ix. 526; xii. 323 ff. (main entry), 329 ff., 363, 481 ff., 486, 488, 490 ff.  
*Adversaria*, xii. 329  
*Aristophanica*, xii. 328  
*Letters to Mr Archdeacon Travis*, x. 309, 317, 508; xii. 323  
*Miscellaneous Works*, xii. 324  
'Porson' type, xii. 324, 329  
*Porsoniana*, xii. 408  
Port, Sir John (d. 1557), vii. 331  
Port Glasgow, xiii. 107  
Port Royal, iii. 424  
Porte, the, ix. 244  
Porten, Catharine, x. 300  
Porteous mob, the, xii. 18  
Porter, Anna Maria (1780-1832), xi. 305, 463  
Porter, Charlotte, xiii. 479  
Porter, Elizabeth, x. 160  
Porter, Endymion (1587-1649), vi. 235; vii. 5, 12

## PORTER

- Porter, Henry (*f.* 1596–1599), v. 311, 312, 331, 475; vi. 12, 219; *The two angry Women of Abington*, v. 330
- Porter, James (1753–1798), xi. 395
- Porter, Jane (1776–1850), xi. 305, 464; *Scottish Chiefs*, xi. 306; *Thaddeus of Warsaw*, xi. 306
- Porter, John, xiv. 541
- Porter, Joseph, x. 385
- Porter, P., *Tachmas, Prince of Persia*, viii. 190
- Porter, Sir Robert Ker (1777–1842), xiv. 553
- Porter and Jonson's *Hot Anger Soon Cold*, v. 331; vi. 12
- Porteus, Beilby (1731–1808), x. 517
- Portfolio of a Man of the World*, ix. 191
- Portia, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 169, 183, 197, 262, 379
- Portiforiums*, iii. 19
- Portjefe, ii. 277
- Portland, vii. 61
- Portland, duchess of. *See* Harley, Margaret
- Portland, earls of. *See* Bentinck, William
- Porto Bello, x. 36; xiv. 201
- Portraits*, French, iv. 522, 523
- Portsmouth, xii. 243; xiv. 225
- Portsmouth, duchess of. *See* Keroualle, Louise Renée de
- Portsmouth academy, in O'Keeffe's *Wild Oats*, xi. 281
- Portsmouth's Picture, On the duchess of*, viii. 94
- Portugal, ii. 276; vi. 169; viii. 271; x. 408, 500; xi. 72, 155; xii. 32, 488; xiv. 294
- Portugal, prince of, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, v. 240
- Portugal History, The* (1677), viii. 451
- Portuguese, the, xii. 13
- Portuguese king, in *Believe as You List*, vi. 147
- Portuguese language, xi. 355; xiv. 457, 458
- Portuguese navy, the, xiv. 187
- Portuguese songs, ii. 405
- Portuguese writers, viii. 126
- Portus of Noblines*, ii. 284
- Pory, John (1570?–1635), iv. 445
- Positive Atall, Sir, in Shadwell's *Sullen Lovers*, viii. 21
- Possum, Peter, *pseud.* *See* Rowe, Richard
- Post and Pair, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 358
- Post Boy, The*, ix. 5; xi. 333
- Poste, Edward (1823–1902), xii. 492
- Postgate, John Percival, xii. 483
- Posthaast, in *Histrio-Mastix*, v. 322; vi. 43, 86
- Posthumus, in *Cymbeline*, v. 206
- Postman, The*, xi. 333
- Pote, Joseph (1703?–1787), xi. 341
- Potez, H., xii. 525
- Potion, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 36
- Potiphar, xii. 117
- Potpan, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v. 182

## PRAED

- Potter, John (1674?–1747), ix. 527
- Potter, Robert (1721–1804), x. 475, 476 xiii. 145
- Potter's bar, xii. 186
- Potts, R. A., xii. 400
- Potts, Thomas (*f.* 1612), iv. 535; vi. 104; vii. 374, 506; *Discoverie of Witches*, vi. 105
- Poulton, Edward Bagnall, xiv. 560
- Pounce, Peter, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x. 25
- Pound, Ezra, xiii. Add. 2
- Poundtext, Peter, in Scott's *Old Mortality*, xii. 27
- Pourceaugnac, M. de (Molière's), vi. 160
- Poussin, Nicholas, x. 106; xii. 173; xiii. 52
- Pouts, captain, in *A Woman is a Weather-cocke*, vi. 222
- Poutama, H., xiv. 611
- Poverte, in *Magnyfycence*, iii. 77, 78
- Poverty, in *Worke for Armourours*, vi. 56
- Povey, Charles (1652?–1743), ix. 462; x. 411
- Powell, Baden (1796–1860), xii. 295, 466, 469; xiv. 479
- Powell, David (1552?–1598), i. 262; iii. 531
- Powell, Frederick York (1850–1904), i. 369; ii. 39; xiv. 497
- Powell, George (1658?–1714), viii. 177
- Powell, Humphrey (*f.* 1548–1556), iv. 414; *The Wyll of the Devyll*, iii. 86, 87
- Powell, Mary, 1st wife of John Milton, vii. 101, 122
- Powell, Mrs., actress (d. 1831), viii. 186
- Powell, Stephen, xi. 342
- Powell, Thomas (1572?–1635?), iv. 526; v. 479; vii. 39
- Powell, William (*f.* 1562–1563), iv. 384
- Powell family, vii. 103
- Power, in *Cooper's Hill*, vii. 60
- Power, Cecil, *pseud.* *See* Allen, Grant
- Power, John, xii. 523
- Power, Lionel, xiv. 308
- Power, Marguerite. *See* Blessington, countess of
- Powers Key, in *The Bowge of Courte*, iii. 73
- Powis, 1st baron, vii. 45
- Powis, earl. *See* Herbert, Edward
- Powis, lord, in *John a Kent*, v. 317
- Powis castle, x. 115
- Powlsorth (now Polesworth), iv. 169, 174, 186
- Powys, prince of, i. 196
- Poynter, Sir Edward John, xiii. 433
- Poyntz, Sydnam (*f.* 1645–1650), vii. 453
- Poyser, Mrs, in *Adam Bede*, ix. 323
- Poyser, the, in *Adam Bede*, xiii. 390, 392
- Praagh, L. V., xiv. Add. 9
- Practice of Piety, The*, vii. 168
- Praed, Winthrop Mackworth (1802–1839), x. 152; xi. 160; xii. 107, 108, 111–112 (main entry), 119 ff., 129, 130, 133, 421 xiii. 149, 161, 164, 230, 238, 253; xiv. 205, 206, 539
- Arminius*, xii. 111



## PRAED

- Præd, Winthrop Mackworth**  
*Gog*, XII. 111  
*Goodnight to the Season*, XII. 122  
*I enter thy garden of Roses*, XII. 122  
*Josephine*, XII. 111  
*Letter from Teignmouth*, XII. 122  
*Letter of Advice*, XII. 122; XIII. 239  
*Molly Mog*, XII. 122  
*Red Fisherman, The*, XII. 111, 112; XIII. 239  
*Tales*, XII. 111  
*Time's Song*, XII. 111, 112  
*Twenty Eight and Twenty Nine*, XII. 122  
*Vicar, The*, XII. 122  
**Prague**, XII. 206; XIII. 162, 163  
**Praise**, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, II. 142  
**Praise of Women**, A, II. 162  
**Prat**, in *The pardoner and the frere*, v. 97  
**Prat, D.**, IX. 511  
**Pratt, Ambrose**, XIV. 535  
**Pratt, Charles**, 1st earl Camden (1714–1794), x. 263  
**Pratt, Josiah** (1768–1844), XII. 471  
**Pratt, Samuel Jackson** (1749–1814), x. 265; XI. 395, 429  
**Praxapostolos**, I. 77  
**Praxaspes**, in *Cambises*, v. 65  
**Praxinoe**, in *The Adonazusae*, III. 226  
**Prayer**, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227  
**Prayer, A**, in *The Exeter Book*, I. 428  
**Prayer, Book of Common**, III. 25, 28, 29, 31, 34, 445, 465, 475, 476; x. 362  
**Prayer Book, American, Scots and Irish**, III. 34  
**Prayer-Book of 1552**, VII. 325  
**Prayer to Our Lady**, A, I. 232, 458  
**Prayer to the Virgin**, A, I. 232, 458  
**Prayse of All Women, The**, III. 90, 486  
**Preceptor, The**, x. 170, 468  
**Preiðeu Annunn, or The Harrowings of Hell**, I. 251  
**Premierfait, Laurent du**, III. 192  
**Prendergast, John Patrick** (1808–1893), XIV. 497, 571; *History of the Cromwellian Settlement, The*, XIV. 96; *Ireland from the Restoration to the Revolution*, XIV. 96  
**Prendergast, Paul**, *pseud.* See Leigh, Percival  
**Prentys, Richard** (fl. 1403–1412), VI. 280  
**Pre-Raphaelite school of painting**, XII. 154  
**Pre-Raphaelites, the**, XIII. 8, 27, 110, 111, 113 ff., 121, 122, 139, 155, 156, 189, 196, 197, 207, 208, 211, 216, 218, 223; XIV. 139, 151, 363  
**Presbyterian histories**, x. 519  
**Presbyterians**, x. 522  
**Presbyterians, Satire against the**, VII. 85  
**Prescott, William Hickling**, x. 504; XII. 380, 524  
**Present State of Europe**, IX. 267  
**Present State of the Republic of Letters**, x. 176  
**Present State of the War**, IX. 44  
**Press, The**, XII. 347, 353, 449; XIV. 181, 196, 198  
**Presse full of Pamphlets, A**, 1642, VII. 502

## PRIDE

- Prester John**, II. 79, 86, 87; IV. 70; x. 160  
*Prester John, The Letter of*, II. 80  
**Preston**, XI. 409  
**Preston, battle of**, x. 358  
**Preston, John** (1587–1628), IV. 433  
**Preston, Thomas** (1537–1598), v. 396  
*'A geleflower gentle'*, VI. 285  
*'A Lamentation from Rome'*, VI. 285  
*Cambises*, v. 63 ff.; VI. 284, 285, 298  
*Syr Clyomon and Clamydes*, v. 129; VI. 284  
**Preston, pseud. of lord de Tabley**, XIII. 205  
**Prestonpans**, IX. 373  
**Prestwich, Edmund**, *Hippolitus and Poema* (1651), VII. 413  
**Prete, Girolamo**, VII. 87  
**Prevention of Cruelty to Animals Act**, XIV. 445  
**Prévost, abbé**, v. 289; XI. 465  
**Prévost, Antoine-François**, x. 16; *L'Histoire de M. Cleveland*, x. 118; *Manon Lescaut*, x. 58, 118  
**Prevost, Sir George** (1804–1893), XII. 454, 457, 463  
**Priam**, in *Dido*, v. 145  
**Priamus, Sir**, in *Morte Arthure*, II. 119  
**Priapus**, VII. 360  
**Price, Bonamy**, XIV. 596  
**Price, C.**, XII. 504  
**Price, Fanny**, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, XII. 235, 238, 239, 243  
**Price, John** (1600–1676?), VII. 316, 489  
**Price, Laurence** (fl. 1625–1680?), VII. 509  
**Price, Miss**, maid of honour, VIII. 208  
**Price, Rees**, x. 387  
**Price, Richard** (1723–1791), x. 344, 345, 380, 513; XI. 20, 21, 71; XIV. 608  
*Additional Observations*, x. 344  
*Appeal to the Public*, x. 344  
*Discourse on the Love of our Country*, x. 344  
*General Introduction*, x. 344  
*Observations on Reversionary Payments*, x. 344  
*Observations on the Nature of Civil Liberty*, x. 344  
*Review of the Principal Questions in Morals*, x. 344  
**Price, Richard** (1790–1833), x. 492  
**Price, Sir Uvedale** (1747–1829), XI. 472  
**Price, William**, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, XII. 239  
**Prichard, Iltudus Thomas**, XIV. 579; *The Chronicles of Budgepore*, XIV. 340  
**Prichard, James Cowles** (1786–1848), XIV. 563  
**Pride**, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 147, 148  
**Pride**, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227, 234  
**Pride**, in *The Faerie Queene*, II. 236; III. 230, 234  
**Pride**, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, II. 140  
**Pride**, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 231  
**Pride**, in *Pathomachia*, VI. 324  
**Pride**, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 27, 28

## PRIDE

- Pride, colonel Thomas (d. 1658), xiv. 313  
 Pride, the swineherd in the *Mercuries*, vii. 356  
*Pride and Lowliness, A Debate between*, iii. 361  
*Pride of Life, The*, v. 2, 52, 57, 391, 392  
 Prideaux, Edmund B. R., xiv. 592  
 Prideaux, Humphrey (1648-1724), ix. 495; x. 503; *LVIII Articles*, ix. 414  
 Prideaux, John (1578-1650), vii. 307  
 Prideaux, William Francis, xi. 416, 417, 488; xiii. 497; xiv. 526  
 Priest (translator), iv. 374  
*Priestis of Peblis, Thrie*, ii. 279  
 Priestley, Joseph (1733-1804), ix. 302; x. 346, 380, 384, 385, 513, 514; xi. 63, 64, 70, 390, 393, 399; xii. 165, 174, 183, 279; xiv. 23, 51, 258, 272 ff., 284, 385, 394, 398, 399, 402, 556, 558, 602, 608  
*Disquisitions relating to Matter and Spirit*, x. 345  
*Doctrine of Philosophical Necessity*, x. 345  
*Essay on the first principles of government*, xiv. 400  
*Examination, An*, x. 345, 348  
*Free Discussion*, x. 345  
*History... of Electricity*, x. 345  
*History of the Corruptions of Christianity*, x. 309, 507  
*Miscellaneous Observations*, xiv. 386, 395  
*Rudiments of English Grammar*, xiv. 396  
 Priestley, Timothy (1734-1814), x. 385  
 Prillisk, county Tyrone, xiv. 314  
*Prima Pastorum*, v. 17  
 Primaudaye, Peter de la, *French Academy*, iii. 356, 437, 552  
*Primer or Office of the Blessed Virgin Mary, The*, viii. 54  
 Primerose, the Hon. Miss, x. 479  
*Primers*, iii. 28, 30, 31; iv. 384, 386, 495  
   Bishop Hilsey's, iii. 30  
   Henry VIII's, iii. 30  
   Marshall's, iii. 30  
*Primitive Christianity Revived*, viii. 111  
 Primrose, Archibald Philip, 5th earl of Rosebery, x. Add.; xi. 390, 396, 438, 441; xiv. 507; *Chatham*, ix. 253  
 Primrose, David, vii. 308  
 Primrose, Dr, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 206, 209  
 Primrose, George, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 200, 201, 209  
 Primrose, James, vii. 511  
 Primrose, Moses, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 209  
 Primrose, Mrs, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 209  
 Primrose, Olivia, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 209  
 Primrose, Sophia, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 209  
 Prince (of Wales)'s company, the, vi. 261

## PRIOR

- Prince, John Critchley (1808-1866), xiii. 508  
 Pring, Martin (1580-1626?), iv. 94  
 Pringle, Thomas (1789-1834), xii. 421; xiv. 373 ff., also see Add. 5, 9  
*Afar in the Desert*, xiv. 374  
*Bechuana Boy, The*, xiv. 375  
*Captive of Camalu, The*, xiv. 377  
*Ghona Widow's Lullaby, The*, xiv. 376  
*Koranna, The*, xiv. 377  
*Lion and Giraffe, The*, xiv. 375  
*Lion Hunt, The*, xiv. 375  
*Narrative of a Residence in South Africa*, xiv. 373  
*Songs of the Emigrants*, xiv. 374  
 Pringle-Pattison, Andrew Seth, xiii. 465; xiv. 469  
 Prinsep, James (1799-1840), xii. 512; *Benares illustrated*, xii. 352; *Essays on Indian Antiquities*, xii. 352, 353  
 Printers (1557-1625), iv. 546 ff.  
 Printing, Introduction of, into England, ii. 310 ff., 483 ff.  
 Prior, Arthur, kinsman of Matthew Prior, ix. 146  
 Prior, George, father of Matthew Prior, ix. 146  
 Prior, Sir James (1790?-1869), x. 199 ff., 480, 483; xi. 390; *Life of Malone*, x. 159, 473  
 Prior, Matthew (1664-1721), iii. 184; viii. 48, 217, 218, 232, 444, 445; ix. 96, 141, 146 ff. (main entry), 162, 163, 165, 168, 169, 176, 182, 216, 217, 270, 461, 482, also see Add.; x. 96, 139, 202, 205, 214, 216, 369, also see Add.; xi. 88, 173, 174, 247, 248, 317, 327, 328; xii. 120, 223; xiii. 164; xiv. 205, 206, 211  
*Account of Examination before the Committee of Council*, ix. 149  
*Advice to the Painter*, ix. 148, 155  
*Alma: or the Progress of the Mind*, ix. 152, 154  
*Answer to the Report of the Committee of Secrecy*, ix. 149  
*Better Answer to Cloe Jealous*, ix. 156  
*Carmen Seculare*, ix. 149, 155  
*Cloe Hunting*, ix. 156, 159  
*Dialogues of the Dead*, ix. 153, 159, 160  
*Down-Hall*, ix. 152, 155  
*English Ballad on the Taking of Namur*, ix. 148, 155  
*English Padlock*, ix. 155  
*Epistle to Fleetwood Shephard*, ix. 148  
*Epistle to Lord —*, ix. 155  
*Erie Robert's Mice*, ix. 151  
*Essay upon Learning*, ix. 158, 159  
*Essay upon Opinion*, ix. 159  
*Essays*, ix. 153  
*Fable from Phaedrus*, ix. 151  
*First and Second Hymns of Calliomachus*, ix. 157  
*Georgics, The*, ix. 157  
*Hans Carvel*, ix. 155  
*Henry and Emma*, ix. 153, 157  
*Hind and the Panther Transvers'd to the*

## PRIOR

### Prior, Matthew

- Story of the Country Mouse and the City Mouse* (with Montagu), viii. 48, 404, 410, 411; ix. 147, 159  
*History of His Own Time*, ix. 147, 217  
*Hymn to the Sun*, ix. 148  
*Jinny the Just*, ix. 156, 159  
*Journal at the Court of France*, ix. 149  
*Journey to Copt-Hall*, ix. 156  
*Letter to... Miss Margaret-Cavendish-Holles-Harley*, ix. 153, 156  
*Letter to Monsieur Boileau Despréaux*, ix. 155  
 'Noble lovely little Peggy,' xi. 347  
*Nut-brown Maid, The*, ix. 152  
*Ode, An*, ix. 147  
*Ode... to the Memory of... Colonel George Villiers*, ix. 150  
*Ode Humbly Subscrib'd to the Queen*, ix. 151  
*Ode presented to the King*, ix. 148  
*Ode presented to the Queen*, ix. 157  
*Orange*, ix. 148  
*Picture of Seneca*, ix. 147  
*Prelude to a Tale from Boccaccio*, ix. 157  
*Satire on the Modern Translators*, ix. 147  
 'Saunt'ring Jack and Idle Joan,' ix. 156  
*Secretary, The*, ix. 148, 155  
*Seeing the Duke of Ormond's Picture*, ix. 155  
*Session of the Poets*, ix. 147, 155  
*Solomon on the Vanity of the World*, ix. 143, 152, 154, 157  
*To a Child of Quality*, ix. 156  
*To Cloe Weeping*, ix. 156  
*To the Bishop of Rochester*, ix. 148  
*To the Countess of Exeter*, ix. 147, 149  
*To the King*, ix. 148  
*Translation of an Epitaph upon Glanville, Bishop of Rochester*, ix. 158  
*Two Riddles*, ix. 151  
*Written in... Mezeray's History of France*, ix. 150, 156  
 Prior, Melton, xiv. 534  
 Prior, Samuel, ix. 146  
 Prior park, Bath, x. 29  
 Priscian, i. 114, 118, 185, 210; ii. 360, 363, 366  
 Priscus, i. 20  
 Prison tracts, iv. 529; vii. 515  
 Prisoner, the, in *The Daunce and Song of Death*, iii. 87  
 Pritchard, Andrew (1804-1882), xiv. 298, 563  
 Pritchard, Hannah (1711-1768), xi. 261  
 Prithevi Raj, king of Delhi, xiv. 342  
 Private Wealth, in *Kyng Johan*, v. 65  
 Privy Malice, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 226, 234  
 Priwen or Pridwen, Arthur's ship, i. 248, 251  
 Proast, Jonas, viii. 475  
*Probationary Odes*, x. 239; xi. 34, 36, 40  
 Probert, William (1790-1870), xiv. 201  
 'Probus,' xiv. 514  
 Probyn, John Webb, xiv. 513

## PROTESTANT

### Processus Talentorum, v. 19

- Proclus, viii. 289  
 Procne, iii. 343  
 Procopius, i. 26  
 Procrustes, viii. 165  
 Procter, Adelaide Anne (1825-1864), xiii. 508, 542; *The Message*, xiii. 178  
 Procter, Bryan Waller (pseud. Barry Cornwall) (1787-1874), xi. Add.; xii. 115, 129-130 (main entry), 201, 407, 421, 433, 437, 438; xiii. 178, 469, 515; xiv. 200; *Sit down, sad soul*, xii. 130; *Song for Twilight*, xii. 130  
 Proctor, Ellen A., xiii. 496  
 Proctor, John, iii. 531  
 Proctor, Robert George Collier (1868-1903), xii. 523; *Bibliographical Essays*, xii. 369; *Index of Early Printed Books*, xii. 369; *The Printing of Greek in the Fifteenth Century*, xii. 369  
 Proctor, Thomas (fl. 1578-1584), iii. 190; *Prettie Pamphlets or Proctor's Precepts*, iii. 190  
 Prodigal Son, story of the, iii. 360  
*Prodigal Son, The*, v. 108, 412  
 Prodigal Son, the Dutch Latin comedies of, iv. 320  
 Prodigal Son plays, v. 101, 109 ff., 410, 412  
 Prodromos, Theodore (Hilarion), iv. 249; v. 5  
 Prognostications, iv. 534  
*Progress of Man, The*, xi. 41  
 Prologues and epilogues, collections of, x. 441  
 Prometheus, ii. 79  
 Prometheus, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 358  
 Prometheus, in Shelley's poem, xii. 64 ff.  
 Prometheus, in *The Lords' Masque*, vi. 353  
 Promptorium Parvulorum. See Geoffrey the Grammarian  
*Promptorium Parvulorum sive Clericorum*, xii. 519  
 Propertius, xii. 489, 490  
 Proserpine, vi. 313; xii. 339; xiii. 183  
 Proserpine, in *The Merchant's Tale*, ii. 184  
 Prosody of Old and Middle English before Chaucer, i. 372 ff., 480  
 Prosody from Chaucer to Spenser, iii. 273 ff., 525  
 Prosody of the 17th century, viii. 222 ff., 447 ff.  
 Prosody of the 18th century, xi. 446  
 Prosody of the 19th century, xiii. 225 ff., 511 ff.  
 Prosper, i. 75, 76  
 Prospero, in *The Rambler*, x. 172  
 Prospero, in *The Tempest*, v. 206, 207, 214; vii. 71; viii. 9; xii. 220  
 Pross, Miss, in *A Tale of Two Cities*, xiii. 332  
 Protagon (i.e. Henri IV), in *Euphormio*, iv. 256  
 Protasius, i. 75  
 Protesilaus, i. 279, 470  
 Protesilaus, in Wordsworth's *Laodamia*, xi. 107  
 Protestant drama, vi. 374

## PROTESTANT

*Protestant Post Boy*, ix. 13, 432  
 Protestantism, vii. 304 ff.  
 Proteus, in *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iii. 268; vi. 157; viii. 126  
 Prothero, Sir George Walter, xii. 429, 520; xiv. 92, 497  
 Prothero, Rowland Edmund, v. 352; x. 299, 509; xii. 385, 386, 388, 397, 429, 470, 478  
 Proud Beauty, in *Robin Conscience*, iii. 97  
*Proude Wyves Paternoster, The*, iii. 90, 97, 487  
 Proudies, the (Trollope's), xiii. 422, 424  
 Prout, father. *See* Mahony, Francis Sylvester  
 Prout, Samuel (1783-1852), *Sketches in Flanders and Germany*, xiv. 149  
 Prout, William (1785-1850), xiv. 558  
 Provençal legends, i. 115  
 Provençal poetry, x. 219; xiii. 211  
 Provençal version of Boethius, i. 99  
 Provence, v. 11, 49; x. 221  
 Proverbs, Old English, i. 363. *See, also, Hendyng and Alfred*  
 Prowse, William Jeffery ('Nicholas,' 1836-1870), xiii. 163, 508; *The City of Prague*, xiii. 162  
 Prudentia, in *The Teller*, ix. 34  
 Prudentius, i. 75, 76; *Psychomachia*, i. 75; v. 51, 59  
 Prudentius, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 325  
 Prue, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 150, 152, 161  
 Prusias, king of Bithynia, in *Believe as you List*, vi. 148  
 Prussia, x. 466; xiii. 19; xiv. 382, 383, 416, 419  
 Prussian army, the, xiii. 282  
 Prussian order of merit, xiii. 20  
 Prussian protestantism, xii. 260  
 Prussian Realgymnasium, xiv. 424  
 Pryme, George (1781-1868), xiv. 602  
 Prynne, William (1600-1669), iv. 306, 513, 518; vi. 204, 326, 387, 391, 401, 403, 406, 409, 495, 496; vii. 160, 197, 208, 352, 441, 446, 459, 498, 515; viii. 67, 319, 469; ix. 348  
*Animadversions on the Fourth Part of Coke's Institutes*, viii. 320  
*Histrio-Mastix*, v. 343, 372; vi. 40, 262, 391, 392, 403 ff.; vii. 145, 207, 313, 433  
*Mr William Prynne, his defence of Stage-Plays or a Retraction of his former book*, vi. 408  
*The Republican and others Spurious good Old Cause briefly and truly anatomised*, vii. 383  
 Pryor, Mrs, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, xiii. 409  
 Pryor, William, vii. 515  
 'Psalmanazar, George' (1679?-1763), ix. 498  
*Psalms*, ii. 14, 46, 318, 359, 502. *See, also, under Bible*  
*Psalms*, Old English versions, i. 106, 147, 437, 438, 444; *Northern Psalter*, i. 341

## PULTENEY

*Psalters*, ii. 318, 365  
 Early English, i. 444  
 Hampole's, ii. 46, 47  
 Old French, ii. 420, 508  
 Psellus, in Lyly's *Euphues*, iv. 523  
*Pseudo-Kallisthenes*, i. 135  
 Pseudo-Melito, i. 75  
 Psyche, xiii. 206; xiv. 311  
 Psyche, in Keats's *Ode to Psyche*, xii. 90  
 Psyche, in *Lingua*, vi. 314, 315  
 Psyche, in *Loves Maistrasse*, vi. 103  
*Psyche et Filius ejus*, vi. 486  
 Ptolemy and the Ptolemaic system, i. 213; ii. 362, 366; iii. 153, 156, 425; viii. 282, 283, 350, 352; xiv. 579  
*Public Advertiser, The*, x. 305, 400 ff., 479, 525; xi. 402  
*Public Ledger*, x. 205, 208  
*Public Register, The*, xi. 324  
*Public School Latin Primer, The*, xiv. 413  
 Public Schools, principal (prior to 1650), vii. 492  
 Public Schools act (1868), xiv. 422  
 Public Schools commission, xiv. 421  
 Publick Oppression, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 127, 128  
 Publius Cornelius, in *The Play of Lucrece*, v. 100  
 Publius Syrus, ix. 525; x. 471  
 Puca, the Irish, xiv. 307  
 Pucell, La Bel, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 226, 229, 232, 234  
 Puck, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 160, 183; xiv. 307  
 Puck-Hairy, in *Love Restored*, vi. 370  
 Puck-Hairy, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 371  
 Puckle, James (1667?-1724), ix. 479  
*Pudicitia*, in *Psychomachia*, v. 51  
*Pueriles Confabulunculæ*, vii. 315  
 Puff, in Sheridan's *Criss*, xi. 272  
 Pug, in *The Divell is an Ass*, vi. 24  
 Pugh, E. W., xiii. 544  
 Pughe, William Owen (1759-1835), xii. 518  
 Pugin, Augustus Charles (1762-1832), xii. 508; xiv. 222  
 Pugliano, Giovanni Pietro, iv. 149  
*Pui*, the (a fourteenth century association), ii. 428  
 Pulcheria, in *The Emperor of the East*, vi. 163  
 Pulci, Luigi, xii. 51, 52, 56; *Morgante Maggiore*, xii. 35  
 Pullen, Robert (d. 1147?), i. 185, 456; *Sententiarum Libri Octo*, ii. 342  
 Pulling, F. S., xiv. 511  
 Pulpit, the English, from Fisher to Donne, iv. 224 ff., 490 ff.  
 Pulteney, David, ix. 220  
 Pulteney, Miss, ix. 165  
 Pulteney, William, earl of Bath (1684-1764), ix. 88, 162, 219, 220, 223, 224, 250 ff., 433, 491; x. 452; xi. 174, 248, 350, 352, 358; xiii. 239; *Seasonable Hints*, x. 389, 522

- Pulton, Andrew (1654-1710), viii. 305, 462  
 Pulton, Ferdinando (1536-1618), viii. 46  
*Punch*, x. 162; xiii. 162, 279, 282, 284, 294; xiv. 196, 235 ff., 548, 549  
 Punch and Judy, ii. 385  
*Punch in London*, xiv. 236  
*Punchinello*, xiv. 236  
 Pundler, The, in *Lichtounis Dreame*, ii. 278  
 Punic war, the second, xii. 303  
 Punic wars, the, iv. 62, 64  
 Puntarvolo, in Jonson's *Every Man out of his Humour*, x. 50  
 Punter, Mr, of St John's, Cambridge, vi. 397  
 Purcell, E. S., xii. 454, 458; *Life of Ambrose de Lisle*, xii. 276  
 Purcell, Francis, xiii. 555  
 Purcell, Henry (1658?-1695), viii. 30, 395, 397, 428, 437; ix. 148; x. 433; *Dido and Aeneas*, viii. 135; *Lilliburlero*, viii. 96  
 Purcell, John, xiii. 142  
 Purchas, Samuel (1575?-1626), iv. 79, 85, 90 ff., 101, 103, 107, 460; xiv. 332, 333  
*Hakluytus Posthumus*, or *Purchas his Pilgrimes*, iv. 91, 92, 99, 398, 408  
*Purchas his Pilgrim; Microcosmus or the Historie of Man*, iv. 91  
*Purchas his Pilgrimage*, iv. 91  
*Relation of a Voyage to Guiana... Performed by Robert Harcourt, The*, iv. 97  
 Purfoote, Thomas, iv. 22, 384, 437  
*Purgatorio, The*, x. 361  
*Purgatory of St Patrick*, i. 191, 474  
*Puritan, The*, iv. 360  
*Puritane Or The Widow of Walling-streete, The*, iv. 360; v. 236, 238, 254, 255, 442, 444; vi. 62  
*Puritane set forth in his lively Colours, A*, vii. 384  
 Puritanism, vii. 158, 305, 370  
 Purley, xi. 400  
 Purnell, Thomas (1834-1889), xii. 435  
 Purser, Louis Claude, xii. 338  
*Pursuits of Literature, The*, xii. 364  
 Purvey, John (1353?-1428?), ii. 61; *Regimen Ecclesiae*, ii. 61; translation of the Bible, ii. 61, 62, 285, 442; iii. 45; iv. 38  
 Purvis, David L., xiv. 553  
 Puschkin, xii. 395  
 Pusey, Edward Bouverie (1800-1882), xii. 253, 254, 261 ff. (main entry), 271 ff., 454, 457, 458, 462, also see Add.; xiii. 168  
*Commentary on the Minor Prophets*, xii. 341  
*Entire Absolution of the Penitent: A Sermon*, xii. 263  
*Lectures on the Prophet Daniel*, xii. 341  
*Spiritual Letters*, xii. 264  
*Thoughts on the Benefits of the System of Fasting*, xii. 258  
 Puseyite, a, xiv. 198  
 Puteanus, vii. 113  
 Putney, ix. 290, 308, 324 ff.; x. 299

- Puttenham, George (d. 1590) or Richard (1520?-1601?), *Arte of English Poesie*, iii. 180, 207, 289, 295, 302 ff., 450, 526; iv. 21, 23, 24, 52, 113, 114, 123; vii. 263, 271; xi. 248  
 Puyssieu, de, iv. 257  
*Pwyll, prince of Dyfed*, i. 252  
 Pye, Henry James (1745-1813), xii. 133  
*Aelford*, xii. 128, 422  
*Commentary illustrating the Poetics of Aristotle*, xii. 128  
*Comments on the commentators of Shakespeare*, xii. 128  
*Summary of the duties of a J.P.*, xii. 128  
 Pyeboard, George, in *The Puritan*, iv. 360; v. 255  
 Pyke, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 317  
 Pylades, i. 314; x. 249  
 Pym, in Browning's *Strafford*, xiii. 59, 67  
 Pym, Horace N., xiv. 502  
 Pym, John (1584-1643), v. 345; vii. 147, 441; ix. 258; xiv. 91  
 Pyne, William Henry (pseud. Ephraim Hardcastle, 1769-1843), xiv. 545; *Royal Residences*, xiv. 222; *Wine and Walnuts*, xiv. 222  
 Pynson, Richard (d. 1530), ii. 161, 210, 319 ff., 326, 329 ff.; iii. 56, 57, 59, also see Add.; iv. 400  
 Pyramus, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 285; vi. 207, 316  
 Pyramus and Thisbe, in Sandys's *Ovid*, vii. 50  
 Pyrenees, the, xiii. 369; xiv. 251  
 Pyrenees, peace of the, ix. 226, 228  
 Pyrford, iv. 202  
 Pyrgopolinices, v. 105  
 Pyrocles, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 352  
 Pyrrhus, ii. 106  
 Pyrrye, C., *The prayse and dispraise of women*, iii. 486  
 Pythagoras, viii. 278, 282; ix. 515, 527  
 Pythagoras, in Sandys's translation of *Ovid's Metamorphoses*, vii. 5  
 Pythagorean doctrines, x. 103  
 Pythagorean numbers, viii. 67  
 Pythagorism, vii. 376  
 'Q,' pseud. See Jerrold, Douglas William  
 'Quack Maurus' (Sir Rich. Blackmore), in Dryden's *Secular Masque*, viii. 32  
*Quadragesma*, viii. 313  
*Quadratus*, in *What You Will*, vi. 43  
 Quadrio, Francisco, v. 289  
*Quadrupartitus*, viii. 310, 465  
*Quadrivium*, the, ii. 229, 230, 359, 362, 366; vii. 320  
*Quaker Journals*, viii. 103  
 Quaker literature, xii. 53  
 Quakers. See Society of Friends  
 Qualmsick, in *Pompey the Little*, ix. 408  
 'Quantification of the Predicate, the,' xiv. 9  
*Quare of Ichusy, The*, ii. 91

## QUARITCH

- Quaritch, Bernard (1819-1899), **xii.** 523;  
*General Catalogue*, **xii.** 368  
 Quarles, Francis (1592-1644), **iv.** 434;  
**vii.** 30, 45 ff. (main entry), 83, 153, 169,  
 176, 403, 513; **viii.** Add.  
*Argalus and Parthenia*, **iii.** 355  
*Divine Fancies*, **vii.** 46  
*Emblems*, **vii.** 47; **xiii.** 52  
*Enchiridion*, **iv.** 162  
*False World, thou ly'st*, **vii.** 47  
*Feast for Wormes*, **A.** **vii.** 46  
*World's a Theater, The*, **vii.** 47  
 Quarll, Philip, **xi.** 373, 489  
*Quarterly Journal of Education, The*, **xiv.**  
 409  
*Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*,  
**xiv.** 289, 566  
*Quarterly Review, The*, **x.** 270; **xi.** 40, 157,  
 162, 166, 393; **xii.** 141, 142, 149 ff. (main  
 entry), 162, 163, 193, 194, 199, 288,  
 302, 364, 429; **xiii.** 230, 415, 467; **xiv.**  
 55, 82, 107, 115, 118, 141, 233, 314, 322,  
 403, 598, 600, 608  
 Quarterly reviewer (Keats's), **vii.** 75  
 Quater Brailles, the, **iii.** 190  
*Quatre derniers choses*, **ii.** 312, 313  
*Quatrefoil of Love, The*, **ii.** 441  
*Quattuor novissimis, De*, **ii.** 313  
 Quebec, **xiv.** 360  
*Queen, The*, **xiv.** 201  
*Queen Eleanor's Confession*, **ii.** 144  
*Queen of Portugal*, ship, **x.** 35  
*'Queen of the Blues'*, **xi.** 346  
*Queene, The, or the Excellency of her sex*,  
**vi.** 449  
*Queene Elizabeth's Academy*, **xi.** 368  
 Queen's company, the, **v.** 136; **vi.** 245 ff.,  
 249, 262, 277  
 Queen's Crawley, in Thackeray's *Vanity  
 Fair*, **xiii.** 286  
 Queen's university, Ireland, **xiv.** 417  
 Queensberry, duchess of. *See* Douglas,  
 Catherine  
 Queensberry, duke of. *See* Douglas, Charles  
 Queensland, **xiv.** 368, 369  
 'Quene of Evene,' **iv.** 462, 463  
 Quentin Durward, **ii.** 96  
*Querelle des femmes*, **viii.** 59  
 Querenghi, Antonio, **iv.** 259  
*Querolus*, **vi.** 26  
 Quesnay, François, *Maximes générales*,  
**x.** 336; *Tableau économique*, **x.** 336  
*Questions concerning Liberty, Necessity,  
 and Chance, The*, **vii.** 288  
 Quevedo, **ix.** 277; *Visions*, **ix.** 3, 274, 418  
*Quia hes gud malt, and makis ill drynk*,  
**ii.** 279  
*Quhen Flora had ourfret the firth*, **ii.** 283  
*Quhy sould nocht Allane honorit be?* **ii.** 279  
*Quia amore langueo*, **ii.** 426; **iii.** 283  
 Quick, John (1748-1831), **xi.** 262  
 Quick, Robert Herbert (1831-1891), **xiv.**  
 602, 608  
 Quickly, Dame, **xii.** 438  
 Quickset, Sir Harry, in *The Tattler*, **ix.** 46,  
 50

## RABBETT

- Quicksilver, Francis, in *Eastward Hoe*, **vi.**  
 172  
 Quiggin, Edmund Crosby, **xiv.** 306, 307;  
 'Irish Influence on English Literature,'  
**xiv.** 307  
 Quignon, cardinal, **iii.** 31  
 Quiller-Couch, Sir Arthur Thomas, **xiii.**  
 486, 497; **xiv.** 526  
 Quiller-Couch, Lillian Mary, **ix.** 574  
 Quillinan, Edward (1791-1851), **xii.** 422  
 Quilp, Daniel, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*,  
**xiii.** 319  
 Quilter, Harry, **xiii.** 568, 572, *also see*  
 Add.  
 Quin, Edwin R. W. Wyndham, 3rd earl  
 of Dunraven (1812-1871), **xii.** 509;  
**xiv.** 328, 568  
 Quin, James (1693-1766), **x.** 95, 96, 114,  
 264; **xi.** 258, 284, 454  
 Quinault, P., **viii.** 17, 134  
 Quiney, Judith. *See* Shakespeare, Judith  
 Quiney, Thomas (*f.* 1616), **v.** 219  
 Quinlan, M. A., **xiii.** 515  
*Quinte Essence, Book of*, **ii.** 427  
 Quintessence, queen, in Rabelais, **ix.** 106  
 Quintilian, **ii.** 366; **iii.** 23, 290, 294, 420,  
 434; **iv.** 348; **vi.** 9; **vii.** 261, 272; **viii.**  
 58; **xii.** 220, 326, 487, *also see* Add.;  
**xiv.** 453  
 Quintus, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, **iv.** 265  
 Quintus Calaber, **xiii.** 478  
*Quintus Fabius*, **v.** 123  
 Quintus Smyrnaeus, **xii.** 331  
*Quinze joyes de mariage, Les.* *See* Sale,  
 Antoine de la  
 Quiros, Pedro Fernandez de, **iv.** 101  
 Quisquilius, in *The Rambler*, **x.** 172  
 Quixote, Don, **x.** 41, 51, 52; **xiv.** 218  
 'Quixote in petticoats,' **ix.** 30  
 Quiz (*pseud.*), **xiv.** 545  
*Quod-bonum-est-tenete*, in *Piers the Plow-  
 man*, **ii.** 21
- R. B. (? Richard Bower), *Apian and Vir-  
 ginia*, **v.** 63 ff., 396; **vi.** 284, 285  
 R. B. E., **xiii.** 466  
 R. C., *The Times Whistle*, **iv.** 333, 516,  
 520  
 R. C., *Mercurius Civicus*, **vii.** 349, 350;  
*The Weekly Intelligencer of the Common-  
 wealth*, **vii.** 350; *The Kingdoms Weekly  
 Intelligencer*, **vii.** 349, 353, 354  
 R. L. *See* Linche  
 'R. S., of the Inner Temple, Gentleman,'  
**iv.** 116, 467  
 R. S., *Four-fold Meditation*, **iv.** 130  
 R. T., *The Opinion of Witchcraft Vindi-  
 cated*, **vii.** 395, 507  
 R. W. *See* under *Tancred and Gismund*  
 R. W. *See* Wilson, Robert  
 R. W. (1643), **vii.** 385  
 Rab (Dr John Brown's), **xiv.** 160  
 Rabanus of Mainz (Rabanus Maurus), **i.**  
 81; **iv.** 418  
 Rabbards, Ralph, **ii.** 211  
 Rabbett, **vii.** 316

## RABELAIS

- Rabelais, François, II. 94, 103, 257; III. 94, 151, 328, 453, 485; IV. 14, 246, 248, 321, 326, 533; VII. 256; VIII. 67 ff., 72, 77, 166, 372, 407; IX. 106, 263, 264, 270 ff.; X. 34, 50, 53; XI. 288; XII. 123, 168; *Gargantua*, IV. 8, 414; VIII. 59; IX. 267; *Pantagruel*, IV. 8, 353, 527; VIII. 59, 66, 385
- Rabshakeh, in *Ezechias*, VI. 298
- Raby, earl, in Hannah More's *Percy*, XI. 274
- Raby, J. T., *Bi-centenary of the Birth of Johnson*, X. 161, 180
- Racedown, Dorsetshire, XI. 99
- Rachael, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, XIII. 329
- Rachel, Elisa, XIII. 410
- Racine, Jean, V. 202, 292, 293; VIII. 14, 27, 31, 133, 134, 376, 422, 435, 483; X. 86, 444; XII. 47, 381
- Achilles*, VIII. 181
- Andromaque*, VIII. 187, 373; IX. 166, 183; X. 69
- Athalie*, VIII. 165
- Bajazet*, X. 221
- Bérénice*, VIII. 181, 182
- Britannicus*, X. 118 ff.
- Iphigénie*, X. 69, 221
- Mithridate*, VIII. 22
- Phaedra and Hippolytus*, VIII. 181
- Phèdre*, IX. 103
- Racine, Louis, V. 289
- Radcliff, Ralph (1519?–1559), V. 103
- Radcliffe, Alexander (fl. 1669–1696), IV. 18; VIII. 403; IX. 272, 500; *Ovid Travestie*, IX. 259; *The Ramble*, IX. 259, 263
- Radcliffe, Ann (1764–1822), I. 279; XI. 286, 300 ff. (main entry), 304, 306, 464; XII. 58, 249; XIII. 420
- Castles of Athlin and Dunbayne*, XI. 301
- Gaston de Blondville*, XI. 301
- Hazel Tree, The*, XI. 301
- Italian, The*, XI. 302, 303
- Letters*, XI. 301
- Mysteries of Udolpho*, XI. 300, 302, 303; XII. 235; XIII. 264
- Poems*, XI. 301
- River Dove, The*, XI. 301
- Romance of the Forest*, XI. 302
- St Albans Abbey*, XI. 301
- Sicilian Romance*, XI. 301
- Radcliffe, Elizabeth, daughter of the 3rd earl of Sussex, VI. 347
- 'Radcliffe, Dr John,' in *The Taiter*, IX. 34
- Radcliffe, Nicholas (fl. 1368–1396), II. 442
- Radcliffe, Richard, XIV. 595
- Radford, D., XIII. 498
- Radigund, in *The Faerie Queene*, III. 231, 236
- Radirobanes, in *Argenis*, IV. 258, 259
- Radley school, XIV. 414
- Radnor, the, in Meredith's *One of Our Conquerors*, XIII. 443 ff., 448
- Radway, X. 272
- Radwinter, Essex, III. 321; V. 357
- Rae J., *Life of Adam Smith*, X. 335

## RALEGH

- Rae, Peter (1671–1748), IX. 565
- Rae, W. Fraser, XI. 266, 454, 456
- Rae press at Kirkbride and Dumfries (1711–1720), XI. 470
- Raeburn, Sir Henry (1756–1823), XI. 442
- Raffaello Sanzio. *See* Raphael
- Raffles, Sir Thomas Stamford (1781–1826), XIV. 288, 563
- Rafflesia*, XIV. 288
- Ragau, in *Jacob and Esau*, V. 112
- Raglan, lord. *See* Somerset, lord Fitzroy James Henry
- Ragley, near Alcester, VIII. 280; X. 271
- Ragman Roll*, II. 499, 501
- Ragnar Lodbrok, X. 221, 222, 224, 227
- Ragnell, in *Wedding of Sir Gawain*, I. 312
- Rahab, in Blake's *Four Zoas*, XI. 196, 197
- Rahere, V. 26
- Raikes, Elizabeth, XIV. 599
- Raikes, Jack (George Meredith's), XIII. 447
- Raikes, Robert (1735–1811), XIV. 389
- Raikes, Thomas (1777–1848), XIV. 505
- Rainbow, the, in George Eliot's *Silas Marner*, XIII. 393
- Raine, James (1791–1858), XII. 354, 512
- Raine, John, XII. 354, 512
- Rainham, Essex, X. 393
- Rainolde, Richard, *Foundation of Rhetorike*, III. 432, 553
- Rainolds or Reynolds, John (1549–1607), IV. 235, 236, 494; VI. 303, 319, 324, 472; VII. 309, 310, 317, 484, 489; *De Idolatria ecclesiae Romanae*, IV. 408; *Th'Overthrow of Stage-Playes*, VI. 398, 399, 496
- Rainolds, William (1544?–1594), VII. 309, 485
- Rainsford, lady Anne. *See* Goodere
- Rainsford, Sir Henry, IV. 174
- Rait, Robert Sangster, IX. Add.
- Rajputana, XIV. 335
- Raleigh, Sir Carew (1550?–1625?), IV. 55
- Raleigh, Carew (1605–1666), VII. 447
- Raleigh, Sir Walter (1552?–1618), III. 189, 212, 229, 233, 234, 272, 303; IV. 45, 51–65 (main entry), 67, 75, 78, 81, 85, 86, 88, 94, 103, 114, 117, 160, 164, 299, 450 ff.; V. 224, 338, 347; VI. 5; VII. 75, 190, 222, 271, 305, 306, 366, 440, 454; IX. 351, 537; X. 303; XII. 427
- Arts of Empire, The*, IV. 55
- Breviary of the History of England, under William I* (attributed to), IV. 55
- Cabinet Council, The*, IV. 55, 64
- Cynthia*, IV. 53
- Discourse on War in General*, IV. 65
- Discovery of the large...Empire of Guiana*, IV. 56
- History of the World, The*, IV. 54, 58 ff.; VII. 433; IX. 146, 357
- Lie, The*, IV. 54, 124
- Like Hermit Poor*, IV. 54, 65
- Observations concerning the Royal Navy and Sea Service*, IV. 58, 65
- Pilgrimage, The*, IV. 54
- Prerogative of Parliaments, The*, IV. 64
- Relation of the Cadiz Action, A*, IV. 57

## RALEGH

Raleigh, Sir Walter

*Remains of Sir Walter Raleigh, The*, iv. 65  
*Report... of the Fight about the Isles of the Azores this last summer*, iv. 56  
*'Shepherd, what's love I pray thee tell,'*  
 iv. 109, 124

*Steel Glass, In commendation of the*, iv. 52

*To-day a man, To-morrow none*, iv. 65

*Trade and Commerce*, iv. 65

*Vision upon this conceit of the Faery Queene*, iii. 272

*War with Spain, A*, iv. 65

Raleigh, Sir Walter (1861-1922), x. 418, 421; xi. 410, 433, 459, also see Add.; xii. 399, 405, 447; xiii. 491, 558; xiv. 526, 594; *Johnson on Shakespeare*, x. 181; *Six Essays on Johnson*, x. 184

Ralph, earl of Norwich, i. 141

Ralph, James (1705?-1762), x. 23; xi. 467; *The case of Authors by Profession*, x. 204

Ralph, Julian, xiv. 532

Ralph, in *Rauf Coilyear*, ii. 125 ff.

Ralph of Coggeshall (fl. 1207), i. 175, 449

Ralph of Diceto (d. 1202?), i. 159, 160, 173, 175, 188, 449

Ralpho, the squire, in *Hudibras*, viii. 67, 70 ff., 76

Ram, William, *Rams little Dodeon*, iv. 374, 542

Ramah, in *Davidis*, vii. 66

*Rāmāyan of Vālmiki, The*, xii. 502

*Rāmāyana*, the, xii. 343, 502

*Rambler, The*, xiv. 118

Rambouillet, Hôtel de, vii. 391

Rambouillet, Mme de, iv. 338; ix. 37

Rameses II, xii. 487

Ramillies, ix. 151

Rampain, Zechariah, vii. 223

Ramsay, A., xiv. 613

Ramsay, Allan (1686-1758), i. 290; ii. 95, 267, 269; ix. 361 ff., 366 ff. (main entry), 379, 438, 567; x. 110; xi. 144, 205, 209, 211, 212, 215 ff., 221, 228, 231, 338

*Evergreen, The*, ii. 479; ix. 369, 567; x. 226; xi. 204, 217

*Gentle Shepherd, The*, ix. 161, 368; xi. 224, 237

*Last Speech of a Wretched Miser*, ix. 366, 367

*Lochaber no more*, ix. 368

*Lucky Simpson's Last Advice*, ix. 367

*Monk and the Miller's Wife, The*, ix. 367

*My Peggy is a young thing*, ix. 368

*Scribblers lashed*, ix. 369

*Tea-Table Miscellany*, ix. 360, 364, 368, 369, 371, 567; x. 233; xi. 206, 218

*Vision, The*, ix. 367; xi. 217

Ramsay, Andrew (1574-1659), ix. 556

Ramsay, Andrew Michael (1686-1743), *Vie de Turenne*, ix. 213

Ramsay, James Andrew Brown, marquis of Dalhousie (1812-1880), xiv. 575

Ramsay, John, scribe, ii. 109, 110, 449

## RANKINS

Ramsay, Sir John, viscount Haddington (1580?-1626), vi. 346

Ramsay, Robert (fl. 1630), vii. 5

Ramsay or Ramesey, William (fl. 1645-1676), vii. 609

Ramsay, William (1806-1865), xii. 492

Ramsden, J., xiii. 558

Ramsey, Edward Bannerman (1793-1872), xiv. 505

Ramsey, dame Mary, vii. 338

Ramsey school, Hunts., vii. 342

Ramus, Petrus, iii. 416, 424; vii. 141, 276, 277; *Dialectica*, iv. 275, 276

Ramusio, Giovanni Battista (Ramutius), iv. 69, 101, 442

Rand, Benjamin, ix. Add.

Rand, Theodore H., xiv. 582

Randal, in Lillo's *Fatal Curiosity*, x. 78

*Randal, Lord*, i. 300

Randall, Jack, pugilist, xiv. 227

Randall (Randolph), Thomas (1605-1635), iv. 517, 520

Randolf, earl of Chester, rimes of, ii. 399; v. 320

Randolf's Hall, in *Awntyrs of Arthure*, ii. 122

Randolph, Robert, brother of Thomas Randolph (1605-1635), vi. 476

Randolph, Sir Thomas, 1st earl of Moray (d. 1332), in *Bruce*, ii. 105

Randolph, Thomas (1523-1590), iii. 187

Randolph, Thomas (1605-1635), vi. 28, 212, 475, 476; vii. 4, 38, 317, 489

*Amyntas or the Impossible Downy*, vi. 234, 366, 371

*Aristippus, or, The Joviall Philosopher*, vi. 232, 233, 325, 372

*Conceited Pedlar, The*, vi. 232, 325

*Eglogue to Mr Johnson, An*, vi. 232

*Jealous Lovers, The*, vi. 232, 325

*Muses Looking-Glasse, The*, vi. 233, 234, 371

Randolph, Thomas (1701-1783), x. 307, 507; xiv. 593

Random, Roderick, in Smollett's novel, x. 37, 204

Rands, William Brighty (1823-1882), vi. 489; xiv. 164, 523

*Chaucer's England*, xiv. 163

'Great, wide, beautiful, wonderful world,' xiv. 163

*Henry Holbeach*, xiv. 163

*Lilliput Lectures*, xiv. 163

*Lilliput Legends*, xiv. 163

*Lilliput Levee*, xiv. 163

*Lilliput Revels*, xiv. 163

*Tangled Talk*, xiv. 163

Ranger, in Hoadly's *Suspicious Husband*, x. 87

Ranke, Frederick Heinrich, vii. 176

Ranke, Leopold von, ix. 207, 208, 213; xiv. 100; *History of England*, ix. 206;

x. 295, 503; *History of the Popes*, xiv. 63

Rankins, William (fl. 1587-1601), iv. 323, 516, 518, 519; v. 312; *Mirror of Monsters*, vi. 395, 496



- Ransome, Arthur, xiv. 528  
 Ransome, Cyril, xiii. 466  
 Ranulf de Glanville. *See* Glanville  
 Ranulph, earl of Chester. *See* Randolph  
 Raoul le Fevre, *Recuyell of the Histories of Troy*, ii. 230, 311 ff.  
 Raper, Robert William, xiv. 208  
 Raphael, in Kingsley's *Hypatia*, xiii. 363  
 Raphael (Milton's), vii. 101  
 Raphael Sanzio, ix. 59; x. 130; xii. 172; xiii. 111; xiv. 99  
 Rapids, the, in Morton's *Cure for the Heartache*, xi. 281  
 Rapin, René de (1621-1687), viii. 374, 375, 449; *Réflexions sur la poétique d'Aristote*, viii. 374  
 Rapin de Thoyras, Paul de (1661-1725), vii. 268; ix. 140, 495; x. 279; *Histoire d'Angleterre*, ix. 235, 236; x. 280  
 Rare Triumphs of Love and Fortune, v. 117, 162, 413  
 Rare Willie drowned in Yarrow, ix. 371  
 Rashdall, Hastings, xiv. 469, 480; *Universities of Europe*, i. 202  
 Rashleigh, in Scott's *Rob Roy*, xii. 21, 26  
 Rask, Rasmus Christian, *Anglo-Saxon Grammar*, xii. 344  
 Razor, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, viii. 162  
 Raspe, Rudolf Eric (1737-1794), x. 424; *Baron Munchausen*, xi. 492  
 Rastall, William (1601), vi. 290  
 Rastell, Elizabeth, sister of Sir T. More, wife of John Rastell, lawyer and printer, iv. 198; v. 90  
 Rastell, Elizabeth (afterwards wife of John Heywood), iv. 198; v. 90  
 Rastell, John (d. 1536), ii. 327; iv. 70, 198, 354, 546; v. 57, 99, 100, 103, 253; viii. 487; *Interlude of the Nature of the Four Elements*, v. 57  
 Rastell, William (1508?-1565), iii. 40; v. 90, 92, 95; viii. 467  
 Ratcliffe, iv. 238  
 Rate, David, ii. 449  
 Rathbone, Hannah Mary (1798-1878), xiii. 565; *Diary of Lady Willoughby*, xiii. 434  
 Rathery, J. B., xii. 525  
 Rathmell academy, x. 386  
 Rathmill, Yorkshire, ix. 393  
 Rathmore, D. R. P., lord, xiv. 510  
 Ratis Raving, ii. 449, 498  
 Ratisbon, iii. 155; viii. 137  
 Ratramnus, i. 75, 117, 120, 124  
 Ratsey, Gamaliel, *The Life and Death of*, iv. 530  
 'Rattlesnake,' ship, xiv. 296  
 Rattlin, Jack, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 37  
 Rattray, Sylvester (fl. 1650-1666), xii. 521  
 Rauf Coiljeer, i. 291, 470; ii. 112, 125, 280, 451, 501  
 Raunce, John, vii. 509  
 Rausch, Danish tale of, iii. 94  
 Ravallac, in *Friar Rush*, vi. 53  
 Ravallac, Francis, iv. 363  
 Ravenna, ii. 364; xii. 34, 35, 48 ff., 324  
 Ravenscroft, Edward (fl. 1671-1697), viii. 168, 420  
*Careless Lovers, The*, viii. 140  
*Italian Husband, The*, viii. 194  
*King Edward and Alfreda*, viii. 194  
*London Cuckolds*, viii. 140  
*Mamamouchi, or the Citizen Turned Gentleman*, viii. 140  
*Titus Andronicus*, Ravenscroft's adaptation of, viii. 120, 140  
 Ravenscroft, Thomas (1592?-1635?), iv. 113, 465  
 Ravenswood, in Scott's *Bride of Lammermoor*, xii. 23  
 Ravis, Christian (1613-1677), vii. 309, 491  
 Ravis, Thomas (1560?-1609), vii. 316  
 Rawley, William (1588?-1667), iv. 278, 284  
 Rawlidge, Richard, vi. 496; *A Monster lately found out and discovered or the Scourging of Tipplers*, vi. 400, 403  
 Rawlins, John (fl. 1622), vii. 449  
 Rawlins, Thomas (1620?-1670), vi. 458; *The Rebellion*, viii. 129, 440  
 Rawlins, T. J., xiv. 542  
 Rawlinson, George (1812-1902), xii. 316, 334, 477, 478, 499; *The History of Herodotus*, xii. 317  
 Rawlinson, Sir Henry Creswicke (1810-1895), xii. 316, 317, 342, 477, 499  
 Rawlinson, Richard (1690-1755), ix. 342, 353, 355, 530, 531, 533, 535, 537, 538; x. 355; *Natural History of Surrey*, ix. 351  
 Rawnsley, Hardwicke Drummond, xiii. 479, 558  
 Rawnsley, Willingham Franklin, xiii. 478  
 Raworth, widow, vii. 361  
 Ray, James (fl. 1745), ix. 563, 565  
 Ray, John (1627-1705), vii. 479; viii. 478, 479; ix. 412; xiv. 282, 563, 565; *The Wisdom of God*, x. 346, 514  
 Rayleigh, lord. *See* Strutt, John William  
 Raymond, iv. 98  
 Raymond (Haji Mustapha), xiv. 335, 579  
 Raymund of Pennaforte, i. 355  
 Raymundus, in *Kynge Johan*, v. 66  
 Rayne, in Aberdeenshire, ii. 103  
 Rayner, Edward, x. 387  
 Rayner, J., of the Inner Temple (1658), iv. 511  
 Rayner, John, x. 387  
 Reach, Angus Bethune (1821-1856), xiv. 545  
 Read, Charles Anderson, xiv. 573  
 Read, Meredith, *Historic Studies*, x. 301  
 Reade, A. L., *Johnsonian Gleanings*, x. 157; *The Reades of Blackwood Hill*, x. 157  
 Reade, Charles (1814-1884), xiii. 267, 268, 425 ff., 432, 458, 459, 516, 522, 565, 566  
*Autobiography of a Thief, The*, xiii. 427  
*Christie Johnstone*, xiii. 425

- Reade, Charles  
*Cloister and the Hearth, The*, XIII. 426, 428; XIV. 255  
*Drink*, XIII. 425  
*Foul Play*, XIII. 425, 427  
*Gold*, XIII. 425  
*Good Fight, A*, XIII. 428  
*Griffith Gaunt*, XIII. 425, 426  
*Hard Cash*, XIII. 426, 427  
*Hero and a Martyr, A*, XIII. 427  
*It is never too late to mend*, XIII. 425, 427  
*Jack of all Trades*, XIII. 427  
*Love me Little, Love me Long*, XIII. 426  
*Masks and Faces*, XIII. 425  
*Peg Woffington*, XIII. 425  
*Put Yourself in his Place*, XIII. 425, 427  
*Terrible Temptation, A*, XIII. 426, 427  
*Wandering Heir, The*, XIII. 426  
*Woman Hater, A*, XIII. 427
- Reade, John, XIV. 582
- Reade, William Winwood (1838-1875), XIV. 479, 553; *African Sketch-Book*, XIV. 254
- Reader, *The*, XIV. 200
- Reading, II. 342; V. 116; IX. 563; XI. 376; XIII. 427, 430
- Reading, John (1588-1667), VII. 514
- Real Life in London*, XIV. 225, 545
- Real Presence, doctrine of the, I. 154
- Real Presence and the Rule of Faith, A Poem on the*, VIII. 47
- Reardon, in *Gissing's New Grub Street*, XIII. 460
- Reason, in *Complaint upon Love to Reason*, III. 187
- Reason, in *The Goldyn Targe*, II. 253
- Reason, in *Hymenæi*, VI. 346
- Reason, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, II. 140, 141
- Reason, in *Nature*, V. 54
- Reason, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 10, 26, 27
- Reasons humbly offered by the Company... of Upholders*, IX. 132
- Rebecca, in *Jacob and Esau*, V. 112
- 'Rebel, A' (Defoe's), IX. 19
- Recarede, king, I. 105
- Recklessness, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 25, 26
- Reclus de Moiliens, the *Charité* of, II. 140; the *Miserere* of, II. 140
- Record, The*, XII. 258
- Record commission, XII. 357; XIV. 52, 67
- Record office, XIV. 67, 82
- Recordes, Robert (1510?-1558), III. 107, 425, 493, 494; IV. 460; *The Castel of Knowledge*, III. 425, 553
- Recorder, the, in *The Returne from Per-nassus*, VI. 313, 314
- Recreation, in *The Playe of Playes and Pastimes*, VI. 392
- Rectitudines Singularum Personarum*, VIII. 310, 465
- Recueil des Historiens des Gaules*, X. 282
- Reculver, XII. 347
- Red Barn murder, the, XIV. 228
- Red Book of Hergest*, I. 249, 252, 263, 461

- Red Cross Knight, in *The Faerie Queene*, II. 234; III. 232; VII. 173
- Red Horse, vale of, X. 112
- Red house, Bexley Heath, XIII. 119
- Red Indians, the, XIV. 459
- Red Lion, the, in *George Eliot's Janel's Repentance*, XIII. 387
- Red Riding Hood*, XI. 375
- Red sea, IV. 30
- Redcap, in *Looke about you*, V. 321
- Redding, Cyrus (1785-1870), XI. 289, 459  
 XII. 410; XIV. 534
- Rede, Sir Robert (d. 1519), II. 360
- Rede, William (d. 1385), IV. 427
- Rede lecture, XIV. 81
- Redesdale, lord. *See* Mitford, John Freeman
- Redford, John (*fl.* 1535), V. 57, 392
- Redhouse, Sir James William (1811-1892), XII. 342, 504
- Redi, Francesco, XII. 443
- Redman, William, bishop of Norwich (d. 1602), III. 432
- Redmond, in *Britannia's Pastorals*, IV. 157
- Redresse, in *Magnificence*, III. 77
- Reed, Arthur William, V. Add. 2
- Reed, Isaac (1742-1807), V. 275, 277; VI. 296; VIII. 423; IX. 497; X. 442; XI. 453
- Reed, Joseph (1723-1787), X. 40, 440
- Reede, in *Arden of Feversham*, V. 241
- Rees, A., XIV. 599
- Rees, Thomas Mardy, XIII. 503
- Rees's *Cambro-British Saints*, I. 262
- Reeve, Anne (Restoration actress), VIII. 9
- Reeve, Clara (1729-1807), X. 47, 424; XI. 464  
*Champion of Virtue*, X. 61; XI. 300  
*Charoba*, X. 300  
*Old English Baron*, X. 61 ff.; XI. 300  
*Progress of Romance*, XI. 300
- Reeve, Henry (1813-1895), XII. 153, 426, 427; XIV. 114, 171, 503
- Reeve, John (1608-1658), X. 377
- Reeve, L., XIV. 560
- Reeve, Richard (1642-1693), IX. 345
- Reeves, Mr, in *Pepys's Diary*, VIII. 350
- Reeves, William (1815-1892), XII. 518; XIV. 328, 571; *Ecclesiastical Antiquities of Down and Connor*, XII. 361
- Refined Courtier*, III. 438
- Reflector, The*, XII. 192, 193, 434, 437, 442
- Reform act, XI. 50
- Reform bill, XI. 58; XIII. 24, 262, 342, 347, 348, 357, 384, 397; XIV. 57, 125, 129, 414, 427
- Reformation, in *Respublica*, V. 60
- Reformation, Scottish, and the stage, VI. 374
- Reformation and Renaissance in Scotland, III. 138 ff., 500 ff.
- Reformation literature in England, III. 25 ff., 471 ff., *also see* Add.
- Regales Aphorismi* (1650), VIII. 470
- Regan, in *King Lear*, V. 169
- Regan, Morice (*fl.* 1171), *History of Ireland*, VII. 211, 448
- Regeln für Schauspieler*, XI. 284

- Regensburg, *xiv.* 306  
 Reggio, *x.* 119, 224  
 'Regina' (K. Philips's), *vii.* 88  
 Reginald of St Augustine's, Canterbury, *i.* 191, 456  
 Reginella, in *The Goblins*, *vi.* 239  
 Regiomontanus. *See* Müller  
*Registrum Omnium Brevium* (1531), *viii.* 467  
 Regnard, Jean-François, *Le Retour Imprévu*, *x.* 22, 417  
 Regnault, Elias, *xiii.* 465  
 Regnault, François, *iv.* 402, 421  
*Regrets*, in *The Court of Love*, *ii.* 221  
*Regula placitandi* (1691), *viii.* 469  
 Regulus, *xi.* 273  
 Regulus, in Alfred's *Boethius* and *Orosius*, *i.* 95, 100  
*Rehearsal*, *The* (Leslie's), *ix.* 5  
 Reid, John (1808-1841?), *xii.* 523  
 Reid, Stuart Johnson, *xiv.* 509  
 Reid, Thomas (1710-1796), *iv.* 294; *x.* 345, 347 ff., 512, 514; *xi.* 76, 400; *xiv.* 9, 10, 37, 49, 393, 474  
*Essays on the Active Powers of Man*, *x.* 348  
*Essays on the Intellectual Powers of Man*, *x.* 348  
*Inquiry into the Human Mind*, *x.* 348  
*Works*, *xiv.* 7, 11  
 Reid, T. D. (d. 1624), *iv.* 550  
 Reid, Sir Thomas Wemyss (1842-1905), *xiii.* 506, 558, 560; *xiv.* 199, 505, 509, 534; *Charlotte Brontë*, *xiii.* 379  
 Reidpath ms., *ii.* 475  
 Reitz, Francis W., *xiv.* Add. 8, 9; *Africanae Gedigte*, *xiv.* 373; *Ver in de Wildernis*, *xiv.* 375  
 Relation...of the isle of England (an Italian's), *ii.* 500  
*Relation of the Ten grand, infamous Traytors*, *A*, *vii.* 388  
*Relations*, *vii.* 344 ff., 348  
 Religion, in Carew's *Coelum Britannicum*, *vii.* 19  
 Religious Tract society, *x.* 203; *xi.* 362  
*Reliquiae Antiquae*, Wright and Halliwell, *i.* 362, 365  
*Remarks on the Academic*, *ix.* 414  
 Rembrandt van Ryn, *xi.* 12; *xii.* 172, 173  
*Remedies against Discontentment...from the writings of ancient philosophers*, *iv.* 343, 524  
*Remedy of Love*, *The*, *ii.* 162  
 Remembrance, dame, in *The Dreame*, *iii.* 117, 118  
*Remembrancia*, *vi.* 381, 491  
 Remonstrant clergy, *viii.* 330  
 Remus, Uncle, *xiv.* 314  
 Renan, Ernest, *i.* 253, 274; *xiii.* 99 ff., 458; *xiv.* 502; 'The Poetry of the Celtic Races', *xiii.* 100  
 Renard, G., *xii.* 525  
 Renaissance, Englishmen and the Classical, *iii.* 1 ff., 466 ff.  
 Renauard the fox, *i.* 366  
 Renaud de Beaujeu, *i.* 284  
 Renfrewshire, *ix.* 364, 370, 559; *x.* 500; *xi.* 237  
*Renfrewshire, Harp of*, *xi.* 443  
 Rengifo, Spanish critic, *vii.* 265  
 Rennell, James (1742-1830), *xiv.* 334, 579  
 Rennie, John (1761-1821), *xiv.* 381  
 Renouard, A. A., *iv.* 263  
 Renouf, Sir Peter le Page (1822-1897), *xii.* 500  
 Renton, Richard, *xiii.* 485, 544; *xiv.* 502  
 Renuchio, in *Gismond of Salerne*, *v.* 75, 76  
 'Repentance,' ship, *iv.* 77  
 Repentance, in *The Faerie Queene*, *iii.* 239  
 Repentance, in *Piers the Plowman*, *ii.* 12, 23  
 Repington, Philip (d. 1424), *ii.* 442  
*Reply of Friar Daw Topias*, *ii.* 40, 432, 435  
*Reports of cases*, *viii.* 319  
*Repository of Arts, Literature, etc.*, *xiv.* 216  
*Repository Tracts*, *xi.* 362  
*Representative, The*, *xiii.* 353  
 Reproach, in *The Faerie Queene*, *iii.* 239  
 Repton school, *vii.* 331, 493  
 Requests, master of, *iii.* 16  
 Reresby, Sir John (1634-1689), *viii.* 264 ff., 451; *Memoirs*, *viii.* 264, 265; *Travels*, *viii.* 265  
 Resch, Wolfgang, dialogues, *iii.* 81  
 'Resolution,' ship, *xi.* 145  
*Respublica*, *iv.* 513; *v.* 59, 124, 392  
 Restless, Tom, in Johnson's *Idler*, *x.* 178  
 Restoration, the, *iv.* 107 140, 228, 315, 421, 425  
 Restoration comedy, *vi.* 214  
 Restoration pamphlets, *xi.* 470  
*Resurrection*, *v.* 39  
 Retines, Robert de. *See* Robert the Englishman  
*Retinues of the Great People, A Song against the*, *i.* 370  
*Retrospective Review, The*, *xii.* 346, 430  
 'Retters,' Rethel or Retiers, near Reims, *ii.* 156  
*Returne from Pernassus, The*. *See* Par-nassus trilogy  
*Return of the Knight of the Post from Hell...*, *The*, *iv.* 352  
 Retz, cardinal de, *vii.* 436  
 Reuchlin, Johann, *iii.* 113; *vii.* 264; *De arte cabbalistica*, *iv.* 275; *De verbe mirifico*, *vii.* 370; *Henno*, *v.* 101  
 Reunert, Theodore, *xiv.* Add. 9  
 Revels, Documents relating to the Office of the, *v.* 478  
 Revels, Master of the, *viii.* 423  
*Revels Accounts*, *v.* 122  
 Revenge, goddess of, in *Locrine*, *v.* 239  
 Revenge, in *Jerónimo*, *v.* 160  
 'Revenge,' the, lord Sandwich's battle-ship, *viii.* 202  
 'Revenge,' the, Sir Richard Grenville's ship, *iv.* 56, 376  
*Reverdies*, *v.* 34  
 Revesby in Lincolnshire, *v.* 32, 33  
 Revett, Nicholas (1720-1804), *xii.* 499

*Review, The* (Defoe's), ix. 1, 4, 5, 10, 11, 13, 14, 34, 432  
 Reviews and magazines in the early years of the 19th century, xii. 425 ff.  
*Revue des deux Mondes, La*, ix. 71; xiii. 71, 75  
*Rex Fabarum*, vi. 294  
 Rex Humanitas, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 124  
 Reyher, A., *Les Masques Anglais*, vi. 334, 335, 487  
*Reynard the Fox*, i. 366, 479; ii. 245, 313, 314, 332, 486; iii. 494; xi. 334  
 Reynolds, chancellor, x. 382  
 Reynolds (clerk to Essex), vii. 343  
 Reynolds, Edward (1599-1676), vii. 329  
 Reynolds, Edward, of Nottingham, x. 387  
 Reynolds, Frederick (1764-1841), xi. 428, 458; xiii. 522; *The Dramatist*, xi. 281  
 Reynolds, G. F., vi. 265, 266, 270  
 Reynolds, George William McArthur (1814-1879), xiii. 566; xiv. 545; *Pickwick Abroad*, xiii. 319  
 Reynolds, Henry (fl. 1627-1632), iii. 305; iv. 138, 169; vi. 490; *Mythomystes*, vii. 264, 273, 466  
 Reynolds, John (1621-1650), iv. 526; *God's Revenge against Murder*, vi. 199  
 Reynolds, John (1667-1727), x. 386  
 Reynolds, John Hamilton (1796-1852), xii. 70, 82, 89, 418, 422  
 Reynolds, Sir Joshua (1723-1792), x. 85, 187, 181, 207, 213, 215, 262, 263, 265 ff. (main entry), 268, 348, 461, 462, 470, 472, 473, 483, 494, also see Add.; xi. 32, 143, 326, 350, 353, 360, 364, 472; xii. 132, 166, 172; *Discourses*, x. 265 ff.; xi. 200, 432  
 Reynolds, Myra, ix. 168  
*Reynolds's Weekly Newspaper*, xiv. 192  
 Reysby, Nicholas, ii. 480  
 Rhadamanth, in *Locrine*, v. 240  
 Rhadamanthus, xii. 136  
 Rhampainitus's Treasure Chamber (Herodotus), ix. 39  
 Rhé, isle of, iv. 293; vii. 5  
 Rheged, Urien's lordship of, i. 249  
 Rheims, vi. 311; x. 119  
 Rheims, council of, i. 185  
 Rheims, English college at, iv. 274  
 Rhenanus, Beatus, iii. 41  
 Rhetoric, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 231  
 Rhetorique, land of, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 310  
 Rhind, Alexander Henry (1833-1863), xii. 512; *Thebes, its Tombs and their Tenants*, xii. 351  
 Rhind lectures in archaeology, xii. 351  
 Rhine, the, v. 6; vii. 20; xi. 302; xii. 33, 418; xiii. 443; xiv. 221  
 Rhineland, the, xiv. 294  
 Rhinwallon and his sons, xii. 514  
 Rhodalind, in *D'Avenant's Gondibert*, vii. 71  
 Rhode, in *Solymanndae*, vi. 301

Rhode island (America), ix. 281, 282  
 Rhodes, island of (Mediterranean), ii. 111; viii. 117; xii. 339  
 Rhodes (prompter at Blackfriars), vi. 262  
 Rhodes, Cecil, xiv. Add. 8, 9  
 Rhodes, Hugh (fl. 1550-1555), *Boke of Nurture*, iii. 341; xi. 368  
 Rhodes, John (fl. 1660), viii. 118, 121  
 Rhodes, William Barnes (1772-1826), xiii. 523  
 Rhodes, W. E., xiv. 75  
*Rhonabwy, Dream of*, i. 253  
 Rhone, the, ii. 123  
 Rhuddlan, x. 115  
 Rhys, life of Gildas by a monk of, i. 65  
*Rhyme of Sir Launcelot Bogle, The*, in *The Bon Gaultier Ballads*, xiii. 161  
 Rhys, Ernest, xiii. 399, 401; xiii. 485  
 Rhys, Sir John, i. 250 ff., 254, 255, 273, 463  
 Rhys ap Tewdwr, i. 256  
 Riah, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 336  
 Ribemont, in *Edward the Black Prince*, xi. 450  
 Ricardo, in *The Coxcombe*, vi. 120, 133  
 Ricardo, David (1772-1823), x. 335; xi. 75, 399; xiv. 2 ff., 21, 22, 186, 407, 479; *Principles of Political Economy and Taxation*, xiv. 2  
 Riccaltoun, Robert (1691-1769), *Winter*, x. 94  
 Riccoboni, Louis or Lewis, v. 289; x. 442  
 Rice, James (1843-1882), xiii. 560  
 Rich, Anthony (1804-1891), xii. 412  
 Rich, Barnabe (1540?-1620?), iii. 536; iv. 4, 18, 436, 460, 526, 527, 528, 531, 535, 540; v. 220, 358, 479; ix. 556  
*Apollonius and Silla*, vi. 305  
*Dialogue, between Mercury and an English Souldier*, etc., v. 360  
*Don Simonides*, iii. 349  
*Farewell to the Military Profession*, v. 316  
*Honesty of this Age, The*, iv. 317, 526; v. 349, 358, 360  
*New Description of Ireland*, vi. 173  
 Rich, Charles, 4th earl of Warwick, viii. 268  
 Rich, St Edmund, of Abingdon or Pontigny (1170?-1240), i. 205, 339, 343, 456  
 Rich, Sir Henry, earl of Holland (1590-1649), vii. 224  
 Rich, Jeremiah (d. 1660?), viii. 243  
 Rich, John (1682?-1761), ix. 163; x. 39, 70, 71, 85, 211; xi. 258, 282; xiii. 264; xiv. 213  
 Rich, Mary, countess of Warwick (1625-1678), viii. 453  
*Autobiography*, viii. 268, 269  
*Diary*, viii. 269  
*Occasional Meditations*, viii. 269  
*Rules for a Holy Life*, viii. 269  
 Rich, Penelope, lady Rich (1562?-1607), iii. 254; vii. 54  
 Rich, Richard (fl. 1609-1610), iv. 460

## RICH

- Rich, Sir Robert, 1st earl of Warwick, **III**. 254
- Rich, Sir Robert, 2nd earl of Warwick (1587-1658), **VII**. 454; **VIII**. 269
- Rich Cabnit furnished with a Varietie of exquisite Discriptions*, *The*, **VI**. 401
- Rich Closet of Physical Secrets*, *A* (1652), **VII**. 512
- Richard, in *Richard Casteler*, **III**. 369
- Richard I, in *Histoire de la Guerre Sainte*, **II**. 420
- Richard I, king of England, **I**. 174 ff., 199, 337; **III**. 325; **VI**. 97; **IX**. 535
- Richard I, History of King*, **I**. 175
- Richard II, A Poem on the Deposition of*, ed. T. Wright, **II**. 35
- Richard II, king of England, **I**. 322; **II**. 3, 35 ff., 55, 71, 134, 137, 144, 145, 153, 154, 157, 158, 170, 346; **III**. 195, 196, 337; **IV**. 137, 169, 182; **V**. 44; **VI**. 280, 330; **VII**. 211; **IX**. 222, 233, 535; **X**. 284, 287
- Richard II*, pre-Shakespearean, **V**. 83
- Richard III, king of England, **III**. 196, 282, 314, 334, 335; **VII**. 443; **VIII**. 123; **X**. 85, 131, 291, 505
- Richard III, in Shakespeare's play, **XII**. 171
- Richard III, Garrick as, **XI**. 257
- Richard III, History of*, **III**. 17, 334, 385, 531
- Richard III, W. H. W. Betty as, **XI**. 283
- Richard (Fitznigel), bishop of London, *Dialogus de Scaccario*, **IV**. 309
- Richard, prior of Hexham (*fl.* 1138-1154), **I**. 161, 450; *Acts of King Stephen and the Battle of the Standard*, **I**. 161, 163, 167, 168, 449
- Richard, Sir, in Robin Hood legends, **II**. 416
- Richard, 3rd duke of York (1411-1460), **II**. 302
- Richard Coeur de Lion*, **I**. 287, 307 ff., 317, 318, 399, 470; **II**. 308, 325
- Richard Coeur de Lion, in *Looke about you*, **V**. 320
- Richard Coeur de Lion, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, **V**. 318, 319
- Richard Duke of Yorke, The True Tragedie of*, **V**. 135, 153, 184, 220, 237, 238, 260, 398, 433
- Richard of Almaine, **X**. 233
- Richard of Armagh. *See* FitzRalph
- Richard of Bury (1281-1345), **I**. 183, 213, 214, 456; **II**. 362; *Philobiblon*, **IV**. 411, 414, 415
- Richard of Cirencester (d. 1401?), **IX**. 540; **XII**. 488
- Richard of Conyngton (d. 1330), **I**. 453
- Richard of Cornwall, brother of Henry III, **I**. 368
- Richard of Devizes (*fl.* 1189-1192), **I**. 159, 163, 173, 176, 449; **II**. 342, 488
- Richard of Dover, **I**. 188
- Richard L'Evêque, **I**. 184
- Richard of Middleton (d. 1308), **VII**. 505

## RICHMOND

- Richard of St Victor (d. 1173); *Benjamin*, **II**. 327, 498
- Richard the Englishman (Richard of Wendover, d. 1252), **II**. 365
- Richard the Redeless*, **II**. 3, 36, 432 ff.
- Richard the Third, The True Tragedy of*, **IV**. 393; **V**. 153, 185, 398
- Richardes, Thomas, **V**. 110
- Richards, John Morgan, **XIII**. 562
- Richards, Nathaniel (d. 1652), **VII**. 413; *Messallina*, **VI**. 266, 268, 458
- Richardson, of Stratford, **V**. 168
- Richardson, Sir Benjamin (1828-1896), **IX**. 138
- Richardson, David Lester (1801-1865), **XIV**. 579; *Literary Chit-Chat*, **XIV**. 337; *Literary Leaves*, **XIV**. 337; *Literary Recreations*, **XIV**. 337
- Richardson, Fanny, in *Le Fanu's story*, **XIII**. 415, 416
- Richardson, Frederika, **XIII**. 555, 558
- Richardson, John (1796-1852), **XIV**. 581, 583; *Canadian Brothers, The*, **XIV**. 360; *Wacousta*, **XIV**. 359; *War of 1812, The*, **XIV**. 359
- Richardson, Jonathan (1665-1745), **IX**. 70, 443, 448; **XII**. 172
- Richardson, Joseph (1755-1803), **XI**. 35, 36, 391
- Richardson, Mary (d. of Samuel R.), **X**. 12, 61
- Richardson, Robert (1850-1901), **XIV**. 369, 587
- Richardson, Samuel (*fl.* 1643-1658), **X**. 520
- Richardson, Samuel (1689-1761), **I**. 319; **VI**. 82; **IX**. 144, 248, 475; **X**. 1 ff. (main entry), 30, 31, 43, 46 ff., 58, 61, 63, 64, 171, 201, 411 ff., 458, *also see* Add.; **XI**. 327, 358, 365, 468, 474; **XII**. 168, 231 ff.; **XIII**. 340, 421
- Clarissa Harlowe*, **VIII**. 196; **IX**. 245; **X**. 2, 7 ff., 15 ff., 29, 48, 57, 252, 273; **XI**. 265, 277, 356
- Collection of the Moral and Instructive Sentiments*, **X**. 11
- Meditations collected from the Sacred Books*, **X**. 12
- Pamela*, **VI**. 99; **IX**. 400; **X**. 3 ff., 14 ff., 17 ff., 24 ff., 48, 79, 84, 89, 273; **XI**. 325; **XII**. 235
- Sir Charles Grandison*, **X**. 9, 10, 15 ff., 252, 273; **XII**. 238
- Richardson, Thomas (? 1584), **III**. 191
- Richardson, Thomas (1828-1831), **XIII**. 516
- Richardson, Sir Thomas (1569-1635), **VIII**. 319
- Richborough, **XII**. 347
- Richelieu, Armand-Jean Duplessis due de, cardinal, **IV**. 258, 260; **VII**. 446; **VIII**. 371, 383; **IX**. 228
- Riches, in *Piers the Plowman*, **II**. 20
- Richey, Alexander George (1830-1883), **XIV**. 497
- Richmond, **IX**. 251; **X**. 95, 102, 395; **XI**. 259, 364; **XIII**. 281

## RICHMOND

Richmond, duke of. *See* Lennox, Charles  
 Richmond, Legh (1772-1827), xii. 472;  
*The Dairyman's Daughter*, xii. 281  
 Richmond, Yorkshire, ii. 49  
 Richmond churchyard, xii. 419  
*Richmond Examiner*, *The*, xiv. 326  
 Richmond forest, vi. 239  
 Richmond gardens, xiv. 286  
 Richmond hill, x. 101, 104  
 Richmondshire, xii. 514  
 Richter, Helene, xiii. 553; xiv. 528  
 Richter, Jean Paul Friedrich, x. 422;  
 xii. 445; xiii. 4, 7 ff., 447, 465, 468  
 Rickets, J., *Byrsa Basilica*, vi. 300, 476  
 Rickett, A. Compton, xiii. 493  
 Rickman, John, xi. 167, 169; xii. 188,  
 433  
 Ridd, John, in *Lorna Doone*, xiii. 434  
 Riddell, James (1823-1866), xii. 492  
 Riddell, Robert (d. 1794), ix. 368  
 Riddell ms., ii. 474  
*Riddles*, Old English, i. 49, 51, 60, 61,  
 428, 430; runes in, i. 12; Latin, i. 78  
 Riddles, books of, iii. 488  
 Rideal, Charles F., xiii. 544  
 Rider, John (1562-1632), iii. 555; vii.  
 486  
 Riderhood, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii.  
 336  
 Ridgeley, Thomas (1667?-1734), x. 384  
 'Ridings,' v. 34  
 Ridley, Annie E., xiv. 599  
 Ridley, Gloucester, x. 136  
 Ridley, Nicholas (1500?-1555), bishop of  
 London, iii. 38, 179, 213, 419, 432, 473;  
 iv. 232, 234  
 Ridolfi conspiracy, iii. 401  
 Ridpath, George (d. 1726), ix. 15, 550;  
*The Flying Post*, ix. 5, 434  
 Ridpath, George (1717?-1772), ix. 554  
 Rievaulx. *See* Aired of  
 Rievaulx abbey, iv. 421  
 Rigaud, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 317, 331  
 Rigby, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, xii. 155;  
 xiii. 349, 350  
 Rigby, Elizabeth. *See* Eastlake, lady  
 Rigg, James Harrison, xiii. 548  
*Right of Succession*, *Poem on the*, viii. 92  
 Righteousness, in Anglo-Norman plays,  
 v. 21  
 Riguélme, Don Francisco, xii. 439  
*Rigveda*, the, xii. 343, 503  
 Riley, Thomas, vi. 476  
*Riming Poem*, i. 62, 374, 428  
 Rimini, Francesca, xii. 395  
 Rimmer, A., xiii. 544  
 Rinaldo (Tasso's), viii. 25  
*Ring of the Roy Robert*, ii. 280  
 Ringsfield, Suffolk, vii. 33  
 Rintoul, Robert Stephen (1787-1858),  
 xiv. 198, 534  
 Rio, A. F., xii. 440  
 Riot act, xiv. 387  
 Rip van Winkle, xiii. 266  
 Ripert-Monclar, count Amédée de, xiii.  
 55

## ROBERT

Ripley, George (d. 1490?), ii. 469; *The  
 Compound of Alchemy or the Twelve  
 Gates, and Medulla Alchemiae*, ii. 211ff.;  
*Vision*, ii. 212; *Scroll*, ii. 212  
 Risdon, Tristram (1580?-1640), *Survey of  
 Devon*, ix. 353, 538  
 Rishanger, William (1250?-1312?), i. 181,  
 450  
 Ristori, Adelaide, v. 307; xiii. 514, 515  
 Ritchie, lady Anne Isabella (born Thacke-  
 ray), xi. 491; xii. 447; xiii. 478, 485,  
 502, 529, 530, 549, 551, 558; xiv. 524,  
 605; *A Discourse on Modern Sibyls*, xiii.  
 377, 379  
 Ritchie, David George (1853-1903), xiv.  
 479  
 Ritchie, Leitch (1800?-1865), xii. 421,  
 451; xiv. Add. 5; *Schinderhannes*, xi.  
 304  
 Ritchie, William (1781-1831), xiv. 535  
 Ritson, Joseph (1752-1803), i. 361; ii. 205,  
 391; v. 277; vii. 443; ix. 567; x. 234,  
 239, 490, 492; xii. 516, 523  
*Bibliographia Poetica*, ii. 198; xii. 363  
*Collection of all the Songs etc. on Robin  
 Hood*, xii. 364  
*English Romances*, x. 233  
*Northern Chorister*, xi. 231  
*Observations on Warton's History of  
 English Poetry*, xii. 363  
*Select Collection of English Songs*, xii.  
 364  
 Ritwise, John (? 1532), iii. 13; v. 102  
 Rivers, Alice, vii. 16  
 Rivers, earl of. *See* Woodville, Anthony  
 Rivers, Sir John, lord mayor of London,  
 vii. 16  
 Rivers, Sir John (Charlotte Brontë's), xiii.  
 409  
 Rivière, Pierre, iii. 59  
 Rivière des Prairies, xiv. 355  
 Rivington, Charles (1688-1742), xi. 323  
 Rivington, Charles (1754-1831), xi. 327  
 Rivington, Francis (1745-1822), xi. 327  
 Rivington, Septimus, xiv. 598  
 Rivingtons, publishers, xi. 468  
 Rizzio, David, xiii. 133  
 Roach, Richard (1662-1730), ix. 307, 515,  
 575  
 Rob Roy (Robert Macgregor), in Scott's  
 novel, xii. 18, 26  
 Robberds, J. W., xii. 380, 429  
*Robbers and Shefters, A ballet*, iii. 492  
 Robene (Robin), in *Robene and Makyne*,  
 ii. 249  
 Robert, duke, in *Thomas of Reading*, iii.  
 368  
 Robert, earl of Gloucester (d. 1147), i.  
 156, 166, 168, 169, 256, 258; v. 320  
 Robert, earl of Huntingdon, in *Looke about  
 you*, v. 320  
 Robert, prior of Winchester, i. 176  
 Robert II, king of Scotland, ii. 102, 103,  
 117  
 Robert III, king of Scotland, ii. 280, 369  
 Robert of Artois, ii. 421

## ROBERT

- Robert of Avesbury (*fl.* 1350), II. 498; IX. 535  
*Robert of Cicelye, Kynge*, v. 13, 49, 50  
 Robert of Cricklade (1157–1170), I. 191, 456  
 Robert of Gloucester (*fl.* 1260–1300), I. 336; II. 133; III. 440; IX. 535; *Chronicle*, I. 152, 170, 298, 335 ff., 347, 350, 377, 476; II. 194, 211; III. 279  
 Robert de Gretham (*fl.* 13th cent.), II. 508  
 Robert of Jumièges, archbishop of Canterbury (*fl.* 1037–1052), I. 111  
 Robert of Melun (d. 1167), I. 184, 456  
 Robert de Monte (1110?–1186), or Robert of Torigni, I. 168, 170, 172, 175, 256, 450  
*Robert of Sicily*, I. 286, 465, 470  
 Robert the Bruce. *See* Bruce  
*Robert the Devil*, I. 471; II. 501  
 Robert the Englishman, or Robert de Retines (*fl.* 1141–1143), I. 153  
 Robert the Robber, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 12, 33  
 Roberto, in *Greene's Groatsworth of Wit*, III. 360  
 Roberts, Alexander, *A treatise of Witchcraft*, IV. 535; VII. 506  
 Roberts, C. T., XIV. Add. 9  
 Roberts, Daniel, *The Memoir of John Roberts*, VIII. 106, 416  
 Roberts, David (1757–1819), *The Military Adventures of Johnny Newcome*, XIV. 220, 545  
 Roberts, James (*fl.* 1564–1606), IV. 384, 394  
 Roberts, James, publisher, IX. 247; XI. 323  
 Roberts, Lewes or Lewis (1596–1640), IV. 513  
 Roberts, Robert Davies, XIV. 595  
 Roberts, William (1767–1849), XI. 475; XIV. 600  
 Robertson, Charles, XIV. 608  
 Robertson, Eben William (1815–1874), XII. 512  
 Robertson, Eric S., XI. 410  
 Robertson, Frederick William (1816–1853), XI. 411; XII. 290 ff., 469; XIII. 475; 'On the Glory of the Virgin Mother,' XII. 291  
 Robertson, George Croom (1842–1892), VII. 288; XII. 309, 476; XIV. 24, 473, 479  
 Robertson, James, X. 95  
 Robertson, James Logie, XII. 373, 409; XIII. 546  
 Robertson, John G., IX.  
 Robertson, John Mackinnon, VI. Add.; XIII. 472, 489  
 Robertson, Joseph (1810–1866), XII. 513, 518; XIV. 497; *Illustrations of the Topography of Aberdeen and Banff*, XII. 359  
 Robertson, T. (*fl.* 1520–1561), *Inventory of the Riches of the Cathedral of Sarum*, IV. 422  
 Robertson, Thomas William (1829–1871), XIII. 271 ff., 523  
*Caste*, XIII. 272  
*David Garrick*, XIII. 271  
*M.P.*, XIII. 272

## ROBINSON

- Robertson, Thomas William  
*Ours*, XIII. 272  
*Play*, XIII. 272  
*School*, XIII. 272  
*Society*, XIII. 271, 272  
 Robertson, William (d. 1686?), VII. 490  
 Robertson, William (1721–1793), X. 132, 281, 285, 287 ff. (main entry), 294, 297, 303, 307, 313, 315, 316, 324, 504, 505; XI. 76, 400; XII. 142, 300, 426; XIV. 102  
*Disquisition concerning the Knowledge which the Ancients had of India*, X. 288  
*History of America*, X. 288, 289  
*History of Charles V*, X. 287 ff.; XI. 326  
*History of Scotland*, X. 287 ff.; XIV. 50  
 Robertson, William Archibald Scott (1836–1897), XII. 513  
 Robespierre, Maximilien Marie Isidore, XI. 413; XIII. 12, 420  
 Robethon, Jean, IX. 236  
 Robethon, John (d. 1722), X. 295  
 Robin, in de la Halle's plays, v. 34  
 Robin, in *Mrs Trimmer's Robins*, XI. 379  
*Robin Conscience, The Booke in Meeter of*, III. 81, 97, 491; IX. 51  
 Robin Good-fellow, IV. 353, 532, 533; v. 320  
 Robin Goodfellow, in *Love Restored*, VI. 351, 352, 357, 358, 370, 371  
 Robin Goodfellow, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 329  
 Robin Goodfellow, in *The Sad Shepherd*, VI. 11  
 Robin Hood, I. 218, 300, 369, 371; II. 110, 194, 309, 323, 399, 402, 411, 416, 417, 428, 502, 507; III. 68, 358; IV. 529; v. 32, 34, 35, 108, 317 ff., 324 ff.; VI. 238, 365; X. 490; XII. 3, 516  
*Robin Hood*, IX. 166  
 Robin Hood, in *Looke about you*, v. 320  
 Robin Hood, in *Robert, Earle of Hunting-ton*, v. 319, 323  
 Robin Hood, in *The Sad Shepherd*, VI. 11, 369 ff.  
*Robin Hood, True Tale of*, II. 416. *See*, also, *Robyn*  
*Robin Hood and his Crew of Soldiers*, v. 35  
*Robin Hood and Little John, The Pastoral Comedy of*, v. 318  
*Robin Hood and the Monk*, II. 402, 408, 416  
*Robin Hood and the Potter*, II. 408  
*Robin Hood's Death*, II. 416  
*Robin's Courtship*, IX. 364  
 Robins, Robert, *Whip for the Marshal's Court*, A, IV. 530  
 Robinson, Agnes Mary Francis, XIII. 481, 484  
 Robinson, Benjamin (1666–1724), X. 386  
 Robinson, Clement (*fl.* 1566–1584), III. 190, 191, 249, 524  
 Robinson, Elizabeth. *See* Montagu, Mrs Elizabeth  
 Robinson, Emma, XIII. 566  
 Robinson, George (1737–1801), XI. 327

## ROBINSON

- Robinson, Henry (1605?-1664?), *iv.* 310, 513; *x.* 372
- Robinson, Henry Crabb (1775-1867), *xi.* 122, 133, 192, 197 ff., 411, 417, 423, 434; *xii.* 167, 201, 433, 441; *xiv.* 173, 178, 505; *Diary*, *xiv.* 113
- Robinson, J., *The Birth of a Day* (1654), *vii.* 517
- Robinson, James (*fl.* 1600), *vi.* 289, 290
- Robinson, John, *Endoxa*, *vii.* 239
- Robinson, John (1650-1723), bishop of London, *ix.* 249
- Robinson, Sir John Richard, *xiv.* 532, 535, *also see* Add. 9
- Robinson, Matthew, *x.* 262
- Robinson, Matthew (1628-1694), *xii.* 488
- Robinson, Mrs, widow of Rich. Burbage, *vi.* 276
- Robinson, Nicholas (d. 1585), *vi.* 298
- Robinson, Philip Stewart (1847-1902), *xiv.* 580; *In my Indian Garden*, *xiv.* 341
- Robinson, Richard (*fl.* 1576-1600), 'Eu- polemia,' *iv.* 391, 461, 545; *Harmony of King Davids Harp*, *iv.* 391
- Robinson, Robert (1735-1790), *x.* 522
- Robinson, Thomas, *New Citharen Lessons*, *iv.* 465
- Robinson, Thomas (D.D.), *ix.* 527
- Robinson, Mrs William, *x.* 261
- Robinson des enfants, *Le*, *xiii.* 201
- Rob's Jok cam to woo our Jenny, *ix.* 361
- Robson, Mary, *xi.* 482
- Roby, Henry John (1830-1915), *xii.* 492; *xiv.* 609
- Elementary Latin Grammar*, *xii.* 336
- Essays on the Law of Cicero's Private Orations*, *xii.* 337
- Introduction to Justinian's Digest*, *xii.* 337
- Latin Grammar from Plautus to Suetonius*, *xii.* 336
- Roman Private Law*, *xii.* 337
- Robyn and Gandelyn, *ii.* 408
- Robyn Hode, *The Gest of*, *ii.* 329, 402, 408, 416, 428
- Robynson, Ralph (*fl.* 1551), *vii.* 298
- Roca, Don Juan, in FitzGerald's *Painter of his own Dishonour*, *xiii.* 144
- Rochdale, *xii.* 31, 519; *xiv.* 93
- Roche, J., *xiii.* 465
- Roche, James (1770-1853), *xiv.* 571
- Roche, Regina Maria (1764?-1845), *xi.* 464; *Children of the Abbey*, *xi.* 299
- Rocheftort, *xiv.* 201
- Rocheftort, expedition to, *x.* 466
- Rocheftoucauld, *xii.* 432
- Rochelle, *iii.* 381, 382
- Rocheater, *iii.* 95; *iv.* 421; *vii.* 82; *viii.* 5; *ix.* 145, 538, 540; *x.* 352, 362; *xiii.* 335; *xiv.* 238
- Rocheater, in *Jane Eyre*, *xiii.* 407, 408
- Rocheater, bishop of, in *The merry jests of the widow Edith*, *ii.* 327
- Rocheater, earl of. *See* Hyde, Lawrence; Wilmot, Henry; Wilmot, John
- Roehow, F. E. von, *xiv.* 382

## ROGERS

- Rocke, *Life of St*, in *The Golden Legend*, *ii.* 333
- Rockingham, marquis of. *See* Watson-Wentworth, Charles
- Rockingham ministry, the, *x.* 399
- 'Rod. Staf.', *v.* 72
- Rodamant, in *St Patrick for Ireland*, *vi.* 208
- Roderick, Visigothic king, *xii.* 211
- Roderigo, in *Othello*, *v.* 203
- Rodes, Sir John, *vii.* Add.
- Rodger, Alexander (1784-1846), *xiii.* 508
- Rodger, M., *xiv.* 525
- Rodney, George Brydges, 1st baron Rodney (1719-1792), *xiv.* 214, 245
- Rodomont, *iii.* 305
- Roe, Sir John, *iv.* 206, 209, 216
- Roe, Richard B., *xiii.* 240, 512
- Roe, Sir Thomas (1581?-1614), *iv.* 90, 216; *vii.* 434, 437; *x.* 412; *xiv.* 332, 333, 580
- Roe Head, *xiii.* 405
- Roebuck, in Farquhar's *Love and a Bottle*, *viii.* 70
- Roebuck, John Arthur (1801-1879), *xiv.* 419
- Roet, Sir Payn, *ii.* 157
- Roet or Rouet, Katharine (Swynford), *ii.* 157
- Roet or Rouet, Philippa, wife of Chaucer, *ii.* 157
- Roger, in *A Dialogue...against the fever Pestilence*, *iii.* 109
- Roger, in *The English Traveller*, *vi.* 94
- Roger, count of Sicily, *xii.* 316
- Roger, Mons., dancing-master, *x.* 440
- Roger of Hoveden or Howden (d. 1201?), *i.* 160, 161, 172 ff., 178, 450; *iii.* 314; *iv.* 68
- Roger of Wendover (d. 1236), *i.* 159, 178, 179, 451; *Flores Historiarum*, *i.* 178, 179, 451; *ii.* 318
- Rogero, *iv.* 24
- Rogero, the new, a tune, *iii.* 190
- Rogers, Arthur George Liddon, *xiv.* 497
- Rogers, A. W., *xiv.* Add. 9
- Rogers, Benjamin Bickley (1828-1919), *xii.* Add. 3
- Rogers, Charles (1825-1890), *x.* 193, 478; *xi.* 441, 444; *xii.* 515
- Rogers, Frederic, lord Blachford (1811-1889), *Letters*, *xii.* 277, 454
- Rogers, F., *The Seven Deadly Sins in Literature*, *iv.* 321, 516
- Rogers, Henry (1806-1877), *xii.* 427, 472, 473; 'The Religious Movement in Germany,' *xii.* 153
- Rogers, James Edwin Thorold (1823-1890), *xiv.* 479, 497, 508, 509; *History of Agriculture and Prices, A*, *xiv.* 68; *Protests of the Lords*, *xiv.* 78
- Rogers, John (1600?-1555), *iii.* 44, 474; *iv.* 446
- Rogers, John (1627-1665?), *vii.* 515; *viii.* 319
- Rogers, Mrs, *x.* 121, 126



## ROGERS

- Rogers, Samuel (1763-1855), ix. 170; xi. 148, 149, 291; xii. 36, 95 ff. (main entry), 101, 102, 124, 133, 139, 148, 150, 381, 382, 384, 408, 491; xiii. 230; xiv. 139, 403, 438  
'Campagna of Rome, The,' xii. 98  
*Italy*, xii. 96, 98  
*Jacqueline*, xii. 96  
*Pleasures of Memory, The*, xii. 41, 96, 97, 100  
*Table Talk, Porsoniana*, xii. 325  
Rogers, solicitor, x. 117  
Rogers, Thomas (d. 1616), iv. 441, 495  
Rogers, William (1819-1896), xiv. 609  
Rogers, Woodes (d. 1732), xiv. 242, 553  
*Rogges, a Ballette*, iii. 492  
Rogue pamphlets, iv. 529  
Rogue pamphlets and burlesques, vii. 515  
Rohan, house of, viii. 35  
Rohault, Jacques, *Traité de physique*, ix. 297  
Rohilcand, xiv. 334  
Rohilla Afghans, xiv. 334  
*Roi d'Angleterre et le Jongleur d'Ely, Le*, v. 25  
Rojas, Fernando de, *Celestina*, iv. 9, 447; v. 99, 100, 409; viii. 125  
Rokayle or Rokesle, Stacy de, ii. 35  
Roland, in *Rauf Coilyear*, ii. 126  
Roland, tales and *Song of*, i. 281, 283, 291, 302, 470  
*Roland and Vernagu*, i. 302, 465, 470  
Rolle, shoemaker, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 356  
Rolland, John (*fl.* 1560), iii. 499; *The Court of Venus*, iii. 131; *The Sevin Sages*, iii. 131  
Rolle, Edward, x. 136  
Rolle, Henry (1589?-1656), *Abridgment des plusieurs Cases et Resolutions del Commun Ley*, viii. 320, 469  
Rolle, John (1750-1842), xi. 34  
Rolle, Richard, of Hampole (1290?-1349), i. 364, 399; ii. 43 ff., 49, 51, 58, 59, 62, 89, 91, 189, 299, 424, 425, 437 ff.; iii. 31, 274, 275  
Works by, or attributed to, Rolle:  
*Canticles*, on the, ii. 48  
*Ego dormio et cor meum vigilat*, ii. 47, 48  
*E.I.O.* poem, ii. 439  
*Lord's Prayer and Commandments*, ii. 48  
*Mending of Life (or the Form of Living)*, ii. 46, 47  
*Mirror of St Edmund, The*, ii. 47  
*Pricke of Conscience*, ii. 48  
*Psalter* (Rolle's versions and commentaries), ii. 46, 47  
Rolleston, George (1829-1881), xii. 513; xiv. 563; *Forms of Animal Life*, xiv. 300  
Rolleston, Thomas William, xii. 401; xiv. 310, 330, 573  
*Rolliad, The*, x. 239; xi. 34 ff., 39, 40, 42, 53, 391; xii. 120; xiii. 161  
Rollington, Ralph, xiv. 532  
Rollo, in *The Bloody Brother*, vi. 129, 138

## ROME

- Rollo, Norman duke, in *The Rolliad*, xi. 34  
Rollock, Robert (1555?-1599), iii. 553  
Rolls series, the, xii. 336, 356; xiv. 74, 82  
Rolt, Richard (1725?-1770), x. 468  
Romagna, the, xii. 36  
Romaine, William (1714-1795), x. 365; xii. 473  
Roman alphabet in England, i. 426  
Roman antiquities, ix. 352, 355, 538 ff., 552; xi. 286; xii. 346, 347, 350, 476, 510  
*Roman Breviary*, i. 53; xii. 420  
Roman Britain, xii. 507  
Roman Caesars, in *The Roman Actor*, vi. 153  
Roman catholic doctrine, xii. 261, 270  
Roman catholicism, ix. 245; x. 42; xi. 167, 295; xiii. 44, 260, 366; xiv. 53, 55  
Roman catholics, ix. 3, 4, 100, 101, 110; xii. 259, 260, 267, 271, 273, 275, 276; xiv. 212, 249, 314, 317, 329, 417  
Roman catholics attacked, in *Loiola*, vi. 324  
Roman conquest of Britain, xiv. 71  
Roman empire, viii. 286, 309, 378  
Roman history, x. 319, 320  
Roman history and life, Jonson's treatment of, vi. 19, 20  
Roman jubilee of 1600, v. 161  
Roman law, viii. 309, 310, 312 ff., 317; x. 314; xi. 16; xii. 335; xiv. 80  
Roman mythology, xiii. 271  
Roman poets, ix. 68  
Roman republic, the, ix. 561; x. 501  
Roman ritual, in *Hymenaei*, vi. 345  
Roman soldiers, in *Christus Redivivus*, vi. 295  
Roman stage, vi. 373, 376, 390, 399  
Roman studies, society for the promotion of, xii. 340  
Roman tragedy, ix. 64; xi. 273  
Roman wall, the, xii. 346, 508  
*Roman de Renart, Le*, viii. 59  
*Roman de la Rose. See Rose*  
Romance qualities in English verse, viii. 223  
Romances, i. 277 ff., 465 ff.; ii. 194, 506  
Romanello, iii. 167  
Romanes, George John (1848-1894), xiv. 479, 563  
Romanes lecture, xiv. 34  
Romanno, ix. 370  
Romans, the, x. 232; xi. 273, 352, 362; xii. 249, 316  
Romans, the, in *Believe as you List*, vi. 148  
Romans, the, in *The Roman Actor*, vi. 152  
Romany novels, xiv. 145, 146  
Rombus, in *The May Lady*, vi. 336  
Rome, i. 64, 71, 79, 149, 185, 196; ii. 50, 55, 61, 66, 67, 71, 74, 75, 77, 79, 84, 119, 131, 238, 287, 288, 310, 345, 350; iii. 5, 29, 32, 99, 154, 316, 329, 340, 365, 376, 400, 401; iv. 3, 127, 243, 254, 257, 264, 323, 424, 428, 429; v. 8, 16, 38, 58, 198, 312; vi. 8, 18 ff., 147 ff., 174, 311; vii. 10, 35, 99, 100, 180, 183,

## Rome

- 206, 276, 297; viii. 23, 221, 267, 291, 310, 388; ix. 73, 112, 159, 256, 274; x. 41, 104, 107, 169, 202, 231, 304, 313, 318, 319; xi. 273; xii. 50, 63, 67, 76, 92, 257, 273, 302, 340, 401; xiii. 72, 74, 77, 79, 104, 393, 435; xiv. 100, 108, 230  
 Capitol, the, iv. 13; x. 298, 304  
 English college, iii. 422; iv. 127; v. 313  
 Temple of Jupiter, x. 304  
 Vatican library, iv. 429  
 Rome (state), xiv. 61, 68 ff., 79, 110, 175; history of, xii. 280, 301 ff., 322  
 Rome, church of, iv. 166, 262, 348, 352; v. 2, 10, 36, 40, 139, 209, 344, 366; vi. 3, 149, 150, 197, 324, 387; vii. 10, 142 ff., 208, 212, 217, 222, 223, 297, 304, 309 ff., 327, 378; viii. 45 ff., 82, 86, 93, 111, 275, 294, 297, 302, 305, 306, 309, 310, 345; ix. 147, 195, 197; x. 293, 301, 373; xii. 259, 261, 262, 264, 269, 274, 276, 292, 299, 331; xiii. 178, 348, 361; xiv. 26, 54, 55, 110  
 Rome, court of, in *Mourir de l'Homme*, ii. 141  
 Rome, St Paul at, xii. 477  
 Rome, street cries of, vi. 101  
 Rome and Keats, xii. 407  
 Rome for Canterbury or a true relation of the Birth and Life of William Laud, vii. 145  
 Romei of Ferrara, count Annibale, iii. 437, 438; iv. 448; *Discorsi*, iii. 438  
 Romelio, in *The Devils Law-case*, vi. 183  
 Romeo, in *Romeo and Juliet*, iv. 79; vii. 8; xii. 54  
 Romeo, W. H. W. Betty as, xi. 283  
*Romeus et Lulietta*, vi. 486  
 Romford, Essex, vii. 46  
 Romford, Facey (Surtees's), xiv. 234  
 Romfrey, lord (George Meredith's), xiii. 446  
 Romillon, vi. 183  
 Romilly, John, 1st lord Romilly (1802-1874), xii. 356  
 Romilly, Sir Samuel (1757-1818), xi. 59; xiii. 418; xiv. 403, 479, 505, 511, 604  
 Romney, George (1734-1802), xi. 427  
 Romney, earl of. *See* Sidney, Henry  
 Romney, Kent, v. 90  
 Romola (George Eliot's), xiii. 383, 392, 395, 396  
 Romont, in *The Fatall Dowry*, vi. 223  
 Ronaldshay, ii. 115  
 Roncesvalles, ii. 112  
 Rondiel, in *Tournament of Totenham*, i. 366  
 Ronksley, William, xi. 482; *The Child's Week's Work*, xi. 371  
 Ronsard, Pierre de, iii. 136, 250 ff., 257, 259, 262 ff., 266, 269, 296, 524; iv. 24, 196, 197, 210, 472; vi. 334; viii. 385  
*Abregé de l'Art Poétique Français*, iii. 296  
*Amours*, iii. 259  
*Odes*, iii. 259  
*Sonnets*, iii. 259  
*Sonnets pour Hélène*, iii. 259

## Röntgen rays, xiv. 270

- Rood, legend of, i. 133, 341, 342. *See*, also, *Dream of the Rood and Cross*  
 Rood-Tree, Holy, v. 15, 389  
 Rookery, the, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327  
 Rooper, Thomas Godolphin (1847-1903), xiv. 609  
 Roper, Abel (1665-1726), ix. 461; xi. 471; *Post Boy*, ix. 5, 434  
 Roper, Mary, daughter of viscount Balinglas, vii. 245  
 Roper, William (1496-1578), iii. 470; v. 247; ix. 534  
 Roper, William John Duff, xiv. 597  
 Ros, Sir Richard, *La Belle Dame Sans Merci*, ii. 161, 162, 164, 215, 216  
 Rosa, Salvador, x. 100, 106  
 Rosabella, in *Ignoramus*, vi. 322  
 Rosabelle, in Scott's *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, xii. 9  
 Rosalind, in *As You Like It*, i. 298; v. 169, 192, 193; vi. 123, 304  
 Rosalind, in Shelley's *Rosalind and Helen*, xii. 62  
 Rosalind (Spenser's), iii. 214, 215, 217, 222, 224, 243  
 Rosaline, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, v. 178  
 Rosamond, in *The Civil Wars*, iv. 137  
 Rosamond's Pond, ix. 36  
 Rosamund, Fair, in *Looke about you*, v. 320  
 Rosamund, the Fair (d. 1176?), iv. 182; vii. 206  
 Roscellinus, i. 212  
 Roscius, vi. 250  
 Roscius, the English, xi. 282  
 Roscius, the young, xi. 452, 453. *See*, also, Betty, W. H. W.  
 Roscoe, Edward Stanley, xiv. 509  
 Roscoe, Elizabeth M., xiv. 521  
 Roscoe, Sir Henry E., xiv. 597  
 Roscoe, Robert, son of W. Roscoe, xi. 385  
 Roscoe, William (1753-1831), ix. 451; xi. 482; xiv. 505, 514  
*Butterfly's Ball, The*, xi. 377, 385, 386, 476  
*Life of Leo X*, xiv. 108  
*Life of Lorenzo de' Medici*, xiv. 108  
*Memoirs of Benvenuto Cellini*, xiv. 108  
 Roscoe, William Caldwell (1823-1859), xi. 420; xii. 408; xiii. 189, 508, 559  
 Roscommon, x. 196  
 Roscommon, earl of. *See* Dillon, Wentworth  
 Rose (George Meredith's), xiii. 446  
 Rose, poem by Hilarius, 191  
 Rose, F. Horace, xiv. Add. 9  
 Rose, George (1744-1818), xiv. 506  
 Rose, G. M., xiv. 581  
 Rose, Henry John (1800-1873), xiv. 593  
 Rose, Hugh James (1795-1838), xii. 254, 256, 272, 453, 454, 462  
 Rose, John Holland, xi. 396; xiii. 465  
 Rose, the Red, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227

## ROSE

- Rose, Romaunt of the, or Roman de la, i.* 280, 291, 321, 330; *ii.* 150, 201, 202, 219, 222, 228, 230, 240, 244, 261, 280, 463; *iii.* 170; *v.* 22; *viii.* 59
- Rose, Samuel (1787-1804), *x.* 480
- Rose, the White, in *The Example of Virtue, ii.* 227
- Rose, William Stewart (1775-1843), *xii.* 422, *also see* Add.
- Rose the Red and White Lily, ii.* 411
- Rose-alley ambuscade, *viii.* 35
- Rosebury, earl of. *See* Primrose, Archibald Philip
- Roselli, in *Loves Sacrifice, vi.* 192
- Rosemund, in *Confessio Amantis, ii.* 151
- Rosencrantz, in *Hamlet, v.* 201, 261
- Roses, wars of the, *i.* 301; *ii.* 228, 335, 358; *iii.* 166, 211; *iv.* 137; *vi.* 90; *vii.* 194; *xi.* 280
- Rosetta stone, *xii.* 491
- Rosiall, in *The Court of Love, ii.* 220, 221
- Rosicrucianism, *vii.* 378
- Rosicrucians, the, *iv.* 278
- Rosier, James (1575-1635), *iv.* 461
- Rosières, R., *xii.* 535
- Rosimunda, in *The Bugbears, v.* 115
- Rosin, Will, in *The Teller, ix.* 41
- Rosinante, in *Don Quixote, viii.* 67; *ix.* 268
- Rosiphelee, in *Confessio Amantis, ii.* 151, 219
- Roslyn, Guy, *xiii.* 552
- Ross, Alexander (1591-1654), *vii.* 238, 239, 407, 406, 474, 511, 512; *viii.* 408; *ix.* 374, 567
- Bridal O't, The, ix.* 372
- Helenore, or the Fortunate Shepherdess, ii.* 110; *ix.* 372
- Rock and the Wee Pickle Tow, The, ix.* 372
- Wooded and Married and a', ix.* 372
- Ross, Sir James Clark (1800-1862), *xiv.* 245, 296, 553, 563
- Ross, John. *See* Rous
- Ross, John, printer, *iv.* 413
- Ross, Sir John (1777-1856), *xiv.* 245, 554
- Ross, J. H., *xiv.* 586
- Ross, Robert E., *xiii.* 524; *xiv.* 527, 528
- Rossaline, in *Antonio and Mellida, vi.* 48
- Rossall school, *xiv.* 414
- Rosset, François de, *vi.* 33, 174, 176
- Rosseter, Philip (1575?-1623), *iv.* 113, 142, 143, 465
- Rossetti, Christina Georgina (1830-1894), *ix.* 178; *x.* 369; *xi.* 482; *xii.* 119, 276, 277; *xiii.* 111, 137, 138 ff. (main entry), 147, 148, 176, 178, 181, 252, 496 (main entry)
- Ballad of Boding, A, xiii.* 140
- Birthday, A, xiii.* 139
- Brandons Both, xiii.* 140
- Christmas Carol, A, xiii.* 140
- Dream Land, xiii.* 138
- End, An, xiii.* 138
- German-French Campaign, The, xiii.* 140
- Goblin Market, xiii.* 138, 139

## ROSTGAARD

- Rossetti, Christina Georgina
- Later Life, xiii.* 138
- Martyr's Song, xiii.* 139
- Maude Clare, xiii.* 140
- Monna Innominata, xiii.* 138
- New Poems, xiii.* 138
- Oh roses for the flush of youth, xiii.* 138
- Old and New Year Duties, xiii.* 140
- 'Passing away,' xiii.* 140
- Pause of Thought, A, xiii.* 138
- Prince's Progress, The, xiii.* 138
- Sleep at Sea, xii.* 128
- Testimony, A, xiii.* 138
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel (1828-1882), *x.* 220; *xi.* 306, 416, 431; *xii.* 87, 92, 119, 154, 275; *xiii.* 52, 54, 72, 116 ff. (main entry), 119, 120, 122, 129, 132, 133, 137, 140, 147, 166, 185, 187, 205, 207, 219, 221, 223, 252, 440, 442, 448, 474, 490 ff. (main entry), 496, *also see* Add. 2; *xiv.* 462
- Ave, xiii.* 112
- Ballads and Sonnets, xiii.* 112
- Blessed Damozel, The, xiii.* 111 ff., 116, 138
- Brude's Prelude, The, xiii.* 114
- Burden of Nineveh, The, xiii.* 112, 138
- Card-Dealer, The, xiii.* 115
- Dante and his Circle, xiii.* 112
- Dante at Verona, xiii.* 118
- Early Italian Poets, The, xiii.* 112
- Eden Bower, xiii.* 115
- Hand and Soul, xiii.* 111
- House of Life, The, xiii.* 112, 117
- Jenny, xiii.* 116
- King's Tragedy, The, ii.* 472; *xiii.* 112, 114
- Last Confession, The, xiii.* 116
- Love's Nocturn, xiii.* 116
- My Sister's Sleep, xiii.* 111, 113, 138
- Pax Vobis (World's Worth), xiii.* 112
- Poems (1870), xiii.* 112, 211
- Rose Mary, xiii.* 112, 115
- Sister Helen, xiii.* 115
- Song of the Bower, The, xiii.* 117
- Staff and Scrip, The, xiii.* 112, 116
- Stream's Secret, The, xiii.* 116
- Troy Town, xiii.* 115
- White Ship, The, xiii.* 112, 114, 116
- Wood-spurge, xiii.* 179
- World's Worth, xiii.* 112
- Rossetti, Elizabeth Eleanor (born Siddal), *xiii.* 112
- Rossetti, Maria Francesca, *xiii.* 118
- Rossetti, William Michael (1829-1919), *xi.* 406, 412, 431, 433, 441; *xii.* 381, 384, 397, 399 ff., 404, 405, 407, 409, 410, 418; *xiii.* 72, 110, 138, 490, 491, 495, 496, 499, 561, *also see* Add. 2
- Rossi, *v.* 307
- Rosslyn, earls of. *See* Erakine, Francis; Wedderburn, Alexander
- Ross-shire, *xiv.* 294
- Rostand, Edmond, *Chantecler, viii.* 47
- Rostgaard, Frederik, *Deliciae Quorundam Poetarum Danorum, iv.* 267

## ROSWALL

- Roswall and Lilian*, I. 291, 470  
 Roswitha. *See* Hrotavitha  
*Rot amongst the Bishops*, VII. 145  
*Rota, The Censure of the*, VII. 389  
 Rota club, VII. 362, 389  
 Rotha, river, XIII. 94  
 Rotheram, Thomas (1423-1500), IV. 432  
 Rotherham, Caleb (1694-1752), X. 386  
 Rotherham school, III. 428; V. 80  
 Rotherhithe, VII. 308, 318  
 Rothes, lady, wife of Benet Langton, XI. 365  
 Rothesay, duke of. *See* Stewart, David  
 Rothwell, X. 371  
 Rothwell, John, bookseller, XI. 338  
 Rotrou, Jean de, VIII. 13  
 Rotterdam, VII. 308; VIII. 282; IX. 246  
 Rotterdam, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, III. 363  
*Rotuli de oblatiis et finibus*, XII. 355  
*Rotuli Normanniae*, XII. 355  
 Rouen, II. 335, 352, 505; IV. 142, 402, 427; VII. 22, 308; IX. 256, 270; XIV. 73  
 Rouen academy, XI. 274  
 Rougham, IX. 241  
 Rougon-Macquart family, Zola's, XIII. 457  
 'Round Robin', III. 80  
 Round Table, the, I. 235, 251, 255, 260, 264, 266, 267, 286, 327, 336; II. 116, 122, 123; XII. 354  
 Roundway Down, battle of, VII. 350  
 Rous or Ross, John (1411?-1491), II. 498; *Historia Regum Angliae*, V. 31; IX. 349, 534  
 Rous, John (1584-1644), *Diary* of, VII. 224, 225, 453  
 Rous or Rouse, John, Bodley's librarian (1574-1652), IV. 251; VII. 132, 135, 453  
 Rouse, William Henry Denham, XIII. 486; XIV. 598  
 Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, IV. 260; V. 292; VIII. 141; IX. 399, 401; X. 18, 57 ff., 134, 155, 190, 323, 324, 458; XI. 19, 27, 32, 71, 73, 79, 87, 93, 292, 295, 296, 305, 382; XII. 44, 76, 164, 168, 177, 178, 397, 525; XIII. 13, 341, 417; XIV. 248, 405  
*Discourse*, X. 57, 59  
*Émile*, X. 59, 135; XIV. 382, 391 ff., 395, 421  
*La Nouvelle Héloïse*, X. 17, 19, 60; XIV. 382  
*Le contrat social*, XI. 139  
*Letter to Philopolis*, X. 57  
*Rêveries*, X. 60  
 Routh, Edward John (1831-1907), XIV. 265, 556  
 Routh, Martin Joseph (1755-1854), IX. 209; XII. 260, 327, 462; *Reliquiae Sacrae*, XII. 278, 327  
 Rover, in O'Keefe's *Wild Oats*, XI. 281  
*Rovers, The*, XI. 41  
 Row, Charles Adolphus, XIV. 417, 596  
 Row, John (1568-1646), IX. 550; X. 515  
 Row, John (1598?-1672?), IX. 558  
 Rowallane, the House of, IX. 556

## ROWLEY

- Rowbotham, John Frederick, XIV. 598  
 Rowcroft, Charles, XIV. 369, 587  
 Rowe, Nicholas (1674-1718), V. 166, 222, 267 ff., 271; VI. 3, 248; VIII. 193, 195 ff., 440, 445; IX. 75, 144, 476; X. 69, 82, 86, *also see* Add.  
*Ambitious Stepmother, The*, VIII. 195  
*Biter, The*, VIII. 196  
*Fair Penitent, The*, VI. 165; VIII. 195, 197; X. 68, 73  
 Lucan, trans. of, VIII. 197  
*Luclin*, trans. of Boileau's, VIII. 197  
*Rowley, Satyr on Old*, VIII. 97  
*Royal Convert, The*, VIII. 196  
*Shakespeare*, XI. 319, 320  
*Tamerlane*, VIII. 195  
*Tragedy of Jane Shore, The*, VI. 90; VIII. 196; X. 68, 74  
*Tragedy of Lady Jane Grey, The*, VIII. 181, 196; XI. 322  
*Ulysses*, VIII. 196  
 Rowe, Richard, pseud. Peter Possum (1828-1879), XIV. 362, 587  
 Rowe, Thomas (1657-1705), X. 385  
 Rowland (i.e. Michael Drayton), IV. 172, 173, 175  
 Rowland, David (fl. 1569-1586), trans. of *Lazarillo de Tormes*, III. 536; IV. 9, 446; VIII. 127  
 Rowland, William, VII. 509  
 Rowlands, alias Verstegen, Richard (fl. 1565-1620), VII. 353; *Restitution of De-cayed Intelligence*, III. 81  
 Rowlands, Samuel (1570?-1630?), III. 114, 482; IV. 323, 334, 357 ff., 363, 516, 517, 519, 526, 529, 530; V. 371, 479; VII. 395, 407; IX. 32, 51; XII. 376  
*Betraying of Christ, The*, IV. 357  
*God save the King*, IV. 351  
*Greene's Ghost haunting Coniccatchers*, IV. 358  
*Letting of Humours Blood in the Head-Vaine, The*, IV. 333, 357, 360  
*Looke to it for Ile Stabbe ye*, IV. 358  
*Melancholy Knight, The*, IV. 359  
*Terrible Battell betweene the two consumers of the whole world, A*, IV. 358  
*Tis merrie when Gossips meete*, IV. 341, 357  
*Tis mery when Knaves mete*, IV. 517  
 Rowlandson, Thomas (1756-1827), X. 479; XIV. 215 ff., 221 ff., 225, 232, 235, 540, 541, 543  
 Rowley, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, XI. 271  
 Rowley, Alexander, VII. 490  
 'Rowley, Old,' VIII. 207  
 Rowley, Samuel (d. 1633?), V. 312, 475, 476; VI. 215  
*Bristol Tragedy, The*, VI. 96  
*Joshua*, V. 333  
*Noble Souldier, The*, VI. 215  
*When you see me, You know me*, V. 333, 334, 344, 362  
 Rowley, Thomas (pseud., *see* Chatterton), X. 236; XI. 390

## ROWLEY

- Rowley, William (1585?-1642?), *iv.* 532, 533; *v.* 236, 249 ff., 333, 349, 366, 370; *vi.* 58-80 (main entry), 104, 116, 132, 138 ff., 145, 184, 185, 190, 424, 427, 445, 455; *viii.* 132  
*Alls Lost by Lust*, *vi.* 59, 68, 71; *viii.* 129  
*Birth of Merlin, The*. See *Birth Match at Midnight, A*, *vi.* 68  
*New Wonder, A Woman never vezt, A*, *vi.* 68, 70, 72  
*Search for Money, A*; or, *the Lamentable Complaint for the Loss of the Wandering Knight, Monsieur L'Argent*, *vi.* 59  
*Shoo-maker a Gentleman, A*, *iii.* 371; *vi.* 68, 70  
*Witch of Edmonton, The*, *vi.* 58, 69, 76, 96, 190  
Rowley, William and J. Fletcher, *The Maid in the Mill*, *viii.* 128, 129  
Rowley, William and T. Middleton, *The Spanish Gipsie*, *viii.* 129  
Rowley poems, *the*, *x.* 234, 236, 237, 241, 485, 486, 492  
*Roullis Cursing, Sir John*, *ii.* 269, 280  
Rowntree, John Wilhelm, *xiv.* 592  
Rowton heath, battle of, *vii.* 6, 39  
Roxana, in *Lee's Rival Queens*, *viii.* 261  
Roxburgh, duke of. See *Ker, John*  
Roxburgh, earl of. See *Ker, Robert*  
*Roxburgh Ballads*, *viii.* 411; *ix.* 361, 378; *xii.* 368  
Roxburghe club, *ii.* 503; *xii.* 357, 365, 393  
Roxburghshire, *x.* 93; *xii.* 511  
Roxolana, in *D'Avenant's Siege of Rhodes*, *viii.* 261  
Roy, J. A., *xiv.* 571  
Roy, Ram Mohan, *xiv.* 336, 341, 580  
Roy, Richmond (Meredith's), *xiii.* 441  
Roy, William (*fl.* 1527-1531), *iii.* 40, 80, 473; translation of *Dialogus inter patrem christianum et filium contumacem*, *iii.* 80; *Rede me and be not wrothe*, *iii.* 80, 105, 481  
Royal academy, *x.* 265, 266; *xi.* 181; *xiii.* 449  
Royal Archaeological institute, *xii.* 349  
Royal Asiatic society, *xii.* 352  
Royal Botanic society, *xiv.* 288  
Royal Dublin society, *xiv.* 288  
Royal Historical and Archaeological association of Ireland, *xii.* 351  
Royal Horticultural society, *xiv.* 287  
Royal Irish academy, *xii.* 351, 352  
Royal Lancasterian institute, *xiv.* 403  
Royal society, *vii.* 222, 234, 270, 302, 303, 305, 478; *viii.* 8, 61, 62, 247, 248, 277, 291, 329, 354 ff., 358, 359, 361, 364 ff., 368, 369; *ix.* 27, 32, 130, 213, 352, 358, 387, 389, 412, 413, 573; *x.* 466; *xi.* 334; *xii.* 319; *xiv.* 266, 280, 283, 284, 286, 287, 460, 461; *Philosophical Transactions*, *ix.* 139, 358, 538; *Proceedings*, *xiv.* 264  
Royal society of Antiquaries of Ireland, *xii.* 352

## RUNNYMEDE

- Royal society of Painters in Water Colours, *xiv.* 221  
Roydon, Matthew (*fl.* 1580-1622), *iv.* 471  
Roydon, Owen, *iii.* 190; *iv.* 471  
Rubens, Peter Paul, *v.* 331; *xi.* 12; *xiv.* Add. 3  
Rubini, Giovanni Battista, *x.* 199  
Rudd, Anthony (1549?-1615), *iv.* 199  
Rudd, Mrs, *x.* 190  
Rudd, Thomas (1584?-1656), *iv.* 456  
Ruddiman, Thomas (1674-1757), *ix.* 493, 561, 562, 566; *x.* 193, 498; *xi.* 342, 470; *xii.* 350, 508  
Ruddiman, Walter, printer, *ix.* 567  
*Ruddiman's Magazine*, *xi.* 234, 235  
*Ruddiman's Weekly*, *ix.* 562  
Rudge, Barnaby (Dickens's), *xiii.* 317, 320  
Rudolf II, emperor, in *Euphormio*, *iv.* 256  
Rudyerd or Ruddier, Sir Benjamin (1572-1658), *Le Prince d'Amour*, *iv.* 209; *vii.* 512  
Rueda, Lope de, *Comedia de los Engaños*, *viii.* 126  
Rufa, in *Pope's Characters of Women*, *ix.* 82  
Ruff, in *Cambises*, *v.* 64  
Ruffhead, Owen (1723-1769), *ix.* 447; *x.* 390, 522  
*Ruffians Rant, The*, *xi.* 232  
Ruffio (Hall's), *iv.* 330  
Rufina, *St. i.* 74  
Rufinus, *i.* 66, 75, 117  
*Rugbeian, The*, *xiv.* 539  
Rugby school, *vii.* 326, 336, 493; *ix.* 408; *xii.* 288, 302, 304, 328, 474; *xiii.* 86, 87, 102, 103, 370; *xiv.* 386, 413, 414, 422  
Rugge, Thomas (d. 1672), *Diurnall*, *the*, *viii.* 241  
Ruggieri (Boecaccio's), *vi.* 304  
Ruggiero, in *Orlando Furioso*, *iii.* 231, 236  
Ruggle, George (1575-1622), *Ignoramus*, *iv.* 410, 518; *vi.* 314, 322, 323, 327, 476  
Ruhnken, David, *xii.* 325  
*Ruin, The*, *i.* 1, 4, 39, 423, 428  
*Rule, Britannia*, *ix.* 186  
Rule, Gilbert (1629?-1701), *ix.* 547  
Rümelin, Gustav, *v.* 209, 305  
Rumford, in *Club Law*, *vi.* 309  
Rumford, count von. See *Thompson, Sir Benjamin*  
*Rump: or an exact collection of the choicest Poems and Songs relating to the Late Times*, *vii.* 1, 385, 512  
Rump parliament, *vi.* 408; *vii.* 161, 355 ff., 360 ff., 383; *viii.* 74, 75, 79  
Runcie, John, *xiv.* Add. 5  
Runciman, James (1852-1891), *xiv.* 535  
Runes, *i.* 7, 424. See, also, *Add. to third impression*  
Runic monuments, *xii.* 513  
Runic ode, *x.* 224  
*Runic Poem*, *i.* 62  
Runic poems, *x.* 489  
Runnymede, *vii.* 60

## RUPERT

- Rupert, prince (1619-1682), vii. 178, 227, 383, 438, 512, 513; viii. 202, 358, 359; xiv. 459
- 'Rupert of debate,' the, xiv. 129
- Rusconi, Carlo, v. 306
- Rushe, Anthony (1537-1577), v. 102
- Rushton, Northants., viii. 46
- Rushworth, John (1612?-1690), i. 132; vii. 351, 355 ff., 434, 435, 440; ix. 193; *Collections of Private Passages of State*, vii. 187, 350; *London Poet, The*, vii. 187, 350; *Perfect Diurnall of the Armies*, vii. 355
- Rushworth, Mr. in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 239, 241
- Rushworth Gospels*, i. 132
- Ruskin, John (1819-1900), i. 217; iv. 45; vii. 25, 126; ix. 321; xi. 28, 386, 387, 482, 485, 491, also see Add.; xii. 173, 177, 178, 372, 438, also see Add. 1; xiii. 8, 110, 120, 128, 451, 458; xiv. 139, 148 ff. (main entry), 157, 158, 408, 416, 462, 515, 523, 524, also see Add. 3
- Academy Notes*, xiv. 151
- Aratra Pentelici*, xiv. 155
- Arrows of the Chace*, xiv. 154
- Art of England, The*, xiv. 156
- Cestus of Aglaia, The*, xiv. 154
- Crown of Wild Olive, The*, xiv. 154, 415, 416
- Elements of English Prosody*, xiii. 248, 512
- Enquiries on the causes of the Colour of the Water of the Rhine*, xiv. 150
- Ethics of the Dust, The*, xiv. 154
- Facts and Considerations on the Strata of Mont Blanc*, xiv. 150
- Fors Clavigera*, xiv. 148, 154, 155
- Joy for Ever, A*, xiv. 152
- Lectures in Landscape*, xiv. 155
- Lectures on Architecture and Painting*, xiv. 152
- Lectures on Art*, xiv. 155
- Modern Painters*, xiv. 138, 148 ff., 155, 157
- Mornings in Florence*, xiv. 155
- Munera Pulveris*, xiv. 138, 152
- Note on the Pefforation of a Leaden Pipe by Rats*, xiv. 150
- Notes on the Construction of Sheepfolds*, xiv. 151
- On the Old Road*, xii. Add.; xiv. 149
- Pleasures of England, The*, xiv. 156
- Poetry of Architecture, The*, xiv. 149, 150
- Political Economy of Art, The*, xiv. 152, 153
- Praeterea*, xiv. 148, 150, 156, 157
- Pre-Raphaelitism*, xiv. 151
- Queen of the Air, The*, xiv. 154
- Relation between Michael Angelo and Tintoret, The*, xiv. 155
- St Mark's Rest*, xiv. 155
- Salsette and Elephantia*, xiv. 149
- Sesame and Lilies*, xiv. 154
- Seven Lamps of Architecture, The*, xiv. 150, 151, 153

## RUSSIA

- Ruskin, John
- Stones of Venice, The*, xiv. 150, 151, 415
- Time and Tide*, xiv. 154
- Two Paths, The*, xiv. 152
- Unto this Last*, xiv. 148, 152 ff.
- Ruskin, John, and Scott's mss., xii. 372
- Ruskin college, xiv. 409
- Rusport, lady, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 264
- Russel, Alexander (1814-1876), xiv. 203, 204, 535
- Russell, Alexander (1715?-1768), x. 466
- Russell, Arthur, of Killowen, xiv. 329
- Russell, Charles, 1st baron Russell (1832-1900), xiv. 329
- Russell, Sir Edward R., xiii. 515; xiv. 535
- Russell, E. S., xiii. 573
- Russell, Francis, 5th duke of Bedford (1765-1805), x. 246; xi. 29, 30, 389
- Russell, George, xiv. Add. 9
- Russell, George William Erskine, *Collections and Recollections*, xiv. 296, 537; *Matthew Arnold*, xiii. 87, 88, 488; *Sydney Smith*, xiv. 203
- Russell, John, 1st earl of Bedford (1486?-1555), iii. 167
- Russell, John, 4th duke of Bedford (1710-1771), x. 29, 404
- Russell, lord John, 1st earl Russell (1792-1878), xi. 396; xii. 319, 412; xiii. 350; xiv. 107, 116, 121, 126, 198, 417, 502, 506, 511, 604; 'Earls Grey and Spencer,' xii. 153; *Life of William Lord Russell*, ix. 199
- Russell, Lucy, countess of Bedford (d. 1627), iv. 15, 175, 176, 197, 202, 203, 205, 211, 216, 265; vi. 9, 337
- Russell, Matthew (1834-1912), xiv. 329, 571
- Russell, R., contributor to *The Grub Street Journal*, xi. 466
- Russell, Rachel, lady (1636-1723), viii. 272, 452; *Letters*, viii. 272, 452; ix. 201; x. 500
- Russell, Robert, xiv. Add. 9
- Russell, Robert C., xiv. 373
- Russell, Thomas (1762-1788), x. 456
- Russell, William, lord Russell (1639-1683), viii. 272, 452; ix. 199, 203, 239, 490; x. 351, 500
- Russell, William (1741-1793), x. 504; *History of Modern Europe*, x. 294
- Russell, William Clark (1844-1911), xiii. 566
- Russell, Sir William Howard, xiv. 173, 178, 182, 190, 535
- Russell, Wriothsley, 2nd duke of Bedford (1680-1711), viii. 272
- Russell, house of, xi. 30
- Russell's Farewell*, viii. 96
- Russet, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 89
- Russia, v. 308; x. 466; xi. 58, 72, 358; xii. 46, 55; xiii. 55; xiv. 132, 137, 173, 294

Russia and Landor, XII. 440  
 Russian language, XIV. 434, 457, 458  
 Russo-Turkish war, XIV. 179  
 Rust, George (d. 1676), VIII. 290, 456  
*Rusticus*, in *Horæstes*, v. 64  
*Rusticus ad Academicos*, VIII. 111  
 Ruth, rv. 43; x. 104  
 Ruth, in Biblical comedies, v. 101  
 Ruth, in Crabbe's *Tales of the Hall*, XIII. 380  
 Rutherford, Mark (William Hale White) (d. 1914), XI. 412; XIII. 438-439, 567; *Autobiography*, XIII. 431; *The Revolution in Tanner's Lane*, XIII. 438  
 Rutherford, Samuel (1600-1661), VII. 493; IX. 544, 545  
 Rutherford, William Gunion (1853-1907), XII. 492; *The New Phrynichus*, XII. 334  
 Rutherford, Thomas (1712-1771), VIII. 473  
 Ruthven, x. 230  
 Ruthven, William, 1st earl of Gowrie (1541?-1584), XIV. 486  
 Ruthwell Cross, the, Dumfriesshire, I. 12, 56, 57, 425; II. 88  
 Rutland, VII. 340; IX. 541  
 Rutland, duchess of. *See* Manners, Catherine  
 Rutland, duke of. *See* Manners, Charles  
 Rutland, earl of. *See* Manners, Roger  
 Rutt, John Towill, XIV. 608  
 Rutter, Joseph (*fl.* 1635), VIII. 13; *Shepherd's Holiday, The*, VI. 366, 491; version of the *Cid* by, VIII. 180  
 Ruysbroek, Johannes, IX. 314, 318  
 Ruyter, admiral de, VIII. 11  
 Ryan, Richard (1796-1849), XIV. 571  
 Rycaut, Sir Paul (1628-1700), IX. 247, 495  
 Rydal mount, XI. 109, 409  
 Ryder, Dudley, 1st earl of Harrowby (1762-1847), XIV. 115, 510  
 Rye, Sussex, VI. 110  
 Rye, Walter, XII. 520  
 Rye house plot, VIII. 44, 90; IX. 199, 202, 239, 364  
 Ryland, John Collett (1723-1792), x. 522  
 Ryland, Jonathan Edwards (1798-1866), XIV. 518  
 Ryland, William Wynne (1732-1783), XIV. 216  
 Rylands, Mrs John, XII. 365  
 Ryle, John Charles (1816-1900), XII. 471, 473  
 Ryley, J. Horton, XIV. 576  
 Rymenhild, princess, in *Horn*, I. 304, 306  
 Rymer, Thomas (1641-1713), v. 222; VI. 21, 129, 441; VII. 268; VIII. 164, 167, 194, 213, 374 ff., 410, 433, 441; IX. 122, 473; x. 219, 220; XI. 286  
*Edgar, or the English Monarch*, VIII. 195, 441; IX. 140  
*Fœdera*, VIII. 195; IX. 141, 356, 495; x. 280; XII. 355, 516  
*Reflections on Aristotle's Treatise of Poesie*, IX. 140  
*Short View of Tragedy, A*, VII. 275; VIII. 163, 195, 221, 375; IX. 140

Rymer, Thomas  
*Tragedies of the Last Age, The*, VIII. 195, 375  
*Tragedies of the Last Age considered*, IX. 140  
 Ryswick, peace of, VIII. 90; IX. 149, 205, 214  
 Ryves, Bruno (1596-1677), *Mercurius Rusticus*, VII. 351  
  
 S., J. K. *See* Stephen, James Kenneth  
 S., Mr, VI. 296, 297  
 S. B., VII. 250  
 S. G. O. *See* Osborne, lord Sidney Godolphin  
 S. R., *The Noble Souldier*, v. 333  
 S. S., *pseud.*, XI. 378, 430  
 'Sa Singularité' (duchess of Queensberry), IX. 162  
 Saadi, x. 144  
 Sabellian heresy, I. 224  
 Sabellianism, x. 377  
 Sabie, Francis (*fl.* 1587-1596), IV. 471, 472  
 Sabina, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, XIII. 365  
 Sabine, Joseph (1770-1837), XIV. 287, 288, 563  
 Sabine women, VI. 392  
 'Sabinus,' in Pope's *Epistles*, IX. 81  
 Sablé, Mme de, XIII. 552  
 Sabren, in *Lochrine*, v. 239  
 Sabrina, in Geoffrey of Monmouth, I. 171  
*Sabrinæ Corolla*, XII. 329  
 Sacharissa (Dorothy, countess of Sunderland), VIII. 267, 380. *See, also*, Sunderland  
 Sacharissa (Waller's), VII. 54 ff.  
 Sacheverell, Henry (1674?-1724), IX. 11, 13, 95, 130, 139, 234, 394, 473, 478, 490, 571; x. 353, 374, 390; XIV. 212  
 Sachs, Hans, *Goodly disputation*, III. 80  
 Sachs, Julius von, XIV. 283  
*Sack-full of News, The*, III. 95, 488  
 Sackville, Charles, 6th earl of Dorset (lord Buckhurst) (1638-1706), VII. 180; VIII. 49, 91, 133, 136, 198 ff., 203 ff., 212, 214 ff., 410, 411, 444, 445; IX. 146, 148, 169, 278; x. 226; *To all you Ladies now at Land*, VIII. 217; *To Mr Edward Howard*, VIII. 217; version of *Pompée*, VIII. 180  
 Sackville, Sir Edward, 4th earl of Dorset (1591-1652), VII. 222, 235  
 Sackville, lord George. *See* Germain, George Sackville  
 Sackville, Richard, 5th earl of Dorset (1622-1677), VIII. 13  
 Sackville, Thomas, 1st earl of Dorset and lord Buckhurst (1536-1608), II. 220; III. 192, 193, 197, 199 ff., 228, 283, 285, 287, 517; IV. 145, 193, 265; v. 66, 67, 69, 78, 227; VIII. 222; *Induction*, II. 228; III. 192, 193, 200, 201, 228. *See, also*, Gorboduc  
 Sacrament, songs based on the, II. 387  
*Sacred Books of the East*, XII. 343

## SACRIFICE

*Sacrifice of Abraham, The*, v. 390, 391  
 Sacro Monte, at Varallo-Sesia, xiii. 450  
 Sad Circumspexcyon, in *Magnifycence*,  
 iii. 77  
 Sadducees, vii. 303, 370  
 Sadler, John (d. 1595?), iv. 440  
 Sadler, John (1615-1674), vi. 477; vii. 509  
 Sadler, Sir M. E., xiv. 592, 596  
 Sadler, Sir Ralph (1507-1587), xii. 376;  
*Life, Letters and State Papers*, xii. 16  
 Sadler, Thomas (1822-1891), xiv. 505  
 Sadlier, Mary Ann, xiv. 581  
 Sadoletto, Jacopo, bishop of Carpentras,  
 iii. 420  
 Sæferth (Sigeferth?), in *Widsith*, i. 34  
 Sæmund, x. 487  
 Sænger, S., xiv. 478  
 Sæwulf of Malmesbury, iv. 68  
 Saffron Walden, iii. 213; v. 372  
 Saffron Walden academy, x. 385  
 Saga library, xiii. 127  
 Sage, John, bishop (1652-1711), iv. 151;  
 ix. 547, 561  
 Sagittarius, bishop of Embrun, i. 67  
 Sahara, the, xiv. 167  
*St Albani, Chronica Monasterii*, i. 449, 451  
 St Albans, i. 153, 159, 174, 178, 179, 181,  
 182, 193, 214; ii. 80, 81, 302, 317, 318;  
 iv. 409, 426; v. 7, 38; vi. 196; xi. 80;  
 xii. 182  
 St Albans, library at, iii. 48  
 St Albans, duke of. *See* Beaucherk, Charles  
 St Albans, earl of. *See* Jermyn, Henry  
*St Albans, The Book of*, ii. 318, 323, 420;  
 iv. 364, 370, 375, 543  
 St Albans' grammar school, vi. 197; vii.  
 330  
 St Aldegonde, in Disraeli's *Lothair*, xiii.  
 350  
 St Andrews, ii. 126, 129, 250, 259, 273,  
 285, 367, 368 ff.; iii. 122, 140, 142, 149,  
 151, 157, 424, 426; vii. 448; ix. 129,  
 359, 378, 542, 545, 566; x. 295; xi. 243;  
 xii. 359; xiv. 40, 209, 210, 297, 424, 432  
 St Leonard's college, ii. 369, 370  
 St Mary's college, ii. 369, 370  
 St Salvator's college, ii. 369; x. 291  
 United college, xii. 259  
*St Andrews College Echoes, The*, xiv. 209  
*St Andrews University Magazine, The*,  
 xiv. 538  
 St Angelo, x. 314  
 St Anne, v. 48, 56  
 St Asaph, ii. 288; ix. 196, 329, 350, 541;  
 xi. 364, 399  
 St Barbe, in Disraeli's *Endymion*, xiii. 351  
 St Bartholomew, massacre of, iii. 402;  
 iv. 276; v. 341; vii. 191, 304; viii. 87;  
 xiv. 54, 118  
 St Bertin's monastery in Flanders, i. 89  
 St Brice's day, massacre of, v. 31  
 St Catharine's convent, mount Sinai, xii.  
 341  
 Saint Chaumont, marchioness de, sister  
 of Gramont, viii. 263  
 St David's, i. 89, 194, 196; viii. 305; ix. 540

## ST JOHN

St David's, *see* of, xii. 308  
 St Domingo, v. 361  
 Saynt Dyryk, v. 97  
 St Edmund's. *See* Bury St Edmunds  
 St Edmundsbury. *See* Bury St Edmunds  
 Saint-Évremond, Charles de Marguetel de  
 Saint-Denis de (1613?-1703), vi. 273;  
 viii. 30, 135, 174, 199, 212, 376, 377,  
 402, 424, 445, 481; ix. 499  
 St Gall or St Gallen, v. 36, 37; *Bede's*  
*Death Song* at, i. 61  
 St Gelais, Mellin de, v. 62  
 St Gelais, Octavien, bishop of Angoulême,  
 iii. 153, 502  
 St George, guild of, xiv. 153 ff.  
 St Germain, court of, viii. 267; x. 295  
 Saint-German, Christopher (1460?-1540),  
*Doctor and Student*, viii. 315, 467  
 St Gluvias, Cornwall, x. 193  
 St Helena, xiii. 276  
 St Hubert's abbey in the Ardennes, i. 82  
 St Ives, vii. 54  
*St James's Chronicle*, x. 479; xi. 402  
*St James's Gazette*, ix. 445; xiv. 189, 195  
 St Jean de Luz, xiii. 456  
 St John, Charles George William (1809-  
 1856), xiv. 645  
 St John, Henrietta, ix. 217  
 St John, Henry, 1st viscount Bolingbroke  
 (1678-1751), v. 288; viii. 410, 411;  
 ix. 14, 15, 81, 83, 85, 89, 95 ff., 112, 124,  
 131, 150 ff., 161, 166, 185, 192, 207,  
 216 ff. (main entry), 252, 288, 433, 434,  
 444, 445, 467, 472, 478, 483, 487, 504,  
 509, 547; x. 272, 279, 301, 386, 482,  
 521; xi. 2 ff., 9, 12, 26; xii. 426; xiii.  
 346, 419  
*Case of Dunkirk consider'd*, ix. 224  
*Craftsman Extraordinary*, ix. 221  
*Dissertation upon Parties*, ix. 224, 225  
*Final Answer, A*, ix. 223  
*First Vision of Camelick*, ix. 221  
*Idea of a Patriot King*, ix. 230, 231  
*Letter on the Spirit of Patriotism*, ix. 229,  
 230  
*Letter on the True Use of Retirement*,  
 ix. 228, 233  
*Letter to Sir William Wyndham*, ix. 218,  
 219, 223  
*Letters and Correspondence*, ix. 216  
*Letters on the Study...of History*, ix.  
 226 ff.  
*Occasional Writer, The*, ix. 223, 491  
*Of the State of Parties at the Accession*  
*of George I*, ix. 231  
*Philosophical Works*, ix. 295  
*Plan of a General History of Europe*,  
 ix. 228  
*Reflections on Exile*, ix. 218  
*Remarks upon the History of England*,  
 ix. 221, 223  
*Some Reflections on the Present State of*  
*the Nation*, ix. 231  
 St John, Henry. *See* Oldcastle, Humphry  
 St John, knights of (Hospitallers), i. 189;  
 ii. 111; iii. 13; vii. 333



## ST JOHN

- St John, Percy Bolingbroke (1821-1889),  
 xi. 387, 489  
 St John's day, viii. 54  
 St Kilda, x. 102  
 St Leonards, lord. *See* Sugden, Edward  
 Burtenshaw  
 St Lo, George (1682?-1729), iv. 102,  
 461  
 Saint-Martin, Louis Claude de (1743-  
 1803), ix. 328, 521  
 St Mary Charcombe, x. 22  
 St Michael's mount, iv. 200  
 St Michael's mount, in Arthurian legend,  
 i. 256, 260  
 St Michel, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel  
 Pepys, viii. 253  
 'Saynt Modwin,' v. 97  
 'Saynt Myghell,' in *The Four P.P.*, v. 97  
 St Neot, x. 510  
 St Ogg's, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii.  
 392  
 St Omer, ix. 213; college at, iii. 422;  
 iv. 402; vii. 45; viii. 266  
 St Osyth, vii. 373  
 St Patrick's Purgatory. *See* Staunton, W.  
 St Petersburg. *See* Petrograd  
 St Pierre, Eustace de, in Colman's *Siege of*  
*Paris*, xi. 257  
 Saint-Pierre, Jacques Henri Bernardin de,  
*Paul et Virginie*, xi. 280  
 St Pierre, Martinique, xiv. 165  
 St Praxed, church of, xiii. 69  
 St Praxed's, the bishop of (Browning's),  
 xiii. 63  
 Saint-Pieux, in Rousseau's *La Nouvelle*  
*Héloïse*, x. 17; xii. 60  
 Saint-Réal, Abbé de, *Don Carlos*, viii.  
 182, 439; *La Conjuration des Espagnols*  
*contre la république de Venise en 1618*,  
 viii. 183  
 St Scholastica's day, ii. 345, 346  
 St Serf, in Wyntoun, ii. 131  
 St Serf's priory, Lochleven, ii. 129  
 St Serfe, Sir Thomas, *Taruzo's Wiles, or*  
*the Coffee House*, viii. 131, 189, 422  
 Saint-Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, duc de,  
 ix. 250; x. 66; xiii. 22, 442, 447; *Me-*  
*moires*, iii. 147  
 St Stephen, *Life of*, in *The Golden Legend*,  
 ii. 314  
 St Stephen and Herod, ii. 408  
 'Saint Sunday,' v. 97  
 St Thomas, play on, v. 56  
 Saint Thomas de l'Enfer, rue de, in *Sartor*  
*Resartus*, xiii. 6  
 St Ursula, *Guiscard and Sigismund, The*  
*Life of*, ii. 486  
 Sainte-Beuve, Charles Augustin, iii. 147;  
 ix. 61; x. 255, 317; xi. 87, 404; xii.  
 211, 524, 525; xiii. 99  
 Sainte Maria Virgine, i. 220  
 Ste Marie, near Pornic, xiii. 77  
 Saints, *Legends of the*, i. 298; iii. 92  
 Saints, *Lives of the*, i. 120 ff., 128, 151,  
 229, 286, 298; iii. 19. *See, also, under*  
 Barbour, Bokenam, Lydgate

## SALMON

- Saintsbury, George, ii. 233; v. 20, 21;  
 viii. 8, 30, 42, 54; ix. 158; x. 413, 418,  
 421, *also see* Add.; xi. 183, 393, 419,  
 423, 429, 434, 443, 446, 459, 463, 492,  
*also see* Add.; xii. 376, 381, 410, 412,  
 413, 418, 421, 425, 426, 433, 441, 444 ff.,  
 449, 453, 524, *also see* Add.; xiii. 27,  
 472, 478, 485, 488, 495, 498, 509, 530,  
 544, 553, 559, 567, 568, 570, *also see*  
 Add. 3; xiv. 493, 509, 516, 524, 528,  
 570; *History of Criticism*, xi. 353; *His-*  
*tory of English Prosody*, A, i. 289, 338,  
 350; ii. 424; ix. 157; xiii. 32, 512  
*Sakuntala*, xii. 502, 503  
 Sala, George Augustus Henry (1828-  
 1896), xii. 435; xiii. 532, 541; xiv. 191,  
 192, 535  
 Saladin, i. 307; ii. 87; vii. 159  
 Salamenes, in Byron's *Sardanapalus*, xii.  
 49  
 Salamis, xiii. 135  
 Salanio, in *The Merchant of Venice*, iv. 79  
 Saldar, countess de (Meredith's), xiii. 441  
 Sale, Antoine de la, *Les Quinze Joyes de*  
*Mariage*, iii. 89, 90, 485; iv. 8, 526;  
 viii. 59  
 Sale, George (1697?-1736), ix. 529  
*Sale of Authors, The*, x. 131  
 Salem, grand jury of, xi. 12  
 Salernitano, Masuccio, vi. 102  
 Salerno, Salernum, Salerne, iii. 109; v. 76;  
 vi. 304  
 Salesbury or Salisbury, William (1520?-  
 1600?), *A Dictionary of Englishe and*  
*Welshe*, iii. 461, 555  
 Salisbury, iv. 190, 228, 274, 409, 421;  
 vi. 141; vii. 29, 244, 245, 277, 333;  
 viii. 245, 319, 360; ix. 200, 221, 287,  
 294, 538; x. 22, 207, 209, 346, 470;  
 xi. 424; xii. 192; xiii. 424  
 Salisbury. *See* John of  
 Salisbury, countess of (Drayton's), iv. 182  
 Salisbury, countess of, in *Edward IV*,  
 v. 244, 245  
 Salisbury, earl of. *See* Cecil, Sir Robert  
 Salisbury, marquis of. *See* Gascoyne-  
 Cecil, Robert A. T.  
 Salisbury breviary, iv. 427  
 Salisbury cathedral inventory, v. 37  
 Salisbury plain, v. 251; ix. 269  
*Salisbury Postman, The*, xiv. 169  
 Salisbury theatre, xi. 451  
 Salle, Eusèbe de, xii. 385  
 Sallust, i. 76; ii. 366; iii. 20, 164, 290,  
 291, 416, 429, 431; iv. 439; vi. 86;  
 vii. 131; ix. 340, 528; xii. 306, 476;  
*Catiline*, iv. 4; *Jugurtha*, iv. 4  
*Sally in our Alley*, ii. 272  
 Salmaeis and Hermaphroditus, in Sandys's  
 trans. of Ovid, vii. 50  
 Salmasius or Saumaise, Claude de, iii.  
 157; vii. 125, 131, 307, 422; *Defensio*  
*Regia*, vii. 104; *Plinianae Exercita-*  
*tiones*, vii. 316  
 Salmon, David, xiv. 592, 602  
 Salmon, George (1819-1904), xiv. 263, 556

## SALMON

- Salmon, Nathaniel (1675-1742), ix. 355, 538  
*Sal-Nitro, de*, viii. 354  
*Salomon and Marcolf*, i. 218  
*Salomon and Saturn, Dialogue of*, i. 11, 62, 76, 432  
 Salonus, bishop of Gap, i. 67  
 Salt, Henry (1780-1827), xiv. 247  
 Salt, Henry Stephens, xii. 445; xiii. 478, 489, 570  
 Salt, Samuel (d. 1792), xii. 180, 181, 183, 189, 191  
 Salter, Samuel (d. 1778), viii. 457  
 Salter, Thomas (*fl.* 1580), iv. 518  
 Salterne, George, *Tomumbeius*, vi. 301, 477  
 Saltire, lord, in Henry Kingsley's *Ravenshoe*, xiii. 433  
 Saltmarsh, John (d. 1647), vii. 246, 352, 426, 494, 499  
 Saltonstall, Wye (*fl.* 1630-1640), iii. 114, 487; iv. 461, 521, 522; vii. 485; *Picturae loquentes or Pictures drawn forth in characters*, iv. 341  
 Saltrey. *See* Henry of  
 Salutati, Coluccio, v. 61  
*Salutation and Conception, The*, v. 21  
 Salutation tavern, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 135  
 Salvian, *De Gubernatione Dei*, vi. 390  
 Salvin, Osbert (1835-1898), xiv. 297, 563  
 Salvini, Tommaso, v. 307; xiii. 515  
 Salzmann, Auguste, xii. 339  
 Salzmann, C. G., xi. 395  
 Samarah, xi. 289  
 Samaria, woman of, iii. 88  
 Samaritan, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 24, 27  
 Samaritan language, vii. 319  
 Samber, Robert, xi. 374, 492  
 Sambourne, Edwin Linley (1844-1910), xiv. 239  
 Sampson, dominie, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii. 25  
 Sampson, Elizabeth. *See* Inchbald, Mrs  
 Sampson, George, xii. 405; xiv. 528  
 Sampson, John, xi. 184, 431 ff.  
 Sampson, Thomas (1517?-1589), iii. 45  
 Sampson, William (1590?-1636?), *The true tragedy of Herod and Antipater*, iv. 377, 539; vi. 456  
 Sampson Legend, Sir, in *Love for Love*, viii. 151, 164  
 Samson, i. 74; viii. 164  
 Samson, abbot, of Bury (1135-1211), i. 176; ii. 342; xiii. 15, 16  
 Samson, in *Samson Agonistes*, vii. 121, 122, 136  
 Samson de Nanteuil, ii. 508  
 Samuel, ii. 106; xii. 321  
 Samuel, son of Beulan, i. 70  
 San Domingo, xi. 114  
 San Francisco, viii. 112  
 San Juan de Ulloa, iv. 73  
 Sanazzaro or Sannazaro or Sannazarius, Jacopo, iii. 219, 262, 300, 351, 352, *also see Add.*; iv. 261, ix. 69; *Arcadia*, iii. 219, 351; vi. 364

## SANDYS

- Sanazzaro, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, vi. 156  
 Sancho, in *The Spanish Gipsie*, vi. 77  
 Sancho Panza, in *Don Quixote*, viii. 70; x. 41, 51  
 Sancroft, William (1617-1693), archbishop of Canterbury, iv. 55, 426; vii. 159; viii. 99, 298, 461, 463; x. 355; *Fur Praedestinatus*, viii. 306  
 Sand, George (Mme Dudevant), xiii. 71, 272, 283  
 Sandars, Nicholas, *De Origine ac Progressu Schismatis Anglicani*, ix. 196, 198  
 Sandells, of Stratford, v. 168  
 Sanders, Lloyd C., xi. 456; xiv. 510  
 Sanderson, John (d. 1602), *Institutionum Dialecticarum libri quatuor*, iv. 274, 508  
 Sanderson, Robert (1587-1663), ix. 513; vii. 149, 150, 157, 252, 426, 463, 474; viii. 293; *De juramenti promissorii obligatione*, vii. 280; *De obligatione conscientiae*, viii. 280  
 Sanderson, Robert (1660-1741), ix. 495; x. 280  
 Sanderson, Sir T. H., xiv. 509  
 Sanderson, William, seaman, iii. 327  
 Sanderson, Sir William (c. 1586-1676), vii. 447, 454, 518  
 Sandford, Sir Francis (1824-1893), xiii. 88  
 Sandford, Harry, in *Sandford and Merton*, xi. 382  
 Sandford or Sanford, James (*fl.* 1567), iv. 436; vi. 377; vii. 517  
 Sandham, Elizabeth, xi. 383, 489  
 Sandle bridge, Cheshire, xiii. 372  
 Sandon, Essex, ii. 208  
 Sandoval, Prudencio de, *History of Charles V*, ix. 278, 501  
 Sandown castle, vii. 227  
 Sandwich, earls of. *See* Montagu, Edward; Montagu, John  
 Sandwich islands, xiv. 245  
 Sandys, Edwin (1516?-1588), archbishop of York, iii. 189; iv. 235, 299, 494, 513; vii. 49  
 Sandys, Sir Edwin (1561-1629), iii. 406; iv. 235; *Europae Speculum*, iii. 548  
 Sandys, George (1578-1644), iv. 439, 461; vi. 102; vii. 16, 49 ff. (main entry), 56 ff., 409; viii. 229; ix. 67  
*Aeneid*, trans. of 1st book, vii. 52  
*Christ's Passion*, vii. 52  
*Ovid*, vii. 53, 67  
*Paraphrase of songs in Old and New Testaments*, vii. 52  
*Paraphrase upon the Psalms of David*, vii. 52, 67  
*Paraphrases*, vii. 86  
*Paraphrases of Job, Ecclesiastes, Lamentations of Jeremiah, etc.*, vii. 52  
*Relation of a Journey*, iv. 89, 401  
*Song of Solomon*, vii. 52  
 Sandys, Sir John Edwin (1844-1921), xii. 482, 485, 489; *Classical Scholarship*, 206

## SANGSTER

- Sangster, Charles (1822-1893), *xiv.* 350, 357, 582  
*Sannie Beyers*, *xiv.* 377  
*Sanny Briggs*, *ix.* 365  
 Sansfoy, in *The Faerie Queene*, *iii.* 234  
 Sanskrit language and literature, *xii.* 318, 327, 343, 352, 362; *xiv.* 97, 416  
 Sanskrit scholars, *xiv.* 334, 335, 337  
 Sansovino, F., *iv.* 448  
 Santa Maria Maggiore, *xiii.* 69  
 Santander, *vii.* 53  
 Santon Downham, Suffolk, *vii.* 224  
 Santorio, *vi.* 175  
 Santos, Brazil, Jesuit college (library) at, *iii.* 359  
 Sapience, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, *iii.* 125  
 Sapience, in *The Example of Virtue*, *ii.* 228  
 Sapience, in *The Palace of Honour*, *ii.* 260  
 Sapience (Wisdom), in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, *ii.* 228  
*Sapientia Salomonis*, play, *vi.* 486  
 Sapless, Miss, in Morton's *Way to get Married*, *xi.* 281  
 Sappho, *iv.* 30; *xi.* 232, 426; *xii.* 329  
 'Sappho,' in Pope's *Imitations of Horace*, *ix.* 85, 251  
 Saracen, princess, in *The Golden Legend*, *ii.* 334  
 Saracenic wars, *vii.* 367  
 Saracens, in romance, *i.* 282, 293, 302, 304 ff., 317  
 Saracens, the, *ii.* 350, 366; *iv.* 68; *x.* 281; *xi.* 25  
 Saravia, Adrian (1531-1613), *iii.* 409; *vii.* 309, 317  
 Sarcastic, Mr, in Peacock's novel, *xi.* 309  
 Sardanapalus, in Byron's drama, *xii.* 49  
 Sardego, in *The City Witt*, *vi.* 225, 229  
 Sardinia, *iv.* 259  
 Sardinian legation, *x.* 301  
 Sardou, Victorien, *xiii.* 266, 272, 525  
 Sargent, E., *xii.* 409  
 Sargent, John Young (1829-1915), *xii.* 493  
 Sarmiento, *iv.* 78  
 Sarpedon, *ix.* 70, 74  
 Sarpi, Paolo (father Paul), *iv.* 448; *vii.* 190, 308; *x.* 164, 460, 464; *History of the Council of Trent*, *ix.* 197  
 Sarrazin, Gabriel, *v.* 161; *xiii.* 485, 491, 495  
 Sarsnet, Mrs, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, *xi.* 277  
 Sarto, Andrea del, *x.* 119  
 Sarum, dean of. *See* Bridges, John  
*Sarum Missal*, *ii.* 315; *iii.* also *see* Add.; *iv.* 421, 427  
*Sarum Ordinale*, *ii.* 315  
 Sarum play, *v.* 37  
*Sarum Use*, the, *ii.* 377; *iv.* 427  
 Sassanian or New Persian Empire, the, *xii.* 478  
 Satan, *iv.* 167; *vii.* 370, 373, 375, 397, 603, 609; *xi.* 106, 193, 196, 197, 199, 305; *xiv.* 306

## SAVERY

- Satan, in Dryden's *The State of Innocence*, *viii.* 28  
 Satan, in *Genesis B*, *i.* 46, 47  
 Satan, in *Mary Magdalene*, *v.* 20  
 Satan, in Milton's *Paradise Lost*, *i.* 47; *vii.* 118, 119, 136; *ix.* 60, 339; *xii.* 48, 85, 398  
 Satan, in *The Devil is an Ass*, *vi.* 24  
*Satan*, Old English, *i.* 428  
 Satire, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, *vi.* 233  
 Satire, political and ecclesiastical, *viii.* 408 ff.  
*Satire against Satirists*, *The*, *vi.* 88  
*Satyre against Separatists*, *A*, *vii.* 408  
 Satire Ménippée, *iii.* 388, 398; *iv.* 449  
 Satires, Satyres, *iv.* 518, 519  
 Satires on political characters (Civil War), *vii.* 512  
 Saturday papers, in *The Spectator*, *ix.* 59  
*Saturday Review*, *The*, *xii.* 306, 471, 475; *xiv.* 71, 76, 85, 110, 146, 180, 194, 198, 199, 531, 533 ff.  
 Saturn, *ii.* 276  
 Saturn, in Alfred's *Boethius*, *i.* 100  
 Saturn, in Keats's *Hyperion*, *xii.* 85  
 Saturn, in *The Four Ages*, *vi.* 92, 93  
 Saturn, in *The Testament of Cresseid*, *ii.* 248  
*Saturnalia*, *v.* 8; *vi.* 319, 474; *x.* 226  
 Saturn's rings, *viii.* 350  
 Saul, *ii.* 10, 151; *vii.* 67, 296, 395  
 Saul, in Cowley's *Davidis*, *vii.* 66  
 Saumur (in Anjou), *viii.* 265  
 Sauncepere, lady, in *The Bowge of Courte*, *iii.* 73  
 Saunders, Charles, *Tamerlane the Great* (1681), *viii.* 401  
 Saunders, Sir Edmund (d. 1683), *viii.* 469  
 Saunders, Sir Edward (d. 1576), *iii.* 189  
 Saunders, Julius, *x.* 385  
 Saunders, Montagu, *xiii.* 537  
 Saunders, 'Silenus', *ix.* 240  
 Saurin, Bernard-Joseph, *Béverlei*, *x.* 68, 81  
 Savage, Eliza Mary Ann, *xiii.* 454  
 Savage, Henry (1604?-1672), *ix.* 539  
 Savage, John (1673-1747), *ix.* 499  
 Savage, Marmion W. (1803-1872), *xiv.* 323, 571; *Bachelor of the Albany*, *The*, *xiv.* 324; *Falcon Family*, *The*, *xiv.* 324; *Reuben Medlicott*, *xiv.* 324  
 Savage, Richard (d. 1743), *ix.* 449, 486, also *see* Add.; *x.* 95, 165, 274, 454, 460, 464, 465; *xi.* 246; *xii.* 424  
*Author to be Let*, *The*, *xi.* 330  
*Bastard*, *The*, *ix.* 186, 187  
*Volunteer Laureat*, *ix.* 187  
*Wanderer*, *The*, *ix.* 186  
 Savage, Samuel Morton (1721-1791), *x.* 384  
 Savage family, Warwickshire, *xii.* 441  
 Savannah, *x.* 368  
 Savery, Thomas (1650?-1715), *iv.* 461; *xiv.* 258

- Savigny, Friedrich Karl von, xiv. 79; *Geschichte des römischen Rechts im Mittelalter*, xiv. 80
- Savile, in *The Scornful Ladie*, vi. 133
- Savile, Sir George, marquis of Halifax (1633-1695), viii. 268, 370, 387 ff., 481, also see Add.; ix. 190, 201, 490
- A Lady's Gift: Advice to a Daughter*, viii. 368; xi. 371
- Anatomy of an Equivalent*, viii. 388
- Character of a Trimmer, The*, viii. 387, 388
- Character of King Charles the Second*, viii. 387, 388
- Letter to a Dissenter*, viii. 387; ix. 4, 418
- Miscellanies*, viii. 387
- Savile, Sir Henry (1549-1622), i. 213; iii. 421, 424 ff., 428; iv. 4, 265, 411, 440; vii. 205, 312, 314, 316, 328, 329, 443, 483, 485, 487; viii. 360
- Savile, Henry (1642-1687), viii. 200, 210, 212, 452
- Savile family, vii. 87
- Savilian professor of astronomy, ix. 386
- Savilian professorships at Oxford, vii. 288
- Saville or Savile, captain Henry, iv. 461
- Saviolo, Vincentio (*f.* 1595), iii. 553; v. 479
- Savonarola, Girolamo, iii. 8, 17; vii. 376; xii. 440, 477
- Savonarola, in *Romola*, xiii. 394, 395
- Savonarola, Don Jeremy, *pseud.* See Mahony, Francis Sylvester, xiv. 316
- Savory, Hester, xii. 194
- Savoy, xiii. 74
- Savoy, Charles Emmanuel, duke of, vii. 306
- Savoy, house of, iii. 402
- Savoy alps, the, xiii. 83
- Savoy and Shelley, xii. 403
- Savoy conference, iii. 34; viii. 7, 273, 285, 294; ix. 383
- Saw ye my Father*, ix. 374
- Sawbridge, John (1732?-1795), x. 503
- Sawle, Rose, lady Graves, xii. 441
- Sawles Warde, i. 227, 228, 355, 459
- Sawney will ne'er be my love again*, viii. 96
- Sawtrey, William (d. 1401), ii. 422
- Sawyer, Bob, in *Pickwick Papers*, x. 41
- Sawyer, Edmund (d. 1759), x. 504
- Sawyer, Elizabeth (d. 1621), vi. 190
- Sawyer, mother, in *The Witch of Edmonton*, vi. 64
- Saxe Coburg, house of, xii. 232
- Saxo Grammaticus, i. 8, 9, 25, 27, 28, 34, 37; v. 169, 221
- Saxon, Old, paraphrase of Bible, i. 46
- Saxon drummer, in *The Roliad*, xi. 34
- Saxon language, xiii. 29
- Saxon poems, x. 237
- Saxons, the, xii. 26; xiv. 68, 76
- Saxony, vii. 231, 453
- Saxony, Eastphalian, v. 6
- Say, Samuel (1676-1743), xi. 250
- Say, Sir William, iii. 3
- Sayce, Archibald Henry, xiv. 533
- Sayer, James (1748-1823), *A Nightmare*, xiv. 214; 'Elijah's Mantle,' xiv. 214
- Sayers, Frank (1783-1817), xi. 160, 161, 172, 177 ff., 428; xiii. 227, 512
- Cyclops*, xi. 179
- Dramatic Sketches*, xi. 179
- Moira*, xi. 179
- Starno*, xi. 179
- To Night*, xi. 179
- Sayers, Tom (1826-1865), xiv. 183, 231
- Sayes court, Deptford, viii. 245, 246, 354, 365
- Sayings of the Fathers*, xii. 341
- Sayle, Charles Edward, xii. 518
- Say-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 19
- Scaccario, *Dialogus de*. See Fitz-Neale
- Scales, lord. See Woodville, Antony
- Scaliger, Julius Caesar and Joseph Justus, iii. 301, 305, 424, 426; iv. 22, 255, 259 ff., 322, 500, 519; vi. 9, 37, 225; vii. 261, 263, 268, 272, 307, 310, 320, 477; viii. 321; ix. 170; xiv. 109
- Scaliger, Julius Caesar, *Poetices libri septem*, ix. 60
- Scaliger, Joseph Justus, *Censura Euphromionis*, iv. 260
- 'Scallogrim,' x. 224
- Scamperdale, lord (Surtees's), xiv. 234
- Scandal, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 152
- Scandaroon, vii. 449
- Scandinavia, v. 283, 307; xiii. 123; xiv. 293
- Scandinavian gods, the, xiii. 271
- Scandinavian legend, x. 221, 490. See, also, Norse and Icelandic
- Scandinavian poetry, x. 132, 228, 487
- Scandinavian studies, x. 222, 484
- Scarborough, ii. 424
- Scarborough, Sir Charles (1616-1694), vii. 320
- Scarborough, earl of. See Lumley, Richard
- Scardassale, Tomasso, xii. 55
- Scarron, Paul, viii. 67, 69, 183, 407; ix. 256, 257, 259, 500, 502; x. 482
- City Romance*, viii. 170
- Don Japhet d'Arménie*, viii. 372
- Les trois Dorothées*, viii. 372
- Nouvelles tragi-comiques*, viii. 372
- Roman Comique*, viii. 372; x. 26
- Typhon*, ix. 268
- Virgile Travesti*, viii. 65; ix. 256, 257
- Scarth, Harry Mengden (1814-1890), xiii. 513
- Scattercash, lord, xiv. 232
- Sceldwea, in *Beowulf*, i. 28
- Scenici*, v. 24
- Schaarschmidt, C., *Joh. Saresberienensis*, i. 184
- Scharf, Sir George (1820-1895), x. 254
- Schaub, lady, x. 126
- Schaub, Sir Luke (d. 1758), x. 126
- Schaw, Quintyne, ii. 268; *Advice to a Courtier*, ii. 266
- Schedoni, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Italian*, xi. 302, 304

- Scheidt, Caspar, *III*. 82  
 Schelling, Felix E., v. 129; *VI*. 4, 7, 8, 11, 17, 23, 90, 305, 363; *XIII*. 515  
 Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von (1775-1854), *IX*. 328, 522; *XI*. 137; *XIV*. 9, 11, 16; *System des transzendentalen Idealismus*, *XI*. 136  
 'Schembertlaufen,' v. 25  
 Scheppegg, Richard, *XIV*. 481  
 Schepss, Georg, *I*. 101  
 Scherer, Edmond, *VII*. 138; *XIII*. *also see* Add. 3  
 Schevill, Rudolph, *VIII*. 125, 126, 128  
 Schiavonetti, Luigi (1765-1810), *X*. 453  
 Schick, John, *II*. 237  
 Schiedam, *II*. 327  
 Schildburg, witticisms on, *III*. 95  
 Schilders, Richard, *III*. Add.; *IV*. 402  
 Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von, v. 300, 303, 465; *VIII*. 182, 439; *X*. 504; *XI*. 42, 138, 414; *XII*. 4, 7, 90, 168, 254, 436, 526; *XIII*. 4, 22, 277, 465, 468  
*Das Ideal und das Leben*, *XI*. 130  
*Das Reich der Schatten*, *XI*. 130  
*Der Pilgrim*, *VII*. 177  
*Die Räuber*, *XI*. 303, 414  
*Die Sehnsucht*, *VII*. 177  
*Horen*, v. 299  
*Robbers, The*, *XIII*. 418  
*Wallenstein*, *XIII*. 260  
 Schipper, Jakob, *I*. 96  
 Schism, the Great, *I*. 371  
 Schism act, *IX*. 394; *X*. 373, 374  
*Schisme, A Treatise of*, *IV*. 381  
 Schlegel, August Wilhelm and Johann Elias, v. 209, 222, 290, 299, 300, 303, 304, 307  
 Schlegel, August Wilhelm von, *XI*. 135, 448; *XII*. 169, 527; *XIII*. 3, 4, 8  
 Schlegel, Caroline, v. 299  
 Schlegel, Friedrich, v. 304; *IX*. 328; *XII*. 343  
 Schlegel, Johann Heinrich, *X*. 448  
 Schlegel, Karl Wilhelm Friedrich von, *IX*. 522  
 Schleich, *II*. 320  
 Schleiermacher, Friedrich Daniel Ernst, *A Critical Essay on the Gospel of St Luke*, *XII*. 280, 288, 289, 308, 470  
 Schlettstadt, *III*. 13  
 Schlosser, F. C., *IX*. 226; *X*. 302  
 Schmidt, Alexander, v. 305; *XIII*. 466  
 Schmidt, Erich, *X*. 18  
 Schmidt, K., *XIII*. 465  
 Schmitz, Leonhard, *XII*. 478  
 Schofield, W. H., Pref. *x*, i. 61  
 Scholars and scholarship, 1600-1660, *VII*. 476 ff.  
 Scholastica, *I*. 74  
 Scholefield, James (1789-1853), *XII*. 329, 473, 482, 491  
*School-house of Women, The*, *III*. 486; *IV*. 318, 340, 523  
 Schomberg, Frederick Hermann, duke of (1615-1690), *VIII*. 202  
 Schomburgh, Sir Robert (1804-1865), *IV*. 57

- School plays, v. 410  
*Schools of Slovenrie, The* (trans. of Dedekind's *Grobianus*), *III*. 82; *IV*. 528  
 Schooling, John Holt, *XIV*. 549  
 Schoolmen, *VII*. 482, 483  
 Schools, public, to the time of Colet, 341 ff., 487 ff.  
 Schopenhauer, Arthur, *IX*. 522; *XIII*. 457  
*Schort Memorial of the Scottis cornicklis for addicioun, The*, *II*. 285, 479  
 Schott, Peter, of Strassburg, *III*. 14  
 Schreiner, Olive, *XIV*. Add. 9  
 Schröder, F. L., v. 298, 299, 307  
 Schröer, Arnold, *I*. 114; *VI*. 155  
 Schück, Henrik, v. 308  
 Schulenburg, Countess Ehrengard Melusina von der, duchess of Kendal (1667-1743), *IX*. 115  
 Schulpforte, *IV*. 260  
 Schulze-Gävernitz, G. von, *XIII*. 545  
 Schwellenberg, Mrs., *X*. 260  
 Schwenckfeld, Caspar von, *IX*. 315  
 Schwenter, Daniel, v. 285  
 Sciarrha, in *The Traylor*, *VI*. 199  
 Science, in Tudor moralities, v. 57  
 Scientific periodicals, *XIV*. 565, 566  
 Scilly isles, *VII*. 214; *X*. 466  
*Scintilla, or a light broken into darke ware-houses*, *IV*. 407, 545  
 Scioppius, Gaspar, *IV*. 260; *VII*. 311  
 Scipio, *I*. 95; *IV*. 62  
 Scipio, C. (*pseud.*), *XII*. 427  
*Scipio Africanus*, v. 123  
 Sclater, William Lutley, *XIV*. Add. 9  
 Scobell, Henry (d. 1660), *VIII*. 469; *Severall Proceedings in Parliament*, *VII*. 354  
 Sooble, John, *XIV*. Add. 9  
 Scogan, Henry (1361?-1407), *II*. 159, 161, 162, 164, 187, 498  
 Scogan, John (*fl.* 1480?), *II*. 498; *III*. 92, 94. See, also, *Skoggan, Geystes of Scogin's Jestis*, *XI*. 334  
 Scolimorrhodia (*i.e.* England), in *Euphormio*, *IV*. 256  
 Scoloker, Anthony (*fl.* 1548), *IV*. 448  
 Scop, the, *I*. 3, 58; v. 26, 27  
 Scoresby, William (1789-1857), *XIV*. 554  
*Scornfu' Nansie*, *IX*. 360  
 'Scorpion, The' (J. G. Lockhart), *XII*. 154, 158  
 Scot, John (*fl.* 1552-1571), *IV*. 412  
 Scot, Michael (1175?-1234?), *I*. 153, 199, 456  
 Scot, Reginald (1538?-1599), *III*. 495; v. 479; *VII*. 366, 370, 371, 374, 395, 396, 506; *VIII*. 357; *Discoverie of Witchcraft*, *III*. 112 ff.; *IV*. 326, 530, 534; *Perfite platforme of a hoppe-garden, A*, *IV*. 542  
 Scot, Robert, *XI*. 331  
 Scot, Thomas (*fl.* 1605), *IV*. 520  
 Scot or Scott, Thomas (d. 1660), *VII*. 361; *VIII*. 470  
 Scot of Scotstarvet, Sir John (1585-1670), *IV*. 261; *IX*. 550

## SCOT

Scot the Minotaur, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 356  
 Scots, Pharaoh's daughter, in *The Orygynale Cronykil*, ii. 130  
*Scotch Drink*, ii. 278  
 Scotch jig, ix. 362  
*Scotch Presbyterian Eloquence*, ix. 548  
*Scotch Wooing of Willy and Nanny*, ix. 363  
 Scotia, dame, in *The Complaynt of Scotland*, iii. 153  
*Scotichronicon*, ii. 128, 451  
*Scotish Feilde*, i. 292; ii. 40, 432, 435  
 Scotists, theological school of, i. 211  
 Scotland, v. 35, 171, 262; vi. 5, 169, 238, 361, 371; vii. 206 ff., 253 ff., 358, 435, 438; viii. 47, 111, 356; ix. 4, 11 ff., 19, 130, 192, 194, 202, 203, 214, 215, 259, 301, 352, 359, 361 ff., 519; x. 42, 43, 55, 131, 132, 154, 182, 192, 226, 227, 231, 281, 282, 291, 321, 324; xi. 209, 211, 217, 232, 235, 240, 241, 315; xii. 1, 6, 12, 18, 30, 129, 142, 143, 156, 161, 167, 251, 337, 344, 349 ff., 357 ff., 370; xiii. 2, 115; xiv. 94, 95, 103, 159, 185, 204, 209, 255, 291, 327, 357, 374, 434, 437  
 Church of, iv. 305; xi. 244; xii. 478  
 Court of exchequer, xii. 350  
 Free church, xii. 296  
 Scots, vii. 200, 214, 231, 308, 363, 458  
 Scots, lowland, xii. 24  
*Scots, The Tragedie of the King of*, vi. 286  
*Scots Acts, The*, xii. 357  
 Scots (Middle) anthologies, ii. 267 ff., 478 ff.  
 Scots dialect, xiii. 233  
 'Scots Gentleman in the Swedish Service,' i.e. Defoe, ix. 19  
*Scots Magazine*, ix. 562; x. 191, 192, 477, 479; xi. 232, 242, 243  
*Scots Minstrelsie*, ix. 567; xi. 444  
*Scots Nightingale*, ix. 372  
 Scots novels, xiii. 431  
*Scots Observer, The*, xiv. 199  
 Scots papers, the (1646), vii. 347  
*Scots Spy*, ix. 562  
*Scotsman, The*, xiv. 176, 192, 203, 204, 531 ff., 535  
 Scotsmen, x. 148, 281, 282, 285, 289, 393, 396; xiv. 243, 345, 368  
 Scott, Alexander (1525?-1584?), ii. 269, 281; iii. 132, 134, 135, 136, 499, *also see* Add.; ix. 361, 365; xi. 203  
*Derisious and Scorne of Wantoun Women*, iii. 135  
*Justing and Debat, The*, iii. 135; xi. 215  
*Lament of the Master of Erskine*, iii. 134, 135  
*Lo Quhat it is to Lufe*, iii. 135  
*New Yair Gift to Queen Mary*, iii. 134, 135  
*Of May*, iii. 134  
*Oppressit Hairt Indure*, iii. 135  
*Up Helsum Hairt*, iii. 135  
*When his Wife Left Him*, ix. 360

## SCOTT

Scott, Alexander John (1805-1866), xii. 466  
 Scott, Charles W. H., 4th duke of Buccleuch (1772-1819), xi. 239  
 Scott, Clement, xiii. 515, 525; xiv. 192, 535  
 Scott, D. C., xiv. 350  
 Scott, Henry, 3rd duke of Buccleuch (1746-1812), x. 335  
 Scott, Hew (1791-1872), *Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticanæ*, xii. 359, 518  
 Scott, Hugh Stowell (*pseud.* Henry Seton Merriman, 1862-1903), xiii. 566  
 Scott, H. Spencer, xiv. 537  
 Scott, James, duke of Monmouth (1649-1685), vii. 364; viii. 30, 36, 37, 90, 92, 99; ix. 6, 159, 160, 214; xiii. 434  
 Scott, James, of Heckmondwike academy, x. 385  
 Scott, James (1733-1814), x. 401, 525  
 Scott, James R. A., xiii. 485  
 Scott, John (*f.* 1654-1696), viii. 257  
 Scott, John (1730-1783), x. 474  
 Scott, John (1783-1821), xii. 161, 163  
 Scott, John, 1st earl of Eldon (1751-1838), xi. 158; xii. 62; xiv. 406, 509  
 Scott, Martha, x. 393  
 Scott, Michael (1175?-1234?), xi. 131  
 Scott, Michael (1789-1835), xii. 451; *Tom Cringle's Log*, xiv. 255  
 Scott, Robert (1811-1887), xii. 333, 487  
 Scott, Robert Falcon (1868-1912), xiv. 554; *Journal of Last Expedition*, xiv. 246  
 Scott, Sir Robert Forsyth, iv. 275; *Admissions to the College of St John*, x. 393  
 Scott, Temple, xiii. 491, 555  
 Scott, Thomas (1580?-1626), rv. 452  
 Scott, Thomas (*f.* 1695), viii. 441  
 Scott, Thomas (1747-1821), ix. 313; xii. 281, 461, 473  
 Scott, Walter (1614?-1694), ix. 552  
 Scott, Sir Walter (1771-1832), i. 199, 279, 283, 287; ii. 87, 107, 186, 250, 409 ff., 414; iii. 148, 366; iv. 45; vi. 58, 132, 226; vii. 231; viii. 4, 5, 20, 42, 44, 54, 167, 261, 441, 451; ix. 12, 150, 154, 453; x. 26, 27, 41, 50, 55, 56, 58, 62, 93, 133, 137, 158, 190, 217, 232, 234, 236, 238 ff., 424, 451, 476, 489 ff.; xi. 27, 109, 117, 131, 145, 149, 150, 154, 158, 162, 170, 219, 220, 231, 236, 240, 241, 285, 286, 295 ff., 300 ff., 304, 305, 307, 309, 382, 405, 410, 416, 423, 441, 442, 444, 459, 464, 465; xii. 1 ff. (main entry), 34, 45, 46, 51, 57, 62, 95, 101, 102, 112, 120, 122, 125, 126, 128, 131, 133, 138, 144, 147, 150, 155, 157, 161 ff., 168, 170, 205, 212, 213, 223, 230, 237, 241, 245, 249 ff., 254, 255, 266, 300, 303, 357, 358, 367, 370, 372 ff. (main entry), 384, 385, 394, 397, 412, 422, 429, 430, 447, 451, 513, 517, *also see* Add.; xiii. 9, 15, 25, 63, 137, 160, 171, 226, 228, 230, 259, 263, 292, 295, 303, 306, 307, 312, 320, 338, 340, 379, 434, 457, 469; xiv. 50,

Scott, Sir Walter  
 94, 96, 156, 170, 223, 228, 278, 334, 341,  
 346, 373, 375, 399, 450, 491  
*Abbot, The*, XII. 26, 29  
*Albert Graeme*, XII. 7, 9  
*Allan a Dale*, XII. 14  
*Anne of Geierstein*, XIV. 106  
*Antiquary, The*, XII. 29, 151, 350; XIII.  
 265  
*Apology for Tales of Terror*, XII. 5  
*Black Dwarf, The*, XII. 156  
*Bonnie Dundee*, XII. 14; XIII. 234, 235  
*Border Antiquities*, XII. 16  
*Bridal of Triermain, The*, XII. 13  
*Bride of Lammermoor, The*, XII. 22  
*Brigial Banks*, XII. 14  
*County Guy*, XII. 14  
*Donald Caird*, XII. 14  
*Doom of Devorgoil, The*, XII. 13  
*Eve of St John, The*, XII. 7  
*Fortunes of Nigel, The*, VIII. 174; XII.  
 18, 372  
*Gray Brother, The*, XII. 7  
*Guy Mannering*, XII. 18, 21, 151; XIV.  
 255  
*Hail to the Chief*, XII. 12  
*Halidon Hill*, XII. 13  
*Harold the Dauntless*, XII. 13  
*Heart of Midlothian, The*, XII. 17, 18;  
 XIII. 380  
*Ivanhoe*, x. 63, 220, 227; XII. 26, 378,  
 379; XIV. 107  
*Kenilworth*, XII. 372  
*Kinmont Willie*, II. 415, 417; XII. 6  
*Lady of the Lake, The*, XII. 11, 12, 377  
*Lay of the Last Minstrel*, XI. 127, 131;  
 XIII. 7 ff., 14, 146, 381; XIII. 233  
*Legend of Montrose, The*, XII. 29, 372  
*Life of (Lockhart's)*, XIV. 106  
*Life of Dryden*, VIII. 124  
*Life of Napoleon*, XII. 16, 372, 378, 379;  
 XIV. 106  
*Lord of the Isles*, II. 108; XII. 13  
*Love Wakes and Weeps*, XII. 14  
*Macduff's Cross*, XII. 13  
*Macgregor's Gathering*, XII. 14  
*Marmion*, XII. 9 ff., 42, 149, 365, 372  
*Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border*, IX.  
 373, 375; XI. 242; XII. 6, 7, 364, 372,  
 378, 380  
*Old Mortality*, XII. 18, 21, 22, 27; XIII.  
 265  
*One Volume More*, XII. 364  
*Otterbourne*, XII. 6  
*Peveril of the Peak*, XIII. 265  
*Pibroch of Donald Dhu, The*, XII. 14  
*Poetical Works*, XII. 364  
*Prefatory Memoir to Sterne*, XII. 366  
*Proud Maisie*, XII. 14; XIII. 234  
*Quentin Durward*, x. 44; XII. 26; XIII.  
 419  
*Rebecca's Hymn*, XII. 14  
*Redgauntlet*, XII. 18, 21, 26, 29  
*Rest, Warrior, Rest*, XII. 12, 14  
*Rob Roy*, XII. 17, 29  
*Rokeby*, XII. 12, 13, 105

Scott, Sir Walter  
*Sun upon the Weirclaw Hill, The*, XII. 14  
 Swift's Works, XII. 372  
*Tales of a Grandfather*, XII. 16  
*Tales of my Landlord*, XII. 151, 380  
*Talisman, The*, x. 227  
*Tragedy of Auchindrane, The*, XII. 13  
*Vision of Don Roderick, The*, XII. 13  
*Waken Lords and Ladies Gay*, XII. 14  
*Wandering Willie's Tale*, XII. 22, 29  
*Waverley*, VII. 86, 88; XI. 301; XII. 26,  
 151, 372; XIII. 239  
*Waverley novels*, XI. 293; XII. 251; XIV.  
 163  
*Weary Lot, A*, XII. 14  
*When Israel of the Lord Beloved*, XII. 14  
*Woodstock*, XII. 372; XIII. 265  
*Young Lochinvar*, XII. 14; XIII. 234, 235  
 Works edited by, XII. 16  
 Scott, Sir W., Sheriff Court at Selkirk,  
 XII. Add.  
 Scott, Wm (1813-1872), XII. 454; XIV. 198  
 Scott, Wm Bell (1811-1890), XII. 384, 399,  
 405, 450; XIII. 110, 156, 186, 187, 508;  
*Sphinx, The*, XIII. 187  
 Scott of Amwell, VIII. 230  
 Scottish antiquities, XII. 25, 351  
 Scottish ballads, XII. 125, 358  
 Scottish bar, x. 191; XII. 143; XIV. 7, 112  
 Scottish book-clubs, XII. 355, 357, 359  
 Scottish booktrade, XI. 342  
 Scottish Calvinism, XIII. 18  
 Scottish campaigns of 1639 and 1640, VII.  
 22, 24, 194  
 Scottish-Canadians, XIV. 345  
 Scottish Chaucerians, I. 297; II. 239 ff., 471  
 ff.  
 Scottish church, x. 356  
 Scottish dialect, ix. 361; x. 174; XI. 204,  
 238; XII. 125; XIV. 209, 447, 457  
 Scottish dialect, in *The Sad Shepherd*, VI.  
 371  
 Scottish divines, XII. 284  
 Scottish drama, x. 87  
 Scottish education, XIV. 405 ff.  
 Scottish historians, XIV. 94 ff.  
*Scottish Historical Review, The*, XII. 358  
 Scottish history, x. 295; XIV. 101  
 Scottish humour, XIV. 209  
 Scottish king, in *Eastward Hoe*, VI. 30  
 Scottish language, the, II. 88 ff., 446; VII.  
 455  
 Scottish literature, the earliest, II. 100 ff.,  
 447 ff.  
 Scottish literature from 1603-1786, IX.  
 Add.  
*Scottish Minstrel, The*, XI. 233  
 Scottish moors, XIII. 10  
 Scottish music, x. 232  
 Scottish novels, XII. 25 ff., 30  
 Scottish parliament, IV. 306; x. 36  
 Scottish Pasquils, VIII. 411  
 Scottish peasants, XI. 206; XII. 414; XIII.  
 2, 16  
 Scottish people, VIII. 69, 121, 298, 299  
 Scottish philosophers, x. 345, 347

Scottish philosophy, *xiv.* 6 ff., 41, 48, 209  
 Scottish poems, *xiv.* 377  
 Scottish poetry, *x.* 228, 233; *xii.* 14, 45, 368  
 Scottish popular music, *ix.* 361 ff.  
 Scottish popular poetry, *ix.* 359 ff., 565 ff.  
 Scottish press, *iv.* 412, 547  
 Scottish prose literature, *ix.* 215  
 Scottish pulpit, *xiv.* 119  
*Scottish Registers, The*, *xiv.* 95  
 Scottish school of rhetoric, *xiv.* 398, 399, 428  
 Scottish schools commission, *xiv.* 421  
 Scottish State Papers in Jacobean times, *vii.* 435  
 Scottish Text society, *xii.* 344, 359  
 Scottish theology, *xii.* 296  
 Scottish universities, *ii.* 487, 489; *x.* 182; *xiii.* 2; *xiv.* 410, 411, 424  
 Scottish university periodicals, *xiv.* 239  
 Scottish verse, *xi.* 203 ff.  
 Scottish writers, *x.* 285, 290 ff.  
 Scotts of Eskdale, the, *xii.* 9  
 Scotus or Erigena, Joannes (*fl.* 850), *i.* 154, 434; *iii.* 214; *iv.* 269 ff.; *De Divisione Naturae*, *iv.* 270; trans. of pseudo-Dionysian writings, *iv.* 270  
 Scougal, Henry (1650-1678), *ix.* 547  
*Scourge, The*, *xiv.* 221, 223  
*Scourge of Simony, The. See* Parnassus trilogy  
 Scrag, Sir Gosling, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, *x.* 39  
 Scrape, Ezekiel, *viii.* 122  
 Scratch, lord, in Reynolds's *Dramatist*, *xi.* 281  
 Scribes, *i.* 17  
 Scriblerus, *xiii.* 452  
 Scriblerus, Martinus. *See* *Memoirs of Martinus Scriblerus*  
 Scriblerus club, *ix.* 103, 131, 166, 167, 281  
 'Scriblerus Secundus' (Henry Fielding), *x.* 21  
*Scriptores Rerum Anglicanarum*, *x.* 312  
 Scriptoria, *i.* 18, 153, 426  
 Scriptural chronology, *ix.* 227  
 Scripture, in *Piers the Plowman*, *ii.* 20, 21, 25  
 Scripture paraphrases (metrical), *xi.* 244  
 Scriven, Yorks., *vii.* 224  
 Scrivener, Frederick Henry Ambrose (1813-1891), *xii.* 340, 501  
 Sorococ, in *Sicelides*, *vi.* 323  
*Scroggs, The Lord Chief Justice, his Speech in the King's Bench*, *viii.* 90  
 Soroop, Adrian (1601-1660), *viii.* 470  
 Soroop, Sir Car or Carr (1649-1680), *viii.* 213  
 Soroope-Grosvenor suit, *ii.* 156, 158  
 Soroope, George Julius Poulett (1797-1876), *xiv.* 292, 563  
 Soroope, Richard le (1350?-1405), *ii.* 422, 423  
 Soroope, William (1772-1852), *xiv.* 545  
 Soroupe, Jane, in *Phyllipp Sparowe*, *iii.* 71

'Scrub,' *x.* 201

Scruple, in Wilson's *Cheats*, *viii.* 122

Scruton, William, *xiii.* 559

Soudamore, James, *Homer à la Mode*, *ix.* 258, 500

Soudéry, Georges de, *ix.* 500; *Ibrahim*, *viii.* 22, 193

Soudéry, Madeleine de, *iv.* 327; *vi.* 239; *vii.* 222, 391; *viii.* 132, 186, 434

*Almahide*, *viii.* 22, 371; *ix.* 268

*Clélie*, *iv.* 523; *viii.* 22, 371, 372

*Ibrahim, ou L'illustre Bassa*, *viii.* 20, 193, 371

*Le Grand Cyrus*, *iv.* 523; *viii.* 15, 20, 22, 119, 194, 371; *x.* 14

Soudmore, in *A Woman is a Weathercock*, *vi.* 221

Souly, William Charles, *xiv.* 589, *also see* Add. 5, 10

Seyld, in *Beowulf*, *i.* 2, 22, 25, 28

Seylla, *iii.* 343

• Seylla, in Keats's *Endymion*, *xii.* 82

Scythia, *ii.* 130

Sea and travel, the literature of the, *iv.* 66 ff., 453 ff.

*Seafarer*, *i.* 1, 2, 38, 42, 54, 275, 423, 428  
*Seafaring Men, in Hope of Good Fortune, In Prais of*, *iv.* 97

Seagrim, Molly, in Fielding's *Tom Jones* *x.* 31

Seagull, capt., in *Eastward Hoe*, *vi.* 47, 48, 355

Seaman, Lazarus (d. 1675), *xi.* 336

Seaman, Owen, *xiii.* 500; *xiv.* 548

Search, Edward. *See* Tucker, Abraham

'Searle, J.', *xii.* 416

Searle, Laurence, *iv.* 141

Sebastian, in *The Tempest*, *v.* 194, 206

Sebastian story, the, *vi.* 149

Seccombe, Thomas (1866-1924), *xi.* 448; *xiii.* 573; *xiv.* 537

*Sechnall, Hymn of St.* *i.* 65

Secker, Thomas (1693-1768), *x.* 386, 517; *xi.* 355 ff.; *Lectures on the Church Catechism*, *x.* 362; *Memoirs*, *ix.* 393, 394, 574

*Second and Third Blast of retrait from plaies and theatres*, *A*, *vi.* 390, 392, 496.

*See, also, Third Blast, The*

*Second collection of tracts proving...the only true God*, *x.* 378

*Second Maiden's Tragedy, The*, *vi.* 178

*Second Merchant's Tale, The. See* Beryn, *The Tale of*

*Secreta Secretorum*, *ii.* 149, 301, 483

*Secularist, The*, *xiii.* 108

Secunda, *St.* *i.* 74

*Secunda Pastorum*, *v.* 15, 18, 19

Secundus, Johannes, *vii.* 83, 489

Security, bill of, *ix.* 215

Sedaine, Michel-Jean, *x.* 79; *Le philosophe sans le savoir*, *x.* 68; *xi.* 265

Sedan, *xiii.* 445

Sedbergh school, *iii.* 427; *vii.* 329, 330, 493

Seddon, John (1725-1770), *x.* 385



- Sedgefield, Durham, xi. 244  
 Sedgwick, Adam (1785-1873), xiv. 289, 291, 292, 294, 295, 563, 593, 595; xiv. 300  
 Sedgwick, Joseph (*fl.* 1653), ix. 571  
 Sedgwick, William (1610?-1669?), vii. 509  
 Sedition, in *Kynge Johan*, v. 65  
 Sedley, Amelia, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 286 ff., 290, 296  
 Sedley, Catharine, countess of Dorchester (1657-1717), viii. 216  
 Sedley, Sir Charles (1639?-1701), vii. 180; viii. 133, 136, 142, 143, 198 ff., 215, 217, 420, 423, 444, 446; ix. 169, 174  
*Antony and Cleopatra*, viii. 139, 216  
*Beauty the Conqueror*, viii. 139  
*Bellamira, or the Mistress*, viii. 139  
*Grumbler, The*, viii. 139  
*Happy Pair, The*, viii. 216  
*Mulberry Garden*, viii. 134, 137, 139, 143, 216  
 'Not Celia that I juster am,' viii. 216  
 'Phyllis is my only Joy,' viii. 216  
*Tyrant King of Crete*, viii. 139, 216  
*Vergil's Eclogues*, viii. 216  
 Sedley, Jos, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 286  
 Sedley family, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 286, 288  
 Sedulius, copy at Antwerp, i. 72, 76  
 Seeböhm, Frederic (1833-1912), xii. 513; xiv. 78, 497; *English Village Community, The*, xii. 348; xiv. 79; *Oxford Reformers of 1498, The*, xiv. 79; *Tribal System of Wales, The*, xii. 348  
 Seeley, Sir John Robert (1834-1895), xii. 469, 493; xiv. 90 ff., 197, 426, 479, 497, 594, 606, 609  
*Ecce Homo*, xii. 154, 297; xiv. 91  
*Essays on a liberal education*, xiv. 432  
*Expansion of England, The*, xiv. 61 ff.  
*Growth of British Policy, The*, xiv. 93  
*Lectures and Essays*, xiv. 91  
*Life and Times of Stein, The*, xiv. 92  
*Natural Religion*, xiii. 452  
 Seeley, Robert Benton (1789-1886), xii. 473  
 See-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 19  
 Segar, Sir William (d. 1633), iv. 543; *Honor Military and Civill*, iv. 401  
 Segismundo, in Calderon's *La Vida es Sueño*, xiii. 144, 145  
 Seine, river, xiv. 185, 221  
 Selborne, x. 270, 271  
 Selbourne, earl of. *See* Palmer, Sir Roundell  
 Selden, Camille, xiii. 559  
 Selden, John (1584-1654), iii. 97; iv. 49, 55, 190, 299, 425, 432, 434, 461; v. 371, 479; vi. 6, 376; vii. 148, 315, 318 ff., 442, 475, 484, 485, 496; viii. 62, 309, 469; ix. 355; xiv. 309  
*De Dis Syria*, vii. 281, 318  
*De jure naturali et gentium juxta disciplinam Hebraeorum*, vii. 281  
*Fleta*, edition of, viii. 318, 465  
 Fortescue's *De Laudibus*, edition of, viii. 318

- Selden, John  
*Historia Placitorum Coronae*, viii. 320  
*History of the Common Law of England*, viii. 320  
*History of Tithes*, vii. 281; viii. 322  
*Jani Anglorum Facies Altera*, viii. 318  
*Mare Clausum*, vii. 281, 307; viii. 318  
*Marmora Arundeliana*, vii. 316, 489  
*Table-Talk*, vii. 392; viii. 60, 321 ff.; x. 472  
*Titles of Honour*, iv. 408, 513  
*Works*, viii. 322  
 Selden society, xii. 355; xiv. 80, 81  
 'Select Society,' the, x. 281, 288, 290  
 Selena, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, iv. 173, 175, 176  
 Selim, in Lyttelton's *Persian Letters*, x. 114  
*Selinus*, v. 85 ff., 134, 238, 398, 418  
 Selincourt, Ernest de, xi. 408, *also see* Add.; xii. 405 ff.  
*Selio and Olimpio (Caelo and Olympo?)*, vi. 93  
 Selkirk, Alexander (1676-1721), ix. 19; xiv. 243, 554  
 Selkirkshire, xii. 5  
 Sell, Henry, xiv. 532  
 Sell's *Dictionary of the World's Press*, xiv. 174  
 Sellar, William Young (1825-1890), xii. 493; *Roman Poets of the Republic*, xii. 337  
 Seller, John (*fl.* 1700), iv. 461  
 Selling. *See* Tilly, William  
 'Selma,' x. 130, 227, 229  
 Selvaggia, xiii. 118  
 Selwyn, George Augustus (1719-1791), x. 88, 494; xiii. 364  
 Selwyn, Thomas Kynaston, xiv. 597  
 Selwyn, William, xiv. 589, 595, *also see* Add. 5  
 Selymus, in *Solymannidae*, vi. 301  
*Semans sacred safetye...*, *The*, iv. 399  
 Semitic peoples, xii. 296  
 Semitic religions, vii. 318  
 Semly academy, x. 387  
 Sempill, Francis (1616?-1682), *The Banishment of Povertie*, ix. 365  
 Sempill, Sir James (1566-1625), ix. 545  
 Sempill, Robert (1530?-1595), ii. 280; iii. 122, 132, 149, 150, 505; iv. 412  
*Ballad on Margret Fleming*, ii. 280  
*Defence of Crissell Sandelandis*, ii. 280  
*Life of the Tulchene Bischope of St Andrews*, iii. 132  
*Legend of a Lymaris Lyfe*, iii. 150  
*Sege of the Castel of Edinburgh*, iii. 150  
 Sempill, Robert (1595?-1665?), ix. 364, 365, 372; *Life... of Habbie Simson*, ix. 365; xi. 211  
 Sempills of Beltrees, the, ix. 556  
 Semple, John, ix. 549  
 Sempringham, i. 344. *See, also*, Gilbert of  
 Sempronio, in *Celestina*, v. 99  
 Sempronius, in Addison's *Cato*, ix. 64  
 Semur, xiii. 431

# SÉNANCOUR

Sénancour, Étienne Pivert de, XIII. 93, 94; *Obermann*, XI. 288  
 Sencer, in *The Wise-woman Of Hogsdon*, VI. 83  
 Sendall, Walter J., XIV. 537  
 Seneca, L. Annaeus, I. 76, 99, 100, 213, 355; II. 363, 366; III. 173, 189, 198, 430; IV. 2, 4 ff., 23, 333, 348, 349, 439, 440, 523, 525; V. 61 ff., 66, 70 ff., 76, 78 ff., 84, 88, 118, 149, 152, 157, 158, 162, 163, 238 ff., 248, 288, 324, 334, 394 ff.; VI. 9, 20, 296, 299 ff., 311, 319, 327, 366; VII. 261, 272, 304, 390; VIII. 13, 133, 188, 378, 447; IX. 28, 41, 55, 57, 233, 265, 418; XII. 49  
*Agamemnon*, V. 75, 78, 79; VI. 178  
*Consolatio ad Helviam*, IX. 218  
*Hecuba*, VI. 295  
*Hercules Furens*, IV. 249; V. 75, 78  
*Hercules Oetaeus*, V. 75, 78  
*Medea*, V. 75, 78; VI. 295  
*Morals*, IX. 273, 275  
*Octavia*, V. 61, 63, 75, 79; VI. 301  
*Oedipus*, V. 75, 78, 80, 85; VI. 295  
*Phaedra*, V. 75  
*Tenne Tragedies*, V. 80. 162, and see Add. 2  
*Thebais*, V. 68, 78, 80  
*Thyestes*, III. 198; V. 75, 76, 78, 79; VI. 46, 178, 301  
*Troas* (= *Troades*), V. 80; VI. 295  
 Seneca, in *Gray's Agrippina*, X. 119  
 Senior, Nassau William (1790-1864), XIV. 480, 506  
*Conversations*, XIV. 116  
*Correspondence and Conversations of A. de Tocqueville*, XIV. 116  
 'European and American State Confederacies,' XII. 153  
*Journals kept in France and Italy*, XIV. 116  
*Journals...relating to Ireland*, XIV. 116  
 Senlac, XIV. 72  
 Sennacherib, IV. 30; XII. 499  
 Sense, in *Complaint upon Love to Reason*, III. 187  
*Sense of the House, The*, VII. 385  
 Sensual Appetite, in *The Nature of the Four Elements*, V. 57  
 Sensualitie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 124 ff.  
 Sensuality, in *Nature*, V. 54  
 Sensuality, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227  
*Sententiae Pueriles*, XI. 367  
 Sentry, captain, in *The Spectator*, IX. 51  
 Sephestia, in *Menaphon*, III. 356, 357  
*Septem contra Christum*, XII. 294  
 Septennial act, IX. 224  
*Septuagint*. See under Bible  
 Serafina, in *FitzGerald's The Painter of his own Dishonour*, XIII. 144  
 Serafino dell' Aquila, III. 187, 253  
 Serbia, XIV. 191  
 'Serena,' X. 299  
 Seres, William (d. 1579?), IV. 384, 386, 397

# SEWARD

Sergeant, Emily Frances Adeline (1851-1904), XIII. 566  
 Sergeant, John (1622-1707), VIII. 475; *Solid Philosophy*, VIII. 346  
 Sergius I., II. 347  
 Serlio, Sebastian, III. 553  
 Serre, de la, VII. 391  
 Serres, Jean de, IV. 448; VI. 33, 138  
 Serres, Olivier de, IV. 312  
 Sertorius, in Robert Landor's *Fawn of Sertorius*, XII. 230  
 Servatius, Michael, prior, III. 3  
 Servetus, Michael, III. 400  
*Serving-man's Comfort, The*, V. 351, 353, 374  
 Servius, IV. 264  
 Servus, in *Saturnalia*, VI. 319  
 Sesostrius, X. 301  
*Set at Maw, The*, VI. 98  
 Seth, I. 134; II. 20  
 Seth, James, XIV. 467  
 Seth's wife, VII. 255  
 Seton, George, 5th baron Seton (1530?-1585), XII. 27  
 Seton, George, 5th earl of Winton (d. 1749), IX. 247  
 Seton, Henry, in *Scott's Abbot*, XII. 27  
 Seton, Mary, in *Scott's Abbot*, XII. 27  
 Setoun, Christopher, in *Bruce*, II. 105  
 Setter, the pimp, in *Congreve's Old Bachelor*, VIII. 147  
 Settle, Elkanah (1648-1724), VIII. 4, 21, 271, 409, 441  
*Absalom Senior*, VIII. 26, 41, 92  
*Cambyzes*, VIII. 192  
*City Rambler, The*, XI. 322  
*Empress of Morocco, The*, VIII. 192, 193, 401, 403  
*Female Prelate, The*, VIII. 193  
 Ibrahim, VIII. 193  
*Love and Revenge*, VIII. 193  
*Seven Champions of Christendom*, V. 32, 34; X. 220  
*Seven Days of the Week, The*, VI. 319, 320, 474  
 Seven deadly sins, V. 42, 52, 313  
 Seven Deadly Sins, in *Lydgate*, II. 201.  
 See, also, *Dunbar and Vices*  
 Seven Deadly Sins, in *The Faerie Queene*, III. 237; VI. 335  
*Seven Sages of Rome, Romance of the*, I. 286, 308, 309, 470; II. 150, 177, 308; IV. 361  
*Seven Sins* (Byrhtferth's), I. 131  
*Severall Proceedings*, VII. 353  
 Severn, Joseph (1793-1879), XII. 92, 407  
 Severn, river, IV. 190; X. 112  
 Severn, river, Layamon and, I. 234, 265  
 Severus, Alexander, VI. 299  
 Sévigné, Madame de, II. 395; IX. 245; X. 248, 273; XIII. 376  
 Seville, III. 422; IV. 69, 71  
 Seward, Albert Charles, XI. 426; XIV. 559  
 Seward, Anna (1747-1809), X. 479, 491, also see Add.; XI. 459; XII. 124, 376, 422  
 Seward, Thomas (1708-1790), X. 136

## SEWARD

- Seward, William (1747-1799), x. 473  
 Sewell, Anna (1820-1878), xi. 489  
 Sewell, Eleanor L., xiii. 566  
 Sewell, Elizabeth Missing (1815-1906),  
 xii. 462; xiii. 566; xiv. 600  
 Sewell, G. A., ix. 436  
 Sewell, John, xi. 335  
 Sewell, William (1804-1874), xii. 462;  
 xiv. 596, 598, 609  
 Sexburga, ii. 210  
 Sexby, Edward (d. 1658), vii. 460  
 Sexton, Alexander Humboldt, xiv. 592  
 Sextus Placidus, English version of *Medi-  
 cina de quadrupedibus*, i. 136  
 Seymour, Edward, 1st earl of Hertford  
 and duke of Somerset (1506?-1552), iii.  
 26, 152, 175, 418, 419, 431; vii. 325, 326  
 Seymour, Elizabeth, countess of North-  
 umberland, x. 209, 470, 482  
 Seymour, Laura, xiii. 425  
 Seymour, Robert (1800?-1836), xiii. 311;  
 xiv. 232, 235  
 Seymour, Thomas, baron Seymour of  
 Sudeley (1508?-1549), iv. 230, 231  
 Seymour, William, 2nd duke of Somerset  
 (1588-1660), ix. 202  
 Seymour-Conway, Francis, earl and 1st  
 marquis of Hertford (1719-1794), x.  
 118, 249, 274, 495  
 Seymour-Conway, Francis Charles, 3rd  
 marquis of Hertford (1777-1842), xiv.  
 115  
*Seynt Albons, Bellum apud*, ii. 302  
 Seyssel, Claude de, iv. 3  
 Seyton, Catherine, in *Scott's Abbot*, xii.  
 22, 27  
*Sforza*, in *The Duke of Millaine*, vi. 155,  
 158, 159, 163  
 Shackleton, Elizabeth, xiv. 323  
 Shackleton, Mary. *See* Leadbeater, Mary  
 Shackleton, Richard (1728-1792), xi. 1, 2;  
 xiv. 323  
 Shadow, in *Henry IV*, v. 360  
*Shadow of Night, The*, vi. 30  
 Shadwell, Charles (d. 1726), *Fair Quaker  
 of Deal*, viii. 168  
 Shadwell, Lionel Lancelot, xiv. 602  
 Shadwell, Thomas (1642?-1692), v. 291;  
 vii. 183; viii. 6, 21, 28, 40, 41, 49, 91,  
 92, 133, 168, 173, 193, 214, 215, 398,  
 401, 403, 404, 409, 410, 430, 441; ix. 79  
*Bury Fair*, viii. 174  
*Epsom Wells*, viii. 174  
*Humorists, The*, iv. 333  
*Libertine, The*, viii. 174  
*Medal of John Bayes, The*, viii. 2, 3, 5,  
 40, 92  
*Miser, The*, viii. 134, 174  
*Scourers, The*, ix. 362  
*Squire of Alsatia, The*, viii. 174  
*Sullen Lovers*, viii. 134, 173, 174  
*Tempest, The*, viii. 120, 398  
*Timon of Athens*, adaptation of, viii.  
 120, 174  
*Tory Poets, The*, viii. 40  
*True Widow, A*, viii. 40, 401

## SHAKESPEARE

- Shaen, Margaret Josephine, xiv. 600  
 Shaftesbury, vii. 74; x. 20  
 Shaftesbury, earl of. *See* Cooper, Anthony  
 Ashley  
 Shaftesbury academy, x. 387  
*Shaftesbury's Farewell*, viii. 92  
 Shafton, Sir Pierce, ii. 218  
 Shah, B. B., xiv. 575  
 Shairp, John Campbell (1819-1885), xi.  
 411, 417, 441; xii. 259, 381, 457, 466;  
 xiii. 473, 504; xiv. 525  
 Shakebag, in *Arden of Feversham*, v. 200,  
 240  
 Shakerley, Jeremy (*fl.* 1651), vii. 509  
 Shakespeare, Hamnet, v. 169, 175, 219  
 Shakespeare, John, v. 167, 172, 219  
 Shakespeare, Judith, v. 169, 172, 175, 219  
 Shakespeare, Richard, v. 167  
 Shakespeare, Susanna, v. 168, 219  
 Shakespeare, William (1564-1616), i. 1, 7,  
 152, 274, 276, 296, 298, 316; ii. 104,  
 173, 176, 266, 391, 412, 415; iii. 24, 54,  
 62, 107, 156, 188, 198, 200, 212, 244,  
 247, 252, 253, 259, 260, 263 ff., 268,  
 271, 283, 284, 300, 302, 305, 320, 323,  
 327, 335, 351, 356, 362, 371, 374, 385,  
 455, 460, 465, *also see* Add.; iv. 3, 6, 7,  
 10, 43 ff., 49, 50, 55, 77 ff., 88, 115, 117,  
 129, 132, 137, 168, 183, 193, 195 ff.,  
 199, 243, 248, 266, 300, 349, 390, 392 ff.,  
 472, 473, 544, 545, *also see* Add.; v. 56,  
 63, 83, 91, 100, 119, 120, 126 ff., 131,  
 135 ff., 145 ff., 153, 155 ff., 165-308  
 (main entry), 309 ff., 314, 315, 319, 322,  
 323, 324, 326, 327, 328, 330 ff., 336,  
 346 ff., 370 ff., 380; vi. 1 ff., 13, 20,  
 28 ff., 39, 42, 43, 51, 52, 55, 57, 62,  
 69, 70, 77, 85, 95 ff., 106, 108 ff., 113,  
 118, 119, 123, 125 ff., 139, 140, 143,  
 151 ff., 157, 165, 167, 180, 185, 188, 193,  
 195, 196, 206, 211, 218, 256, 276, 278,  
 290, 291, 311 ff., 316, 330, 336, 359,  
 365, 370, 373, 381, 394, 399, 405, 409,  
 437; vii. 3, 7, 8, 16, 73, 95, 101, 111,  
 112, 116, 133 ff., 140, 146, 153, 161, 163,  
 164, 176, 221, 259, 272, 275, 366, 387,  
*also see* Add.; viii. 13, 17, 27 ff., 119 ff.,  
 125, 127 ff., 150, 155, 157, 163, 164, 176,  
 181, 185, 191, 196, 197, 202, 205, 214,  
 219, 221 ff., 230, 231, 233, 237, 377, 411;  
 ix. 42, 77, 80, 118, 140, 142, 144, 145,  
 188, 290, 351, 362, 363, 396, 447 ff.,  
 474 ff., 479, 509; x. 1, 13, 27, 31, 50,  
 68, 69, 82, 85 ff., 120, 127, 143, 145,  
 146, 148, 167, 177, 179, 180, 184, 186,  
 202, 227, 234, 236, 445, 452, 464, 460,  
 462, 469, 474, 490, 505; xi. 10, 13, 133 ff.,  
 181 ff., 206, 255, 260, 282, 284, 290,  
 291, 319, 320, 322, 327, 354, 414 ff.,  
 447, 450, 451, 453, 457, 472, 474, *also  
 see* Add.; xii. 23, 24, 30, 40, 49, 68,  
 70, 83, 88, 91, 93, 98, 106, 108, 111,  
 120, 168, 169, 171, 177, 186, 189 ff.,  
 190, 211, 218, 243, 268, 280, 331, 347,  
 369, 394, 396, 398, 404, 407, 409, 422,  
 432, 434, 440, 476, 490, 524; xiii. 13,

## SHAKESPEARE

## Shakespeare, William

39, 43, 63, 64, 82, 101, 117, 129, 136, 144, 198, 210, 230, 231, 233, 242, 244, 253, 257, 261, 303, 304, 312, 317, 382, 390, 407, 411, 495, *also see* Add. 2  
xiv. 106, 142, 147, 157, 307, 308, 339, 358, 434, 435, 442, 446 ff.

Bibliography, v. 397, 426 ff.

Boydell's edition, xiv. 215

Folios:

First Folio, iv. 394, 395; vi. 6, 248

Perkins Folio, the, xii. 368

Second Folio, iv. 394

Plays and poems:

*All's Well that Ends Well*, v. 174, 177, 180, 181, 190, 212, 220, 265; vi. 103

*Antony and Cleopatra*, v. 177, 196, 198–199 (main entry), 204, 217, 221, 291; viii. 28, 216; x. 433

*As You Like It*, i. 298; iii. 349, 385; iv. 79; v. 126, 127, 139, 171, 177, 183, 188, 191 ff. (main entry), 220, 300, 318, 369; vi. 28, 213, 305, 365, 367; viii. 224; xiv. 443

*Comedy of Errors, The*, iv. 4, 79; v. 174, 175, 177, 179, 180, 183, 188, 191, 215, 219, 220, 283, 320; vi. 14, 215

*Coriolanus*, v. 196 ff. (main entry), 202, 221, 265, 266, 278, 374; viii. 443; xi. 274

*Cymbeline*, v. 138, 189, 195, 203 ff. (main entry), 215, 221, 265, 290, 298; vi. 110, 121, 200, 236; viii. 226, 428; x. 433

*Hamlet*, i. 16; iii. 179, 349, 456; iv. 44, 336, 394; v. 76, 79, 81, 145, 157 ff., 169, 177, 179, 193, 198 ff. (main entry), 202, 203, 210, 214, 216, 221, 248, 260 ff., 265, 267, 273, 274, 278, 283, 288, 290, 294, 295, 298 ff., 304, 307, 327, 333, 340, 349, 356; vi. 34, 45, 46, 49, 121, 155, 162, 170, 177, 178, 186, 190, 200, 209, 217, 220, 248, 266, 268, 272 ff., 302, 312, 325, *also see* Add.; viii. 116, 121, 152, 224; ix. 268; x. 77, 81, 83, 141; xi. 135, 258; xii. 170; xiii. 66, 67; xiv. 447

*Henry IV*, iv. 393; v. 161, 174, 184, 187, 189, 194, 220, 260 ff., 264, 298, 300, 356; vi. 49; viii. 116, 120

*Henry V*, ii. 77; iii. 349; iv. 188, 192, 393; v. 152, 189, 194, 195, 220, 243, 249, 260, 261, 263, 300, 346; vi. 2, 222, 253; ix. 187; x. 121

*Henry VI*, v. 129, 147, 153, 175, 184 ff. (main entry), 220, 221, 237, 248, 260, 263, 275, 280, 290, 300; vi. 247; vii. 110; viii. 188

*Henry VIII*, v. 195, 221, 261, 333, 344, 346; vi. 116, 128, 137, 231

*Julius Caesar*, v. 196–197 (main entry), 199, 221, 265, 268, 284, 287, 288, 290, 294, 296, 300; vi. 19, 49, 127; ix. 142; x. 81; xi. 353, 413

*King John*, v. 147, 161, 174, 184, 185 (main entry), 220, 294, 300, 356; viii. 426

## SHAKESPEARE

## Shakespeare, William

Plays and poems:

*King Lear*, iii. 102, 355, 448, 517; iv. 394, 534; v. 179, 196, 199, 203, 204 (main entry), 214, 221, 260 ff., 266, 272, 273, 279, 283, 294, 295, 298, 306, 310, 333; vi. 153, 158, 186, 190, 200, 209, 248; vii. 128; viii. 120, 443; x. 81, 91, 429; xi. 258, 283, 450; xii. 94, 170

*Lover's Complaint, A*, v. 223, 224, 233

*Love's Labour's Lost*, iv. 119, 366, 394, 434; v. 126, 174, 175, 177 ff. (main entry), 182, 215, 220, 224, 233, 260, 264, 315, 356; vi. 214, 335; viii. 126, 425

*Love's Labour's Won*. *See All's Well that Ends Well*

*Lucrece*, xi. 181

*Macbeth*, iv. 206; v. 169, 179, 199, 201, 203 (main entry), 213, 221, 241, 265, 268, 288, 290, 294, 298, 300, 315, 333; vi. 49, 76, 98, 158, 192, 217, 315, 318, 349; x. 77, 81, 141, 460; xi. 261, 282, 283, 352, 450; xii. 94; xiii. 30

*Measure for Measure*, v. 119, 188, 190–191 (main entry), 212, 220, 245, 265, 298, 397; vi. 99, 110, 236; viii. 120; xiv. 443

*Merchant of Venice, The*, iv. 79, 394; v. 174, 175, 181, 183 (main entry), 216, 220, 260, 278, 283, 298, 300, 301; vi. 300; viii. 194; xiv. 441, 449

*Merry Wives of Windsor, The*, iii. 181; v. 169, 187, 189 (main entry), 220, 252, 260, 263, 284, 291, 298, 308, 348, 369; vi. 95; viii. 116, 436

*Midsommer Night's Dream, A*, iii. 349; iv. 394, 533; v. 174, 181 ff. (main entry), 188, 192, 203, 216, 220, 260, 265, 272, 277, 283, 285, 298, 300, 317; vi. 207, 213, 285, 367; viii. 120; x. 432, 433; xiii. 30

*Much Ado about Nothing*, iv. 393; v. 126, 127, 191 (main entry), 192, 207, 220, 260, 284, 285, 298, 358; viii. 224; xiii. 262; xiv. 440

*Othello*, iii. 188; v. 177, 199, 202–203 (main entry), 204, 206, 221, 260, 261, 264, 266, 277, 284, 288, 290, 294, 295, 298, 301, 302, 304; vi. 186, 192, 248; viii. 120, 375; x. 73, 81; xi. 352; xii. 170; xiii. 30, 67, 412

*Passionate Pilgrim, The*, v. 148, 221, 223, 244, 233

*Pericles*, ii. 152; iii. 456; v. 178, 188 (main entry), 190, 221, 236, 237, 260; vi. 2, 110; x. 78, 436

*Phoenix and the Turtle, The*, v. 221, 224, 233

*Poems*, v. 221, 260, 275

*Rape of Lucrece, The*, iii. 198; iv. 394; v. 166, 170, 219, 221, 223, 227 (main entry), 228, 233, 259; v. 312

*Richard II*, iv. 78, 393; v. 145, 153, 174, 175, 184 (main entry), 185, 220, 260, 262, 298, 300, 324, 326, 346, 371, 374; vi. 36, 49; viii. 443

## SHAKESPEARE

## Shakespeare, William

## Plays and poems:

*Richard III*, III. 88, 458; IV. 393; V. 79, 174, 175, 184 ff. (main entry), 213, 220, 260, 261, 269, 271, 279, 281, 290, 291, 295, 297, 300; VI. 46, 129, 248, 301; VII. 265; VIII. 123, 426; XII. 150

Roman plays, V. 100, 196, 197, 199, 221; VI. 182

*Romeo and Juliet*, II. 391; III. 268, 271, 359; IV. 79, 393, 434; V. 77, 174, 175, 181, 182 (main entry), 185, 216, 221, 242, 244, 260 ff., 265, 268, 269, 279, 283, 294, 296, 298, 299, 301, 322, 374; VI. 93, 221 ff., 248, 300, 311, 335; VIII. 120, 151, 182; X. 432; XI. 133, 260

*Sonnets*, IV. 392, 394, 407; V. 166, 170, 172, 174, 176, 219, 221, 223 ff., 228–233 (main entry); VI. 30; XI. 181; XIII. 450; XIV. 304

*Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music*, IV. 119; V. 224

*Taming of the Shrew*, *The*, III. 454; V. 115, 147, 181 (main entry), 220, 283, 285; VI. 97, 138; VIII. 126, 140; X. 433; XIV. 443. See, also, under *Taming of a Shrew*

*Tempest*, *The*, III. 178; IV. 21, 78, 79; V. 172, 178, 188, 192, 203 ff., 206–207 (main entry), 215, 220, 285, 298, 299, 300; VI. 23, 24, 110, 239; VIII. 9, 120, 126, 135, 224, 226, 430; X. 433; XI. 274; XII. 191, 516

*Timon of Athens*, V. 196 (main entry), 198, 221, 265, 291, 308; VIII. 120, 174; XI. 265

*Titus Andronicus*, IV. 393; V. 75, 139, 147, 152, 163, 164, 174, 175, 177, 178–179 (main entry), 182, 184, 185, 188, 191, 194, 195, 204, 218, 221, 260, 283, 322; VI. 23; VIII. 140, 420

*Troilus and Cressida*, IV. 298; V. 195–196 (main entry), 221, 260, 261, 263, 264; VI. 30, 44, 207; VIII. 29; XI. 319

*Twelfth Night*, IV. 78; V. 138, 191, 192, 193–194 (main entry), 220, 300; VI. 204, 305; VII. 84; VIII. 126

*Two Gentlemen of Verona*, III. 268; V. 126, 174, 177, 180 (main entry), 182, 220; VIII. 126

*Two Noble Kinsmen*, *The*, VIII. 120  
*Venetian Comedy*, *The*, i.e. *The Merchant of Venice*, V. 175

*Venus and Adonis*, IV. 128, 165, 180, 195, 222, 328, 394, 413; V. 166, 169, 170, 219, 221, 223, 225 ff. (main entry), 233, 259; VI. 86, 198, 311, 312; XI. 181  
*Winter's Tale*, *The*, III. 356; V. 138, 189, 194, 204 ff. (main entry), 215, 217, 220, 374; VI. 23, 24, 110, 236, 350; VIII. 226; X. 85, 429, 433; XI. 414

## Songs by:

'Full fathom five,' XII. 191

'Hark, hark, the lark,' V. 126

'In me thou see'st,' XII. 92

'On a day (alack the day),' IV. 119

## SHEARES

Shakespeare, 'Chandos' portrait of, VIII. 50

Shakespeare and Fletcher, *History of Cardenio*, *The*, VIII. 127

Shakespeare and the continent, V. 85, 209, 287 ff., 305, 306, 456 ff.

Shakespeare festival at Stratford, X. 192

Shakespeare society, V. 247; XII. 355, 368, 369, 504

Shakespearean scholars, XII. 344

*Shaking of the Sheets*, *The*, III. 87, 484

Shallow, Justice (Shakespeare's), V. 187, 189, 350

Shallow Mannerly, Sir, in Crowne's *The Country Wit*, VIII. 188

Shalott, Lady of (Tennyson's), XIII. 37

Shame, in *The Faerie Queene*, III. 239

*Shan van Vocht*, *The*, IV. 311

Shandon, captain, in Thackeray's *Pendennis*, IV. 252; XII. 159; XIII. 292; XIV. 177, 194

Shandy, Tristram, in Sterne's novel, XIV. 345

Shandy, Walter, in Sterne's novel, X. 50

Shandy family, in Sterne's novel, X. 49

Shankes, John (d. 1636), VI. 276, 277

Sharp, Amy, XIII. 498

Sharp, Becky (Thackeray's), V. 213; XIII. 276, 286 ff., 290, 296

Sharp, Elizabeth Amelia, XIII. 476

Sharp, Granville (1735–1813), XII. 473

Sharp, James (1613–1679), archbishop of St Andrews, VIII. 91; XII. 22

Sharp, John (1645–1714), archbishop of York, IX. 394

Sharp, John (*fl.* 1756), X. 131

Sharp, Robert Farquharson, XIII. 515

Sharp, William ('Fiona Macleod,' 1855–1905), XII. 373, 404, 407; XIII. 216, 485, 491, 498, 504, 508, 559, also see Add. 3

Sharpe, Charles Kirkpatrick (1781?–1851), II. 409; XI. 444; XII. 150, 430, 518

Sharpe, Gregory (1713–1771), IX. 529

Sharpe, Lewis (*fl.* 1640), VI. 458

Sharpe, Roger (*fl.* 1610), IV. 520

Sharpe, William, engraver, XII. 323

Sharper, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, VIII. 147

Sharpham, Edward (*fl.* 1607), IV. 350, 529; VI. 458; *Cupid's Whirligig*, VI. 218; *The Fleire*, VI. 218

Sharpham park, X. 20

Shaw, Cuthbert (1739–1771), X. 471

Shaw, Stebbing (1762–1802), XII. 513

Shaw, William (1749–1831), X. 471, 472, 489; XIV. 592, 609

Shaw, William A., XIV. 484, 487, 489, 499, 501

Shawcross, J., XI. 415; XII. 527

Shawe, Isabella. See Thackeray, Isabella

Shaylor, J., *The Fascination of Books*, XI. 378

Sheafe, Streetfield, and Evans, X. 375

Sheale, Richard, II. 415

Sheane, Hubert, XIV. Add. 7

Sheares, William, VI. 38

## SHEATH

- Sheath and Knife*, II. 412  
 Sheavyn, Miss Phoebe, v. 370, 371  
 Sheba, queen of, x. 160  
 Shebbear, John (1709-1788), x. 40, 41, 523, 525; *Letters to the people of England*, x. 389  
 Shebden hall, Upper, near Halifax, Yorks., VII. 233  
 Sheehan, John (1812-1882), XIV. 571  
 Sheen, VIII. 386; IX. 70  
 Sheeres, Sir Henry (d. 1710), VIII. 402; IX. 267, 528  
 Sheffield, VII. 353; x. 386; XI. 340, 469; XII. 136; XIII. 156  
 Sheffield, earl of. *See* Holroyd, John Baker  
 Sheffield, John, 3rd earl of Mulgrave, afterwards 1st duke of Buckingham and Normanby (1648-1721), VIII. 50, 202, 204, 211, 219 ff., 396, 443, 444, 481; IX. 70, 152, also *see* Add.  
*Essay on Poetry*, VIII. 205, 219, 375, 409, 446  
*Essay on Satire*, VIII. 35, 212, 219  
*Ode on Love*, VIII. 219  
*Temple of Death*, VIII. 219  
*Vision*, The, VIII. 219  
*Sheffield Daily Telegraph*, The, XIV. 531, 532, 534  
*Sheffield Iris*, The, XIV. 203  
 Sheffield place, Sussex, x. 312  
 Sheffield university, XIV. 432  
 Sheil, Richard Lalor (1791-1851), XIII. 257 ff., 261, 523; XIV. 127, 135, 316, 326, 511, 571  
*Adelaide; or The Emigrants*, XIII. 258  
*Apostate*, The, XIII. 258; XIV. 319  
*Bellamira; or, The Fall of Tunis*, XIII. 258, 259  
*Evadne; or, The Statue*, XIII. 259; XIV. 319  
*Huguenot*, The, XIII. 259  
*Montoni*, XIII. 259  
*Sketches of the Irish Bar*, XIV. 319  
 Shelburne, earl of. *See* Petty, William  
 Sheldon, Gilbert (1598-1677), archbishop of Canterbury, VII. 117, 150, 151, 153, 426; VIII. 3, 298, 302, 305  
 Sheldon, Ralph (1623-1684), IX. 348  
 Shelford, Robert, *Discourses*, VII. 33, 153, 426  
 Shelley, lady Jane, XII. 404  
 Shelley, Mrs (Harriet Westbrook), XII. 59, 62  
 Shelley, Mrs (Mary Wollstonecraft Godwin), XII. 35, 37, 59, 61, 62, 64, 71, 76, 399 ff., 403, 404, 451, 452  
*Frankenstein*, XII. 247, 248  
*Last Man*, The, XII. 248  
*Lodore*, XII. 248  
*Valperga*, XII. 248  
 Shelley, Percy Bysshe (1792-1822), I. 370; IV. 153; VII. 76, 77, 109; VIII. 237; XI. 44, 46, 102, 112, 117, 150, 158, 308, 405, 410, 414, 416, 422, 463; XII. 33 ff., 37, 39, 44, 56, 57 ff. (main entry), 79, 89, 91, 92, 94, 106, 107, 112, 113, 115, 119, 120, 126, 136, 138, 139, 157, 162,

## SHELLEY

- Shelley, Percy Bysshe  
 174, 179, 180, 199, 205, 219, 222, 247, 248, 392 ff., 397, 399 ff. (main entry), 405, 407, 445, 521, 527, also *see* Add.; XIII. 23 ff., 27, 44, 52, 56, 57, 69, 108, 109, 129, 130, 137, 138, 184, 204, 230, 239, 250, 442, 481, 489; XIV. 198, 363, 373, 453  
*Adonais*, IV. 152; VII. 114; XII. 71, 73 ff., 78, 87, 93; XIII. 236  
*Alastor*, XI. 202; XII. 58, 59, 70, 71; XIII. 236, 237  
*Apollo, Hymn of*, XII. 72  
*Arethusa*, XII. 72  
*Aziola*, XII. 75  
*Castlereagh Administration, Lines written during the*, XII. 40  
*Cenci*, The, XII. 61, 68 ff., 213  
*Certain Letters of Percy Bysshe Shelley*, XIII. 75  
*Charles I*, XII. 75  
*Christianity, On*, XII. 60  
*Cloud*, The, XII. 71, 72, 75  
*Cosimo and Fiordispina*, XII. 71  
*Daemon of the World*, The, XII. 59  
*Defence of Poetry*, The, XII. 74, 75, 78  
*Edward Williams, Lines to*, XII. 75  
*Epipsychidion*, IX. 169; XII. 73, 74  
*Euganean Hills, Lines written among the*, XII. 63  
*Future State, On a*, XII. 60  
*Hellas*, XII. 75  
*Intellectual Beauty. Hymn to*, XII. 59, 60  
*Julian and Maddalo*, XII. 34, 62, 63  
*Laon and Cythna*, XII. 61  
*Liberty*, To, XII. 72  
*Life*, On, XII. 60  
*Lord Chancellor, To the*, XII. 62  
*Love*, On, XII. 60  
*Maria Gisborne, Letter to*, XII. 62, 73  
*Masque of Anarchy*, The, XII. 69  
*Medusa*, XII. 58  
*Mercury, Hymn to*, XII. 71  
*Metaphysics*, On, XII. 60  
*Mont Blanc*, XII. 60  
*Morals*, On, XII. 60  
*Naples*, To, XII. 72  
*Napoleon's death, Lines on*, XII. 75  
*Orpheus*, XII. 71  
*Pan, Hymn of*, XII. 72  
*Peter Bell the Third*, XII. 70  
*Prince Athanase*, XII. 61  
*Prometheus Unbound*, XI. 202; XII. 58, 65 ff., 70  
*Queen Mab*, XI. 180; XII. 59, 60; XIII. 53, 227, 236, 237  
*Revolt of Islam*, The, III. 246; XI. 202; XII. 59, 61; XIII. 130, 236  
*Rosalind and Helen*, XII. 62  
*St Irvyne*, XI. 299; XII. 59  
*Sensitive Plant*, The, XII. 70, 71  
*Skylark, To a*, XII. 70, 72, 77  
*Stanzas written in dejection, near Naples*, XII. 63  
*Swellfoot the Tyrant*, XII. 70  
*Tasso*, XII. 64

## SHELLEY

- Shelley, Percy Bysshe  
 Translation of Plato's *Symposium*, XII. 73  
*Triumph of Life, The*, XII. 58, 76  
*Vision of the Sea, A*, XII. 71  
*West Wind, Ode to the*, VII. 181; XII. 72; XIV. 351  
*When the lamp is shattered*, XII. 75  
*William Shelley, To*, XII. 62  
*Witch of Atlas, The*, XII. 71  
*Zastrozzi*, XI. 299; XII. 59  
 Shelley society, XII. 400 ff.  
 Shelton, Thomas (1601-1650?), *Tachygraphy*, VIII. 243  
 Shelton, Thomas (*fl.* 1612-1620), IV. 395, 443; IX. 269; *Don Quixote*, VIII. 127, 128; IX. 278  
 Shenstone, William (1714-1763), III. 184; IX. 217, 412, 574; X. 112, 113, 135 ff., 149 ff. (main entry), 153, 156, 271 ff., 369, 456, 496, 497; XI. 206, 248, 251, 252, 255; XII. 132; XIII. 227, 232, 239  
*Dying Kid, The*, X. 151  
*Economy*, X. 150  
*Elegies*, X. 151  
 'Here in cool grove,' X. 151  
*Jemmy Dawson*, X. 151  
*Judgment of Hercules*, X. 150  
*Levites*, X. 151  
*Love and Honour*, X. 150  
*Miscellaneous Poems*, X. 151  
*Moral Pieces*, X. 150  
*Ode to Memory*, X. 151  
 'Odes, Songs, Ballads, etc.,' X. 151  
*Pastoral*, X. 151  
*Progress of Taste, The*, X. 150  
*Ruined Abbey, The*, X. 150  
*Rural Elegance*, X. 274  
*Schoolmistress, The*, IX. 191, 405; X. 105, 136, 151; XI. 247, 323  
*Song of Valentine's Day*, X. 151  
 Shephard, Henry, XIII. 559  
 Shephard, Luke (*fl.* 1548), *John Bon and Mast Parson*, III. 81, 481  
 Shepherd, Miss, in *David Copperfield*, XIII. 327  
 Shepherd, Richard Herne (1842-1895), VII. 251; XI. 412, 414, 417, 433; XII. 35, 399, 401, 412, 431, 435; XIII. 464, 493, 503, 532, 541, 542  
*Shepherd of Hermas*, I. 75  
 'Shepherd Tony,' III. 302; IV. 117 ff. *See, also*, Munday, Anthony  
*Shepherds, Play of the*, V. 19. *See, also*, under *Secunda Pastorum and Officia Pastorum*  
 Shepherds of the Scottish border, II. 396  
 Shepherson, William, XIV. 532  
 Sheppard, Sir Fleetwood (1634-1698), VII. 215, 410, 411, 433, 444, 447; IX. 473; *King James's Declaration*, VIII. 94  
 Sheppard, Jack (1702-1724), IX. 23  
 Sheppard, John (1785-1879), XIV. 518  
 Sheppard, John George, XIV. 609

## SHERLOCK

- Sheppard, Samuel (*fl.* 1646-1652), VII. 274, 347, 350, 351, 356 ff., 413, 466, 497, 498  
*Mercurius Dogmaticus*, VII. 357  
*Mercurius Mastix*, VII. 357  
*Mercurius Pragmaticus*, VII. 356, 357, 360  
*Mercurius Pragmaticus Reviv'd*, VII. 357  
*Mercurius Scommaticus*, VII. 357  
*Phreneticus*, VII. 357  
*Royall Diurnall, The*, VII. 357  
*Socratic Session, The*, VII. 274, 466  
*Weepers, The*, VII. 357, 359  
 Sheppard, William (d. 1675?), VIII. 469  
 Shepperton church, in George Eliot's *Amos Barton*, XIII. 387  
 Sherborne, III. 167  
 Sherborne school, VII. 330  
 Sherbrooke, viscount. *See* Lowe, Robert  
 Sherburne, Sir Edward (1618-1702), VII. 87, 413; VIII. 447; 'Chloris! on thine eyes I gaze,' VII. 87; 'Love once love ever,' VII. 87; *The Vow*, VII. 87  
 Sheridan, Alice, XIV. 309  
 Sheridan, Caroline E. S. *See* Norton, Caroline E. S.  
 Sheridan, Mrs Frances (1724-1766), X. 438; XIV. 309; *Journey to Bath*, XI. 454  
 Sheridan, Helen Selina, countess of Dufferin (1807-1867), XIII. 177, 499  
 Sheridan, Richard Brinsley (1751-1816), IV. 361; V. 127, 254; VIII. 137, 139, 153; X. 88, 90, 92, 263, 265, 438; XI. 51, 54 ff., 251, 261, 262, 265, 266 ff. (main entry), 282, 396, 414, 452, 454, 457; XII. 49, 390, 411, 412, 443; XIII. 269; XIV. 107, 120, 121, 186, 214, 300, 498  
*Critic, The*, VIII. 26, 402; X. 83, 87; XI. 271, 272  
*Duenna, The*, X. 71; XI. 267, 269  
 'Here's to the maiden,' VI. 238  
*Ode to Scandal*, XI. 271  
*Pizarro*, XII. 526  
*Rivals, The*, X. 89; XI. 266, 267, 269  
*St Patrick's Day*, XI. 267  
*School for Scandal, The*, X. 91; XI. 268 ff., 273, 275, 276  
*Trip to Scarborough, A*, XI. 268  
 Sheridan, Thomas (1719-1788), IX. 453, 464, 467; XI. 250, 255; XIV. 309, 400, 609; *British Education*, XIV. 391, 397 ff.  
 Sheridan, Tom (1775-1817), XIV. 309  
 Sheriff, Laurence (d. 1567), VII. 336  
 Sheriff Hales academy, X. 386  
 Sheriffmuir, IX. 373  
 Sherlock, Thomas (1678-1761), IX. 293, 503, 508; X. 360, 517; *Letter...on...the late Earthquake*, X. 358; *Remarks*, X. 357; *Trial of the Witnesses of the Resurrection*, IX. 294; X. 358  
 Sherlock, William (1641?-1707), VIII. 347, 461, 462, 475; X. 358; *Defence of Dr Sherlock's notion of a Trinity in Unity*, X. 378; *Practical Discourse concerning a Future Judgment*, VIII. 304; *Vindication of the Trinity*, X. 378, 379

## SHERMAN

- Sherman, John (d. 1671), *Commonplaces*, viii. 278, 279; *A Greek in the Temple*, viii. 278
- Sherman, Stuart Pratt, vi. 190 ff., 194
- Sherrard, William, xiv. 286
- Sherry or Shirrye, Richard (fl. 1550), iv. 442; *Treatise of Schemes and Tropes*, iii. 432, 553
- Sherwen, John (1749–1826), x. 486
- Sherwood, Mrs Mary Martha (1775–1851), xi. 369, 380, 479, 482; xiv. 335, 580  
*Fairchild Family*, xi. 381  
*Henry Milner*, xi. 381  
*Infant's Progress*, xi. 381  
*Little Henry and his Bearer*, xi. 381; xiv. 336  
*Susan Grey*, xi. 381
- Sherwood forest, iv. 190; v. 318; vi. 11, 365
- Shetland, ii. 413, 414, 417; ix. 552
- Shetland dance, v. 32
- Shetland islands, xiv. 434
- Sheva, in Cumberland's *Jew*, xi. 282
- Shewell, head of Coventry academy, x. 385
- Shields, Alexander (1660?–1700), ix. 547
- Shiels, Robert (d. 1753), *Lives of the Poets*, x. 184
- Shifnal, ix. 256; x. 233
- Shilleto, Richard (1809–1876), xii. 312, 330, 493
- Shiloh, oracle of, in Cowley's *Davidens*, vii. 67
- Shimei, in Dryden's *Absalom*, viii. 39
- Ship money fleet, the, iv. 107
- Ship of Fools*, *The*, prose version, ii. 324, 325
- Shipley, Sir Arthur Everett, xii. 508
- Shipley, Orley, *Dryden as a Hymnodist*, viii. 54
- Shippen, William, xii. 174
- Shipton-Moyne, near Tetbury, Gloucestershire, viii. 82
- Shipton-under-Wychwood, ii. 35
- Shipwrights' play, the, v. 391
- Shirley, *pseud.* See Skelton, Sir John
- Shirley* (Charlotte Brontë's), xiii. 409
- Shirley, Henry (d. 1627), viii. 442; *The Martyr'd Souldier*, vi. 458
- Shirley, James (1596–1666), v. 344, 366; vi. 27, 132, 135, 140, 188–209 (main entry), 211, 234, 421, 449 ff., also see Add.; vii. 3, 489; viii. 124; ix. 318; xii. 190; xiii., also see Add. 2  
*Arcadia*, iii. 355; vi. 205  
*Ball*, *The*, v. 350; v. 32, 202  
*Beauties*, *The*, vi. 204  
*Bird in a Cage*, *The*, vi. 204  
*Brothers*, *The*, vi. 203  
*Cardinal*, *The*, vi. 200, 209; viii. 121  
*Changes: or, Love in a Maze*, vi. 201  
*Constant Maid*, *The*, vi. 197, 203  
*Contention for Honour and Riches*, A, vi. 206  
*Contention of Ajax and Ulysses for the Armor of Achilles*, *The*, vi. 198, 207  
*Coronation*, *The*, vi. 132, 140, 204, 205

## SHORTER

- Shirley, James  
*Court Secret*, *The*, vi. 197, 206  
*Cupid and Death*, vi. 207  
*Doubtful Heir*, *The*, vi. 197, 205  
*Dukes Mistress*, *The*, vi. 200  
*Echo, or the Infortunate Lovers*, vi. 198  
*Example*, *The*, vi. 202, 208  
*Gamester*, *The*, v. 352; vi. 202; x. 86, 433  
*Gentleman of Venice*, *The*, vi. 197, 200, 205, 206  
*'Glories of our blood and state, the,'* vi. 198  
*Grateful Servant*, *The*, vi. 144, 203  
*Hude Parke*, vi. 202  
*Honor and Mammon*, vi. 206  
*Humorous Courtier*, *The*, vi. 205, 208  
*Imposture*, *The*, vi. 205  
*Lady of Pleasure*, *The*, vi. 202  
*Latin grammars*, vi. 198  
*Love Tricks*, vi. 201  
*Loves Crueltie*, vi. 199, 208  
*Maides Revenge*, *The*, vi. 199  
*Narcissus, or The Self-lover*, vi. 198  
*Opportunistic*, *The*, vi. 204, 208; viii. 129  
*Politician*, *The*, vi. 197, 200  
*Rosania, or Love's Victory*, vi. 205  
*Royall Master*, *The*, vi. 197, 205, 208; xiii. 401  
*St Patrick for Ireland*, vi. 197, 206  
*Sisters*, *The*, vi. 206  
*Traylor*, *The*, vi. 199, 200, 208; xiii. 259  
*Triumph of Beauty*, *The*, vi. 207  
*Triumph of Peace*, *The*, vi. 197, 207, 363  
*Wedding*, *The*, vi. 201, 208  
*Wittie Faire One*, *The*, vi. 201  
*Young Admirall*, *The*, vi. 204, 208; viii. 129
- Shirley, John (1366?–1456), ii. 161, 166, 170
- Shirley, John, *Lord Jeffrey's Life*, xi. 330
- Shirley, William (fl. 1739–1780), *Edward the Black Prince*, xi. 449
- Shirreff, Emily Anne Eliza (1814–1897), xiv. 430, 600, 609
- Shirrye, Richard. See Sherry
- Shirwood, William (fl. 1260), i. 456
- Shore, Jane (d. 1527?), iv. 182
- Shore, Jane, in *Edward IV*, vi. 90, 91
- Shore, Jane, in *The History of K. Richard III*, iii. 335
- Shore, Jane, The tragedy of*, viii. 196
- Shore, John, 1st baron Teignmouth (1751–1834), xiv. 602
- Shore, Louisa (1824–1895), xiii. 509
- Shore, master, in chronicle play, vi. 98
- Shore, mistress, in Praed's *Red Fisherman*, xii. 112
- Shore, William Teignmouth, xiii. 544
- Short, Ames, x. 387
- Short, John, x. 385
- Short, Peter, printer, iv. 546
- Short parliament, the, vii. 54, 224, 285
- Short Treatise against Stage-Playes*, A, vi. 403, 497
- Shorter, Clement King, xiii. 464, 503, 555, 556, 559, 569; xiv. 516



Shorter catechism, the, *xiv.* 405

Short-hand, *x.* 469

Shorthouse, Joseph Henry (1834-1903),  
*xi.* 411; *xiii.* 566, *also see* Add. 3;  
*John Inglesant*, *xii.* 277; *xiii.* 434, 435

Shortreed, Robert, *xii.* 4

Shotover Papers, *The*, *xiv.* 207

Shower, John (1657-1715), *x.* 385

Shrapnel, doctor (George Meredith's), *xiii.* 446

Shrewsbury, *ii.* 2; *iii.* 182; *iv.* 408; *v.* 39, 171, 391; *vi.* 252; *vii.* 326, 337; *viii.* 171

Shrewsbury, duchess of, *ix.* 125

Shrewsbury, duke of. *See* Talbot, Charles

Shrewsbury, earls of. *See* Talbot, George;  
Talbot, Sir John

Shrewsbury, lady, in Gramont's *Memoirs*,  
*viii.* 264

Shrewsbury academy, *x.* 386

*Shrewsbury Chronicle, The*, *xii.* 174

Shrewsbury school, *iii.* 424, 425, 428, 429;  
*iv.* 159; *v.* 103; *vii.* 336, 493; *ix.* 165,  
408; *xii.* 328, 329, 331, 333, 335, 336,  
339; *xiii.* 449; *xiv.* 386, 413, 422

Shrimp, in *John a Kent*, *v.* 317

Shropshire, *iv.* 120; *vi.* 37; *vii.* 27, 78,  
330, 337; *viii.* 142, 274; *xi.* 120; *xii.*  
166, 346, 509, 520; *xiii.* 142; *xiv.* 233

Shuckburgh, Evelyn Shirley (1843-1906),  
*xii.* 493

Shute, bishop of Durham, *xiv.* 492

Shuter, Edward (1728?-1776), *x.* 212

Shutte, R. N., *xiv.* 514

Shuttlewood, John (1632-1689), *x.* 387

Shylock, in Shakespeare's *Merchant of*  
*Venice*, *v.* 145, 181, 183, 366; *vi.* 69;  
*xii.* 171

Shylock, Macklin as, *x.* 85; *xi.* 257

Sibbald, James (1745-1803), *xi.* 446

Sibbald, Sir Robert (1641-1712), *ix.* 552;  
*x.* 193

Sibbes, Richard (1577-1635), *vii.* 426

Siberch, John (*Jl.* 1521-1522), *iv.* 409, 547

Sible Hedingham, *ii.* 208

Sibly, Ebenezer (d. 1800), *vii.* 511

Sibthorp, Richard Waldo (1792-1879),  
*xii.* 454

*Sic Perrell in Paramouris Iyis*, *ii.* 280

Sichæus, in *Didone*, *v.* 76

Sichel, Edith, *xiv.* 515

Sichel, Walter, *ix.* 231; *x.* 422; *Boling-*  
*broke and his Times*, *ix.* 98, 132, 217,  
218, 220, 232; *Life of Sheridan*, *xi.* 272,  
456

Sicily, *iv.* 258, 259; *v.* 206; *vi.* 156; *vii.*  
75, 99; *ix.* 280; *xii.* 316, 476; *xiv.* 73,  
292, 293

Sicily, Athenian expedition to, *iv.* 62

Siculus, Diodorus, *iv.* 408, 436

Sidanen, in *John a Kent and John a*  
*Cumber*, *v.* 317, 475

Siddal, Elizabeth Eleanor. *See* Rossetti,  
Elizabeth Eleanor

Siddons, Mrs Sarah (1755-1831), *viii.* 184,  
191, 196; *x.* 88; *xi.* 260, 261, 454, 461;  
*xii.* 171, 409

Sidgwick, Frank, *ii.* 408

Sidgwick, Henry (1838-1900), *xii.* 469;  
*xiv.* 36 ff., 425, 426, 473, 480, 602, 606;  
*Methods of Ethics, The*, *xi.* 66; *xiv.*  
37, 38

Sidley, Sir William, *iv.* 265

Sidmonton, *ix.* 168

Sidmouth, *xiii.* 70

Sidmouth, viscount. *See* Addington,  
Henry

Sidney, in Kelly's *False Delicacy*, *xi.* 263

Sidney, Algernon (1622-1683), *ii.* 163;  
*viii.* 267, 452; *ix.* 240; *x.* 290

Sidney, Dorothy. *See* Spencer, Dorothy

Sidney, Sir Henry (1529-1586), *iii.* 429;  
*iv.* 72, 391

Sidney, Henry, earl of Romney (1641-  
1704), *viii.* 167, 251, 268; *ix.* 495;  
*Diary of*, *viii.* 267, 453

Sidney, lord Henry, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*,  
*xiii.* 350

Sidney, lady Mary, *iv.* 7

Sidney, Sir Philip (1554-1586), *iii.* 175,  
188 ff., 199, 212, 219, 220, 227, 236,  
240 ff., 247, 253 ff., 257, 259, 261, 264,  
265, 267, 285, 299 ff., 312, 340, 342,  
349, 351 ff., 357, 364, 425, 429, 432,  
437, 446, 524, 527, 535, 553, *also see*  
Add.; *iv.* 10, 18, 81, 108, 113, 116 ff.,  
121, 124, 125, 145, 149, 150, 152, 158 ff.,  
172, 179, 196, 210, 264 ff., 275, 391, 434,  
447; *v.* 66, 173, 222, 226, 341, 347, 349;  
*vi.* 2, 14, 113, 196, 272, 302, 364 ff., 392,  
497; *vii.* 25, 26, 114, 140, 154, 259, 306,  
337, *also see* Add.; *ix.* 35, 69; *x.* 174,  
222; *xii.* 493; *xiv.* 460

*Apologie for Poetrie (Defence of Poesie)*,  
*ii.* 154, 415; *iii.* 199, 219, 255, 259, 299;  
*v.* 63, 70, 117, 130, 337; *vi.* 15, 267, 303,  
388; *vii.* 261, 263, 271

*Arcadia*, *iii.* 188, 265, 351, 353, 354, 358;  
*iv.* 265, 398, 401, 414; *v.* 254, 338;  
*vi.* 137, 180, 191, 192, 205, 212, 213;  
*vii.* 263, 265; *x.* 221; *xi.* 179

*Astrophel and Stella*, *iii.* 253, 254, 256,  
265; *iv.* 117, 133, 142, 177, 222

De Mornay, trans. of, *iv.* 21

*Excellent sonnet of a nymph, An*, *iv.* 118

*May Lady, or The Lady of the May, The*,  
*iv.* 117; *vi.* 336, 369

*Sonnets*, *iv.* 392

Sidney, Philip, 3rd earl of Leicester (lord  
Lisle) (1619-1698), *ii.* 163; *viii.* 51, 267

Sidney, Robert, 2nd earl of Leicester  
(1595-1677), *vii.* 54

Sidney, Sir Robert, *iv.* 154

Sidney, Thomasine, *vii.* 86

Sidney or Sydney, house of, *vii.* 54; *ix.*  
496

Sidney Letters (Sydney Papers), *vii.* 436;  
*viii.* 267, 453; *x.* 500

Sidonia, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, *xiii.* 346,  
349, 351, 360

Sidonius Apollinaris, *i.* 76; *xiv.* 303

Sidrophel, in *Hudibras*, *viii.* 61, 72, 73

*Siege of London, The*, *vi.* 90

## SIEGEN

- Siegen, Ludwig von, viii. 359  
 Siena, viii. 126  
 Sievers, Eduard, ix, i. 46, 55, 60, 101, 372  
 Sigebert, ii. 341  
 Sigferth, in *Finnsburh*, i. 31  
 Sigmund, in *Beowulf*, i. 23, 26  
 Sigmund, in *Morris's Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
 Sigerio, i. 121  
 Sigeric, archbishop of Canterbury, i. 116  
 Sigerson, George [Eironach], xiv. 303, 573  
 Sigewulf, i. 121  
 Sigferth or Sigweard, i. 126, 127  
 Sigmund, in *Morris's Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
*Signs of Death*, i. 227, 458  
 Signy, in *Morris's Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
*Sigrdrifumál*, i. 62  
 Sigrim the wolf, i. 366  
 Sigurd, in *Morris's Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
 Sikes, Bill, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 316  
 Sikes, George, vii. 447  
 Sikes, Thomas, xii. 256  
 Silburn, Percy Arthur Baxter, xiv. Add. 10  
 Silchester, xii. 513  
 Silence, in *Henry IV*, v. 189, 194  
 Silenus, iii. 389  
 Silixedra, in *Euphues and his England*, iii. 345, 350  
 Silia, in *Pope's Characters of Women*, ix. 82  
 Silius Italicus, iv. 249, 414; ix. 44, 182  
 Sillery, iv. 259  
 Silurian system, xiv. 292, 294  
 Silva, Juan de, iv. 448  
*Silvanus*, vi. 304, 486  
 Silver, Henry, xiv. 238, 239  
 Silvester, pope, v. 16  
 Silvestre, J. B., *Universal Palaeography*, xii. 556, 517  
 Silvestre, P., viii. 481  
 Silvia, in *Congreve's Old Bachelor*, viii. 147  
 Silvia, in *Farquhar's Recruiting Officer*, viii. 169, 171  
 Silvius, in *As You Like It*, vi. 304  
 Simancas, xiv. 85  
 Simancas, archives of, x. 289  
 Simcox, Edith, xiv. 480  
 Simcox, George Augustus (1841-1905), xii. 493; xiii. 207, 509  
 Simcox, William Henry (1843-1889), xii. 493  
 Simeon, Charles (1759-1836), xii. 281, 473  
 Simeon, Sir John (1756-1824), iv. 209  
 Simeon, Joseph (1594-1671), vi. 477  
 Simeon of Durham (*fl.* 1130), i. 90, 148, 160 ff., 174, 449  
 Simeon Stylites, St. xiv. 305  
 Simeon Stylites (Tennyson's), xiii. 29  
 Simiane, Madame de, x. 248  
 Simmias of Rhodes, iv. 123  
 Simmons, Bartholomew (1804-1850), *Flight to Cyprus*, The, xiv. 327; *Napoleon's last look*, xiv. 327  
 Simmons, Nevill (*fl.* 1692), xi. 340

## SION

- Simmons, Samuel (*fl.* 1667), vii. 116, 117; xi. 315  
 Simnel, Lambert (*fl.* 1487-1525), vii. 203  
 Simon, abbot of St Albans, i. 178  
 Simon, H., xiv. 478  
 Simon, Richard, *Histoire Critique du Vieux Testament*, viii. 42  
 Simon Magus, vii. 370  
 Simon de Meopham. *See* Meopham  
 Simon de Montfort. *See* Montfort  
 Simon of Swynsett, v. 66  
 Simon of Tournay, i. 456  
 Simon and Jude, SS., i. 354  
 Simond, L., xii. 525  
 Simonides, ix. 54  
 Simon's Town, xiv. 254  
 Simony, in *Negromansur*, iii. 77  
 Simony, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 7, 8  
 Simple, Sir Gervase, in *Changes*, vi. 202  
 Simplicity, in *The World lost at Tennis*, vi. 75  
 Simpson, Harold, xiii. 515  
 Simpson, Sir James Young (1811-1870), xii. 513; *Archaeological Essays*, xii. 350  
 Simpson, John Palgrave (1807-1887), xiii. 521; *A Scrap of Paper*, xiii. 525  
 Simpson, Joseph, x. 464  
 Simpson, Mrs Mary Charlotte Muir. xiv. 506  
 Simpson, Richard (1820-1876), v. 247, 248, 344; xiv. 118, 506  
 Simpson, Selwyn George, xiii. 499  
 Simpson, Thomas (1710-1761), xiv. 257  
 Simrock, Karl, v. 305  
 Simson, Archibald. *See* Symson  
 Simson, Habbie, ix. 364, 365  
 Simson, Patrick (1556-1618), ix. 550  
 Sin, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 140, 141  
 Sinai, mount, ii. 13, 79; vii. 170; xii. 341, 478  
 Sinclair, Catherine (1800-1864), xi. 482; *Holiday House*, xi. 386  
 Sinclair, George (d. 1696), ix. 560  
 Sinclair, James (d. 1762), x. 323  
 Sinclair, John (1683-1750), ix. 565  
 Sinclair, Sir John (1754-1835), x. 488; xiv. 514  
 Sinclair, May, xiii. 555 ff., 573, *also see* Add. 1  
 Sinclair, William, bishop of Dunkeld (d. 1337), ii. 110  
 Sinfliotli, in *Morris's Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 126  
 Sing, Cheyite, xi. 20  
 Singer, Samuel Weller (1783-1858), v. 277; vi. 95; vii. 74, 77; ix. 67  
 Singleton, Hugh (*fl.* 1579), iv. 398  
 Singleton, Mrs Mary Montgomerie (afterwards lady Currie, *pseud.* Violet Fane, 1843-1905), xiii. 180, 504  
 Singleton, Thomas, ix. 392  
 Sinker, Robert (1838-1913), xii. 370, 523  
*Sinners Beware*, i. 228, 227, 458  
 Sinon, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 260, 261  
 Sion college, London, iv. 418  
 Sion nunnery, Chudleigh, iv. 418

*Sir Bevis*, iv. 529

*Sir Clyomon...and Sir Clamydes*, v. 414, 417

*Sir Edmundbury Godfrey's Ghost*, viii. 92

*Sir Eglamore*, viii. 96

*Sir Gawayne*, xii. 517

*Sir Patrick Spens*, x. 233

*Sir Tristrem*, xii. 7. *See also* Tristram, Sir

*Siriz*, Dame, v. 25, 55

Sisamnes, in *Cambises*, v. 65

Sisley, Clement, iv. 141

Sisley, Thomas, iv. 141

Sivagi, Maratha chieftain, xiv. 338

Siward, abbot of Abingdon, i. 110

Six Articles, the, iv. 299

*Six Yeomen of the West*, The, iii. 371

Sixille, or Six Hills, priory of, near Market Rasen, i. 344

Sixtus IV, pope, ii. 348

Sixtus V, pope, iv. 429; vi. 174, 175

Sixtus V, in *The White Divel*, vi. 176

*Skaldskaparmál*, i. 27

Skeat, Walter William (1835-1912), i. ix, 298; ii. 1 ff., 5, 8, 13, 22, 23, 26, 28, 30, 34 ff., 36, 38 ff., 106, 194, 216, 236, 241; vi. 339; xii. 505; xiii. 249; xiv. 611; *Etymological Dictionary of the English Language*, xii. 344

Skelton, John (1460?-1529), ii. 154, 210, 221, 223, 250, 257, 258, 316, 321, 328, 330, 331; iii. 27, 52, 60 ff., 67-79 (main entry), 184, 185, 279, 302, 480, 481, 486, *also see* Add.; iv. 322, 361, 517, 621; v. 319; viii. 65

*Against the Scottes*, iii. 70

*Against venomous tongues*, iii. 72

*Apollo that Whirryd up his chare*, iii. 72

*Bowge of Court*, The, ii. 323; iii. 62, 73, 74, 78, 109; vii. 174

*Colyn Clout*, iii. 69, 74 ff., 78

*De bono ordine*, iii. 77

*Edward the Forth*, Of the death of, iii. 70

*Enterlude of Godly Queene Hester*, iii. 77

*Eulogium pro suorum temporum condicione*, iii. 70

*Garlande of Laurell*, The, iii. 67, 69, 70, 77

Garnesche, poems against, iii. 68, 72, 73

Hymns on the battle of the Spurs, conquest of Terouenne, and victory of Flodden, iii. 70

*In Bedel*, iii. 72

*Lawde and Prayse made for our Sovereigne Lord the Kyng*, A, iii. 70

*Magnyfycence*, iii. 62, 77, 78; v. 54, 57, 60, 392

*Mannes Lyfe the Peregrynacioun*, Of, iii. 67

*Merie Tales of Master Skelton*, iii. 93, 94, 487; iv. 327

*Nacyoun of Folsy*, iii. 61

*Negromansir*, iii. 77, 80

*New Gramer in Englysshe compylyd*, The, iii. 67

*Northumberlande*, Upon the doulourous deihe of the Erle of, iii. 70

Skelton, John

*Phyllyp Sparowe*, iii. 68, 71 ff., 75

*Prince Arturis Creacyoun*, iii. 70

*Repycacion agaynst certayne yong scolers abjured of late*, iii. 69

Robin Hood, a pageant of, iii. 68

*Speculum principis*, iii. 67

*Speke*, Parrot, iii. 67, 75, 76

*Three Fooles*, The Boke of, iii. 61

*Tunnyng of Elynour Rummyng*, The, iii. 73, 88; iv. 362

*Ware the Hauke*, iii. 72

*Why come ye nat to courte*, iii. 76, 77

Skelton, Sir John (pseud. Shirley, 1831-1897), xiii. 559; xiv. 506, 525; *John*

*Dryden*, In Defence, viii. 45; *Nugae*

*Criticae*, xiv. 161; *Table Talk of Shirley*, The, xiv. 161

Skelton, John Henry, *My Book, or, The Anatomy of Conduct*, xiii. 278

Skelton, Matthew, x. 362

Skelton, Philip (1707-1787), ix. 465; xiv. 571

Skene or Skeyne, Gilbert (1522?-1599), iii. 108, 494

Skene, James (1775-1864), xii. 26, 381

Skene, William Forbes (1809-1892), xii. 518; xiv. 497; *Celtic Scotland*, xiv. 95;

*Four Ancient Books of Wales*, i. 247, 249

Skewton, Mrs, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 325

Skiddaw, xii. 188

Skimpole, Harold, in Dickens's *Bleak House*, ix. 81; xii. 205; xiii. 328

Skink, in *Looke about you*, v. 320

Skinner, Cyriack, vii. 108

Skinner, David, vii. 141

Skinner, John (1721-1807), ix. 567; xi. 226

*Ewie wi' the Crookit Horn*, ix. 372

*Old Age*, ix. 372

*Tullochgorum*, ix. 372

*Tune your Fiddle*, ix. 372

Skinner, Vincent, iv. 447

Skinnerwell, v. 44

Skiöldr and *Skiöldunga Saga*, i. 25, 27, 32

Skipsey, Joseph (1832-1903), xiii. 509

Skipton school, vii. 330

Skirving, Adam (1719-1803), ix. 373

Skoggan, iv. 360

*Skoggan*, The Geystes of, iii. 91, 93, 94, 104, 487, 488

Skoloker, Anthony, iii. 80

Skot, John (or Scott, or Scot) (*fl.* 1530), ii. 328

Skrine, Huntley, xiv. 602

'Skroddler' (William Mason), x. 136

Skye, xii. 13; xiii. 209

Slade, Matthew (1569-1628?), vii. 308

Slade professor of fine art at Oxford, xiv. 152, 154, 155

Sladen, Douglas Brooke Wheelton, xiv. 584, 586

Slander, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 234

Slang, Jack, x. 199

Slater, Francis Carey, xiv. Add. 5

## SLATER

- Slater, John Herbert, **xiii**. 532  
 Slater, Samuel (d. 1704), **x**. 522  
 Slaughden quay, **xi**. 141  
 Slearys, the, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, **xiii**. 329  
 Sleeman, Sir William Henry (1788-1856), **xiv**. 338, 554  
 Sleidanus, Johannes, **iv**. 448  
 Sleigh, Dr, **x**. 201  
 Slender, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, **iii**. 181; **v**. 189, 194  
 Slick, Sam, *pseud.* See Haliburton, Thomas Chandler  
 Slingsby, Sir Henry (1602-1658), **vii**. 453; **xii**. 376; *Civil War Memoirs*, **xii**. 16; *Diary*, **vii**. 224  
 Slingsby, Jonathan Freke, *pseud.* See Waller, John Francis  
 Slipslop, Mrs, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, **x**. 25; **xi**. 266  
 Sloane, Sir Hans (1660-1753), **ix**. 139, 443; **xiv**. 285, 563, 566  
 Slop, Dr, in *Tristram Shandy*, **x**. 50  
 Slope, Obadiah (Trollope's), **xiii**. 422  
 Sloperton, **xii**. 103  
 Sloss, Duncan J., **xi**. 188  
 Sloth, in *Confessio Amantis*, **ii**. 147  
 Sloth, in Dunbar's *Sevin Deidlie Synnis*, **ii**. 255  
 Sloth, in *Piers the Plowman*, **ii**. 12, 16, 23, 28, 33  
 Slough of Despond, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, **vii**. 178  
 Slowboy, Tilly, in Dickens's *The Cricket on the Hearth*, **xiii**. 324  
 Sludge, Mr (Browning's), **xiii**. 63, 72, 73  
 Sluys, battle of, **i**. 357, 359  
 Sly, in *The Malcontent*, **vi**. 170  
 Slye (actor), **vi**. 248, 276  
 Smaland, **i**. 94  
 Small, John (1828-1886), **xii**. 517  
 Small, Roscoe Addison, **vi**. 3, 4, 17  
 Small v. Attwood, **xiv**. 124  
 Smalridge, George (1663-1719), **ix**. 153; **x**. 352, 353, 517  
 Smaragdus, **i**. 117  
 Smart, Christopher (1722-1771), **x**. 60, 123, 138, 153-154 (main entry), 156, 177, 457; *Hannah*, **x**. 207; *Song to David*, **x**. 153, 154  
 Smart, lady, in Swift's *Complete Collection of...Conversation*, **ix**. 106  
 Smart, Thomas Burnett, **xiii**. 486, 488  
 Smeaton, Oliphant, **xiii**. 466  
 Smeetymnus, **viii**. 72  
 Smedley, Francis Edward (1818-1864), **xiv**. 216, 545; *Frank Fairleigh*, **xiv**. 234; *Harry Coverdale's Courtship*, **xiv**. 234; *Lewis Arundel*, **xiv**. 234  
 Smedley, Jonathan (fl. 1689-1729), **ix**. 448  
 Smedley, Menella Bute, **xiii**. 177, 509  
 Smeeton, George (fl. 1800-1828), **xiv**. 231  
 Smelfungus, in *Sterne's Sentimental Journey*, **x**. 42  
 Smellie, William (1740-1795), **xi**. 440, 470; *Philosophy of Natural History*, **xi**. 327

## SMITH

- Smelt, Jacob, in *The Weakest goeth to the Wall*, **v**. 316  
 Smelt, Leonard (1719?-1800), **xi**. 365  
 Smetham, James (1821-1889), **xiv**. 525  
 Smethwick, John (fl. 1623), **iv**. 394, 395  
 Smiglesius, Martin, **x**. 198  
 Smeke, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, **xiii**. 318, 320, 321  
 Smiles, Samuel (1812-1904), **xii**. 430, 450; **xiv**. 506, 613  
 Smirdis, in *Cambises*, **v**. 65  
 Smith, in Buckingham's *Rehearsal*, **ix**. 147  
 Smith, Adam (1723-1790), **iv**. 312; **viii**. 343; **x**. 158, 173, 285, 321, 324, 334, 335 ff. (main entry), 511, 512; **xi**. 76, 400; **xii**. 142, 426, 427; **xiv**. 2, 3, 21, 22, 153, 387; *Theory of Moral Sentiments*, **x**. 335, 337; *Wealth of Nations*, *The*, **viii**. 367; **x**. 335 ff., 340; **xi**. 71; **xiv**. 381, 400, 401  
 Smith, Albert, **xiv**. 545  
 Smith, Albert Richard (1816-1860), **xiv**. 236, 546  
 Smith, Alexander (1830-1867), **xi**. 437; **xiii**. 156 ff., 509; **xiv**. 525  
*Barbara*, **xiii**. 159  
*City Poems*, **xiii**. 158  
*Dreamthorp*, **xiii**. 158; **xiv**. 160  
*Edwin of Deira*, **xiii**. 158  
*Life Drama*, **A**, **xii**. 114; **xiii**. 158 ff.  
*On the Writing of Essays*, **xiv**. 160  
*Summer in Skye*, **A**, **xiii**. 158; **xiv**. 160  
 Smith, Alfred Charles (b. 1822), **xii**. 513  
 Smith, Arthur Lionel, *Frederick William Mailland*, **xiv**. 79, 494  
 Smith, Blanche. See Clough  
 Smith, Charles, **xiv**. 555  
 Smith, Charles Eastlake, **xiv**. 523  
 Smith, Charles Roach (1807-1890), **xii**. 513; 'Antiquarian Notes' (*Gentleman's Mag.*), **xii**. 346; *Retrospections*, **xii**. 347  
 Smith, Charlotte (1749-1806), **xi**. 465; **xiii**. 239; *The Old Manor House*, **xi**. 299  
 Smith, Edmund (or 'Rag') (1672-1710), **ix**. 181 ff., 487; *Phaedra and Hippolytus*, **viii**. 181; **ix**. 183  
 Smith, Edward, **vii**. 444  
 Smith, Edward, **xiv**. 558  
 Smith, Miss Egerton, **xiii**. 83  
 Smith, Francis (fl. 1661), **viii**. 10  
 Smith, Gamaliel (see Bentham, Jeremy), **xi**. 398  
 Smith, George (c. 1643), **vii**. 498; *Scottish Dove*, **vii**. 350  
 Smith, George, editor of Bede (1693-1756), **x**. 498  
 Smith, George (1824-1901), **xiv**. 194, 534  
 Smith, George (1840-1876), **xii**. 499; **xiv**. 192; *Chaldaean Genesis*, **xii**. 342  
 Smith, George Charles Moore, **rv**. 350; **vi**. 295, 297, 307, 308, 324, 458; **xiii**. 559  
 Smith, George Gregory, **iii**. 304; **xi**. Add.  
 Smith, Goldwin (1823-1910), **xii**. 447; **xiii**. 350; **xiv**. 90 ff., 343, 344, 497, 596  
*Empire*, *The*, **xiv**. 90

## SMITH

- Smith, Goldwin  
*Irish History and Irish Character*, xiv. 90  
*Lectures on Modern History*, xiv. 90  
*On the Foundations of the American Colonies*, xiv. 90  
*Three English Statesmen*, xiv. 91  
Smith, Harriet, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 240  
Smith, Harry B., xiii. 542  
Smith, Henry (1550?-1591), iv. 237, 494; vii. 427  
Smith, Henry John Stephen (1826-1883), xiv. 262, 264, 556  
Smith, Horatio ('Horace') (1779-1849), xii. 422; *Rejected Addresses*, xi. 151; xii. 120; xiv. 238  
Smith, James, Massinger's patron, vi. 144  
Smith, James (1605-1667), vii. 413, 512; viii. 232, 408; *Musarum Deliciae*, vii. 512  
Smith, James (1775-1839), xii. 422; *Rejected Addresses*, xi. 151; xii. 120; xiv. 200, 238  
Smith, James, of Hawthorn, Virginia, *Junius Unveiled*, x. 305  
Smith, James Cruickshank, xiii. 559  
Smith, Sir James Edward (1759-1828), xiv. 287, 564  
Smith, James Elimalet (1801-1857), xii. 473; xiv. 535  
Smith, John (d. 1612), iii. 422  
Smith, captain John (1580-1631), iv. 104, 311, 461, 513; *General History of Virginia*, iv. 95, 401; *Map and description of Virginia*, iv. 411; *Sea Grammar*, iv. 95, 105  
Smith, John (1618-1652), viii. 288 ff., 301, 456, 457; *Select Discourses*, viii. 288  
Smith, John, *The Mysteries of Rhetorique Unvail'd* (1657), vii. 466  
Smith, John (fl. 1673-1680), x. 377; *Designed End to the Socinian Controversy*, x. 379  
Smith, John (1747-1807), xii. 518  
Smith, John (fl. 1819), viii. 242, 243  
Smith, John, M.D., xiii. 487  
Smith, John Christopher (1712-1795), x. 426, 432, 433  
Smith, John Pye (1774-1851), xii. 469  
Smith, John Russell (1810-1894), xii. 523  
Smith, John Thomas (1766-1833), x. 473; xi. 434; xii. 513; *A Book for a Raving Day*, xiv. 226, 546  
Smith, Joseph, xii. 523  
Smith, Joseph T., xiv. 563  
Smith, Logan Pearsall, xiv. 611  
Smith, Lucy Toulmin (1838-1911), xii. 518  
Smith, Miles (d. 1624), vii. 317, 482  
Smith, Miss M. Steele, Pref. ix.  
Smith, Mr, in Burney's *Evelina*, x. 65  
Smith, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 240  
Smith, Nowell C., xi. 408

## SMITH

- Smith, Ralph, xi. 332  
Smith, Reginald Bosworth (1839-1908), xii. 316, 478  
Smith, Reginald J., xii. 426  
Smith, Richard, iv. 399  
Smith, Robert, *Strange Lamentable and Tragical Histories*, iv. 449  
Smith, Robert Archibald (1780-1829), xi. 233, 236, 444, 445  
Smith, Robert Harvey, xiv. 538  
Smith, Sir Robert Murdoch (1835-1900), xii. 339, 498  
Smith, Robert Payne (1819-1895), xii. 341, 503  
Smith, Samuel, xi. 334  
Smith, Sydney (1771-1845), xi. 343, 461, 483; xii. 143, 144, 146, 231, 426, 427, also see Add. 2; xiv. 139, 203, 394, 403, 405, 409, 410, 506  
Smith, Thomas (1638-1710), ix. 349, 530  
Smith, Sir Thomas (1613-1577), iii. 331, 418, 419, 423, 425, 432, 433, 553, 556; iv. 70, 513; vii. 191; viii. 467; ix. 496; *Discourse on the Commonwealth of England*, iii. 331, 531; iv. 297  
Smith, Sir Thomas (1558?-1625), iv. 461  
Smith, Sir Thomas (d. 1644), vii. 454  
Smith, Thomas, university librarian, Cambridge, iv. 228  
Smith, Walter (fl. 1525), *The merry jests of the widow Edith*, ii. 327, 486; iii. 88, 89, 487  
Smith, Walter Chalmers (1824-1908), xiii. 509  
Smith, Wentworth (fl. 1601-1623), v. 312, 319, 371; vi. 89, 100, 168; *The Hector of Germanie*, v. 331. See, also, *Lady Jane*  
Smith, William (fl. 1596), iii. 256, 264, 266; iv. 117; *Chloris*, iii. 256, 266, 524; iv. 121, 472  
Smith, William (Rouge Dragon) (1550?-1618), iii. 324  
Smith, William (1756-1835), xi. 157, 421  
Smith, William (1769-1839), xiv. 291, 564  
Smith, Sir William (1813-1893), xii. 429, 478, 493  
*Dictionary of Christian Antiquities*, xii. 335  
*Dictionary of Christian Biography*, xii. 317, 335  
*Dictionary of Greek and Roman Antiquities*, xii. 335  
*Dictionary of Greek and Roman Biography*, xii. 317, 335  
*Dictionary of Greek and Roman Geography*, xii. 317, 335  
*Dictionary of the Bible*, xii. 317, 335  
*Latin Dictionary*, xii. 335  
Smith, William, *History of Canada*, xiv. 358, 583  
Smith, William Anderson, xiv. 535  
Smith, William Henry (1808-1872), xii. 469, 470; xiv. 480  
Smith, William James, *Grenville Papers*, x. 410

- Smith, William Robertson (1846-1894),  
 XII. 342, 470; *Old Testament in the  
 Jewish Church*, THE, XII. 296; *Prophets  
 of Israel*, THE, XII. 296  
*Smith and Dame*, II. 501  
 Smith and Elder, publishers, x. 204; XIII.  
 415  
 Smith-Hill house, x. 196  
 Smollett, Elizabeth (d. 1763), x. 41  
 Smollett, Sir James (1648-1731), x. 36  
 Smollett, Lydia, x. 47  
 Smollett, Tobias George (1721-1771), vi.  
 24, 28; VIII. 162; IX. 236, 245; x. 20,  
 21, 29, 35 ff. (main entry), 50, 56, 65,  
 204, 205, 395, 397, 418 ff., 431, 504,  
 522, also see Add.; XI. 264, 330; XII.  
 2, 30, 231, 245, 246, 250, 251; XIII.  
 305, 308, 309, 314; XIV. 215, 223, 225,  
 554  
*Advice*, x. 36  
*Briton*, THE, x. 390  
*Burlesque Ode on the Loss of a Grand-  
 mother*, x. 36  
*Don Quixote* (trans.), x. 40  
*Ferdinand Count Fathom*, x. 39, 40  
 'Habbakuk Hilding, Justice and Chap-  
 man,' x. 34, 39  
*History of an Atom*, x. 40, 42  
*History of England*, x. 40, 202, 293, 502;  
 XI. 449; XIV. 50  
*Humphrey Clinker*, x. 36, 39, 42, 43;  
 XIII. 279; XIV. 255  
*Letters from France and Italy*, IX. 247  
*Memoirs of a Lady of Quality*, x. 39  
*Ode to Independence*, x. 43  
*Peregrine Pickle*, IX. 245, 405, 409, 410;  
 x. 34, 37 ff., 43; XI. 449  
*Present State of the Nations*, x. 41  
*Regicide*, THE, x. 36, 37, 39  
*Reprisal*, THE, x. 40; XI. 449  
*Reproof*, THE, x. 36  
*Roderick Random*, IX. 245; x. 34, 36 ff.,  
 43, 46, 48; XI. 262, 449  
*Sir Launcelot Greaves*, x. 40, 41  
*Tears of Scotland*, x. 36  
*Travels through France and Italy*, x. 42,  
 43; XIV. 213  
*Universal History*, x. 41  
 Smug, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 252  
 Smug of Lemnos, in *Mercury Vindicated*,  
 VI. 357  
 Smyrna, XIV. 251  
 Smyth, Nicolas, IV. 436  
 Smyth, Richard, *A Confutation of the true  
 and Catholic Doctrine*, III. 33  
 Smyth, William (1765-1849), XIV. 109,  
 498; *Lectures on the French Revolution*,  
 XIV. 110  
 Smythe, A. J., XIII. 515  
 Smythe, George A. F. P. S., 7th viscount  
 Strangford (1818-1857), XIV. 196; *His-  
 toric Doubts*, IX. 224, 231  
 Smythe, James Moore, IX. 449  
 Smythe, Sir John, IV. 461  
 Smythe, Robert, XIV. 597  
 Smythe exhibition, x. 198

- Snap, Miss Laetitia, in Fielding's *Jonathan  
 Wild*, x. 28  
 Snape, Andrew (1675-1742), IX. 510  
 'Snark' (Lewis Carroll's), XIII. 167  
 'Snawdoun' (=Stirling), III. 120  
 Sneakup, Pyannet, in *The City Will*, VI.  
 229  
 Sneer, in Sheridan's *Critic*, XI. 272  
 Snerwell, lady, in Sheridan's *School for  
 Scandal*, XI. 270  
 Snell, F. J., XIII. 560  
 Snelling, Thomas, VI. 477  
 Sneyd, Honora. See Edgeworth, Honora  
 Snitterfield, x. 112  
 Snob, Mr. pseud. of W. M. Thackeray,  
 XIII. 278, 284, 285  
*Snob*, THE, XIII. 277; XIV. 207  
 Snodgrass, Augustus, in *The Pickwick  
 Papers*, XIII. 313  
 Snowden, Jane, in Gissing's *The Nether  
 World*, XIII. 458  
 Snowdon, x. 115  
 Snuff, in *Cambises*, v. 64  
 Soames, Sir William, trans. of *Art Poé-  
 tique*, VIII. 373; x. 169  
 Soane, George (1790-1860), XI. 491  
 'Soaping Club,' x. 191  
 Sober, Mr., in Johnson's *Idler*, x. 178  
 Sobieski, John III, king of Poland, VIII. 94  
 Sobry, Mlle A., XIII. 545  
 Social [and political] aspects of the later  
 Elizabethan and earlier Stewart period,  
 v. 476 ff.  
 Social satire in Middle English, I. 360 ff.  
 Social tracts of Elizabethan England, IV.  
 515  
 Socialism, XII. 290  
 Society for Promoting Christian Know-  
 ledge, IX. 407, 573  
 Society for the Diffusion of Useful Know-  
 ledge, XII. 307  
 Society for the Encouragement of Learn-  
 ing, XI. 325  
 Society for the Suppression of Vice, XI. 380  
 Society islands, XIV. 244  
 Society of Antiquaries of London, XII. 345,  
 347, 506, 510  
 Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, IX.  
 372; XII. 349  
 Society of Friends, VII. 169; IX. 307; x. 519  
 Society of Friends, the early, VIII. 412  
 Socinian heresies, the, VII. 21  
 Socinianism, x. 373, 377 ff.; XII. 287  
 Socinians, VIII. 275, 291  
 Socinus, VII. 150  
 Socrates, II. 313; III. 216, 420; v. 93; IX.  
 524, 529; XII. 309, 313, 442, 475  
 Sodom and Gomorrah, in *Cleanness*, I. 323  
 'Sodom of Italy,' in *The Unfortunate  
 Traveller*, III. 364  
 Sodomy, in *The Three Laws*, v. 58  
 Sodor and Man, bishopric of, x. 359  
 Sohrab, in Arnold's poem, XIII. 92  
*Soirées de Médan*, XIII. 456  
 Sol, in Welsh tradition, I. 255  
 Solace, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 124, 126

## SOLANDER

- Solander, Daniel Charles (1736-1782),  
xiv. 289  
Solebay, battle of, vii. 56; viii. 11, 24  
Solempne, Anthony de, iv. 409  
Solihull, x. 112  
Solinus, Julius, i. 76, 81; iv. 448  
Solitary, in Wordsworth's *Excursion*, xi.  
106  
Solitary Plot, Sir, in *The Example*, vi. 202  
Solleysel, iv. 369  
Solomon, in *New Atlantis*, vii. 299, 303  
Solomon, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii.  
260  
Solomon, king, i. 62, 63, 134, 205, 349;  
ii. 21, 129, 207, 319, 370; ix. 337; xi.  
235, 290  
Solomon, *The Wisdom of* (15th century  
tract), ii. 284  
Solomon and Marcolphus, *Dialogue or*  
*communing between the wise king*, ii. 319,  
486  
Solomon's house, in *New Atlantis*, ix. 388  
Solomon's Song, ii. 395  
Solomons, Ikey, junior, *pseud.* of W. M.  
Thackeray, xiii. 279  
Solorzano, A. del Castillo, ix. 418  
Solway Moss, battle of, iii. 147  
Solyman II, sultan, in *Solymannidae*, vi.  
301  
Solyman the magnificent, in D'Avenant's  
*Siege of Rhodes*, viii. 117  
*Solymannidae*, vi. 301, 486  
Some, Robert (1542-1609), iii. 390, *also*  
*see Add.*  
*Some wiser than Some*, vii. 386  
Somer and Wynter, *Debate and Stryfe Be-*  
*tweene*, ii. 501  
'Somer is comen with love to toune,' ii.  
501  
Somers, Sir George (1554-1610), iv. 78;  
v. 220  
Somers, John, lord Somers (1651-1716),  
viii. 445; ix. 8, 94, 101, 112, 113, 150;  
x. 295, 373  
*Somers' Tracts*, vii. 456; viii. 10, 411;  
ix. 217, 435, 539; x. 499; xii. 16, 376  
Somersby, Lincolnshire, xii. 39; xiii. 23  
Somerset, iv. 190; x. 393; xi. 99, 101,  
155; xii. 509, 512  
Somerset, lord Charles, xiv. 373  
Somerset, dukes of. *See* Seymour, Ed-  
ward; Seymour, William  
Somerset, earl of. *See* Carr, Robert  
Somerset, Edward (1557), *The Pore estate*  
*to be holden for best*, iii. 179  
Somerset, Edward, 4th earl of Worcester  
(1553-1628), iv. 143, 203, 259  
Somerset, Edward, 2nd marquis of Wor-  
cester (1601-1667), vii. 392; viii. 479;  
*Century of Inventions*, viii. 359  
Somerset, Elizabeth, duchess of. *See*  
Percy, lady Elizabeth  
Somerset, lord Fitzroy James Henry,  
1st baron (1788-1855), xiv. 94, 173  
Somerset, Frances, duchess of (lady Hert-  
ford, d. 1754), x. 94, 271 ff.

## SOPHOCLES

- Somerset, Frances (Devereux), duchess of  
(d. 1674), iv. 421  
Somerset, Henry, 1st marquis of Wor-  
cester, viii. 470, 471  
Somerset, Henry Charles, 6th duke of  
Beaufort (1766-1835), xiv. 232  
Somerville, William (1675-1742), x. 109 ff.,  
271, 273, 449, 497  
*Chace, The*, x. 109 ff.; xiv. 232  
*Epistle to Mr Thomson*, x. 110  
*Hobbinol*, x. 111  
*Occasional Poems*, x. 109  
*Rural Sports*, x. 111  
Somerville, Elizabeth, xi. 489  
Somerville, James (1632-1690), *Memorie*  
*of the Somervilles*, xii. 376  
Somerville, Mary (1780-1872), xiv. 556  
Somerville, Thomas (1741-1830), xiv. 498  
*Somme des Vices et des Vertus*, or *Li Livres*  
*roiaux des Vices et des Vertus*, or *Somme*  
*le Roi*, i. 354  
Sommer or Somer, Sir Henry (*fl.* 1407-  
1413), ii. 208  
Sommers, Will, in *When you see me, etc.*,  
v. 333  
Somner, William (1598-1669), vii. 481;  
ix. 539; *Canterbury*, ix. 353; *Dictiona-*  
*rium*, ix. 355  
Somnus, in *Lingua*, vi. 315  
Somnus, in *The Vision of the Twelve God-*  
*desses*, vi. 337  
'Son of the Marshes, A.' *See* Jordan,  
Denham  
*Sonare*, iii. 249  
*Song to the Virgin, A*, i. 232, 458  
Song-Books and Miscellanies, iv. 109 ff.,  
462 ff.  
Song writers, iv. 468  
Songer, Ralph, iv. 432  
*Songes and Sonnettes*. *See* under *Tottel's*  
*Miscellany*  
*Songs of Divers Noblemen and Gentlemen*,  
iv. 142  
'Songs of Selma,' x. 130  
Sonnenenthal, v. 306  
Soothness, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8  
Soowthern. *See* Southern  
Sophia, in Cumberland's *Brothers*, xi. 264  
Sophia, Charlotte, queen of Prussia, ix.  
290  
Sophia, Dorothea, x. 499  
Sophia, electress of Hanover, ix. 200, 290,  
490; xiv. 111  
*Sophister, The*, vi. 481  
*Sophistici Elenchi*, i. 206  
Sophocles, iii. 430, 433; iv. 4; v. 289,  
295 ff.; vi. 295, 298; vii. 489; viii. 30,  
149; ix. 477; xii. 68, 328, 332, 333, 338,  
340, 403, 480, 482, 483, 485 ff., 491,  
494, 495; xiii. 90, 257, 497  
*Ajax*, Latin version of, vi. 300  
*Electra*, v. 75  
*Oedipus*, v. 295; ix. 142; xi. 283; xii.  
327, 329; xiii. 145  
*Oedipus Coloneus*, xii. 327  
*Philoctetes*, x. 79

## SOPHONISBA

- Sophonisba, in *The Wonder of Women*, vi. 49  
*Sophonisba, or Hannibal's Overthrow*, viii. 185  
*Sophora* tree, xiv. 286  
 Sophron, xii. 329  
 Sopwell nunnery, near St Albans, ii. 318  
 Sorastanus, duke of Tuscany, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 302  
 Sorbière, Samuel de, xi. 331  
 Sorby, Henry Clifton (1826-1908), xiv. 293, 564  
 Sorcery, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 149  
 Sordido, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, iv. 358; v. 354; vi. 40  
 Sorel, Charles, *Remarques sur le Berger extravagant*, iv. 260, 523; *Le Berger Extravagant*, viii. 372  
 Sorley, Charles Hamilton (1895-1915), xiii. 509, *also see* Add. 2  
 Sorrel, Hetty, in *Adam Bede*, xiii. 390, 391  
 Sorrow, in *Sackville's Induction*, iii. 200  
 Sorrow for another's joy, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 147  
*Sorrowes Joy*, iv. 165  
 Sosia, Amphitryon's servant, v. 107  
 Sotheby, Samuel (1771-1842), xi. 336  
 Sotheby, William (1757-1833), xii. 128, 422  
 Sotherton, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 241  
*Soties*, v. 22, 91  
 Soto, in *The Spanish Gipsie*, vi. 77  
 Soto, Andrew de, iv. 94  
 Soudan, the, xiv. 191  
*Souhails des hommes, et les souhaits et beautés des dames*, Les, iii. 89  
 Soul, the, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 140  
*Soul and Body Addresses*, i. 61, 129, 227, 428, 458, 459  
*Souldiers Catechism*, The, vii. 382  
 Soulsby, Lucy Helen Muriel, xiv. 599  
 Sound, the, viii. 254  
 Sourton down, vii. 348  
 Souter, Alexander, xii. 488  
 Souter, Johnie, in Burns's *Tam o' Shanter*, xi. 219  
 South, Esquire, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 134, 135  
 South, Robert (1634-1716), vii. 246, 247; viii. 303, 370, 461, 462; ix. 32, 147, 387; *Animadversions upon Dr Sherlock's Vindication*, viii. 304; x. 378; *Sermons*, viii. 304  
 South Africa, xiv. 372 ff., 457  
*South African Magazine*, The, xiv. 588  
 South African Philosophical society, xiv. Add. 4  
 South Cadbury, Somerset, x. 393  
 South Eastern railway, xiii. 334  
*South English Legendary*, The, xiv. 306  
 South Sea, the, xiv. 242, 243  
 South Sea Bubble, ix. 21, 105, 162, 220; xiv. 212  
 South Sea company, x. 272, 299  
 South Sea islands, x. 228

## SOUTHEY

- Southampton, iv. 190; x. 132; xii. 232, 519; xiii. 276  
 Southampton, Arthur at, in Wace's *Brut*, i. 237  
 Southampton, earl of. *See* Wriothesley, Henry  
 Southampton, Minot's poem on the battle of, i. 357, 359  
 Southcott, Joanna (1750-1814), xi. 163; xiii. 153  
 Southdean, x. 93  
 Southern, Henry (1799-1853), xii. 430  
 Southern or Soowthern, John (*J.* 1584), iv. 24, 25; *Pandora*, iv. 472  
 Southerne or Southern, Thomas (1660-1746), viii. 181, 195, 400, 401, 442  
*Disappointment*, The, viii. 189, 191  
*Fatal Marriage*, The, viii. 191, 192  
*Fate of Capua*, The, viii. 191  
*Isabella*, x. 118, 433  
 \* *Loyal Brother*, The, viii. 34, 190  
*Maid's Last Prayer*, The, viii. 191  
*Money the Mistress*, viii. 191  
*Oroonoko, or the Royal Slave*, viii. 191, 192; x. 118  
*Sir Anthony Love*, viii. 191  
*Spartan Dame*, The, viii. 190, 191; xi. 317  
*Wives' Excuse*, The, viii. 55, 191, 396  
*Works*, viii. 190  
 Southesk, earl of (d. 1905), xiv. 584  
 Southey, Mrs Caroline Anne (born Bowles, 1786-1854), xi. 156, 421, 422; xii. 124, 127, 401, 414; *The Mariner's Hymn*, xii. 128  
 Southey, Charles Cuthbert, xi. 422; xii. 219  
 Southey, Mrs Edith (born Fricker), xi. 155, 156  
 Southey, Herbert, xi. 156  
 Southey, Isabel, xi. 156  
 Southey, Sir Richard, xiv. Add. 11  
 Southey, Robert (1794-1843), iii. 78, 536; iv. 89, 252, 267; viii. 244; ix. 170, 178; x. 217, 221, 364, 367, 368, 485, 486, 518; xi. 40, 118, 119, 122, 124, 126, 149, 153 ff. (main entry), 172, 173, 176 ff., 201, 202, 250, 254, 294, 309, 341, 393, 401, 411, 413, 415 ff., 420, 468, 490, *also see* Add.; xii. 42, 59, 95, 96, 98, 101, 107, 111, 113, 120, 122, 124, 133, 135, 136, 138, 150, 154, 158, 164, 167, 179, 182, 186, 205, 208, 210, 214 ff., 219, 268, 303, 364, 401, 415, 424, 429, 441, 527; xiii. 52, 157, 225 ff., 230, 233, 239, 244 ff., 306; xiv. 184, 312, 387, 403, 462, 506, 592, 601  
*All for Love*, xi. 166  
*Amadis*, xi. 162  
*Ballads*, xi. 159, 160  
*Battle of Blenheim*, xi. 160  
*Bishop Hatto*, xi. 160  
*Book of the Church*, The, xi. 167; xiv. 55  
*Botany Bay Eclogues*, xi. 159  
*Chronicle of the Cid*, xi. 162  
*Colloquies*, xi. 167; xii. 215, 230



## Southey, Robert

- 'Come, for ye know me!' xi. 161  
*Commonplace Books*, xi. 163  
*Cross Roads, The*, xi. 160  
*Curse of Kehama, The*, xi. 162, 164; xiii. 232  
*Doctor, The*, xi. 163, 168, 169  
*Essays Moral and Political*, xi. 167  
*Expedition of Orsua*, xi. 163  
*Fall of Robespierre*, xi. 161  
*History of Brazil*, xi. 162  
*History of Portugal*, xi. 162  
*History of the Peninsular War*, xi. 167; xiv. 107  
*Holly-Tree*, xi. 159  
*Inchcape Rock*, xi. 160  
*Joan of Arc*, xi. 158, 159, 161, 413  
*Lay of the Laureate*, xi. 166  
*Letters*, xi. 156, 159, 170  
*Letters from Spain and Portugal*, xi. 161, 163  
*Letters of Esprilla*, xi. 162  
*Life of John Wesley*, ix. 328; xi. 167  
*Life of Nelson*, xi. 162 ff., 167  
*Lives of the Admirals*, xi. 167  
*Madoc*, xi. 159, 161, 162, 173  
*Metrical Tales*, xi. 161  
*Minor Poems*, xi. 161  
*My days among the Dead are passed*, xi. 159  
*Ode to Horror*, xi. 158  
*Old Woman of Berkeley, The*, xi. 160; xii. 111, 123  
*Oliver Newman*, xi. 166  
*Omniana*, xi. 162, 163; xiii. 164  
*Palmerin*, xi. 162  
*Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo*, xi. 166  
*Queen Orraca*, xi. 160  
*Roderick*, xi. 159, 166  
*Sappho*, xi. 158  
*Specimens of Later English Poetry*, xii. 132  
*Story of the Three Bears*, xi. 168  
*Tale of Paraguay*, xi. 166  
*Thalaba*, xi. 160, 161, 164, 180; xii. 145; xiii. 227, 232, 236  
*Vindiciae Ecclesiae Anglicanae*, xi. 167  
*Vision of Judgment, A*, xi. 166; xii. 36, 53, 54, 199; xiii. 240, 244  
*Wat Tyler*, xi. 157 ff., 161  
*Well of St Keyne*, xi. 160  
 Southland, T., *Love à la Mode* (1663), viii. 422  
 Southover, viii. 244  
 Southward, John, xiv. 536  
 Southwark, ii. 233  
 Southwark, priory of St Mary Overes, ii. 135  
 Southwark, St Saviour's church, ii. 135, 137  
 Southwell, iii. 428, 478  
 Southwell, Robert (1561?–1595), iii. 177; iv. 127 ff., 139, 140, 218, 237, 477, 495, 496  
*Burning Babe, The*, iv. 130  
*Maeconiae*, iv. 130

## Southwell, Robert

- New Heaven, New Warre*, iv. 130  
*New Prince, New Pompe*, iv. 130  
*Saint Peters Complaint*, iv. 128 ff.  
 Southwell, Sir Robert (d. 1599), iii. 183  
 Southwell, Sir Robert (1635–1702), ix. 92; x. 500  
 Southwell's *Notes and Illustrations on the Bible*, xi. 326  
 'Southwerke,' in *Colin Bloubof's Testament*, iii. 86  
*Sovereign of the Seas, The*, vi. 84  
 Sowden, Mr, ix. 246  
*Sowdone of Babylone*, i. 471  
 Spa, iv. 202  
 Spademan, John, x. 385  
 Spagnoletto school, ix. 252  
 Spain, i. 153; ii. 310, 340; v. 99, 123, 132, 304, 306, 337, 341, 347, 356, 359, 365; vi. 79, 103, 147, 150, 248, 364, 396; vii. 53, 180, 191, 194, 197, 198, 200, 215, 219, 222, 274, 306, 367, 455; viii. 65, 271, 329; ix. 6, 7, 23, 221, 231, 256, 265, 268, 277; x. 182, 306, 391, 404; xi. 27, 72, 280; xii. 32, 42, 149, 488; xiii. 2, 40, 107, 258, 396; xiv. 102 ff., 122, 180, 241, 250, 251, 293  
 Spain and Byron, xii. 393  
 Spalatro, vii. 309  
 Spalding, John (fl. 1650), *History of Scotland*, ix. 550; xii. 359  
 Spalding, Robert (fl. 1592–1607), vii. 317  
 Spalding, William (1809–1859), v. 258; xiv. 480, 525  
 Spalding club, xii. 359  
 Spalding school, ix. 330  
 Spaniards, the, vii. 64, 210; x. 288; xiv. 125, 242, 245, 250  
 Spanish affairs, ix. 215; x. 291  
 Spanish ambassador at the English court, vi. 148  
 Spanish American colonies, xiv. 122  
 Spanish armada, the, vii. 282; xiv. 84, 97  
 'Spanish Armada, The,' in *Sheridan's Critic*, xi. 272  
 Spanish bull-fight, xii. 43  
 Spanish coast, the, xiv. 73  
 Spanish drama and English, v. 1, 303  
 Spanish fleets, vii. 446  
 Spanish influences, vii. 165, 260; viii. 14, 17, 23, 124 ff., 424, 425  
 Spanish language and literature, vii. 142, 265; viii. 162, 308, 311, 353, 354; ix. 4, 277, 403, 413; x. 40, 72, 233; xi. 359; xii. 13, 157, 272, 308; xiii. 143, 144; xiv. 251, 385, 434, 457 ff.  
 Spanish Main, the, xiv. 241  
 Spanish mysticism, vii. 155  
 Spanish navy, the, xiv. 187, 201  
 Spanish plays, vi. 124  
 Spanish politics, viii. 384  
 Spanish prince, the, in *Mucedorus*, v. 253  
 Spanish romances, v. 254; vi. 239, 365  
 Spanish sources, vi. 123, 132, 136, 204, 205, 208; viii. 144  
 Spanish succession, the, ix. 11, 228, 231

## SPANISH

- Spanish succession, war of the, xiv. 89  
 Spanish (Peninsular) war, the, xi. 103  
 Spanish wines, v. 358  
 Spanus, in Robert Landor's *Fawn of Ser-torius*, xii. 230  
*Spare your good*, iii. 491  
 Sparling, H. Halliday, xiv. 573  
 Sparrow, John (1615-1665?), ix. 515, 517  
 Sparrowe, Thomas (*fl.* 1629-1633), vi. 478  
 Sparsit, Mrs, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii. 330  
 Sparta, youths of, iii. 22  
*Speaker, The*, xiv. 199, 534  
*Spectacle de la Nature*, xi. 382  
*Spectacle of Lovers*, ii. 326  
*Spectacula*, Roman, vi. 373  
*Spectacula theatralia*, in Rome, v. 38  
*Spectacle of Luf or Delectation of Wemen*, ii. 284, 479  
 Spectator (Mr Addison's), xiii. 445  
*Spectator, The*, v. 286, 290; viii. 378; ix. 18, 32, 33, 35, 41, 48 ff. (main entry), 69, 144, 165, 171, 181, 220, 412, 436, 438, 439, 441, 444, 448, 455, 474, 492; x. 26, 56, 69, 90, 171, 172; xi. 146, 280, 317; xii. 140, 193, 223, 231; xiii. 284; xiv. 213, 441, 442, 444, 446, 461  
*Spectator, The* (founded 1828), xiv. 141, 172, 194, 198, 199, 530, 534  
*Spectator, The* (1862), xiii. 440  
*Speculum Christiani*, ii. 319, 428, 503  
*Speculum Ecclesiae*, i. 206  
*Speculum Stultorum*, ii. 144  
 Spedding, James (1808-1881), iv. 280; v. 248; vii. 203; xi. 463; xiii. 24, 142, 246, 479; xiv. 506; *Evenings with a Reviewer*, xiv. 63; *Life and Letters of Bacon*, xiv. 63; *Studies in English History* (with J. Gairdner), xiv. 82, 83  
*Speech of a Fife Laird*, ix. 366  
 Speeches, in Jacobean times, vii. 439 ff.  
 Speed, John (1552?-1629?), iii. 313, 323, 325, 335, 336, 532; iv. 159, 461; vii. 203, 442; ix. 352; *Historie of Great Britaine*, iii. 325; iv. 58  
 Speed, Miss, x. 126  
 Speed, Samuel (1631-1682), *Prison Pietie*, vii. 45  
 Speight, Thomas (*fl.* 1598), ii. 162, 217; iii. 449; x. 236  
 Speke, John Hanning (1827-1864), xiv. 554; *Journal of the discovery of the source of the Nile*, xiv. 253  
 Spelman, Sir Henry (1564?-1641), iii. 323; vii. 442; viii. 318, 469; ix. 344, 355, 539, 540; *Glossarium Archaeologicum*, ix. 356  
 Spelman, Sir John (1594-1643), ix. 534  
 Spence, Catherine Helen, xiv. 587; *Clara Morison*, xiv. 369  
 Spence, F., viii. 481  
 Spence, Joseph (1699-1768), viii. 370; ix. 67, 68, 73, 77, 131, 141, 188, 448, 451, 485; x. 119, 244; xi. 323, 467; *Anecdotes*, viii. 322; x. 174; *Essay on Pope's Odyssey*, ix. 77

## SPENSER

- Spencer, in *The Fair Maid of the West*, vi. 101  
 Spencer, Dorothy (born Sidney), countess of Sunderland (1617-1684), vii. 54; viii. 251, 267, 268, 453  
 Spencer, Edm. (translator), iv. 439  
 Spencer, Gabriel (d. 1598), vi. 3  
 Spencer, George, 5th duke of Marlborough (1766-1840), xii. 365  
 Spencer, George John, 2nd earl Spencer (1758-1834), xii. 365, 366  
 Spencer, Henry, 1st earl of Sunderland (1620-1643), vii. 55  
 Spencer, Henry le. *See* Despenser, Henry le  
 Spencer, Herbert (1820-1903), ix. 401; xii. 275; xiii. 385; xiv. 28 ff., 33, 38, 43, 199, 393, 478, 480, 609  
*Autobiography*, xiv. 28  
*Classification of the Sciences, The*, xiv. 28  
*Data of Ethics, The*, xiv. 30, 35  
*Descriptive Sociology*, xiv. 28  
 'Development Hypothesis, The,' xiv. 28  
*Education*, xiv. 28, 395, 396, 421  
*Factors of Organic Evolution*, xiv. 28  
*First Principles*, xiv. 28  
 'Genesis of Science, The,' xiv. 28  
*Man versus The State, The*, xiv. 28  
*Principles of Biology*, xiv. 28  
*Principles of Ethics*, xiv. 28  
*Principles of Psychology*, xiv. 28, 30  
*Principles of Sociology*, xiv. 28, 30  
 'Programme of a System of Synthetic Philosophy,' xiv. 28  
 'Progress: its law and cause,' xiv. 28  
 'Proper Sphere of Government, The,' xiv. 28  
*Social Statics*, xiv. 28, 31  
*Study of Sociology, The*, xiv. 28  
 Spencer, Sir John (*fl.* 1595), iii. 213  
 Spencer or Spenser, John (1559-1614), vii. 316  
 Spencer, John (1630-1693), vii. 490  
 Spencer, John Charles, viscount Althorp and 3rd earl Spencer (1782-1845), xiv. 115, 125, 180  
 Spencer, Sir Robert (*fl.* 1603), vi. 339, 340  
 Spencer, Robert, 2nd earl of Sunderland (1640-1702), viii. 268; ix. 183, 213, 442, 483  
 Spencer, William, vii. 483  
 Spencer, William Robert (1769-1834), vii. 84; xii. 131, 422  
 Spencer family, of Althorp, iii. 213  
*Spens, Sir Patrick*, i. 300; ii. 395, 413  
 Spense, *Bellum grammaticale*, ix. 551  
 Spenser, Edmund (1552?-1599), i. 170; ii. 163, 165, 184, 213, 220, 233 ff., 332, 337; iii. 66, 168, 185, 188, 199, 200, 211-246 (main entry), 247, 250 ff., 254, 256 ff., 264, 271, 272, 273, 283 ff., 293, 294, 302, 303, 305, 320, 327, 409, 425, 435, 448, 455, 519 ff., 524, 527, *also see* Add.; iv. 17, 25, 47, 77, 88, 109, 117, 121, 124, 125, 131, 135, 138, 139, 149,

## Spenser, Edmund

- 150, 158, 165, 167, 173, 180, 183, 208, 211, 248, 266, 330, 360, 390, 434, 513, 516, 525; v. 18, 156, 171, 183, 225 ff., 234, 327, 368; vi. 2, 11, 103, 113, 196, 311, 312, 329, 336, 366, 388; vii. 2, 10, 26, 46, 49, 62, 70, 73, 76, 110, 135, 176, 210, 272, 274; viii. 40, 48, 51, 88, 219, 222, 228, 230, 233, 239, 284, 384; ix. 68, 69, 143, 158, 165, 184, 188, 189, 338, 396, 477, 479, 483; x. 105 ff., 132, 174, 184, 221, 224, 227, 238, 239, 397; xi. 157, 179, 182, 206, 247, 252, 255, 425; xii. 3, 86, 93, 168, 177, 208, 221, 272, 392, 440, 455; xiii. 38, 233, 235, 238, 512; xiv. 113, 307, 487  
*Amoretti*, iii. 215, 243, 256, 257  
*Astrophel*, iii. 240; iv. 118  
*Colin Clout's Come Home Again*, iii. 183, 213, 214, 242, 243; iv. 53, 134  
*Complaints*, iii. 241, 250; v. 85 ff., 136  
*Discourse of Civil Life*, vii. 211, 448  
*Dreames*, iii. 229  
*Dying Pelican, The*, iii. 229  
*Epithalamion*, iii. 228, 243; vii. 209; xii. 79  
*Faerie Queene, The*, i. 284; ii. 228, 233, 234; iii. 199, 213, 218, 228 ff. (main entry), 242 ff., 271, 286, 409, 448; iv. 53, 54, 67, 76, 120, 222, 321, 398; v. 83, 87, 239, 338; vi. 330, 335, 365; vii. 173, 209, 253, 449; viii. 65, 279; x. 235, 240, 241, 492; xii. 44, 61, 79, 87; xiv. 308  
*Hymnes in honour of Love and Beautie*, iii. 215 ff., 221, 243  
*Mutabilitie*, vii. 209  
*Nine Comedies*, iii. 229  
*Prosopopoia or Mother Hubbard's Tale*, iii. 241, 246, 286; viii. 36, 226  
*Prothalamion*, iii. 228, 243  
*Ruines of Time, The*, iii. 250; v. 85  
*Ruins of Rome, The*, iii. 250; v. 86, 238  
*Shepherds Calender, The*, ii. 213; iii. 66, 214, 218 ff. (main entry), 225, 226, 228, 230, 238, 242 ff., 284, 286, 300, 302 ff., 442, 448; iv. 118, 171, 196, 398; v. 157, 225, 338; vi. 305, 364, 365; vii. 13; ix. 161  
*Tears of the Muses, The*, iii. 241, 396; vii. 112  
*Veue of the Present State of Ireland*, vii. 209 ff., 448  
*Visions of Bellay, The*, iii. 250, 251  
*Visions of Petrarch, The*, iii. 250  
 Spenser society, the, iv. 156  
 Spenserian stanza, x. 155; xi. 241, 247, 250; xii. 11, 44, 74, 100, 138; xiii. 229, 234 ff.; xiv. 311  
 Spenserians, iv. 149 ff., 223  
 Speranza, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 335  
 Spes (Hope), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 27  
 Spezia, bay of, xii. 37, 75, 76  
 Sphere, *The*, xiv. 201  
 Spice islands, the, iv. 67, 72, 73, 76, 98  
 Spiekeruell, Thomas (fl. 1594), iv. 362

- Spielmann, Marion Harry, xiii. 530, 555, 559; xiv. 236, 532, 549; *The History of Punch*, xiv. 236, 532, 549  
 Spigott, in *Times Complaint*, vi. 320  
 Spilman or Spelman, Thomas, iv. 124  
 Spinagros, Sir, in *Golagros and Gawane*, ii. 123  
 Spingarn, Joel Elias, vi. 9; ix. 60, 61  
 Spinola, v. 361  
 Spinoza, Baruch (or Benedict), ix. 291, 298; xi. 100; xii. 60, 402; xiii. 18, 98, 439; xiv. 8, 41, 47, 469, 477; *Ethics*, xiii. 383; *Tractatus Theologico-Politicus*, xiii. 383  
 Spira, Vindelin de, iv. 421  
*Spirit of Men, The*, i. 428  
*Spiritual Sangus*, iii. 142  
 Spiritualitie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 125, 126, 127, 128  
 Spithead, xiv. 243  
 Splügen pass, the, xiii. 83  
 Sponge (Mr Surtees's), xiv. 234  
 Sport, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 241  
*Sporting Magazine, The*, xiv. 232  
 Sporting periodicals, xiv. 547  
*Sportive Wit* (1656), vii. 512  
 'Sporus,' in Pope's *Epietle*, ix. 251, 252  
 Spottiswoode, John (1565-1637), iii. 165; *History of the Church and State of Scotland*, vii. 208, 448; xii. 359  
 Spottiswoode society, xii. 358, 359  
*Spoyle of Antwerp, The*, v. 344  
 Spragge, Sir Edward (d. 1673), viii. 202  
 Spraggon, Jack (Surtees's), xiv. 234  
 Sprat, Thomas (1635-1713), vii. 257, 264; viii. 5, 25, 26, 91, 365, 369, 378, 394, 402, 410; ix. 32, 148, 158, 495; *History of the Royal Society*, viii. 379, 480; ix. 387, 412, 573; xiv. 460; *Life of Cowley*, x. 184; *True Account of that Horrid Conspiracy*, ix. 239  
 Spratt, Albert William (1842-1920), xii. Add. 3  
 Spratt, Thomas Abel Brimage (1811-1888), xii. 339, 498  
 Sprenger, Jacob, vii. 368, 375, 377, 394, 505  
 Sprigg, Joshua (1618-1684), vii. 450  
 Spring, Tom, xiv. 231  
 Springer, the, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering Heights*, xiii. 411  
 Springett, Mrs (born Mary Proude, afterwards wife of Isaac Penington), viii. 109  
 Springlove, in *A Joviall Crew*, vi. 230  
 Springly, Tom, in *The Toller*, ix. 36  
 Sprott, Thomas (fl. 1270?), ix. 535  
 Spur, Mercurius, x. 471  
 Spurecock, Sir Launcelet, in *The London Prodigall*, v. 255  
 Spurgeon, Charles Haddon (1834-1892), xii. 473  
 Spurs, battle of, iii. 70  
 Spurstow, William (1605?-1666), vii. 416  
 Spy, *The* (Hogg's), ix. 239  
 'Square-Cap' (Cleiveland's), vii. 97

## SQUEERSES

- Squeerses, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 319, 321, 325  
 Squeezum, justice, in *Fielding's Coffee-House Politician*, x. 21, 29  
*Squire of Low Degree*, i. 288, 315, 471  
 'Squirrel,' the (ship), iv. 74  
 Staal Delaunay, Madame de, x. 135  
*Stabat Mater*, ii. 383  
 Stables, William Gordon (1840-1910), xiii. 566  
*Stacions of Rome, The*, ii. 503  
 Stael, Madame de, v. 301; xii. 282; xiii. 468; *De l'Allemagne*, xiii. 3, 4  
 Stael, Peter, ix. 412  
 Stafford, East Gate street, vii. 250  
 Stafford, Edward, 3rd duke of Buckingham (1478-1521), ii. 358  
 Stafford, Sir Edward, ambassador (d. 1605), iv. 79  
 Stafford, George, iii. 27, 37  
 Stafford, Henry, 2nd duke of Buckingham (1454?-1483), iii. 193  
 Stafford, Henry, 1st lord Stafford (1501-1563), iii. 194  
 Stafford, John, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1453), ii. 288  
 Stafford, the Hon. John, *The Spartan Dame* (1719), viii. 442  
 Stafford, Thomas, lieutenant, vii. 211  
 Stafford, W., *A Briefe Concept of English Policy*, v. 355, 363, 479  
 Stafford family, the, iii. 188; iv. 132  
 Staffordshire, viii. 146; ix. 533, 538; xi. 374; xii. 509, 513; xiii. 390  
*Staffordshire Advertiser, The*, xiv. 529, 532  
*Stage-Players Complaint, The*, vi. 406, 497  
*Stuge-Playes, A Short Treatise against*, vi. 497  
*Stuge-Playes, An Ordinance...for The Utter Suppression and abolishing of*, vi. 495  
 Stagyrite, the. *See* Aristotle  
 Stählin, K., v. 341  
 Staines, in *Greene's Tu Quoque*, vi. 219  
 Stair, earls of. *See* Dalrymple, Sir John  
 Stair, viscount. *See* Dalrymple, James  
 Stallard, Dr, iv. 382  
 Stallybrass, J. S., i. 420, 424  
 Stamboul, xiv. 247  
 Stamford, ii. 345; ix. 308  
*Stamford News, The*, xiv. 202  
 Stamp act, xi. 5, 7, 10  
 Stanbridge, John (1463-1510), ii. 498  
 Standard, colonel, in *Farquhar's The Constant Couple*, viii. 170  
*Standard, The*, xiv. 180, 188, 189, 196  
 Standish, Arthur (fl. 1611), iv. 541  
 Stanford (Lincoln, Rutland and Northamptonshire), ix. 538  
 Stanford, Sir Charles Villiers (1852-1924), x. 130; xiii. 474  
 Stanford, Sir Wm (1509-1558), viii. 467  
 Stanhope, Arthur Charles (d. 1770), x. 494; xiv. 391

## STANLEY

- Stanhope, Charles, 3rd earl Stanhops (1753-1816), xi. 390  
 Stanhope, Sir Edward (1546?-1608), iv. 427  
 Stanhope, Eugenia, x. 258, 494  
 Stanhope, lady Hester Lucy (1776-1839), ix. 244; xiv. 506  
 Stanhope, James, 1st earl of Stanhope (1673-1721), ix. 17, 483, 486  
 Stanhope, Leicester Fitzgerald Charles, 5th earl of Harrington (1784-1862), xii. 384  
 Stanhope, Philip, x. 257, 258, 494  
 Stanhope, Philip Dormer, 4th earl of Chesterfield (1694-1773), iv. 103; viii. 388; ix. 152, 190, 246, 250, 252, 254, 485; x. 164, 167, 173, 176, 188, 207, 255 ff. (main entry), 369, 460, 463, 475, 477, 494, *also see* Add.; xi. 82, 173, 248, 260, 323; xiii. 321; xiv. 605  
 Letters, viii. 389; ix. 133, 471, 498; xi. 278, 371  
*Letters to his Godson*, x. 257 ff.  
*Letters to his Son*, x. 255, 257, 258; xiv. 390, 391  
*Letters to A. C. Stanhope*, xiv. 391  
 'The Duty, Utility and Means of Pleasing,' x. 258  
 Stanhope, Philip, 5th earl of Chesterfield (1755-1815), x. 257; xiv. 391  
 Stanhope, Philip Henry, 5th earl Stanhope (1805-1875), ix. 498; xi. 396; xiv. 498  
*History of England*, xiv. 89  
*History of the War of the Succession in Spain*, xiv. 89  
*Life of the Younger Pitt*, xiv. 90  
*Miscellanies*, xiv. 89  
*Reign of Queen Anne, The*, xiv. 90  
 Stanley, Alice, countess dowager of Derby, lady Strange (born Spencer), vii. 112, 113  
 Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn (1815-1881), iv. 35; xii. 153, 264, 283, 288, 295, 319, 320-321 (main entry), 464, 467, 468, 470, 474, 477, 478, *also see* Add.; xiii. 96, 473, 541; xiv. 506, 601  
*Epistles of St Paul to the Corinthians*, xii. 292  
*Lectures on the Church of Scotland*, xii. 321  
*Lectures on the Jewish Church*, xii. 294; xiii. 98  
*Life of Arnold*, xii. 320; xiii. 370; xiv. 413  
*Memorials of Canterbury*, xii. 321  
*Memorials of Westminster Abbey*, xii. 321  
 Oxford lectures, xii. 321  
*Sinai and Palestine*, xii. 321  
 Stanley, Edward, 3rd earl of Derby (1508-1572), vii. 83  
 Stanley, Edward G. G. S., 14th earl of Derby (1799-1869), xii. 334; xiii. 175, 509; xiv. 74, 90, 125, 129, 182, 197  
*Iliad* (trans.), xiv. 130

## STANLEY

- Stanley, Edward H. S., 15th earl of Derby (1826-1893), *xiv*. 509  
 Stanley, Ferdinand, lord Strange, 5th earl of Derby (d. 1594), *vi*. 247, 249  
 Stanley, Henry, 4th earl of Derby (1531-1593), *iii*. 382; *xii*. 518  
 Stanley, Sir Henry Morton (1841-1904), *xiv*. 192, 554  
 Stanley, Maria Josepha, lady (d. 1863), *x*. 299, 302  
 Stanley, Owen, *xiv*. 296, 564  
 Stanley, Thomas (1625-1678), *iv*. 125; *vi*. 197; *vii*. 4, 85, 87, 88, 94, 413, 475, 489; *xii*. 324, 328  
*Basia*, *vii*. 83  
*Blush*, *The*, *vii*. 84  
*Celia*, *To*, *vii*. 84  
 'Chide, chide no more,' *vii*. 84  
*Clarissa*, *To*, *vii*. 84  
*Cupido Cruci Affixus*, *vii*. 83  
*History of Philosophy*, *vii*. 83, 281  
*Kiss*, *The*, *vii*. 84  
*Pervigilium*, *vii*. 83  
 'Tell me no more,' *vii*. 83  
*Venus Vigils*, trans. of, *vii*. 489  
 Stanley, Venetia, *ix*. 351  
 Stanley, William, 9th earl of Derby (1656-1702), *x*. 358  
 Stanley family, the, *ii*. 40  
 Stanley, of Alderley, Henrietta Maria, lady (d. 1895), *xiv*. 430  
*Stanley's remedy, or the way to reform wandering beggars, etc.*, *iv*. 513  
 Stanley's catalogue of Parker mss. at Corpus, *iv*. 426  
 Stanmore, Gordon Arthur Hamilton, lord (1829-1912), *xiv*. 508, 510  
 Stannard, Henrietta E. V. (*pseud.* John Strange Winter, 1856-1911), *xiii*. 566  
*Stans Puer ad Mensam*, *ii*. 502  
 Stansby, William, *iv*. 400  
 Stanyhurst, Richard (1547-1618), *ii*. 265; *iii*. 295, 307, 318, 319, 448, 527; *x*. 293; *Description of Ireland*, *iii*. 319; *xiv*. 308; trans. of *Vergil*, *iv*. 17 ff., 23, 399, 440  
 Stapfer, Paul, *x*. 422  
 Stapleton, Augustus Granville (1800-1880), *xiv*. 506, 508  
 Stapleton, Thomas (1535-1598), *iii*. 415, 470  
 Stapylton, Sir Robert (d. 1669), *vii*. 487, 489; *viii*. 421; *Hero and Leander*, *viii*. 123; *The Slighted Maid*, *viii*. 123; *The Stepmother*, *viii*. 123  
*Star*, *The*, *xiv*. 194  
*Star*, *The* (1888), *xiv*. 195  
 Star Chamber, the, *iii*. 76, 375, 378; *iv*. 279, 379, 380 ff., 386, 387, 411; *v*. 371, 372; *vi*. 290, 404; *vii*. 343, 345, 346, 441, 456; *viii*. 315; *x*. 287; *xi*. 311, 312  
 Starcatherus, *i*. 25  
 Starkey, John (*f.* 1671), *vii*. 120; *xi*. 339  
 Starkey, Thomas (*f.* 1499?-1538), *iii*. 478, 496; *Dialogue between Cardinal Pole and Thomas Lupset*, *iv*. 300, 573  
 Starkie, Thomas, *xiv*. 536

## STEELE

- Starlight, captain, *xiv*. 370  
 State of Grace, the carvel of the, in *The Palace of Honour*, *ii*. 261  
 State papers and other public documents in Jacobean times, *vii*. 433  
*State papers of the Earl of Clarendon*, *x*. 294  
 State papers for 1616, *vi*. 402  
*State Poems* (1697), *viii*. 410  
 Stately, lord, in Crowne's *The English Friar*, *viii*. 188  
 Statham, E. Reginald, *xiv*. Add. 10  
 Statham, Nicholas (*f.* 1467), *viii*. 314, 466  
 Statilia, in *The Bond-Man*, *vi*. 155  
 Stationers' company, *iii*. 96, 375, 378, 445; *iv*. 59, 63, 378 ff., 431; *v*. 260, 371; *x*. 12; *xi*. 312, 313, 467  
 Stationers' registers, *iii*. 79, 81, 396; *iv*. 9, 544 ff.; *xi*. 314; *xii*. 357, 368, 515  
 Statius, *i*. 170; *ii*. 150, 366; *iv*. 250; *vii*. 487; *ix*. 44, 527; *xii*. 306; *Silvae*, *ix*. 341; *Thebais*, *iv*. 253; *ix*. 68, 446  
*Statuta Ecclesiae Scotticanae*, *xii*. 359  
*Statutes of the Realm* (1235-1713), *viii*. 466  
 Staubach, the, *xii*. 47  
 Staunton, Howard (1810-1874), *v*. 279  
 Staunton, W., *St Patrick's Purgatory*, *iv*. 353, 527  
 Stavordale, lord, *xiv*. 503  
 Stead, J. J., *xiii*. 559  
 Stead, William Thomas (1849-1912), *xiv*. 193, 195, 535  
 Stearne, John, *A Confirmation and Discovery of Witch-Craft*, *vii*. 376, 507  
 Stebbing, William, *xiv*. 496  
 Stedman, Edmund Clarence, *xiii*. 485, 491  
 Steele, Anne (1717-1778), *x*. 522  
 Steele, Joshua (1700-1791), *xi*. 250, 251 (main entry), 256; *xiii*. 240  
 Steele, Sir Richard (1672-1729), *vi*. 82; *vii*. 244; *viii*. 145, 175, 390; *ix*. 5, 26 ff. (main entry), 75, 94, 109, 114, 118, 124, 142, 144, 161, 165, 171, 172, 248, 271, 436, 438 ff., 446, 456, 462, 569; *x*. 26, 67 ff., 80, 92, 205, also see Add.; *xi*. 261, 280, 320; *xii*. 177; *xiii*. 312, 429; *xiv*. 169, 197, 441, 446, 448, 461  
*Apology for Himself and his Writings*, *ix*. 29  
*Christian Hero*, *The*, *ix*. 28, 30, 33, 42  
*Conscious Lovers*, *The*, *ix*. 57, 64  
*Drummer*, *The*, *ix*. 43  
*Fishpool*, *The*, *ix*. 439  
*Funeral, or Grief-à-la-mode*, *ix*. 30  
*Lover*, *The*, *ix*. 437, 439, 441  
*Lying Lover*, *The*, *viii*. 131; *ix*. 30; *xi*. 322  
*Miscellanies*, *viii*. 158  
*Miscellany*, *ix*. 169  
*Old Whig*, *The*, *ix*. 439, 442  
*Plebeian*, *The*, *ix*. 439, 442  
*Reader*, *The*, *ix*. 439, 442  
*Spinster*, *The*, *ix*. 439  
*Tea-Table*, *The*, *ix*. 442  
*Tender Husband*, *The*, *ix*. 80, 83; *x*. 70

## STEELE

- Steele, Sir Richard  
*Town Talk, The*, ix. 439, 442  
 See, also, *Spectator, The*, and *Tatler, The*  
 Steele sisters, the, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 237, 240, 243  
 Steere, W., ix. 435  
 Steerforth, James, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327  
 Stevens, George (1736-1800), iii. 252; v. 275 ff.; ix. 477; x. 263, 462, 471, 490, also see Add.; xi. 333; xii. 365; *Shakespeare*, xi. 320  
 Stevens, George Warrington (1869-1900), xiv. 193, 208, 535  
 Steill, David, dean, ii. 280; iii. 132  
 Attributed to: *The Ring of the Roy Robert*, ii. 132; *Absent*, ii. 132; *The Lantern of Lufe*, ii. 132  
 Stein, iii. 2  
 Stein, Sir Aurel (b. 1862), xii. Add. 5  
 Stella (lady Rich), alluded to in *Fame's Memorial* and *The Broken Heart*, v. 347; vi. 191, 196  
 Stella (Sidney's), iii. 254; iv. 196; vi. 113  
 Stella (Swift's). See Johnson, Esther  
 Stella (Waller's), vii. 54  
 Stella, To, x. 168  
 Stelliana (Venetia Stanley), in Digby's *Memoirs*, vii. 222  
 Stelvio pass, in George Meredith's novel, xiii. 447  
 Stendhal (Marie Henri Beyle), v. 301; xiii. 447; xiv. 138  
 Stengesius, G., vii. 368, 505  
 Stenhouse, William (1773?-1827), ix. 361; xi. 444, 446  
 Stennett, Joseph (1663-1713), x. 387, 522  
 Stephano, in *Damon and Pythias*, v. 118  
 Stephano, in *The Tempest*, v. 206  
 Stephen, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii. 329  
 Stephen, king of England, i. 111, 161, 166, 168, 171, 172, 364, 369; ii. 350; xiv. 72  
 Stephen, Caroline Emelia, xii. 427  
 Stephen, Sir James (1789-1859), x. 300; xii. 153, 282, 427, 471; xiii. 471; xiv. 507; *Essays in Ecclesiastical Biography*, xiv. 109, 120; *Lectures on the History of France*, xiv. 109, 110  
 Stephen, Sir James Fitzjames (1829-1894), xiv. 194, 198, 481, 498, 507; *Liberty, Equality, Fraternity*, xiv. 21; *The Story of Nuncomar*, xiv. 110  
 Stephen, James Kenneth (1859-1892), xiii. 162, 509; xiv. 205 ff., 337, 537; *Lapsus Calami*, xiii. 166; xiv. 206, 208  
 Stephen, Sir Leslie (1832-1904), viii. 245; ix. 253; x. 409, 411, 413, 422, 445, also see Add.; xi. 394, 395, 397, 411, 417, 419, 423, 439; xii. 131, 381, 404, 426, 431, 433, 441, 445, 464, 468, 486, 524; xiii. 97, 100, 180, 360, 407, 473, 478, 485, 488, 510, 553, 559, 567; xiv. 56, 65, 81, 103, 111, 143-144 (main entry), 467, 470, 472, 481, 486, 488, 493, 494, 498, 509, 515, 524 ff., 561, 695

## STERNE

- Stephen, Sir Leslie  
*Agnostic's Apology, An*, xiv. 144  
*English Utilitarians, The*, xiv. 35, 144  
*Essays on Free Thinking and Plain Speaking*, xiv. 143  
*History of English Thought in the 18th century*, ix. 310, 321, 324; x. 296; xiv. 35, 144  
*Hours in a Library*, xii. 148; xiii. 379; xiv. 143  
 Johnson, xiv. 144  
*Life of Sir James Fitzjames Stephen*, xiv. 110  
*Playground of Europe, The*, xiv. 143, 248, 254  
*Science of Ethics, The*, xiv. 35  
*Sketches from Cambridge*, xiv. 143  
*Studies of a Biographer*, xiv. 144  
 Stephen de Haselfield, ii. 351  
 Stephens, Alexander (1757-1821), x. 524  
 Stephens, Catherine, countess of Essex, xii. 171  
 Stephens, Frederick George, xiii. 110, 491  
 Stephens, French family of, printers and scholars, vii. 307, 477  
 Stephens, George (1813-1895), i. 425; xii. 513  
 Stephens, James Brunton (1835-1902), xiv. 369, 587; *Convict Once*, xiv. 368; *To a Black Gin*, xiv. 368; *Universally Respected*, xiv. 368  
 Stephens, Jeremiah (1591-1665), ix. 539  
 Stephens, John (fl. 1615), iii. 487; vi. 497; vii. 379; *Satirical essays, characters and others*, iv. 340 ff., 345, 518, 521, 524  
 Stephens, John (d. 1726), ix. 277, 343, 501, 539; *Pablo de Segovia*, ix. 278; *Spanish Libertines*, ix. 278  
 Stephens, Robert (1665-1732), ix. 529  
 Stephens, Thomas, vii. 487  
 Stephens, Thomas (1549?-1619), xiv. 322  
 Stephens, William Richard Wood (1839-1902), xii. 457; xiv. 488, 507; *History of the English Church*, vol. ii, xiv. 101; *Life and Letters of E. A. Freeman*, xiv. 67, 71  
 Stephens, Winifred, xiii. 566  
 Stephenson, B. C. and Scott, Clement, *Diplomacy*, xiii. 525  
 Stephenson, George (1781-1848), xiv. 381  
*Stepmothers Tragedy, The*, v. 325  
 Stepney, George (1663-1707), viii. 410, 411, 447; ix. 174, 176, 487; xiv. 180  
 Sterling, John (1806-1844), xi. 441; xii. 288, 425, 467; xiii. 18, 24, 473, 552; xiv. 180  
 Sterling, Joseph, x. 491  
 Sterne, Laurence (1713-1768), iv. 248, 264; ix. 127, 128; x. 15, 39, 43, 46 ff. (main entry), 56 ff., 352, 369, 421, also see Add.; xi. 174, 289, 296, 347, 429; xii. 56, 124, 177, 250; xiii. 7, 319, 326, 420, 421, 428; xiv. 142, 146, 217, 223, 554; *Sentimental Journey*, x. 42, 47; xiv. 240, 246; *Tristram Shandy*, iv.

## STERNE

- Sterne, Laurence  
252; ix. 136, 137; x. 44, 47 ff., 252;  
xi. 206, 260, 341; xiii. 295; xiv. 216
- Sternhold, Thomas (d. 1549), iii. 46;  
*Psalms*, viii. 41
- Stesichorus, xii. 329
- Stettin, duke of, vi. 291, 292
- Steuart, Archibald Francis, x. 295
- Stewart, Sir James (1712-1780), *Inquiry into the Principles of Political Economy*, x. 337, 338, 514
- Stevens, B., xiv. 584; *The Golden Treasury of Australian Verse*, xiv. 365
- Stevens, George Alexander (1710-1784), xi. 472
- Stevens, John (d. 1726), ix. 533
- Stevens, William Bagshaw (1756-1800), x. 491
- Stevenson, Elizabeth. *See* Gaskell, Elizabeth Cleghorn
- Stevenson, Francis Seymour, i. 204
- Stevenson, John (1798-1827?), xiii. 378
- Stevenson, Sir John Andrew (1760?-1833), xii. 410, 411
- Stevenson, John Hall (1718-1785), x. 47; xi. 172 ff., 428; xii. 120  
*Crazy Tales*, xi. 174, 175  
*Fables for Grown Gentlemen*, xi. 174  
*Makarony Tales*, xi. 174  
*Pastoral Cordial*, xi. 174  
*Pastoral Puke*, xi. 174
- Stevenson, Joseph (1806-1895), xii. 356; xiv. 499
- Stevenson, Matthew (fl. 1654-1685), *Norfolk Drillery* (1673), vii. 512
- Stevenson, Mrs Margaret Isabella, xiv. 526
- Stevenson, Robert Alan Mowbray (1847-1900), xiv. 525, *also see* Add. 3
- Stevenson, Robert Louis (1850-1894), i. 367; vi. 230; viii. 112; xi. 387, 441; xii. 30, 168, 176, 178, 179, 381, 433; xiii. 214, 441, 509, 523; xiv. 161 ff., 211, 462, 525, 526, 538, 554  
*A Child's Garden of Verses*, xiii. 215  
*Across the Plains*, xiv. 162  
*Amateur Emigrant, The*, xiv. 162  
*Beach of Falesa, The*, xiv. 162  
*Beau Austin* (with W. E. Henley), xiv. 163  
*Black Arrow, The*, xiv. 162, 443  
*Catrina*, xiv. 162  
*Christmas Sermon, A*, xiv. 162  
'College Magazine, A,' xiv. 210  
*Familiar Studies*, xiv. 162  
*In the South Seas*, xiv. 162  
*Inland Voyage, An*, xiv. 162, 240  
*Kidnapped*, xiv. 162  
*Markheim*, xiv. 162  
*Master of Ballantrae, The*, xiv. 162  
*Memories and Portraits*, xiv. 162, 210  
*New Arabian Nights, The*, xiv. 162  
'Old Scotch Gardener, An,' xiv. 210  
*Ordered South*, xiv. 161  
*Pavilion on the Links, The*, xiv. 162  
*St Ives*, xiv. 163  
*Silverado Squatters, The*, xiv. 162

## STEWART

- Stevenson, Robert Louis  
*Thrawn Janet*, xiv. 162  
*Travels with a Donkey*, xiv. 162  
*Treasure Island*, xiv. 162, 255  
*Virginibus Puerisque*, xiv. 162  
*Weir of Hermiston*, xiv. 163
- Stevenson, William (fl. 1546-1560), vi. 296, 297, 478
- Stevenson, William (1772-1829), xiii. 372
- Stevenson, William Henry, i. 90
- Steventon, Hampshire, xii. 231
- Steward, Augustine, iv. 141
- Steward, Richard (1593?-1651), vii. 147, 160, 426, 428
- Stewards, manor house, near Romford, vii. 46
- Stewart, in Blind Harry's *Wallace*, ii. 112
- Stewart, Alexander (1493?-1513), ii. 369
- Stewart, Arabella, iv. 265
- Stewart, David, duke of Rothsay (1378?-1402), iii. 120
- Stewart, Dugald (1753-1828), ix. 301; xi. 75, 76, 221, 222, 400; xii. 4, 427; xiv. 16  
*Elements of the Philosophy of the Human Mind*, xi. 76  
*Life of Adam Smith*, x. 335, 504, 511, 512, 514  
*Life of Robertson*, x. 289  
*Outlines of Moral Philosophy*, xi. 76  
*Philosophical Essays*, xi. 76  
*Philosophy of the Active and Moral Powers*, xi. 76  
*Progress of...Philosophy*, xi. 76
- Stewart, Esmé, 1st duke of Lennox (1542?-1583), x. 288
- Stewart, Henry, earl of Darnley (1545-1567), iii. 131, 164; xiii. 133
- Stewart, Henry B. M. C. (1726-1807), cardinal of York, ii. 77
- Stewart, Hugh Fraser, xii. 488
- Stewart, lord James, earl of Mar and Moray (1531?-1670), iii. 159
- Stewart, Sir James (d. 1713), ix. 546, 547
- Stewart, James, xiv. Add. 10
- Stewart, John, duke of Albany (1481-1536), iii. 70
- Stewart, Matthew, 4th or 12th earl of Lennox (1516-1571), iii. 164
- Stewart, prince James Francis Edward, the Old Pretender, viii. 44
- Stewart, Robert, viscount Castlereagh (1769-1822), xii. 69, 392; xiv. 121, 122, 508
- Stewart, royal family of, iv. 104, 274, 304, 307, 311, 312, 315; viii. 2, 6, 8, 38, 258, 261, 301, 303, 309, 312, 321, 349 ff., 358, 361; x. 351, 352, 355, 500
- Stewart, T. B. Phillips (1864-1892), xiv. 357, 582
- Stewart of Baldines, *An Abbregement of Roland Furious*, iii. 137
- Stewart cause, the, xiv. 96
- Stewart dramatists, viii. 366; xii. 198
- Stewart period, x. 40, 286, 355, 397  
xiv. 86, 114, 281, 284
- Stewart princesses, xiv. 111

## STEWARTE

- Stewart, III. 131; *Flying betwix the Sowtar and the Tailyour*, III. 131; *For to declare the hie Magnificence of Ladies*, III. 131
- Stewart, W. or Stewarte of Lorne?, *This Hinder Nycht*, III. 131; IV. 322
- Stewarton, Ayrshire, II. 126
- Steyne, lord (Thackeray's), XIII. 286 ff., 291
- Stiefel, A. L., VI. 32, 124, 140, 204, 205, 208
- Stiggins (Dickens's), VI. 28
- Still, John, bishop of Bath and Wells (d. 1608), VI. 296
- Stilling, Johann Heinrich (Jung-Stilling), VII. 177; IX. 328
- Stillingfleet, Benjamin (1702-1771), X. 135; XI. 344, 345
- Stillingfleet, Edward (1635-1699), bishop of Worcester, VIII. 46 ff., 292, 298, 302, 332, 346, 370, 402, 462, 471, 475; IX. 195, 196, 199, 330, 335; X. 373, 377; XI. 416; XII. 259
- Irenicum*, VIII. 300
- Origines Britannicae*, VIII. 300
- Origines Sacrae*, VIII. 300
- Vindication of the Doctrine of the Trinity*, VIII. 46, 331
- Stillingfleet, James, IX. 313, 330
- Stinstra, John, X. 19
- Stipes, in *The Rival Friends*, VI. 324
- Stirling, III. 120, 122; IV. 163; VII. 455; IX. 552; XI. 373, 440, 469
- Stirling, Amelia Hutchison, XIV. 481
- Stirling, earl of. See Alexander, Sir William
- Stirling, James Hutchison (1820-1909), XIII. 478; XIV. 474, 481; *Secret of Hegel*, *The*, XIV. 42; *Sir W. Hamilton: being the Philosophy of Perception*, XIV. 7; *Text book to Kant*, XIV. 42
- Stirling-Maxwell, lady. See Norton, Caroline E. S.
- Sturry, Thos., VII. Add.
- Stobaeus, Johannes, III. 416; XII. 328, 484
- Stock, Thomas (fl. 1780), XIV. 389
- Stockbridge, IX. 456
- Stockdale, John (1749?-1814), X. 463; XIV. 121
- Stockdale, Percival (1736-1811), X. 446, 463, 473; XIV. 609; *Memoirs*, X. 183
- Stockenstrom, Sir Andries, XIV. Add. 10
- Stocker, Thomas (fl. 1569-1592), *Diodorus Siculus*, IV. 4, 436, 439
- Stockholm, V. 283
- Stockport, XI. 375
- Stockton, III. 95; XI. 486
- Stockwell, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, XI. 264
- Stockwood, John (d. 1610), VI. 386, 497
- Stodart-Walker, A., XIV. 595
- Stoddard, Richard Henry, XIII. 532
- Stoddart, Anna M., XIV. 516, 600
- Stoddart, Sir John (1773-1856), XIV. 178, 179
- Stoddart, Sarah. See Hazlitt, Sarah
- Stoddart, Thomas Tod (1810-1880), XIII. 509

## STOWE

- Stoics, the, VII. 376; IX. 55, 63
- Stoicus Vapulans*, VI. 486
- Stoke Newington, VIII. 199; IX. 6, 21, 24
- Stoke Newington academy, X. 386
- Stoke Pogis, X. 121, 123, 126
- Stokes, Sir George Gabriel (1819-1903), XIV. 265 ff., 557
- Stokes, Margaret McNair (1832-1900), XII. 518; XIV. Add. 3; *Early Christian Architecture in Ireland*, XIV. 328
- Stokes, Whitley (1830-1909), V. 16; XII. 518; XIV. 305, also see Add. 3; *Thesaurus Palaeo-Hibernicus*, XII. 361
- Stokes, William (1804-1878), *The Life of George Petrie*, XIV. 312, 328, also see Add. 3
- Stoll, Elmer Edgar, VI. 169
- Stone, Edmund (d. 1768), VIII. 476
- Stone, William Johnson, XIII. 246, 247, 511
- Stonehenge, III. 106, 322; VII. 443; IX. 354, 532, 536, 540; XII. 192
- Stonehewer, Richard (1728?-1809), X. 133
- Stonor park, IV. 412
- Stonyhurst, XIV. 249
- Stopes, Mrs Charlotte Carmichael, VI. 286
- Storer, James Sargent (1771-1853), XI. 494
- Storer, Thomas (1571-1604), IX. 472
- Stork, Charles Wharton, VI. 170
- Storm of wind, the great (15 January 1362), II. 12
- Storr, Francis, XIV. 602
- Storr, Vernon Faithfull, *Development of English Theology*, XIII. 384
- Story, Robert Herbert (1835-1907), XII. 423; XIV. 507
- Story, William Wetmore, XIII. 74
- Story of the St Alb-n's Ghost*, IX. 130
- Stothard, Thomas (1755-1834), XI. 377; XII. 408
- Stoughton, Dr. VIII. 291
- Stoughton, John (1807-1897), XII. 464, 473
- Stourbridge, X. 159
- Stourbridge and Bromsgrove academy, X. 387
- Stout, George Frederick, XIV. 469
- Stow, IX. 235
- Stow, David (1793-1864), XIV. 602
- Stow, George William, XIV. Add. 10
- Stow, John (1525?-1605), II. 162, 164, 217; III. 111, 314, 318, 321, 323 ff., 332, 335, 532, 553; IV. 389; V. 83, 371; VI. 254, 282, 463; VII. 203; IX. 352; XII. 349
- Annals*, I. 336; III. 438; IV. 381
- Brief Chronicle*, IV. 389
- Chronicles of England*, III. 314 ff., 324; V. 242
- Summarie of Englyshe Chronicles*, III. 324
- Survey of the Cities of London and Westminster*, III. 330; IV. 389; V. 321, 479; IX. 353; XII. 354
- Stowe, X. 101 ff., 126
- Stowe, Harriet Beecher, XI. 492; XII. 393, 398; *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, XIII. 427



## STOWE

- Stowe, John (scribe of *Jack Napes*), II. 424  
 Stowe, William Henry (1825-1855), XIV. 535  
 Stowey. *See* Nether Stowey  
 Strabo, III. 109, 420; VII. 311  
 Strachan, John, XII. 519; *Thesaurus Palaeo-Hibernicus*, XII. 361  
 Strachan, Lionel Richard Mortimer, XIII. 499  
 Strachey, J. St Leo, XII. 426  
 Strada, *Prolusiones*, VI. 190  
 Stradling, Sir John (1563-1637), VII. 407, 487; *Epigrammata*, IV. 360  
 Stafford, earls of. *See* Wentworth, Thomas  
*Stafford's Letters and Despatches, The Earl of*, VII. 194, 435  
 Strahan, George (1744-1824), X. 462, 472  
 Strahan, James Andrew, XIV. 536  
 Strahan, William (1715-1785), X. 294, 511; XI. 326  
 Strange, in *A Woman is a Weathercock*, VI. 222  
 Strange, Ferdinando. *See* Stanley, Ferdinando  
 Strange, lady. *See* Stanley, Alice  
*Strange Metamorphosis of Man, A*, IV. 522  
*Strange Predictions*, VII. 394  
 Strangeness, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 234  
 Strange's men, lord, V. 161; VI. 254, 255  
 Strangford, 7th viscount. *See* Smythe, George A. F. P. S.  
 Strap, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, X. 37 ff.  
 Straparola, Gian Francesoo, IV. 6  
 Strassburg, II. 329; III. 80, 333, 431, 434; VII. 304; IX. 412  
 Strassburg. *See* Gottfried von  
 Stratford, John de, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1348), II. 352  
 Stratford-atte-Bowe, VIII. 313  
 Stratford de Redcliffe, viscount. *See* Canning, Stratford  
 Stratford-on-Avon, IV. 394; V. 165 ff., 171, 222, 374; VI. 141, 247; VII. 278; X. 112, 192, 271, 385; XI. 451; XII. 369  
 Stratford-on-Avon, New Place, V. 166, 170, 219; VI. 278  
 Strathclyde, II. 88, 99  
 Strathmore, earl of. *See* Lyon, John  
 Stratonice, in *The Teller*, IX. 38  
*Strange News out of Affrick*, VI. 388  
 Straus, Ralph, XI. 468  
 Strauss, David Friedrich, XII. 467; XIII. 469, 553; *Life of Jesus*, XII. 292; XIII. 383  
 Straw, Jack, I. 369  
 Straw, Sir John, in Barnabe Googe's *Eclogues*, III. 186  
 Strawberry hill, VII. 204; X. 244, 245, 495, 496; XI. 341, 363  
 Strawberry hill press, X. 127, 244, 245, 253, 254, 496; XI. 469  
 Streamer, court jester, in *Beware the Cat*, III. 494

## STRYPE

- Strean, Annesley, X. 195, 483  
 Streater, John (*fl.* 1650-1670), VII. 358; *A Politick Commentary on the life of Caius July Caesar*, VII. 358; *Observations, Historical Political and Philosophical*, VII. 358; *Secret Reasons of State*, VII. 358  
 Streatfeild, Richard Alexander, XIII. 571, 572, also *see* Add. 1  
 Streatfield, Miss, X. 65  
 Streatham, X. 186, 189; XI. 364  
*Streatham Letters*, XI. 365  
 Street, George Edmund (1824-1881), XIII. 119  
 Street, George Slythe, XII. 398  
 Street, Peter, a carpenter, VI. 258  
 Street, Sir Thomas (1626-1696), VII. 365  
 Street ballads, IV. 535  
 Strength, in *The Pride of Life*, V. 52  
 Strensham, in Worcestershire, VIII. 60  
 Streoneshalh. *See* Whitby  
 Strickland, Agnes (1796-1874), XI. 482; XIV. 507; *Lives of the Queens of England*, XIV. 111; *Lives of the Queens of Scotland*, XIV. 111; *The Moss House*, XI. 384  
 Strickland, Elizabeth (1794-1875), XIV. 111, 507  
 Strickland, Hugh Edwin (1811-1853), XIV. 563  
 Strickland, Mr (*fl.* 1572), III. 402  
 Stritch, A. R., XIV. 573  
 Strode, Ralph (*fl.* 1350-1400), I. 332, 333; II. 54, 135, 443  
 Strode, William (1599?-1645), VII. 160, 426; *The Floating Island*, VI. 325, 327, 478  
 Strong, Chevalier, in *Pendennis*, XIII. 291  
 Strong, Dr, in *David Copperfield*, XIII. 327  
 Strong, Isobel, XIV. 526  
 Strong, James, *Joanereidos* (1645), VII. 513  
 Strong, Sandford Arthur (1863-1904), XII. 499  
 Strowd, Tom, in *The Blind Beggar*, V. 373  
 Strozza, Ercole, III. 253  
 Struldbrugs, in *Gulliver's Travels*, IX. 105  
 Strumbo, in *Loocrine*, V. 239  
 Struther, William (*fl.* 1633), IX. 545  
 Struthers, John (1776-1853), XII. 423  
 Strutt, John William, 1st baron Rayleigh, XIV. 269  
 Strutt, Joseph (1749-1802), XII. 376, 412, 519; XIV. 499, 546; *Sports and Pastimes*, XIV. 230  
 'Strutt, Lord,' in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, IX. 134  
 'Strutt, The Lord' (Charles of Spain), XIV. 212  
 Struwelpeter, the English, XI. 491  
 Strype, John (1643-1737), V. 482; IX. 209-210 (main entry), 212, 354, 496, 539  
*Annals of the Reformation*, IX. 210  
*Ecclesiastical Memorials*, IX. 210  
*Life of Edmund Grindal*, IX. 210  
*Life of John Aylmer*, IX. 210  
*Life of John Whitgift*, IX. 210  
*Life of Matthew Parker*, IX. 210

**Strype, John**
*Life of Sir John Cheke*, ix. 210

*Life of Sir Thomas Smith*, ix. 210

*Memorials of Thomas Cranmer*, ix. 210

**Stuart, lord Bernard** (1623?-1646), vii. 6

**Stuart, Daniel** (1766-1846), xi. 405, 416;

xv. 179, 183, 184, 187, 194

**Stuart, Elena**, xiii. 553

**Stuart, Gilbert** (1742-1780), x. 502, 505

**Stuart, James** (1713-1788), xii. 499

**Stuart, James** (1775-1849), xiv. 188

**Stuart, James** (1843-1913), xiv. 432, 602,

*also see* Add. 10

**Stuart, James, of Dunearn**, xi. 236

**Stuart, John**, 3rd earl of Bute (1713-

1792), vi. 7; ix. 245, 497, 498; x. 41,

131, 390 ff., 394, 396, 399, 401, 523;

xi. 174, 348; xiv. 213

**Stuart, John** (1813-1877), xii. 513; *The*
*Book of Deer*, xii. 350; *The Sculptured*
*Stones of Scotland*, xii. 350

**Stuart, J. A. Erskine**, xiii. 559

**Stuart, lady Louisa**, ix. 246; xi. 348, 349

**Stuart, Peter** (fl. 1788-1805), xiv. 179, 184

**Stuart, Robert** (1812-1848), xii. 513;

*Caledonia Romana*, xii. 350

**Stuart-Wortley, John**, 2nd baron Wharn-

cliffe (1801-1855), ix. 248

**Stub, Edmund** (fl. 1611-1631), vi. 478

**Stubber, in Blurt Master-Constable**, v. 362

**Stubbs, Charles William**, xiii. 548, *also*
*see* Add. 2

**Stubbs, Stubbes or Stubbe, Henry**, the

younger (1632-1676), vii. 317, 475, 489,

*also see* Add.; *The Plus Ultra reduced*
*to a Non Plus*, viii. 291

**Stubbs, John** (1543?-1591), v. 341

**Stubbs, John William**, *History of the Uni-*
*versity of Dublin*, x. 198

**Stubbs or Stubbes, Philip** (fl. 1583-1591),

vi. 387, 393 ff., 401, 409, 462, 497; *The*
*Anatomy of Abuses*, iii. 362; v. 352,

357, 359, 371, 479; vi. 376, 386, 393, 394

**Stubbs, Robert**, in Thackeray's *The Fatal*
*Boots*, xiii. 280, 282

**Stubbs, William** (1825-1901), bishop of

Oxford, i. 157, 160, 161, 172, 173, 175;

viii. 306; xii. 271, 273; xiv. 57, 69,

74 ff. (main entry), 101, 143, 499

*Appendices to the Report of the Com-*
*mission on Ecclesiastical Courts*, xiv. 75

*Constitutional History of England*, *The*,

xiv. 75

*Councils and Ecclesiastical Documents*,

xiv. 75

*Registrum Sacrum Anglicanum*, xiv. 74

*Rolls series*, edited by, xiv. 74

*Select Charters*, xiv. 75

**Stubbs, John**, viii. 414

**Student, The** (1751), x. 175, 466

**Student, The** (Edinburgh), xiv. 209, 210

**Studioso, in The Returne from Parnassus**,

v. 360; vi. 311, 312

**Studioso, in Time's Complaint**, vi. 320

**Studiosus, in The Pilgrimage to Parnassus**,

vi. 310

**Studios Desire, in The Nature of the Four**
*Elements*, v. 57

**Studley, John** (1545?-1590?), iv. 440; v.

395

**Study, Wit's wife, in Piers the Plowman**,

ii. 19, 20

**Study to be Quiet**, vii. 515

**Stukeley, Capitaine Thomas**, v. 399

**Stukeley, William** (1687-1765), ix. 352,

358, 540; *Itinerarium Curiosum*, ix. 352;

*Stonehenge*, ix. 354

**Stukely, Thomas** (1525?-1578), vii. 75

**Stumps, Bill** (Dickens's), xiv. 444

**Stupido, in The Pilgrimage to Parnassus**,

vi. 310

**Sturgeson, John** (fl. 1657), x. 520

**Sturm, John**, iii. 429, 430, 432, 434, 554

*Sturm und Drang*, v. 297 ff., 463 ff.

**Sturmy, Samuel**, iv. 462

**Sturt, Henry**, xiv. 469

**Sturt, John** (1658-1730), vii. 402

**Stuttgart**, vii. 309

**Stymmelius, Christopher**, v. 101, 413

**Styria**, xiii. 432

**Styx, river**, xi. 352

**Suard, Jean Baptiste Antoine**, x. 422;

xi. 354

**Subiaco, printing press at**, ii. 310

**Subscription controversy**, x. 377

**Subtle, in The Alchemist**, v. 369; vi. 22

*Successio*, ix. 68

**Suckdry, in Wilson's Projectors**, viii. 123

**Suckling, Alfred Inigo** (1796-1856), xii.

513

**Suckling, Sir John** (1609-1642), iii. 172;

iv. 168, 187; v. 222; vi. 11, 212, 239,

458; vii. 2, 4, 7, 15, 20 ff. (main entry),

25, 57, 273, 399, 466; x. 115; xi. 318

*A Session of the Poets*, vii. 16, 22, 153,

263, 274

**Aglaura**, vi. 238; vii. 22; viii. 226

**An Account of Religion by Reason**, vii.

21, 22

*Ballad of a Wedding*, vii. 23

*Brennoralt, or The Discontented Colonell*,

vi. 238; vii. 22

*Fragmenta Aurea*, vii. 22

*Goblins, The*, vi. 238, 239; vii. 22

*Letter to Mr Henry Jermyn*, vii. 21

*'O, for some honest lover's ghost.'* vii.

23

*'O, that I were all soul, that I might*
*prove,'* vii. 21

*'Out upon it! I have loved,'* vii. 23

*The Sad One*, vii. 22

*'Tis now since I sat down before that*
*foolish fort, a heart,'* vii. 21

*'Why so pale and wan, fond lover?'*

vi. 238; vii. 23

**Suckling, Sir John**, father of the poet, vii. 21

**Sudbury, Simon of**, archbishop of Canter-

bury (d. 1381), ii. 55, 56

**Sudbury, Suffolk**, vii. 223; ix. 217

**Suddard, S. J. Mary** (1888-1909), vi. Add.;

ix. Add.; xi. 411; xii. 404, 407; xiii.

491, 566; xiv. 528

- Suddene (Isle of Man), in *Horn*, i. 304  
 Sue, Eugène, *Mystères de Paris*, xiii. 427  
 Sue, Marie J. E., xiii. 559  
 Suetonius, iii. 10; iv. 4, 14, 15, 342, 417, 440; vi. 154; vii. 370, 392, 503; viii. 378; xii. 206  
 Suez canal, xiv. 195  
 Sufferance, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 20  
 Suffolk, ii. 134, 156, 197, 214, 224; iii. 337; vii. 33, 223; x. 294; xi. 140; xii. 198, 256, 331, 508, 513, 520; xiii. 142; xiv. 221  
 Suffolk, countess of. *See* Howard, Henrietta  
 Suffolk, dukes of. *See* Brandon, Charles; Pole, William de la  
 Suffolk, earl of. *See* Howard, Thomas  
 Suggden, Edward Burtenshaw, baron St Leonards (1781-1875), xiv. 501, 514  
 Suidas, ix. 336; xii. 328, 484, 490, 491, 494  
 Sulby academy, x. 387  
 Suliotes, xii. 39  
 Sulky, in Holcroft's *Road to Ruin*, xi. 277  
 Sullivan, Alexander Martin (1830-1884), xiv. 571  
 Sullivan, Sir Edward (1822-1885), xiv. 538  
 Sullivan, Timothy Daniel (1827-1914), xiv. 571  
     *God Save Ireland*, xiv. 321  
     *Madness of King Conchobar, The*, xiv. 321  
     *Michael Dwyer*, xiv. 321  
     *Siege of Dunboy, The*, xiv. 321  
     *Soldier's Wake, A*, xiv. 321  
     *Song from the Backwoods*, xiv. 321  
     *Story of Blanaid, The*, xiv. 321  
 Sullivan, William Francis (1756-1830), xi. 490  
 Sully, Maximilien de Béthune, duc de, iv. 312; ix. 231; *Mémoires*, x. 135, 467  
 Sulpicius Severus, i. 75  
 Sulpitius, iii. 13, 20  
 Sumatra, xi. 278  
 'Sumer is i-cumen in,' i. 360; ii. 393; iv. 462, 463; v. 29  
 Summa Ostiensis, ii. 364  
 Summer, in folk-plays, v. 31  
 Summerly, Felix, *pseud.* *See* Cole, Sir Henry  
 Summers, *Life and Death of Will*, iii. 488  
 Summerson, Esther, in *Bleak House*, xiii. 328  
 Sumner, Charles Richard (1790-1874), vii. 129, 141  
 Sumner, John Bird (1780-1862), xii. 473  
 Sumner, Robert Carey (1729-1771), xiv. 386  
 Sun, *The*, xiv. 194  
 Sun rises Bright in France, ix. 377  
 Sunatorrek, i. 9  
 Sunchildism, in Butler's *Erewhon Revisited*, xiii. 453  
 Sunday newspapers, xiv. 192, 201  
 'Sunday observance, letter sent from heaven on,' i. 134  
 Sunday schools, xiii. 51; xiv. 382, 389  
 Sunday Schools' Union, xiv. 389  
 Sunderland, countess of. *See* Spencer, Dorothy  
 Sunderland, earls of. *See* Spencer, Henry; Spencer, Robert  
 Sundridge, Kent, vi. 112  
 Sunninghill, near Windsor, vii. 16  
 'Sunshine,' the (ship), iv. 76  
 Superbia, in *Psychomachia*, v. 51  
 Superstition, in *A True Inventory*, vii. 382  
 Supplantation, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148  
*Supporters of the Bill of Rights, The*, x. 401  
 Surat, iv. 90, 99  
 Surface, Charles, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, v. 254; x. 90; xi. 269 ff.  
 Surface, Joseph, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, viii. 148; x. 75; xi. 270, 271  
 Surflet, Richard, iv. 538, 541  
 Surinam, viii. 140  
 Surly, in Crowne's *Sir Courtly Nice*, viii. 189  
 Surny's *Mariner's Magazine*, ix. 106  
 Surrey, ii. 353; iii. 385; iv. 156, 190; vi. 247, 282; vii. 277; viii. 242, 244; ix. 531, 539; xi. 183; xii. 507, 508, 511; xiii. 275; xiv. 294  
 'Surrey, Another Freeholder of,' x. 401  
 Surrey, countess of, in *The Garden of Laurell*, iii. 70  
 Surrey, earls of. *See* Howard, Henry; Howard, Thomas  
 Surrey archaeological collections, xii. 507  
 Surtees, Robert (1779-1834), ix. 377; xii. 6, 513; *History of Durham*, xii. 354  
 Surtees, Robert Smith (1803-1864), xiv. 216, 546, 547  
     *Ask Mamma*, xiv. 234  
     *Handley Cross*, x. 111; xiv. 234  
     *Hawbuck Grange*, xiv. 234  
     *Jorrock's Jaunts*, xiv. 234  
     *Mr Facey Romford's Hounds*, xiv. 234  
     *Mr Sponge's Sporting Tour*, xiv. 234  
 Surtees society, xii. 354  
 Susan, in Meredith's *Earth and a Wedded Woman*, xiii. 443  
 Susan, in *The Witch of Edmonton*, vi. 54  
 Susanna, in Biblical comedies, v. 101  
 Susanna, in *Ralph Roister Doister*, v. 106  
 Susanna, *The Story of*, ii. 120, 121  
 Susanna and the elders, iii. 350  
 Susannah, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 50  
*Susenhrotus*, vi. 486  
 Susenbrotus, *Epitome Troporum*, iii. 429  
 Suso, Heinrich, ix. 314  
 Suspirius, in *The Rambler*, x. 172  
 Sussex, iv. 190; v. 135; vi. 110; vii. 22, 232; viii. 244, 298; x. 312, 378; xii. 507, 511, 523; xiv. 221, 294  
 Sussex, duke of. *See* Augustus Frederick  
 Sussex, lord, in Glover's *Boadicea*, xi. 258  
 Sussex archaeological collections, xii. 507  
 Susy Pye, in *Young Beichan*, ii. 411

## SUTCLIFFE

Sutcliffe, Matthew (1550?-1629), III. 538; IV. 491; VII. 309, 310, 484; *An Answer to a certaine libel supplicatorie*, III. 391; *An Answer unto a certaine calumnious letter*, III. 390, 391

Sutherland, Alexander (1852-1902), XIV. 584, 587; *Victoria and its Metropolis*, XIV. 371

Sutherlandshire, VII. 231

Sutton, Christopher (1565?-1629), IV. 496

Sutton, Henry Septimus (1825-1901), XIII. 509

Sutton, Ned, IX. 191

Sutton, Oliver, bishop of Lincoln (d. 1299), II. 348

Sutton, Thomas (1532-1611), VII. 332, 338

Sutton, Thomas (1585-1623), VI. 224, 402

Sutton, Yorkshire, X. 47

Sutton Vallamore, Kent, VII. 361

Svears, the, I. 25

Svend Aagesen, I. 34

Swabia, V. 305

Swadlin, Thomas (1600-1670), VII. 509

Swain, Charles (1801-1874), XII. 423

Swainson, Charles Anthony (1820-1887), XII. 478

Swainson, William (1789-1855), XII. 523

Swalle, Abel, XI. 319

Swallow, Hereward's mare, in *Deeds of Hereward*, I. 364

Swallow, in *Time's Complaint*, VI. 320

Swallow, tale of, in Henryson's *Fables*, II. 246

Swan, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, II. 36

Swan, John, M.D., X. 467

Swan, privateer, XIV. 242

Swarthmore MSS., VIII. 412

Swavesey, Cambridgeshire, X. 280

Sweden, V. 307, 308; VII. 200, 345; VIII. 137, 267; X. 193, 500

Swedenborg, Emanuel, XI. 432; *Memorable Relations*, XI. 188

Swedenborgianism, XI. 181; XIII. 46, 47

Swedes, the, in *Beowulf*, I. 24, 25

Swedish government, the, XIV. 287

Swedish language, XIV. 458

Sweet, Henry (1845-1912), XII. 505; XIII. 248; XIV. 611; *New English Grammar*, XIV. 444

*Sweet Trinity*, II. 414

*Sweet William's Ghost*, II. 414

'Sweete violets (Loves paradise) that spread,' IV. 117

*Sweete Susanne, Epistill of*, II. 112, 116, 120, 121, 272, 450; III. 278

Sweyn, king of England and Denmark (d. 1014), I. 127

Sweynheym, printer, II. 310

Swift, Deane (1707-1783), IX. 124, 467

Swift, Godwin, IX. 91, 92

Swift, Jonathan, the elder, IX. 91

Swift, Jonathan, dean of St Patrick's (1667?-1745), III. 82, 417; IV. 45, 49, 251; VII. 167, 176; VIII. 146, 158, 160, 232, 234, 292, 302, 305, 380 ff., 386; IX. 17, 23, 25, 34, 35, 45, 46, 67, 75.

## SWIFT

Swift, Jonathan  
78 ff., 84, 85, 87, 91 ff. (main entry), 129 ff., 133, 136, 139, 144, 151, 152, 157, 158, 160, 163 ff., 172, 184, 186, 202, 208, 209, 217, 220, 250, 326, 327, 340, 390, 401 ff., 440 ff., 445 ff., 452 ff., 469, 470, 472, 481, 569, 572, also see Add.; X. 14, 20, 27, 140, 185, 198, 202, 214, 316, also see Add.; XI. 16, 18, 27, 30, 81, 173, 187, 247, 261, 286, 314, 320, 330, 332, 343, 449, 466; XII. 20, 55, 56, 120, 164, 168, 175, 177, 376, 444; XIII. 295, 312, 453; XIV. 168, 197, 212, 215, 309, 313, 398, 448, 451, 455, 461, 518, 572

*Advantages proposed by repealing the Sacramental Test*, IX. 110

*Answer to The Story of the injured lady*, IX. 116

*Argument against abolishing Christianity*, IX. 108

*Battle of the Books*, IX. 93, 100, 102, 333, 392

*Baucis and Philemon*, IX. 94, 119

*Beasts Confession to the Priest*, IX. 122

*Cadenus and Vanessa*, IX. 97, 98, 120; XIII. 254

*Character of Mrs Johnson*, IX. 99

*Complete collection of...Conversation*, IX. 99, 106

*Conduct of the Allies*, IX. 95, 115, 131

*Dennis's Invitation to Steele*, IX. 121

*Description of a City Shower*, IX. 119, 161

*Description of the Morning*, IX. 119, 161

*Directions to Servants*, IX. 99, 107

*Discourse on the Dissensions in Athens and Rome*, IX. 94, 112

*Drapier's Letters*, IX. 98, 115, 457, 459, 463 ff.

*Epistle to Mr Gay*, IX. 121

*Essay on Modern Education*, IX. 398

*Examination of certain Abuses in Dublin*, IX. 117

*Fable of Mudias*, IX. 121

*Grand Question debated*, IX. 119

*Gulliver's Travels*, IX. 98, 103 ff., 132, 137, 458, 464, 466, 471; X. 43, 84; XI. 373; XIII. 452; XIV. 169, 255, 444

*Hints towards an Essay on Conversation*, IX. 106

*Humours of the Age*, IX. 465

*Importance of the Guardian considered*, IX. 114

*Inquiry into the behaviour of the Queen's last Ministry*, IX. 113

*Journal of a Modern Lady, The*, IX. 121; XIII. 426

*Journal to Stella*, IX. 42, 95, 124 ff., 130, 236, 438

*Lady's Dressing Room*, IX. 121

*Last Judgment*, IX. 121

*Legion Club*, IX. 99, 121

*Letter concerning the Sacramental Test*, IX. 110

*Letter of Advice to a young Poet*, IX. 118

*Letter to a very young Lady*, IX. 118

## Swift, Jonathan

- Letter to a Young Gentleman*, ix. 111  
*Letter to Mr Harding the printer*, ix. 115  
*'Letter to the Athenian Society'*, ix. 92  
*Letter to the Lord High Treasurer, A*,  
 xiv. 396  
*Letter to the October Club*, ix. 96  
*Letter to the shopkeepers...concerning the  
 brass half-pence*, ix. 115  
*Letter to the whole people of Ireland*, ix.  
 116  
*May the Cook-maid's Letter*, ix. 107  
*Memoirs relating to...the Queen's Minis-  
 try*, ix. 113  
*Modest Proposal*, ix. 99, 117  
*Mr C-ne's Discourse on Free Thinking,  
 put into plain English*, ix. 111  
*On Mrs Biddy Floyd*, ix. 119  
*On Poetry*, ix. 99, 122  
*On the Death of Dr Swift*, ix. 123  
*On the Education of Ladies*, ix. 398, 401,  
 402  
*On the present miserable state of Ireland*,  
 ix. 117  
*Petition of Mrs Frances Harris*, ix. 94,  
 107  
*Polite Conversation*, viii. 176  
*Predictions for the ensuing year...Isaac  
 Bickerstaff*, ix. 94, 454, 461  
*Preface to the B—p of S-r-m's Intro-  
 duction*, ix. 110  
*Progress of Beauty*, ix. 121  
*Progress of Marriage*, ix. 121  
*Project for the advancement of Religion*,  
 ix. 109  
*Proposal for correcting...the English  
 Tongue*, ix. 118; xiv. 462  
*Proposal for the universal use of Irish  
 manufacture*, ix. 98, 114  
*Public Spirit of the Whigs*, ix. 114, 440  
*Reasons...for repealing the Sacramental  
 Test*, ix. 110  
*Sentiments of a Church of England Man*,  
 ix. 108, 109  
*Serious and useful Scheme*, ix. 117  
*Sermons*, ix. 112  
*Short character of Thomas Earl of  
 Wharton*, ix. 113  
*Short view of the state of Ireland*, ix. 116  
*Some advice...to the members of the  
 October Club*, ix. 113  
*Some free thoughts upon the present state  
 of affairs*, ix. 113  
*Some Observations upon...the Report...  
 relating to Wood's halfpence*, ix. 116  
*Some Remarks on the Barrier Treaty*,  
 ix. 95, 113  
*Story of an injured lady*, ix. 116  
*Strephon and Chloe*, ix. 121  
*Swearers Bank, The*, ix. 116  
*Tale of a Tub, A*, iii. 398; ix. 94, 100,  
 101, 135, 308, 382, 392, 396; x. 353;  
 xiii. 9  
*Traveller*, ix. 121  
*Virtues of Sid Hamet the Magician's  
 Rod*, ix. 95, 121

## Swift, Jonathan

- W-ds-r Prophecy, The*, ix. 96, 121  
*Works*, xii. 16, 372  
*See, also, Wagstaff, Simon*  
 Swift, Thomas, ix. 91  
 Swift, W., xii. 440  
 Swinburne, Algernon Charles (1837–1909),  
 iv. 186, 209; v. 154; vi. 8, 9, 62, 71,  
 77, 79, 173, 367; vii. 1, 144, 262, *also  
 see Add.*; x. 152; xi. 411, 412, 420, 434,  
 441; xii. 117, 130, 154, 208, 209, 218,  
 219, 268, 275, 398, 400, 404, 407, 424,  
 438, 441, 442, *also see Add.*; xiii. 82,  
 90, 105, 116, 117, 129 ff. (main entry),  
 138, 147, 191, 193, 207, 209, 214, 219 ff.,  
 245, 252, 426, 432, 438, 440, 442, 448,  
 478, 488, 490, 491, 493 ff. (main entry),  
 506, 512, 544, 559, *also see Add.* 2, 3;  
 xiv. 206, 365, 367, 453, 462  
*Adieux à Marie Stuart*, xiii. 135  
*Anactoria*, xiii. 131  
*Artemis, hymn to*, xiii. 130  
*Astrophel*, xiii. 135, 137  
*Atalanta in Calydon*, xiii. 130, 131, 133,  
 205; xiv. 442, 444  
*Athens, an ode*, xiii. 135  
*Ave atque Vale*, xiii. 133  
*Birthday Ode*, xiii. 134  
*Bothwell*, xiii. 133, 135  
*By the North Sea*, xiii. 134  
*Century of Roundels, A*, xiii. 135, 137  
*Channel Passage, A*, xiii. 136  
*Chastelard*, xiii. 130, 133, 135  
*Christmas Carol, A*, xiii. 132  
*Dark Month, A*, xiii. 135  
*Dirae*, xiii. 133  
*Dolores*, xiii. 131, 132, 141, 253  
*Erechtheus*, vii. 122; xiii. 133, 136  
*Essays and Studies*, xiii. 136  
*Faustine*, xiii. 131, 132  
*Forsaken Garden, A*, xiii. 133  
*Heptalogia*, xiii. 134  
*Hertha*, xiii. 132  
*Illicet*, xiii. 131, 132  
*Itylus*, xiii. 132  
*Jacobite's Lament, The*, xiii. 136  
*Laus Veneris*, xiii. 131, 132, 141, 146,  
 253  
*Leper, The*, xiii. 131, 141  
*Lilany, A*, xiii. 132  
*Locrine*, xiii. 135  
*Marino Faliero*, xiii. 134, 135  
*Mary Stuart*, xiii. 133, 135  
*Masque of Queen Bersabe, The*, x. 217;  
 xiii. 132  
*Match, A*, xiii. 132  
*Midsummer Holiday, A*, xiii. 135  
*Miscellanies*, xiii. 136  
*Poems and Ballads*, xiii. 27, 130 ff., 130,  
 137, 141, 211  
*Proserpine*, iii. 184  
*Queen Mother and Rosamund, The*, xiii.  
 129  
*Quia Multum Amavit*, xiii. 132  
*Rosamund Queen of the Lombards*, xiii.  
 136

Swinburne, Algernon Charles

*Sisters, The*, XIII. 136

*Song for the Centenary of Walter Savage Landor*, XIII. 134

*Song of Italy, A*, XIII. 132

*Songs before Sunrise*, XIII. 132

*Songs of the Springtides*, XIII. 134

*Studies in Song*, XIII. 134

*Study of Shakespeare, A*, XIII. 136

*Super Flumina Babylonis*, XIII. 132

'Three damsels in the queen's chamber,' XIII. 140

*Tristram of Lyonesse*, I. 273; XIII. 134, 135, 137, 253

*Triumph of Time, The*, XIII. 131, 132, 253

Swinburne, Henry (1560?-1623), VIII. 467

Swinburne, Sir John, XIII. 129

Swinhead, Richard (*f.* 1350), II. 498

Swinhoe, Gilbert, *Unhappy Fair Irene*, x. 161

Swinnerton, Frank, XIII. 573; XIV. 527

Swinnerton, Sir John, VI. 220

Swiss confederation, the, XIV. 71, 73

Swiss education, XIV. 419, 423

*Swiss Family Robinson, The*, XI. 492

Swiss liberty, x. 303

Swithun, St (d. 862), I. 116, 120, 121, 131

Switzerland, II. 310; VII. 306; x. 134, 200, 201, 205, 366; XII. 33 ff., 41, 44, 59, 60, 247, 311, 315, 420; XIII. 88, 96; XIV. 161, 294

Switzerland and Byron, XII. 395

Switzerland and Shelley, XII. 403

Swiveller, Dick, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, XIII. 320

Swoboda, v. 97

Swynderby, William (the hermit preacher of Lincoln), II. 61

Syabant, A., v. 285

Sybilla, in *The Lords' Masque*, VI. 354

Sybilla, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, VI. 338, 339

Sydenham, XII. 102

Sydenham, Thomas (1624-1689), VIII. 363, 472, 479; x. 164, 465, 467; XII. 355

Sydenham society, XII. 355

Sydney. *See* Sidney

Sydney, Australia, XII. 330; XIV. 361 ff.

*Sydney Gazette, The*, XIV. 362

*Sydney Mail, The*, XIV. 370

*Sydney Papers*. *See* Sidney

Syke, Henry, IX. 335

Sykes, Frank W., XIV. Add. 10

Sykes, Sir Mark Masterman (1771-1823), XII. 365

Sylla's ghost, in Ben Jonson's *Catiline*, VIII. 85

Sylli, in *The Maid of Honour*, VI. 152, 153

Sylvanus (Mantuan's), III. 225

Sylvester, James Joseph (1814-1897), XIV. 262, 263, 557; *The Laus of Verse*, XIII. 248

Sylvester, Joshua (1563-1618), IV. 23, 124, 131, 185, 331, 434, 443, 475, 531; VI. 9; VII. 407; trans. of *Du Bartas*, VII. 118

Sylvester, St, I. 74, 75

Sylvia, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, IV. 173

Sylvius, Aeneas, III. 62, 65, 179; *Tractatus de curialium miseria*, III. 65

Sylvius, lady, VIII. 251

*Sym and his Brudir*, II. 273; XI. 215

Sym Sadle-gander, II. 232

Syme, David, XIV. 535

Symes, John Eliotson, v. 353

Symmachus, IX. 330

Symmes (Marpelate printer), III. 382

Symmons, Edward, VII. 513

Symon, 'the Anker of London Wall' (*f.* 1512-1529), IV. 496

Symon, James David, XIV. 532, 538

Symonds, John Addington (1840-1893), v. 149; VI. 13; XI. 411; XII. 404; XIII. 207, 500, 504, 507, 509; XIV. 108, 527  
*Blank Verse*, XIII. 248

*Le jeune homme caressant sa Chimère*, XIII. 208

*Renaissance in Italy, The*, XIII. 208; XIV. 157

*Shakespeare's Predecessors in the English Drama*, XIV. 158

Symonds, William (1566-1616?), IV. 513

Symons, Arthur, XI. 412, 415, 423, 434; XII. 132, 404, 406, 415, 442, 445, *also see* Add.; XIII. 485, 493, 496, 499, 500, 502, 503, 508, 557, 570, *also see* Add. 2; XIV. 518, 521, 523, 527, 528

Symphosius, 5th cent. Latin poet, I. 60, 76

*Symposium, The*, XIV. 208

Symson, Archibald (1564?-1628), VII. 485; IX. 545

Synge, Edward, bishop of Elphin, x. 199  
Synge, John Millington (1871-1909), XIV. 571

*Aran Islands, The*, XIV. 330

*Deirdre of the Sorrows*, XIV. 330

*In Kerry*, XIV. 330

*In Wicklow, West Kerry and Connemara*, XIV. 330

*Playboy of the Western World, The*, XIV. 329, 330

*Riders to the Sea, The*, XIV. 330

*Tinker's Wedding, The*, XIV. 330

*Well of the Saints, The*, XIV. 330

Synge, M. B., XIV. 551

Syntax, Dr (William Combe's), XIV. 217 ff., 221

Syon monastery, Isleworth, IV. 418

Syphax, in Addison's *Cato*, IX. 63

Syracusans, in *The Bond-Man*, VI. 161, 163

Syracuse, v. 118, 119; VI. 153, 225; VII. 199; x. 135; XIII. 81

Syria, x. 503; XIV. 246, 252

Syriac language and literature, VII. 318, 319; VIII. 364; IX. 393; XII. 341, 342

T. C., *Morall Discourses and Essayes*, VII. 386

T. D. (? Deloney), *Canaan's Calamitie*, VI. 51

T. F., *News from the North*, VI. 387, 495

T. T., pseud. of W. M. Thackeray, XVI. 278

T. T. See Thorpe, Thomas

T. T., *A Myrror for Martinists*, III. 397

Ta *Fhairshon*, in *The Bon Gaultier Ballads*, XIII. 161

Taal. See Cape-Dutch

Tabachetti, artist, XIII. 450

Tabarin, IX. 257

Tabernaemontanus, *Eicones plantarum*, IV. 375

Tablet, *The*, XIV. 326

Tacitus, Cornelius, I. 143, 187, 188; III. 20, 329, 338, 426, 429; IV. 30, 342, 345, 421, 440; V. 33; VI. 225, 235; VII. 131, 263, 370, 487, 503; IX. 254, 274; X. 120, 197; XI. 2, 426; XII. 306, 475, 483, 493, also see Add.; XIV. 59, 98; *Agricola*, IV. 4; XI. 165; *Annals*, III. 426; IV. 5; *Description of Germany*, IV. 5; *Histories*, IV. 4

Tactus, in *Lingua*, VI. 314, 315

Tadpole, in Disraeli's *Sybil*, XIII. 349

Taffy, in Du Maurier's *Trilby*, XIII. 433

Taillefer, v. 26

Tailor, Robert (*fl.* 1614), *The Hogge hath lost his Pearle*, VI. 219, 220, 459; VIII. 182

Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe, I. viii; II. 190; IV. 247; VIII. 19, 33; XIII. 456, 473, 544; *Histoire de la Littérature Anglaise*, X. 316, 483

Tait, A. (c. 1796), XI. 441

Tait, Archibald Campbell (1811–1882), XII. 260

Tait, Peter Guthrie (1831–1901), XIV. 263, 267, 555, 557

Tait's *Edinburgh Magazine*, XII. 430

Talbot, Catherine (1721–1770), X. 171; XI. 352, 356 ff., 473, 475

Talbot, Charles, duke of Shrewsbury (1660–1718), IX. 87, 151, 216

Talbot, Sir Charles, baron (1685–1737), X. 94, 95

Talbot, George, 6th earl of Shrewsbury (1528?–1590), III. 188

Talbot, George (c. 1635), VII. 45

Talbot, Sir John, 1st earl of Shrewsbury (1338?–1453), II. 303

Talbot, William Talbot, 1st earl, XI. 29

Talbott, James, IX. 571

Tales, *An Alphabet of*, II. 503

Tales in Middle English, I. 360

Talfourd, Sir Thomas Noon (1795–1854), IX. 475; XII. 201, 211, 432, 434, 435, 438; XIII. 483, 516, 523; XIV. 323; *Ion*, XII. 113; XIII. 58

Talgol, the butcher, in *Hudibras*, VIII. 68

Taliesin (*fl.* 550), I. 248, 249, 255, 268, 462

Taliesin, *The Book of*, I. 247, 251, 252

Talkative, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, VII. 173

Tallents, Francis (1619–1708), X. 386

Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de, prince of Benevento, XIV. 115

Tallis, Thomas (1510?–1585), IV. 384

Tallwh (father of Tristram), I. 273

Tallyho, Bob, in *Real Life in London*, XIV. 227

Talma, François Joseph, v. 294, 307; XII. 198

Talmud, the, VIII. 291

Tam, in *Lichtounis Dreame*, II. 278

Tam Lin, II. 413

Tam o' Shanter, XI. 219

Tamerlane, VII. 164

Tamil language, XII. 362

Taming of a Shrew, *The* (ballad), III. 91, 487

Taming of a Shrew, *The* (anon. play), IV. 394; V. 115, 118, 147, 162, 181, 403, 438; VI. 170; VIII. 126

Tamlane, I. 295, 300

Tamworth, IV. 169

Tamworth manifesto, the, XII. 154

Tamyras, countess of Montsorrow, in *Bussy d'Ambois*, VI. 33

Tancred, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 75, 76

Tancred (Disraeli's), XIII. 348

Tancred and Gismund, v. 87, 138, 397, 399

Tandler, Tobias, VII. 396, 505, 511

Tanfield, Elizabeth, VII. 150

Tanganyika, lake, XIV. 192

Tangent, in Morton's *Way to get Married*, XI. 281

Tangier, VIII. 202, 219, 257

Tannahill, Robert (1774–1810), XI. 237, 445

Bonnie Wood of Craigielea, XI. 236

Braes o' Balguther, XI. 236

Gloomy Winter's noo Awa', XI. 236

Jessie the Flower of Dunblane, XI. 236

Lass of Arrinteenie, XI. 236

Loudon's bonnie Woods and Braes, XI. 236

Poems and Songs, XI. 236

Rob Roryson's Bonnet, XI. 236

Tanner, John (*fl.* 1744), IX. 350

Tanner, Thomas (1674–1735), IX. 342, 350 (main entry), 351, 353, 354, 540, 541; *Bibliotheca Britannico-Hibernica*, IX. 350, 356; *Notitia Monastica*, IX. 350, 356, 358

Tantalus, in Orosius, I. 95

Tantalus, in *Thyestes*, v. 76, 78

Taoist classics, XII. 343

Taper, in Disraeli's *Sybil*, XIII. 349

Tapley, Mark, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, XIII. 323

Tappertit, Sim, in *Barnaby Rudge*, XIII. 321

Tara hill, Ireland, XII. 512; XIV. 127

Tarant, prince of, in *A Very Woman*, VI. 156

Tarlton, Richard (d. 1588), III. 92, 201, 384, 387; IV. 353, 360, 527, 531, 533, 535; V. 313, 329; VI. 217, 232, 273, 397, 467; VII. 383; *Jigge of a horse load of Fooles*, VI. 391; *The Seven Deadly Sins*, VI. 249

Tarn Wadling, near Hesket, in Cumberland, II. 116, 122

Tarpeia, VIII. 5

Tarquin, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, VI. 101

Tarquin and Tullia, VIII. 92

*Tarrarantantara*, etc., vi. 307  
 Tarrent, Dorset, i. 230  
*Tars, King of*, i. 471  
 Tartaglia, N., iv. 448  
 Tartars, the, xi. 17  
 Tartarus, vi. 329; xii. 217  
 Tartary, ii. 80; v. 144; xiv. 248  
 Tartufe (Molière's), xiii. 446  
 Tasker, William (1740-1800), xi. 429  
 Tasmania, xiv. 325  
 Tasso, Torquato, iii. 230, 257, 261, 262, 432; iv. 23, 131, 448, 543; vi. 366, 371; vii. 70, 74, 78, 83, 263, 265, 268, viii. 25, 194, 219; ix. 185, 338; x. 234, 241; xi. 157; xii. 60, 64, 423, 442  
*Amintà*, iii. 261; iv. 131; vi. 137, 317, 318, 365, 490; vii. 264  
*Gerusalemme Liberata*, iii. 230; vi. 98  
*Jerusalem Delivered*, x. 127, 435  
*Padre di Famiglia*, v. 157  
 Tassoni, Alessandro, *Secchia Rapita*, ix. 70  
 Taste Vin, in *Le Testament de Taste Vin*, iii. 85  
 Tate, Nahum (1652-1715), viii. 196, 394, 401, 410, 411, 443  
*Brutus of Alba*, xi. 319  
*Cuckold's Haven, or An Alderman No Conjuror*, vi. 47, 48  
*Island Princess, The*, viii. 120  
*King Lear*, adaptation of, viii. 41, 120; xi. 258  
*Psalms*, viii. 41  
 Tatham, Frederick, xiii. 197  
 Tatham, John (fl. 1632-1664), viii. 421  
*Distracted State, The*, viii. 121  
*Love Crowns the End*, viii. 121  
*Rump, The*, viii. 121, 122, 142  
*Scotch Figgaries, The*, viii. 121  
*Taller, The*, viii. 140, 158, 175, 390; ix. 18, 32, 33 ff. (main entry), 63, 94, 109, 118, 119, 125, 144, 161, 165, 404, 412, 437 ff., 441, 485, 569; xi. 317, 373; xii. 140, 193; xiii. 318; xiv. 461, 462  
*Taller in Cambridge, The*, xiv. 208, 537  
 Tatlock, J. S. P., ii. 174, 464  
 Tattle, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 152, 156  
 Tatton, R. G., xiv. 609  
 Tattycoram, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
 Tatwin (d. 734), i. 78, 435  
 Taubman, Matthew (d. 1690?), viii. 97, 410  
 Tauler, Johann, ix. 314, 315, 519  
 Taunton, iv. 132  
 Taunton academy, x. 386  
 Taunton commission (Endowed schools), xiv. 421, 422, 429, 430  
 Tautphoeus, baroness von. *See* Montgomery, Jemima  
 Taverner, Richard (1505?-1575), iv. 444  
 Tavernier, Jean Baptiste, xiv. 333;  
*Voyages in the East*, ix. 268  
 Tavis, Welshman, in *Club Law*, vi. 308, 309  
 Tavistock, iv. 157, 194, 409

Tawny-coat, in *If you know not me*, vi. 92  
*Tazarum omnium beneficiorum Angliae, Liber*, ii. 384  
*Tazes, Song against the King's*, ii. 421  
 Tay, firth of, ix. 552  
 Tay, river, x. 274  
*Tays Bank*, ii. 281  
 Taylor, Abraham (fl. 1727-1740), x. 384  
 Taylor, Alfred E., xiii. 567  
 Taylor, Mrs Ann, of Ongar (1757-1830), xi. 384, 482  
 Taylor, Ann, afterwards Mrs Gilbert (1782-1866), xi. 384, 483; *My Mother*, xi. 383  
 Taylor, Ann and Jane, xi. 483; *Hymns for Infant Minds*, xi. 383; *Original Poems*, xi. 383; *Ithymes for the Nursery*, xi. 383  
 Taylor, Charles (1840-1908), xii. 341, 501  
 Taylor, E. J., ix. 519  
 Taylor, Francis (fl. 1654), vii. 322, 490  
 Taylor, Helen, xiv. 486  
 Taylor, Henry (1711-1785), *Thoughts on... the Grand Apostacy*, x. 309, 507  
 Taylor, Sir Henry (1800-1836), xi. 411; xii. 107, 112-113 (main entry), 211, 423; xiii. 467; xiv. 507  
*Edwin the Fair*, xii. 112, 113  
*Isaac Commensus*, xii. 112  
*Minor Poems*, xii. 113  
*Philip van Artevelde*, xii. 112, 113; xiii. 177, 194  
 'Quoth tongue of neither maid nor wife', xii. 113  
*St Clement's Eve*, xii. 112  
 Taylor, Isaac (1759-1829), xi. 384, 483  
 Taylor, Isaac (1787-1865), xii. 470; xiv. 481, 609  
 Taylor, Isaac (1829-1901), xii. 505  
 Taylor, James W., xii. 513  
 Taylor, Jane (1783-1824), xi. 384, 483; *Twinkle, Twinkle, Little Star*, xi. 383  
 Taylor, Jefferys (1792-1853), xi. 384, 483  
 Taylor, Jeremy (1613-1667), vii. 130, 144, 146, 148, 150, 162 ff. (main entry), 213, 426, 427, 475; viii. 250, 293, 294, 297, 303, 368 ff., 377, 386, 456; ix. 62; x. 360, 364, 366; xi. 2; xii. 169, 176, 193, 253, 277, 283; xiv. 460  
*Ductor Dubitantium*, vii. 163, 280  
*Golden Grove, The*, vii. 163  
*Great Exemplar, The*, vii. 165  
*Holy Dying*, vii. 163 ff.  
*Holy Living*, vii. 163, 165  
*Liberty of Propheysing, The*, vii. 165; viii. 344; x. 372  
*Marriage Ring, The*, vii. 163  
*Sacred order and offices of Episcopacy, The*, vii. 165  
 'The House of Feasting', iv. 247  
*Worthy Communicant, The*, vii. 163, 165  
 Taylor, John, the 'water-poet' (1580-1653), iii. 288; iv. 361, 517, 518, 520, 532, 533, 534, 545, 546; v. 144, 148; vi. 261; vii. 387, 494, 498, 499, 514, 515  
*All the Workes of J. T.*, iv. 392  
*John Taylor's Wit and Mirth*, iv. 360



## TAYLOR

- Taylor, John  
*Kicksy Winsey, or A Lerry Come-Twang*, A, iv. 392  
*Pennyles Pilgrimage, The*, iv. 392
- Taylor, John, LL.D. (1694-1761), x. 385, 409, 463; *Defence of the Common rights of Christians*, x. 380; *Scripture doctrine of Original Sin*, x. 380
- Taylor, John (1704-1766), ix. 341, 528
- Taylor, John (1757-1832), x. 480
- Taylor, John (1781-1864), x. 527; xii. 195, 203
- Taylor, John Edward (1791-1844), xiv. 535
- Taylor, Joseph (1586?-1653?), vi. 248, 276, 277
- Taylor, Joseph, xi. 483
- Taylor, Mary, xiii. 404, 405
- Taylor, Nathaniel, x. 385
- Taylor, Philip Meadows (1808-1876), xiii. 566; xiv. 580  
*Confessions of a Thug*, xiii. 432; xiv. 338  
*Ralph Darnell*, xiv. 338  
*Seeta*, xiv. 338  
*Tara*, xiv. 338  
*Tippoo Sultan*, xiv. 338
- Taylor, Robert (1784-1844), xiv. 482
- Taylor, Robert, bookseller (c. 1763), xi. 315
- Taylor, S. A., xiv. 541
- Taylor, Thomas (c. 1704), viii. 476
- Taylor, Thomas (1758-1835), xiv. 482
- Taylor, Tom (1817-1880), xii. 407; xiii. 264, 268, 516, 522, 524; xiv. 196, 238, 519, 548  
*Anne Boleyn*, xiii. 267  
*Arkwright's Wife*, xiii. 267  
*Foot's Revenge, The*, xiii. 267  
*Jeanne Darc*, xiii. 267  
*Lady Clancarty*, xiii. 267  
*Plot and Passion*, xiii. 267  
*Still Waters Run Deep*, xiii. 267  
*Ticket-of-Leave Man, The*, xiii. 267  
*'Twixt Axe and Crown*, xiii. 267
- Taylor, William, of Norwich (1765-1836), x. 484; xi. 179, 423, 428; xii. 4, 97, 380, 429; xiii. 169, 244, 468
- Taylor, William, publisher (d. 1724), ix. 19; xi. 323
- Taylor, William Cooke (1809-1849), xiv. 571
- Taylor, quack oculist, in Foote's drama, x. 88
- Taylor family, the, xi. 384, 483
- Tayster. *See* John de
- Tea, x. 467
- Teachum, Mrs., in Sarah Fielding's *Governess*, xi. 380
- 'Teachwell, Mrs.', xi. 379
- Teazle, lady, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, x. 90; xi. 269 ff.; xii. 171
- Teazle, Sir Peter, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, xi. 269, 270
- Technessa, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 325
- Techne, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 317

## TEMPLE

- Teddington, vii. 42; xiv. 283
- Tediousness, in Tudor moralities, v. 57
- Tedman, Mr., in Fanny Burney's *Wanderer*, x. 65
- Tedworth, the drummer of, ix. 436
- Tees, river, xiii. 136, 149
- Tegner, xii. 395
- Teignmouth, lord, xiv. 577
- Teixeira, Antony, ix. 501
- Telegonus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 149
- Telemachus, v. 108; x. 134
- Telesius, iii. 416
- Telfer, Jamie, of the Fair Dodhead, xii. 3
- Tellus, in *Endimion*, v. 341
- Telugu language, xii. 362
- Temperance, the house of, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 335
- Temperley, Harold William Vazielle, xiv. 508
- Tempesti, vi. 174, 176
- Templars, the, i. 189
- Temple, the, in the Cross legend, i. 134
- Temple, the (Palestine), v. 15, 49
- Temple, Dorothy, lady, ix. 92, 93; x. 410.  
*See* Osborne, Dorothy
- Temple, earl. *See* Grenville, Richard
- Temple
- Temple, Frederick (1821-1902), archbishop of Canterbury, xiv. 602, 609, 610; 'The Education of the World,' xii. 295
- Temple, Henry John, 3rd viscount Palmerston (1784-1865), xiii. 422; xiv. 124, 129, 132, 171, 172, 182, 184, 185, 187, 420, 505, 508; *Civis Romanus* speech, xiv. 126
- Temple, Sir Richard (1634-1697), viii. 476
- Temple, Sir Richard, viscount Cobham (1669?-1749), viii. 428; ix. 445; x. 103
- Temple, Sir William (1555-1627), iv. 274 ff., 509; vii. 343; *Admonitio*, iv. 276
- Temple, Sir William (1628-1699), vii. 266 ff.; viii. 267, 268, 342, 379-386 (main entry), 482; ix. 47, 91 ff., 102, 103, 170, 332 ff., 390, 454 ff., 524, 572; x. 221, 224, 238, 484; xiv. 51, 63  
*An Essay upon the Advancement of Trade in Ireland*, viii. 384  
*An Essay upon the present State and Settlement of Ireland*, viii. 384  
*An Introduction to the History of England*, viii. 384  
*Essay on Ancient and Modern Learning*, viii. 385; ix. 391, 392  
*Essay upon the Original and Nature of Government*, viii. 384  
*Letters*, viii. 380, 381  
*Memoirs*, viii. 380 ff.  
*Miscellanea*, viii. 384  
*Observations upon the United Provinces of the Netherlands*, viii. 383  
*Of Heroic Virtue*, x. 222  
*Of Poetry*, x. 222  
*Survey of the Constitution and Interests of the Empire...*, A, viii. 384  
*Upon Conversation*, viii. 386

## TEMPLE

- Temple, Sir William**  
*Upon Health and Long Life*, viii. 385, 386  
*Upon Poetry*, v. 286; viii. 385, 386  
*Upon Popular Discontents*, viii. 386  
*Upon the Cure of the Gout*, viii. 385, 386  
*Upon the different conditions of life and fortune*, viii. 386  
*Upon the Gardens of Epicurus or Of Gardening*, viii. 385, 386
- Temple, William Johnson (1739-1796)**, x. 193, 478  
 'Temple of the Muses,' xi. 337  
 Temple reveals, Middle, viii. 244  
 Temple's Gallicisms, viii. 383  
*Templum Chrystallinum*, ii. 225  
 Temporality, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 126, 127, 128  
 Temptation, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 140  
 Ten Brink, Bernhard, i. viii, 102, 143, 420; ii. 28; iii. 75; v. 20, 39
- Tençons**, v. 27  
 Teneriffe, ix. 180
- Tenison, Thomas (1636-1715)**, archbishop of Canterbury, viii. 250, 305, 307, 431, 462; ix. 195; x. 353; *Baconiana*, viii. 402; *The Creed of Mr Hobbes Examined*, vii. 301, 475
- Tennant, William (1784-1848)**, xi. 445  
*Anster Fair*, xi. 243  
 Cardinal Bethune, xi. 243  
*Dingin doon O The Cathedral*, xi. 243  
 John Baliol, xi. 243  
*Tangier's Giant*, xi. 243  
*Thane of Fife*, xi. 243
- Tennent, Sir James Emerson (1804-1869)**, xiv. 197, 554
- Tenniel, Sir John (1820-1914)**, xi. 477, 491; xii. 411; xiv. 235, 239, 549
- Tennyson, Alfred**, 1st lord Tennyson (1809-1892), i. 247, 266, 269, 284, 373; ii. 176, 182, 400; iv. 47, 112; vii. 137; ix. 73; x. 143, 152, 220; xi. 77, 111, 158, 159, 409; xii. 39, 63, 106, 113, 118, 126, 139, 154, 219, 271, 438, 483; xiii. 23 ff. (main entry), 69, 71, 72, 85, 120, 131, 140, 143, 147, 148, 152, 153, 155, 157 ff., 176, 179, 184, 188, 192, 194, 195, 200, 214, 216, 219, 221, 228, 230, 231, 240, 241, 243, 244, 246, 250 ff., 277, 297, 421, 442, 463, 473 ff. (main entry), also see Add. 3; xiv. 15, 148, 238, 255, 306, 321, 349, 378 ff., 443, 456, 493, 515, 517  
*A Dream of Fair Women*, vi. 338  
*Akbar's Dream, and Other Poems*, xiii. 39  
*Aylmer's Field*, xiii. 40  
*Balin and Balan*, xiii. 35, 36  
*Ballad of the Fleet, A*, xiii. 39  
*Ballads and other Poems*, xiii. 39  
*Becket*, xiii. 39  
*Brook, The*, xiii. 34, 36  
 'By night we linger'd on the lawn,' xiii. 33

## TENNYSON

- Tennyson, Alfred**  
 'Calm is the morn without a sound,' xiii. 33  
*Charge of the Heavy Brigade, The*, xiii. 40, 42  
*Charge of the Light Brigade, The*, xiii. 186  
*Claribel*, xiii. 26, 27, 44  
*Columbus*, xiii. 40  
 'Come into the garden, Maud,' xiii. 35  
*Coming of Arthur, The*, xiii. 35  
*Crossing the Bar*, xiii. 44  
*Cup, The*, xiv. 380  
*Daisy, The*, xiii. 42  
 'Dark house, by which once more I stand,' xiii. 33  
*Death of Enone, The*, xiii. 39  
*Defence of Lucknow, The*, xiii. 40  
*Demeter*, xii. 332; xiii. 41  
*Demeter and other Poems*, xiii. 39  
*Despair*, xiii. 40, 42  
*Dora*, xiii. 29, 39  
*Dream of Fair Women, A*, xiii. 25, 26  
*Dying Swan, The*, xiii. 26, 250  
*Elaine*, xiii. 35  
*Enid and Nimue*, xiii. 35  
*Enoch Arden*, xi. 148; xiii. 38, 39, 379  
*Flight, The*, xiii. 42  
*Four Idylls of the King*, xiii. 35  
*Gardener's Daughter, The*, xiii. 34, 40  
*Gareth and Lynette*, xiii. 35, 37  
*Geraint and Enid*, xiii. 35  
*Grandmother, The*, xiii. 39, 40  
*Guinevere*, xiii. 35  
*Harold*, xiii. 39  
*Helen's Tower*, xiii. 177  
 'Hollyhock' song, the, xiii. 244  
*Holy Grail, The*, xiii. 35, 37  
 'I cannot see the features right,' xiii. 33  
 'I have led her home,' xiii. 35  
*Idylls of the King*, xiii. 27, 29, 31, 35 ff., 41, 201, 448  
*In Memoriam*, vii. 42, 52; viii. 229; xii. 116, 330; xiii. 10, 27, 32 ff., 37, 183; xiv. 380  
*In the Children's Hospital*, xiii. 40  
*Lady of Shalott, The*, xiii. 25, 26, 29; xiv. 442  
*Last Tournament, The*, xiii. 35, 37  
*Locksley Hall*, xiii. 30, 34, 161; xiv. 374  
*Locksley Hall, Sixty Years After*, xiii. 39, 40, 42  
*Lotos Eaters, The*, xiii. 25 ff., 29  
*Love and Duty*, xiii. 30  
 'Love thou thy land,' xiii. 30  
*Lucretius*, xiii. 39 ff.  
*Mariana*, xiii. 26  
*Maud*, xi. 151; xiii. 34, 72, 161  
*Maud, and Other Poems*, xiii. 34, 42  
*Miller's Daughter, The*, xiii. 25, 40, 190  
*Morte d'Arthur*, xiii. 29, 30, 35  
*Nimue (Vivien)*, xiii. 35  
*Northern Farmer, The*, xiii. 39  
 'Now sleeps the crimson petal,' xiii. 31  
 'O that 'twere possible,' xiii. 35

## TENNYSON

- Tennyson, Alfred  
*Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, XIII. 34  
*Enone*, XIII. 25, 26, 28, 29, 41  
 'Of old sat Freedom,' XIII. 30  
 'Oh yet we trust that somehow good,' XIII. 33  
 'Old Yew, which graspest at the stones,' XIII. 33  
*Palace of Art, The*, VII. 253; XIII. 25, 26, 28, 30  
*Passing of Arthur, The*, XIII. 35  
*Pelleas and Ettarre*, XIII. 35  
*Poems* (1830), XIV. 139  
*Poems, Chiefly Lyrical* (1830), XIII. 25  
*Poems* (1833), XIII. 25  
*Poems*, 2 vols. (1842), XII. 101; XIII. 25  
*Poems, by Two Brothers*, XIII. 25  
*Princess, The*, XIII. 30, 31, 251; XIV. 430  
*Queen Mary*, XIII. 39  
*Recollections of the Arabian Nights*, XIII. 26  
*Revenge, The*, XIII. 39, 40, 42; XIV. 84  
*Rivulet, The*, XIV. 380  
*Rizpah*, XIII. 40  
 'Sad Hesper o'er the buried sun,' XIII. 33  
*St Simeon Stylites*, XIII. 41  
*St Telemachus*, XIII. 40, 41  
*Sir John Oldcastle*, XIII. 40  
*Sisters, The*, XIII. 42  
*Spinster's Sweet-Arts, The*, XIII. 40  
 'Spirit haunts the year's last hours, A,' XIII. 26  
 'Splendour falls, the,' XIII. 31  
 'Sweet and low,' XIII. 31  
 'Tears, idle tears,' XIII. 31, 42  
*Tiresias*, XIII. 40, 41, 142  
*Tiresias and Other Poems*, XIII. 39  
*Tithonus*, XIII. 29, 41  
*To Virgil*, XIII. 42  
 'To-night the winds begin to rise,' XIII. 33  
*True and the False, The*, XIII. 35  
*Two Voices, The*, XIII. 30, 40  
*Ulysses*, XIII. 29, 30, 32; XIV. 241  
 'Unwatch'd, the garden bough shall sway,' XIII. 33  
*Vastness*, XIII. 30, 41  
*Village Wife, The*, XIII. 39, 40  
*Vision of Sin, The*, VIII. 237; XIII. 26, 27, 30, 32, 253  
*Voyage of Maeldune, The*, XII. 361; XIII. 42, 251; XIV. 328  
 'We fell out,' XIII. 31  
 'When on my bed the moonlight falls,' XIII. 33  
 'Witch-elms that counterchange the floor,' XIII. 33  
 'With trembling fingers did we weave,' XIII. 33  
*Wreck, The*, XIII. 42  
 'You ask me, why,' XIII. 30  
 Tennyson, Charles. See Turner, Charles  
 Tennyson

## TESTAMENT

- Tennyson, Frederick (1807-1898), XIII. 23, 45 ff., 78, 473, 479  
*Daphne, and other Poems*, XIII. 46  
*Days and Hours*, XIII. 46  
*Isles of Greece, The*, XIII. 46  
*Poems of the Day and Year*, XIII. 46  
*Psyche*, XIII. 47  
*River of Life*, XIII. 47  
 Tennyson, Hallam, 2nd lord Tennyson, XIII. 473-474, 478, 479  
 'Tenth Muse,' the, XIII. 175  
 Terceer (America), v. 139  
 Terence, II. 331, 359, 360; III. 20, 24, 53, 429, 430; IV. 4, 235, 245, 320, 414, 417, 428, 440; V. 6, 104, 105, 116; VI. 14, 15, 32, 297; VII. 487; VIII. 155, 247, 442; IX. 46, 58, 270, 274, 338, 418, 525, 526; X. 91, 429; XI. 266, 426; XII. 494  
*Adelphi*, VI. 48; X. 90; XI. 265  
*Andria*, v. 101, 103, 104, 115, 411; IX. 64  
*Eunuchus*, v. 104, 105; VI. 300; VIII. 139  
*Heautontimoroumenos*, v. 102, 104  
*Hecyra*, II. 321  
*Phormio*, v. 102  
*Terens in English*, v. 103, 411  
 Terentia, IX. 218  
 Terentian, I. 120  
 Teresa, St, VII. 34, 35, 37, 143; XIII. 356, 398  
 Tereus, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 151  
 Tereus, in *Philomela*, VI. 320  
 Tereus, in *Progne*, VI. 299  
 Tereus and Procne, III. 343  
 Terilo, William, IV. 534; *Satire on Brazen Head*, I. 210  
*Term Catalogues, The*, IV. 404; VIII. 182, 188; XI. 339; XII. 357  
 Ternate, XIV. 298  
 Terni, cataract of, XII. 44  
 Terouenne, siege of, II. 338; III. 70  
 Terra, in *Lingua*, VI. 315  
 Terriss, William (1847-1897), XIII. 515  
 Terry, Charles Sanford, *Catalogue of publications of Scottish Historical Societies*, XII. 358, 519  
 Terry, Edward (1590-1660), IV. 462; *Relation of a Voyage to the Eastern India*, XIV. 333  
 Terry, Ellen, XIII. 513, 515  
 Tertullian, III. 9, 416; VII. 34, 505, 510; XII. 488  
 Tervev, tykes of, II. 275  
 Tessauro, E., *Cannocchiale Aristotelico*, VII. 269  
 Tessa, in *Romola*, XIII. 395  
 Tessaranactus (s.e. James I), in *Euphormio*, IV. 256  
*Test, The*, X. 389, 390, 522  
 Test act, the, X. 374; XIII. 24  
*Testament, New*, II. 290, 292, 300, 430; III. 7, 13, 27, 42 ff., 127, 233, 448; IV. 27, 28, 34, 47; VII. 173, 304, 316, 317, 326  
 Beza's Latin version, III. 45  
 Genevan, of William Whittingham, III. 44

## TESTAMENT

### *Testament, New*

- Greek text of, viii. 277  
 Irish version of, iv. 414  
 Luther's preface to, iii. 45  
 Purvey's version, iii. 45  
 Scots, of Murdoch Nisbet, iii. 45  
 Tindale's, ii. 330; iii. 42, 43; vii. 432  
 Wycliffite, ii. 285, 430; iii. 45  
*Testament, Old*, ii. 230, 292, 335; iii. 43 ff., 234; iv. 27, 28, 30, 46, 49, 170; vii. 324; viii. 37  
 Tindale's, iii. 44  
 Wycliffite, ii. 430  
*Testament de Taste Vin, Le*, iii. 85, 483  
*Testament of the Hawthorne, The*, iii. 86, 483  
*Testaments* (English, Latin and French), iii. 482 ff.  
*Testaments*, mock, iv. 357, 521  
 Testimony, in Crowne's *Sir Courtly Nice*, viii. 189  
 Tetbury, Gloucestershire, viii. 82, 83  
 Tetterbys, the, in Dickens's *The Haunted Man*, xiii. 324  
 Teufelsdröckh (Carlyle's), xiii. 3, 6, 9  
 Teutonic languages, x. 223  
 Teutonic law, viii. 310  
 Teutonic tribes, x. 313  
 Tewkesbury, ii. 297; ix. 394  
 Tewkesbury academy, x. 386  
 Texte, Joseph, x. 16, 413, 458; xii. 407, 525, 527  
 Textor, J. Ravisius, v. 107 ff., 407, 410; vi. 87; Latin *Dialogi*, v. 101; *Juvenis, Pater, Uxor*, v. 108, 109; *Thersites*, v. 108, 109  
 Thackeray, Amelia (born Webb), xiii. 276  
 Thackeray, Anne (born Becher), xiii. 276  
 Thackeray, Isabella (born Shawe), xiii. 278, 280  
 Thackeray, Richmond, xiii. 275, 276  
 Thackeray, Thomas, xiii. 275  
 Thackeray, William, bookseller, xi. 335  
 Thackeray, William Makepeace (1811-1863), i. 287; ii. 176; v. 179, 212, 231; vii. 199; ix. 40, 127, 133, 190; x. 45, 120, 154, 422; xi. 306, 307, 385, 387, 423, 476, 483; xii. 21, 24, 109, 121 ff., 125, 128, 131, 178, 250, 252, 426, 430, 431; xiii. 142, 154, 162, 170, 177, 178, 189, 199, 275 ff. (main entry), 307, 344, 352, 386, 388, 406, 421, 422, 425, 433, 442, 457, 525 ff., 554, also see Add. 2; xiv. 142, 148, 152, 171, 177, 187, 194, 205, 224, 235 ff., 539, 540, 549  
*Amours of Mr Deuceace, The*, xiii. 279  
*Ballads of Policeman X, The*, xiii. 294  
*Barbazure*, xiii. 284  
*Barry Lyndon, The Luck of*, x. 44; xiii. 281, 284, 292, 300, 414  
*Bedford Row Conspiracy, The*, xii. 431  
*Book of Snobs, The*, xi. 297; xiii. 281, 284  
*Catherine*, xiii. 279, 280, 282, 418  
*Christmas Books*, xiii. 292, 294  
*Comic Tales and Sketches*, xiii. 281

## THALIA

### Thackeray, William Makepeace

- Denis Duval*, x. 39; xiii. 300  
*Diary of Fitz-James de la Pluche*, xiv. 237  
*Dr Birch and his Young Friends*, xiii. 294  
*English Humourists of the Eighteenth Century, The*, x. 53, 418, 484; xiii. 294  
*Esmond, Henry, The History of*, xiii. 277, 286, 292, 293, 297, 298, 300, 407  
*Fatal Boots, The*, xiii. 280, 282  
*Fêtes of July, The*, xiii. 283  
*Fitz-Boodle, Confessions of*, xiii. 281  
*Flore et Zéphyr*, xiii. 278  
*Four Georges, The*, xii. 431; xiii. 295  
*George de Barnwell*, xiii. 280, 418  
*Great Hoggarty Diamond, The*, xiii. 281, 288  
*Irish Sketch Book, The*, xiii. 282 ff., 414  
*James's Diary*, xiii. 284, 526  
*Kickleburys on the Rhine, The*, xiii. 294  
*Legend of the Rhine, A*, xiii. 284, 294  
*Lords and Liveries*, xii. 246  
*Lovel the Widower*, xiii. 299  
*Major Gahagan*, xiii. 279, 281  
*Men's Wives*, xiii. 281  
*Miss Tickletoby's Lectures on English History*, xiii. 284; xiv. 237  
*Mr Punch's Prize Novelists*, xiii. 284; xiv. 237  
*Mrs Perkins's Ball*, xiii. 292, 294  
*Newcomes, The*, iv. 113; v. 213; xiii. 120, 277, 278, 295 ff., 299, 300  
*Notes of a Journey from Cornhill to Grand Cairo*, xiii. 284  
*Novels by Eminent Hands*, xii. 246  
*Our Street*, xiii. 292  
*Paris Sketch Book, The*, xiii. 281, 282; xiv. 196  
*Pendennis*, iv. 252; x. 44; xii. 159; xiii. 276, 290 ff., 294, 391; xiv. 440  
*Philip, The Adventures of*, xiii. 280, 288, 299, 300  
*Professor, The*, xiii. 310  
*Ravenswing, The*, xiii. 281  
*Rebecca and Rowena*, xiii. 284, 294  
*Rose and the Ring*, xiii. 294  
*Roundabout Papers*, x. 204; xiii. 299  
*Scaramouch*, xiii. 351  
*Second Funeral of Napoleon, The*, xiii. 283  
*Shabby Genteel Story, A*, xiii. 280, 299  
*Snobs of England, The*, xiii. 284; xiv. 237  
*Timbuctoo*, xiii. 277; xiv. 207  
*Vanity Fair*, v. 213; xiii. 281, 284 ff., 292, 294; xiv. 255  
*Virginians, The*, xiii. 297 ff.  
*Yellowplush Papers, The*, ix. 57; xii. 431; xiii. 278, 281  
 Thackeray, William Makepeace, grandfather of the novelist, xiii. 275  
 Thaise, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 152  
 Thalaba, xiii. 357  
 Thalander, in *Sicelides*, vi. 323  
 Thalia, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 2

## THAME

Thame, vii. 104  
 Thames, river, ix. 187; x. 102; xi. 362; xii. 265; xiii. 93, 120; xiv. 221  
 Thameis (Thames), in *The Masque of Beauty*, vi. 344  
 Thanet, isle of, ix. 536  
 Thاون, P. de (fl. 1120), i. 226, 227  
 Tharmas, in Blake's *Vala*, xi. 195  
 Thaxted, Essex, iv. 91  
 Theagenes (Digby), in his *Memoirs*, vii. 222  
 Theal, G. McCall, xiv. Add. 10  
*Thealma and Clearchus*, vii. 251  
*Theatre, The*, ix. 144, 439, 442  
 Theatre, the Elizabethan, vi. 241-278, 459 ff. *See, also, under specific names below:*  
 Blackfriars, vi. 170, 243, 248, 255, 257 ff., 262, 270, 273, 276 ff., 289 ff., 312, 404  
 Cockpit, vi. 262, 272  
 Curtain, vi. 247, 253 ff., 378, 384 ff.  
 Fortune, vi. 250, 253, 255, 256, 258, 259, 261, 268, 269, 272, 292, 398  
 Globe, vi. 69, 247, 248, 253, 255 ff., 261, 267, 269, 270, 272, 275 ff.  
 Golding (now Golden) lane, vi. 258  
 Hope, vi. 260, 261, 264, 267, 275, 402  
 Newington Butts, vi. 247, 254, 255  
 Phoenix, vi. 262  
 Red Bull, vi. 262, 266, 272  
 Rose, Southwark, vi. 83, 247, 250, 254, 255, 257, 259, 261  
 Salisbury court, vi. 232, 233, 262  
 Swan, vi. 259 ff., 263 ff., 267, 268, 273  
 Theater, vi. 243, 246, 247, 249, 251 ff., 257, 378, 384 ff., 391  
 Theatre Royal, Drury lane, vi. 33, 261  
 Whitefriars, vi. 140, 262  
*Theatre for Worldlings*, A, iii. 213, 250  
 Theatre Regulation act, xiii. 257  
*Theatres, A Second and Third Blast of retreat from plaies and*, vi. 390, 392, 496  
 Theatres, closing of the, vi. 210, 229, 234, 238  
 Theatres, war of the, vi. 4, 39  
 Theatrical histories, dictionaries and general records, x. 442 ff.  
 Theatrical pamphlets, Georgian era, xi. 449 ff.  
 Thebes, subject of the wars of, i. 279, 285, 286, 307  
*Thebes, The Siege of*, ii. 308  
 Thebes, Cambridge university so called by Dryden, viii. 4  
 Thecla, i. 74  
*Thegan's Life of Ludwig the Pious*, i. 90  
 Thel, in Blake's *Book of Thel*, xi. 186  
 Theloali, S., *Le Digest des Brieves Originals* (1579), viii. 467  
 Thelwall, John (1764-1834), xi. 119; xiii. 240, 512; xiv. 610  
 Themoch, iv. 215  
 Themistocles, ix. 524; xii. 363  
 Thenot, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, vi. 368

## THETBALDUS

Theobald, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1161), i. 186; ii. 341  
 Theobald, Lewis (1688-1744), v. 270 ff.; viii. 177; ix. 77 ff., 84, 86, 89, 143, 145, 168; x. 440; xi. 322; *Richard II*, xi. 316; *Shakespeare*, xi. 320; *Shakespeare Restored*, ix. 79, 448, 449  
 Theobaldus Stampensis (d. 1161), ii. 341  
 Theocrine, in *The Unnatural Combat*, vi. 159  
 Theocritus, iii. 62, 218, 219, 221, 222, 224 ff., 300; iv. 121, 411, 440; vi. 364; vii. 9, 83, 87; viii. 44; ix. 69, 372, 526; x. 492; xi. 143, 426; xii. 330, 331, 486, 489, 495; xiii. 34, 45; *The Adoniasusae*, iii. 226  
 Theodberht, i. 26  
 Theodore, in Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, x. 61  
 Theodore (602?-690), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 5, 71 ff., 77, 82, 87  
 Theodorio of Chartres, i. 185  
 Theodorio the great, xii. 322, 476  
 Theodorus Prodromus, iv. 259  
 Theodosius, vii. 395; xii. 476  
 Theodosius, in *The Emperour of the East*, vi. 158  
 Theodotion, ix. 330  
 Theodrio I, i. 26  
 Theodric, in *Deor*, i. 36, 37  
 Theodric, Ostrogothic king, i. 20, 21, 34, 36, 37, 99  
 Theognis, xi. 392; xii. 484  
 Theological Falsehood, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 234  
 Theological learning (1600-1660), vii. 484  
 Theologus, in *A Dialogue...against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 109  
 Theology, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8  
 Theophanius, count, i. 105  
 Theophilus, *De Urinis*, ii. 365  
 Theophilus, the legendary, vii. 503  
 Theophrastians, iii. 91, 487  
 Theophrastus, iii. 416; iv. 323, 335 ff., 339, 341 ff., 436, 521; vii. 379, 384, 386; ix. 46; *Characters*, viii. 63; xii. 332, 485  
 Theophrastus Such (George Eliot's), xiii. 402  
*There'll Never be Peace till Samie comes Hame*, ix. 377  
*There's nae luck about the Hoose*, ix. 373  
 Therry, Sir Roger (1800-1874), xi. 392  
*Thersites*, iii. 280; v. 410  
 Thersites, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 29  
 Thersites, in Shakespeare's *Troilus and Cressida*, vi. 44  
 Theseus, xiii. 354  
 Theseus, in Alfred's *Orosius*, i. 95  
 Theseus, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 183; vi. 213, 214  
 Theseus, in *Palamon and Arcyte*, vi. 299  
 Theseus, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, v. 256  
 Thespia, v. 176  
 Thetbaldus, i. 227

## THETFORD

- Thetford, Norfolk, vii. 257  
 Thetford, St Mary's priory, vi. 281  
 Thetis, in *Iliad*, vi. 347  
 Thierry, J. N. A., xiv. 77; *Norman Conquest*, xiv. 107  
 Thims, Gregory, vii. 498  
*Third Blast, The*, vi. 378, 391, 392, 395  
*Third collection of Tracts*, x. 378  
 Thirstane keep, iii. 132  
 Thirlwall, Connop (1797-1875), xii. 280, 288, 302, 303, 307 ff. (main entry), 318, 470, 478; xiv. 593; *History of Greece*, xii. 308; *Letters to a Friend*, xii. 309; 'On the Irony of Sophocles,' xii. 308  
 Thirsk, the Three Tuns, xiv. 203  
 Thirty years' war, vii. 50, 437, 453; xiv. 459  
 Thirty-Nine Articles, the, xiv. 383  
 'This is the Time' (refrain), viii. 96  
 Thisbe, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 285; vi. 207, 316  
 Thom, M., iii. 189  
 Thom, William (1798?-1848), xi. 445  
 Thomalin, in *The Shepherds Calendar*, iii. 222  
 Thomas (c. 1170), i. 273, 310, 316  
 Thomas, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 12  
*Thomas, Acts of*, i. 75  
 Thomas, C. H., xiv. Add. 10  
 Thomas, Edward (1813-1886), xii. 352, 512, 513; *Ancient Indian Weights*, xii. 353  
 Thomas, Edward, xiii. 495; xiv. 516, 521, 523  
 Thomas, Frederick Moy, xiv. 535  
*Thomas, Lord Cromwell*, v. 236, 238, 246, 247, 332, 442, 444  
 Thomas, Mrs, ix. 84  
 Thomas, St (apostle), i. 74, 75, 120, 232  
 Thomas, St, *English Song on*, i. 117  
 Thomas, St E. Hake, xiv. 527  
 Thomas, Samuel (1627-1693), x. 386  
 Thomas, Thomas, Cambridge printer (1553-1588), iii. 427; iv. 409, 410; vii. 486, 487  
 Thomas, W. Moy, ix. 244, 248  
 Thomas, William (d. 1554), iii. 554; *A Historie of Italye*, iii. 105  
 Thomas, William (1670-1738), ix. 533, 540  
 Thomas, William Luson (1830-1900), xiv. 535  
 Thomas & Becket, Thomas of Canterbury. *See* Becket  
 Thomas & Kempis. *See* Kempis  
 Thomas Aquinas, St. *See* Aquinas  
 Thomas de Bungey (fl. 1290), i. 210, 456; ii. 350  
 Thomas de Eccleston (fl. 1250), i. 203, 453  
 Thomas de Hales (fl. 1250), i. 233; *Luce Ron*, i. 233  
 Thomas de Accon, St, vii. 332  
 Thomas of Burton (fl. 1397), ii. 498  
 Thomas of Ely (fl. 1175), i. 449  
 Thomas of Erceidoune (True Thomas) (fl. 1220?-1297?), i. 316, 356, 471; ii. 100

## THOMSON

- Thomas of Woodstock, duke of Gloucester (1355-1397), ii. 158  
*Thomas of Woodstock*, v. 399  
 Thomas the Rimer, rv. 363  
*Thomas Rymer*, ii. 413  
*Thomas Saga*, i. 191  
 Thomason, George (d. 1666), rv. 425; xl. 468, 470; collection of tracts of the times (1641-1660), vii. 346, 422, 491, 494, 499, 500, 502  
 Thompson, in *Cocke Lorell's bote*, iii. 84  
 Thompson, A. Hamilton, *Military Architecture during the Middle Ages*, xii. 349  
 Thompson, Sir Benjamin, count von Rumford (1753-1814), xiv. 259, 556  
 Thompson, Benjamin (1776?-1816), xi. 260  
 Thompson, D'Arcy Wentworth, xiv. 610  
 Thompson, David (1796-1868), xiv. 359  
 Thompson, Edward (1738?-1786), vii. 184; x. 525  
 Thompson, Francis (1859-1907), xii. 404, 441; xiii. 140, 216 ff., 223, 510, *also see* Add. 2  
*Absence*, xiii. 219  
*Hound of Heaven, The*, xiii. 218  
*Inconstant, The*, xiii. 218  
*Penelope*, xiii. 219  
 Thompson, Henry (1797-1878), xi. 475  
 Thompson, Henry Yates, xiv. 195  
 Thompson, Sir John, 1st baron Haversham (1647-1710), ix. 12, 421, 422  
 Thompson, John S., xiv. 536  
 Thompson, John Vaughan (1779-1847), xiv. 296, 564  
 Thompson, Joseph, xiv. 386, 592, 597  
 Thompson, Nathaniel (fl. 1685), viii. 98, 410, 411  
 Thompson, Thomas Perronet (1783-1869), xiv. 514  
 Thompson, William (1712?-1766?), xi. 172, 429  
 Thompson, William Hepworth (1810-1886), xii. 330, 331, 494; xiii. 142; xiv. 469  
 Thoms, William John (1803-1885), xi. 467; xii. 519; *Anecdotes and Traditions*, xii. 354  
 Thomson, Anstruther, xiv. 541  
 Thomson, Sir Charles Wyville (1830-1882), xiv. 296, 297, 564  
 Thomson, Clara Linklater, x. 412, 413; xiii. 553  
 Thomson, David (1817-1880), xii. 513  
 Thomson, David Croal, xiii. 541  
 Thomson, George (1757-1851), xi. 207, 230, 232, 435, 439, 445; xii. 373; *Irish Airs*, xi. 236; *Scottish Airs*, xi. 226, 227, 231, 236; xii. 372; *Welsh Airs*, xi. 235  
 Thomson, I., *Pyramus and Thisbe*, iii. 191  
 Thomson, James (1700-1748), vi. 49; vii. 137; ix. 69, 181, 186, 254, 486; x. 73, 93 ff. (main entry), 112 ff., 147, 149, 152, 183, 230, 274, 369, 446 ff., 454, 460; xi. 86, 144, 206 ff., 216, 242,

## THOMSON

- Thomson, James  
244, 314; XII. 131, 132, 136, 177, 504;  
XIII. 35, 235, *also see* Add. 2  
*Agamemnon*, x. 108  
*Alfred*, x. 107 ff., 433, 437  
*Autumn*, x. 94, 99 ff., 103, 104  
*Britannia*, x. 94, 104  
*Castle of Indolence*, *The*, III. 246; x. 95,  
98, 100, 103, 105 ff., 114, 148, 235;  
XI. 247; XII. 100  
*Coriolanus*, x. 96, 108, 114  
*Edward and Eleonora*, x. 108  
*Hymn, A*, x. 103  
*Liberty*, x. 94, 95, 104, 105, 128  
*Poem sacred to the Memory of Sir Isaac  
Newton*, x. 94  
*Return from the Fox-Chace*, x. 101  
*Rule, Britannia*, x. 109  
*Seasons, The*, x. 93 ff., 109, 110, 112,  
125, 145, 148; XI. 247, 315; XIII. 372  
*Sophonisba*, x. 94, 108  
*Spring*, x. 94, 96, 98 ff., 128, 273  
*Summer*, x. 94, 96, 99 ff., 103, 104  
*Tancred and Sigismunda*, x. 108  
*Winter*, x. 94, 96, 99 ff.  
Thomson, James, 'B.V.' (1834-1882), XI.  
434; XIII. 106 ff., 147, 187, 193, 489  
(main entry), 570  
*City of Dreadful Night, The*, XIII. 106 ff.  
*Insomnia*, XIII. 109  
*Sunday at Hampstead*, XIII. 109  
*Sunday up the River*, XIII. 109  
*To Our Ladies of Death*, XIII. 109  
*Vane's Story*, and *other Poems*, XIII. 109  
*Weddah and Om-el-Bonam*, XIII. 109  
Thomson, John, XII. 144  
Thomson, John Arthur, XIV. 481  
Thomson, J. Charles, XII. 434; XIII. 476,  
493, 532  
Thomson, Sir Joseph John, XIV. 269  
Thomson, Richard (d. 1613), VII. 316  
Thomson, Thomas (1768-1852), XII.  
357 ff., 518  
Thomson, Thomas Napier (1798-1869),  
XI. 443  
Thomson, William (fl. 1725), *Orpheus  
Caledonius*, IX. 361, 567; x. 233  
Thomson, William (1746-1817), x. 291,  
505  
Thomson, William (1819-1890), *An Out-  
line of the Laws of Thought*, XIV. 9,  
482  
Thomson, Sir William, lord Kelvin (1824-  
1907), XIV. 265 ff., 556, 557  
Thomson, William Roger, XIII. 544; XIV.  
Add. 5  
Thopas, Sir (Chaucer's), IV. 359  
Thopas, Sir, in Lyly's *Endimion*, VIII. 127  
Thor, x. 237  
Thor, children of, III. 84  
Thor, myths of, I. 297  
Thorbiorga, in Taylor's *Edwin the Fair*,  
XII. 113  
Thoreau, Henry David, XII. 166, 176  
Thoresby, Ralph (1658-1725), IX. 540;  
XI. 340; XII. 514, 516; *Leeds*, IX. 353, 540

## THORSTEIN

- Thorgerðr, daughter of Egill Skalla-  
grímsson, I. 9  
Thorie or Thorius, John (fl. 1586-1593),  
IV. 253, 448  
Thorius, Raphael (d. 1625), IV. 531  
Thorn, A. E., XIV. 521  
Thornberry, Job, in Colman's *John Bull*,  
XI. 280  
Thornborough, John (1551-1641), VII.  
145  
Thornbury, George Walter (1828-1876),  
XIII. 189, 510  
Thorndike, Ashley Horace, VI. 121; VIII.  
181  
Thorndike, Herbert (1598-1672), VIII.  
462; *Epilogue to the Tragedy of the  
Church of England*, VIII. 294; *The Re-  
formation of the Church of England*,  
VIII. 294; *trans. of Veni Creator*, VIII.  
295  
Thorne, J., XIV. 613  
Thorne, Robert (d. 1527), IV. 87  
Thorne, William (fl. 1397), II. 498  
Thorneganus (or Byrhtferth), I. 131  
Thornes, the, in Trollope's novels, XIII.  
422  
Thorney abbey, II. 289  
Thornhill, squire, in *The Vicar of Wake-  
field*, x. 209  
Thornley, George, VII. 489  
Thornton, in Mrs Gaskell's *North and  
South*, XIII. 378, 381  
Thornton, in Lytton's *Pelham*, XIII.  
418  
Thornton, Bonnell (1724-1768), x. 429,  
455, 461; XIV. 594; *The Connoisseur*,  
XI. 448  
Thornton, Henry (1760-1815), XII. 281,  
473  
Thornton, Percy Melville, XIV. 597  
Thornton, Robert de (fl. 1440), IV. 422  
Thornton, Robert John (1768?-1837), XI.  
432  
Thornton, William Thomas (1813-1880),  
XIV. 22, 482  
Thornton-le-Dale, near Pickering, II. 44  
Thornton-le-Street, II. 44  
Thoroton, Robert (1623-1678), *Antiqui-  
ties of Nottinghamshire*, IX. 353, 540  
Thorowgood, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*,  
x. 74, 75  
Thorowgood, G., VII. 514  
Thorpe, Benjamin (1782-1870), I. 116,  
117; XII. 344, 505; XIV. 52, 69, 499;  
*Yule-tide Stories*, XII. 368  
Thorpe, Isabella, in Jane Austen's *North-  
anger Abbey*, XI. 299, 300; XII. 236  
Thorpe, John (1682-1750), IX. 540  
Thorpe, Thomas (1570?-1635?), IV. 394,  
395; v. 223 ff. (T. T.), 225  
Thorpe, Thomas Edward, XIV. 557  
Thorpe, William (d. 1407?), II. 69  
*Thorpe, Examination of William*, II. 300  
Thorpes, the, in Jane Austen's *Northanger  
Abbey*, XII. 236  
Thorstein, the Red, I. 287

## THOU

Thou, Jacques Auguste de (Thuanus), III. 183, 326; *Historiae sui temporis*, VI. 33; IX. 204, 206  
*Though Fortune cannot favor*, III. 190  
 Thought, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 19  
 Thoyras, Rapin de, X. 502  
*Thracian Wonder*, III. 357  
 Thrals, Mrs. See Piozzi, Hester Lynch  
 Thrales, the, X. 181, 182  
 Thrasher, justice, in Fielding's *Amelia*, X. 21, 29  
 Three Children, the, I. 74  
 Three Fates, the, in *Filostrato e Panfila*, V. 62  
*Three Kings' Sons*, II. 483, 503  
 Three Mile Cross, near Reading, XIII. 430  
*Three Ravens, The*, II. 412  
*Three Speeches*, VII. 381  
*Three Sisters of Mantua, The*, V. 116  
 Thring, Edward (1821-1887), XIV. 425, 602, 610; *Theory and Practice of Teaching*, XIV. 426  
 Throckmorton, Job (1545-1601), III. 380, 381, 382, 383, 390, 391, 538, 539, 542  
 Throsby, John (1740-1803), IX. 540  
 Thrum, Sir George, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, XIII. 281  
*Thrush and the Nightingale, The*, I. 362, 465; II. 500  
 Thrytho, in *Beowulf*, I. 23  
 Thuanus. See Thou  
 Thucydides, III. 429, 432; IV. 3, 4, 43, 440; VII. 218, 283; IX. 340, 528; X. 135; XII. 303, 330, 333, 338, 474, 482, 483, 485, 486, 492, 493, 495, also see Add.; XIV. 59, 85, 98  
 Thule, I. 26, 100, 216; II. 84  
 Thumb, Tom, XI. 373, 375  
 Thunder, Harry, in O'Keeffe's *Wild Oats*, XI. 281  
 Thunder and Lightning, in *The Rehearsal*, VIII. 34  
 'Thunderer, Tho' (*The Times*), XIV. 180  
 Thurgarton, Nottinghamshire, II. 299  
 Thurland, Sir Edward (1606-1683), VIII. 83  
 Thurloe, John (1616-1668), VII. 188; *Collection of the State Papers of*, VII. 187, 435, 452  
*Thurloe Papers*, X. 294  
 Thurlow, Edward, 1st lord Thurlow (1731-1806), X. 306; XI. 78, 142, 143, 254  
 Thurnall, Tom, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, XIII. 365  
 Thurneysen, I. 246  
 Thurston, king, in *Horn*, I. 287  
 Thurtell, John (1794-1824), XIII. 418; XIV. 201, 228, 230  
 Thyer, Robert (1709-1781), VIII. 60, 62  
 Thylde (a seaman), IV. 68  
 Thynne, Francis (1545?-1608), III. 114; IV. 519  
 Thynne, lady Isabella, VII. 55  
 Thynne, Thomas, 3rd viscount Weymouth and 1st marquis of Bath (1734-1796), X. 306

## TILLY

Thynne, Thomas, 2nd marquis of Bath, XI. 148  
 Thynne, William (d. 1546), II. 161, 162, 164, 169, 217, 218; III. 291, 311  
 Thynnes, the, IX. 168  
 Thyrsis, in Milton's *Arcades*, VII. 113  
 Thyrsa, in Gissing's novel, XIII. 459, 461  
 Tibbe, daughter of Rondill the refe, in *The Turnament of Totenham*, I. 366  
 Tibbs, Mrs, in *A Citizen of the World*, V. 181  
 Tiberius, in *Sejanus*, VI. 20  
 Tiberius, emperor of Rome, IX. 234; X. 320; XII. 306  
 Tibet Talkapace, II. 232  
 Tibullus, III. 113; VIII. 215; XII. 492  
 Tichborne, Chidiock, IV. 129  
 Tichmarsh, Northants., VIII. 2  
 Tickell, Richard (1751-1793), X. 438; XI. 35, 391  
 Tickell, Thomas (1686-1740), IX. 165, 170 ff., 181, 435 ff., 440, 444, 483; X. 137, 458  
*Colin and Lucy*, IX. 173  
*Epistle from a Lady in England*, IX. 173  
*Fragment of a Poem on Hunting*, IX. 173  
*Iliad, The*, IX. 75, 171, 173  
*Kensington Gardens*, IX. 173  
*On Queen Caroline's rebuilding of the Lodgings...at Queen's College*, IX. 172  
*Oxford*, IX. 173  
*Part of the Fourth Book of Lucan*, IX. 173  
*Poem to...the Lord Privy Seal on the Prospect of Peace*, IX. 171, 172  
*Royal Progress, The*, IX. 172  
*To Mr Addison*, IX. 170, 173  
*To Sir Godfrey Kneller*, IX. 173  
*To the Earl of Warwick on the Death of Mr Addison*, IX. 171  
 Tickler, Timothy, in *Noctes Ambrosianae*, XII. 160  
 Tieck, Dorothea, V. 303  
 Tieck, Johann Ludwig, V. 85, 222, 299, 303 ff.; XIII. 4, 192, 465  
 Tierney, George (1761-1830), XIV. 121, 511  
 Tierra del Fuego, XIV. 243  
 Tighe, Mary (born Blackford) (1772-1810), XII. 423; XIV. 571; *Psyche*, XIV. 311  
 Tigris, river, IV. 90  
 Tilbury. See Gervase of  
 Tilbury, IX. 7  
 Tiler, Margaret, IV. 442  
 Tilghman, Richard, X. 409  
 Tillbrook, Samuel, XIII. 241, 247, 512  
 Tillemont, Louis S. le N. de, X. 292, 308, 499; *Histoire des Empereurs*, X. 314; *Mémoires Ecclésiastiques*, X. 314  
 Tilley, Arthur Augustus, VIII. 63  
 Tillotson, John (1630-1694), archbishop of Canterbury, VII. 176; VIII. 272, 292, 296, 297, 303, 304, 370, 389, 458, 459, 461, 462; IX. 195, 196, 289, 293; X. 353, 354, 359, 360, 379, 498; XII. 259; *The Wisdom of being religious*, VIII. 369  
 Tilly, count J. T. von, VII. 21



- Tilly, William, of Selling or Celling (d. 1494), III. 5, 52
- Tillyard, Alfred Isaac, XIV. 594
- Tilney, Edmund (d. 1610), III. 536; VI. 249, 384
- Tilney, Henry, in Jane Austen's *Northanger Abbey*, XII. 234, 236
- Timeaus, J. J. C., x. 446
- Time, in *The Posselyme of Pleasure*, II. 226
- Time's Complaint*, VI. 320, 474
- Times, Song on the*, I. 370
- Times, The*, XI. 155, 467; XII. 171, 273, 315; XIII. 11, 20, 69, 278, 347, 467; XIV. 118, 151, 165, 170 ff., 177 ff., 187 ff., 198, 201, 410, 536
- Times of India, The*, XIV. 339
- Times Whistle, The*. See R. C.
- Timme, Thomas, IV. 448, 518
- Timoclia at the siege of Thebes by Alexander*, v. 102
- Timoleon of Corinth, in *The Bond-Man*, VI. 163
- Timon*, play, VI. 487
- Timon (Shakespeare's), XIII. 242
- Timon's villa, in Pope's *Epistles*, IX. 81
- Timor mortis conturbat me*, II. 257
- 'Timotheus,' VIII. 55
- Timothy, in *Sir Courtly Nice*, VIII. 189
- Timothy Thinbeard, in *If you know not me*, VI. 84
- Timperley, Charles H. (1794-1846?), XI. 467
- Timur (Tamerlane), XI. 18
- Tina, in George Eliot's *Mr Gilfil's Love Story*, XIII. 387
- Tinchebray, battle of, I. 157
- Tincker of Turney, The*, IV. 362
- Tindal, Matthew (1657-1733), IX. 288, 293 ff., 302, 309, 508, 512; X. 521; *Christianity as Old as the Creation*, IX. 293, 311
- Tindal, Nicholas (1688-1774), *Continuation of Mr Rapin de Thoyras's History*, IX. 235, 236, 495
- 'Tindal, William,' x. 475
- Tindale or Tyndale, William (d. 1536), I. 211; II. 330; III. 13, 26, 27, 39 ff. (main entry), 441, 462, 472; IV. 38, 39, 40 ff., 46, 380
- Articles wherof John Frith died*, III. 41
- New Testament, XII. 521
- Obedience of a Christian Man, The*, III. 39
- Parable of the Wicked Mammon, The*, III. 39
- Practice of Prelates, The*, III. 41
- Revelation of Anti-Christ, The*, III. 39
- Sum of Scripture, The*, III. 39
- Tintagol or Tintagel, the castle of, I. 259, 273
- Tintern abbey, x. 134
- Tintoretto, XIII. 397
- Tipperary, IX. 166; XIV. 321, 326
- Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester (1427?-1470), II. 286, 499
- Tiresias, III. 173
- Tiresias, in *Narcissus*, VI. 316
- Tiriell, in Blake's poem, XI. 187
- Tirzah, in Blake's *Four Zoas*, XI. 196, 197
- Tisbury, Wiltshire, IV. 161
- Titania, XI. 374
- Titania, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 183
- Titania, in *Nimphidia*, IV. 193
- Titania, in *The Whore of Babylon*, VI. 53
- 'Titanic,' ship, XIV. 195
- Titans, the, in Keats's *Hyperion*, XII. 85
- Titchburne, Robert, VII. 513
- Titere Tu, in Wilson's *Cheats*, VIII. 122
- Titian, XII. 172, 173; XIV. 171
- Titinillus. See Tutivillus
- Titmarsh, Michael Angelo, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, XIII. 278, 281, 284, 294, 422
- Titmarsh, Samuel, in Thackeray's *Great Hoggarty Diamond*, XIII. 281
- Tito, in *Romola*, XIII. 395, 396
- Titus, in school plays, v. 103
- Titus, emperor of Rome, x. 303; XII. 249
- Titus, Silius (1623?-1704), VII. 460; VIII. 410
- Titus and Gesippus*, II. 326
- Titus and Vespasian*, I. 333, 334, 471; v. 221
- Tityrus (Vergil's), III. 223
- Tiverton academy, x. 387
- Tivoli, XII. 419
- Tixall, IV. 184
- Tixall Poetry*, VII. 86
- To pass the Place*, III. 491
- Tobacco, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, VI. 318
- Tobacco, king of Trinidad, in *Lingua*, VI. 315
- Tobacco in England, An Advice how to plant*, IV. 531
- Tobacco pamphlets, IV. 530
- Tobacconist, The*, VI. 28
- Tobin, John (1770-1804), XI. 458; *The Honeymoon*, XI. 454
- Toby, Abel's Kinsman, IX. 442, 462
- Toby, uncle, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 25, 50 ff.
- Tocqueville, Alexis C. H. Clérel de, XI. 26; XII. 475
- Tod, James (1782-1835), XII. 513; XIV. 580; *Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan*, XIV. 335; *Antiquities of Rajpootana*, XII. 352
- Todd, Alpheus (1821-1884), XIV. 559, 584
- Todd, Henry John (1763-1845), x. 239, 461
- Todd, James Henthorn (1805-1869), XII. 360, 519; XIV. 571; *St Patrick, Apostle of Ireland*, XII. 361; *Life of St Patrick*, XIV. 328
- 'Todgers's,' in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, XIII. 323, 423
- Todhunter, Isaac (1820-1884), XIV. 555, 565, 610
- Todhunter, John (1839-1916), XII. 400, 404; XIII. 510; XIV. 211, also see Add. 3
- Todlen Butt and Todlen Ben*, IX. 360

## TOFT

- Toft Trees, Norfolk, vi. 290  
 Tofte, Robert (d. 1620), iii. 209, 256, 264, 266; iv. 442  
*Ariostos Satyres*, iv. 377, 520, 540  
*Blazon of Jealousie, The*, iii. 209  
*Laura*, iii. 257, 266, 524  
*Pastoralls of Julietta*, iv. 377  
*Tokens, The Fifteen*, ii. 329  
 Toland, John (1670-1722), viii. 332, 410; ix. 17, 282, 289 ff., 294, 295, 300, 427, 508  
*Amyntor*, ix. 291, 297  
*Christianity not mysterious*, viii. 331; ix. 289 ff.  
*Letters to Serena*, ix. 290, 291  
*Life of Milton*, ix. 291  
*Nazareus*, ix. 291  
*Pantheisticon*, ix. 292  
 Toledo, xiii. 452  
 Toledo, scholars at, i. 153, 199; ii. 365; iv. 69  
 Toleration act, x. 373, 376, 378, 380, 382  
 Toller, Thomas Northcote, xiv. 611  
 Tolomei, vii. 265  
 Tolosa, ix. 269  
 Tolous, *Erl of*, i. 471  
 Tolstoy, Leo, count, v. 208; xii. 250  
 Tom, in *King Lear*, v. 263  
 Tom, in *Steele's Conscious Lovers*, ix. 64  
 Tom, Corinthian (Egan's), xiv. 223, 224, 226, 227, 230  
*Tom a Lincoln*, xi. 334  
*Tom of all Trades*, v. 364  
 Tom of Bedlam, vi. 297  
 Tom Drum, in *Master Peachey and his men*, iii. 369, 372  
*Tom Potts*, ii. 411  
*Tom Tel-Troths Message and his pens Complaint*, iv. 352; v. 363  
*Tom Tell-Trotche's New-years Gift*, iv. 353, 526, 527; v. 355, 479  
*Tom Thynne's Ghost*, viii. 92  
 Tom Tossopot, ii. 232  
*Tom Tyler and his Wife*, v. 117, 118, 410  
 Tomkin, the Tinker, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 16  
 Tomkins, Thomas (d. 1656), iv. 465  
 Tomkis or Tomkys, Thomas (*fl.* 1604-1615), vi. 315, 479; viii. 400; x. 433; *Albumazar*, iv. 410; vi. 314, 322, 323; viii. 366; *Lingua*, vi. 314, 322, 323, 327  
 Tomkyn, in *Tournament of Totenham*, i. 366  
 Tomkyns or Tomkins, Thomas (1637?-1675), vii. 117, 120  
 Tomline, Sir George Pretymen (1750-1827), xiv. 507  
 Tomlins, Frederick Guest (1804-1867), xiv. 236  
 Tomlinson, in *Lytton's Paul Clifford*, xiii. 418  
 Tomlyn (Marprelate printer), iii. 382  
 Tommy, in *The Little Pretty Pocket Book*, xi. 376  
 'Tommy Lucretius,' x. 122  
*Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book*, xi. 375

## TORRENS

- Tompson, Charles, jun., xiv. 587; *Wild Notes*, xiv. 362  
 Tomson, Rosamund. *See* Watson, Rosamund Marriott  
*Tomy Lin*, xi. 231  
 Tonbridge school, iii. 428; vii. 330  
 Tone, Theobald Wolfe (1763-1798), xiv. 514, 571  
 Tong, William (1662-1727), x. 385  
 Tongue, Cornelius, xiv. 541  
 Tongue, Israel (1621-1680), 'Apocalyptical Expositions,' viii. 286  
 Tonna, Charlotte Elizabeth, *The Maiden City*, xiv. 321  
 Tönnies, F., vii. 288  
 Tonson, Jacob (d. 1735), xi. 320  
 Tonson, Jacob (1656?-1736), vii. 117, 141; viii. 44, 49, 213, 392, 394, *also see* Add.; ix. 68, 77, 162, 350; xi. 318 ff., 327, 332, 334; *Miscellany*, ix. 68, 74, 119, 165, 446; xi. 319, 320  
 Tonson, Jacob (d. 1767), x. 180; xi. 320, 323  
 Toogood, C. G., xiv. 490  
 Tooke, John Horne (1736-1812), x. 402, 524; xi. 400; xii. 494; *Diversions of Purley, The*, x. 401, 405; xii. 326  
 Tooke, Thomas (1774-1858), xiv. 482  
 Tooke, William (1777-1863), x. 524  
 Toole, John L., xiii. 515  
 Tooley or Toolie, Nicholas, vi. 139  
 Toomevara (Charlotte Eccles's), xiv. 325  
 Tooting, ix. 7  
 Toots, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 325  
*Top Book of All*, xi. 375, 386, 490  
 Topcliffe, Richard (1532-1604), iv. 128  
 Topham, captain, xiv. 214  
 Toplady, Augustus Montagu (1740-1778), x. 365, 517; *An old Fox tarred and feathered*, x. 367; *Historic Proof*, x. 367; 'Rock of Ages,' x. 367  
 Topsell, Edward (d. 1638?), viii. 479; *Historie of Fourefooted Beastes*, iv. 374; *The Historie of Serpents*, iv. 374; *Theater of Insects*, iv. 374  
 Torchbearers' dance, the, in *The Lords' Masque*, vi. 354  
 Torcy, Jean-Baptiste Colbert, marquis de, ix. 152, 216  
 Torfaeus, Thermodus, x. 225  
 Torfrida, in Kingsley's *Hereward the Wake*, xiii. 366  
 Tories, xiii. 14, 24  
*Tories Confession*, viii. 97  
*Tories' Triumph*, viii. 97  
 Torigni, Robert de. *See* Robert de Monte  
 Tor-lutha, x. 229  
 Toronto, xiv. 343, 349, 358  
 Trinity college, xiv. 350  
 University of, xii. 351  
 Torquatus (i.e. Ben Jonson), vi. 39  
 Torquemada, Antonio de, iv. 448  
 Torquil, in Byron's *The Island*, xii. 46  
 Torrens, Henry Whitelock (1806-1852), xiv. 337, 580  
 Torrens, Robert (1780-1864), xiv. 194, 483

## TORRENS

- Torrens, William Torrens McCullagh (1813-1894), xiv. 510, 511, 513, 571;  
*Life of Melbourne*, xiv. 328  
*Torrent of Portugal*, i. 316, 472; ii. 182  
Torrignano, Pietro, iv. 227  
Toscar, x. 229  
Tosier, captain John, iv. 462  
*Total Rout*, A, vii. 382  
Totila, king of the Goths in Italy, xiii. 461  
Totnes, x. 352  
Totnes, earl of. *See* Carew, Sir George  
Tottel, Richard (d. 1594), ii. 198; iii. 166, 180, 181, 194, 248; iv. 384, 396, 546;  
*Tottel's Miscellany*, iii. 134 ff., 166, 170, 173, 174, 179 ff., 185 ff., 248, 283, 509, 524; iv. 110, 168, 170, 387, 397, 546; vii. 1  
Tottenham, xii. 417  
Touchstone, in *As You Like It*, v. 190, 192, 193, 214; xiii. 64  
Touchstone, in *Eastward Hoe*, vi. 48  
Touchwood, lady, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 148, 149  
Touchwood, lord, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 148  
Toulmin, Joshua (1740-1815), ix. 494; x. 518, 520  
Toulouse, x. 335; xiii. 88  
Toulouse, Dominicans at, i. 200  
Toup, Jonathan (1713-1785), xii. 494;  
*Emendations on Suidas*, xii. 324, 490  
*Tour of Dr Syntax through London*, *The*, xiv. 219  
Touraine, ix. 226  
Tourguénieff, Ivan S., xiii. 195  
Touris, William, *The Contemplacyon of sinners*, ii. 323  
Tournay, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 363  
Tournay, John, vii. 33  
Tournay, siege of, Laurence Minot on, i. 357, 359  
Tournehem, iii. 3  
Tourneur, Cyril (1575?-1626), v. 327, 376; vi. 116, 128, 166-187, 444, 459, *also see* Add.; xii. 116  
*Atheist's Tragedie*, *The*, vi. 137, 166, 167, 179  
*Funeral Poem*, A (on Sir Francis Vere), vi. 166  
*Griefe on the Death of Prince Henry*, A, vi. 166  
*Nobleman*, *The*, vi. 166  
*Revengers Tragoedie*, *The*, vi. 166, 167, 178, 179  
*Transformed Metamorphosis*, *The*, vi. 166  
Tours, viii. 245  
Tout, Thomas Frederick, xiv. 485, 497  
Tovey, Duncan Crookes (1842-1912), x. 103, 451; xiii. 488, 508; xiv. 507  
Towgood, Matthew (fl. 1710-1746), x. 385, 387  
Towgood, Michajjah (1700-1792), x. 374, 384, 387; *The Dissenting Gentleman's Answer*, x. 375  
Towneley mss., ix. 565

## TRAHERNE

- Towneley plays, iii. 91; v. 13, 15, 18, 20, 40, 47, 389, 390  
Townley, in Sheridan's *Trip to Scarborough*, xi. 268  
Townley, James (1714-1778), x. 432, 438;  
*False Concord*, x. 90; *High Life below Stairs*, x. 88  
Townley Gallery, xii. 509  
Townsend, Joseph (1739-1816), xi. 400;  
*Dissertation on the Poor Laws*, xi. 74  
Townsend, Meredith White (1831-1911), xiv. 198, 535  
Townshend or Townsend, Aurelian (fl. 1601-1643), vii. 16, 20, 413, *also see* Add.  
Townshend, Charles, 2nd viscount Townshend (1674-1738), ix. 16, 17, 163, 219  
Townshend, Charles (1725-1767), x. 399, 523; xi. 10, 12  
Townshend, Chauncey Hare (1798-1868), xiii. 542  
Townshend, Hayward (fl. 1601), vii. 440  
Townshend, lord John, xi. 35  
Towton, battle of, ii. 306  
Towton, battlefield of, v. 171  
Towhouse, Mrs. in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x. 26  
Tox, Miss, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 325  
Toynbee, Arnold (1852-1883), xiv. 592  
Toynbee, Paget, xii. 415, 525  
Toynbee, Mrs Paget, x. 247, 248, 250, 251, 284, 495, *also see* Add.; xi. 282  
Tozer, in Mrs Oliphant's *Salem Chapel*, xiii. 431  
Tozer, Henry Fanshawe (1829-1916), xii. 475, *also see* Add. 4  
Trabb's boy, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 334  
Tracts, collections of, in Jacobean times, vii. 455  
*Tracts for the Times*, xii. 256, 257, 270, 455 ff.; xiii. 358  
Tracy, Antoine L. C. Destutt, comte de, xiv. 6, 8  
Trade books, xi. 325  
Trade catalogues, early, iv. 548  
Trade and Plantations commission, ix. 406  
Tradescant, John (d. 1637?), xiv. 285  
Tradescant, John (1608-1662), xiv. 285, 564  
Trafton, A., xiii. 559  
Tragedus, in *Lingua*, vi. 315  
Tragedy, in *A Warning for Faire Women*, v. 326  
Tragedy, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 233  
Tragedy, early English, v. 394  
Traherne, Philip (d. 1723), vii. 404  
Traherne, Thomas (1637?-1674), vii. 15, 42 ff. (main entry), 144, 153, 155, 157, 163, 403, 404, 427, *also see* Add.; xi. 384  
*Centuries of Meditations*, vii. 43, 143  
*Christian Ethics*, vii. 43  
*News*, vii. 44  
*Poems*, vii. 43

## TRAHERNE

- Traherne, Thomas  
*Roman Forgeries*, vii. 43  
*Serious and patheticall Contemplation of the Mercies of God*, A, vii. 43  
*Silence*, vii. 44  
*Thoughts*, poems on, vii. 44  
*Ways of Wisdom*, The, vii. 44  
*Wonder*, vii. 44
- Trall, Catharine Parr (1802-1899), xiv. 581; *Lost in the Backwoods (The Canadian Crusoes)*, xiv. 360
- Trall, Henry Duff (1842-1900), i. ix; x. 422; xi. 417; xiii. 464, 473, 478, 510, 544, 545, 547, also see Add. 2; xiv. 511, 527  
*Age of Despair*, The, xiii. 166  
*Ballad of Baloonatics Craniocracs*, The, xiii. 166  
*Enfant Terrible*, An, xiii. 166  
*Laputa Outdone*, xiii. 166  
*New Fiction*, The, xiv. 146  
*New Lucian*, The, xiv. 146  
*Number Twenty*, xiv. 146  
*Recaptured Rhymes*, xiii. 166  
*Saturday Songs*, xiii. 166; xiv. 146  
*Social England*, editor of, i. 363
- Trajan, emperor of Rome, ii. 76; xii. 303
- Tranent Muir, ix. 373
- Tranquillus, in *The Teller*, ix. 39
- Transit, Robert, *pseud.* See Cruikshank, Isaac Robert
- Transition English, i. 217 ff., 335 ff., 458 ff., 474 ff.
- Transition English song collections, ii. 372 ff., 490 ff.
- Translators, iv. 1 ff., 435 ff.
- Transome, Harold, in *Felix Holt*, xiii. 397
- Transubstantiation, viii. 296
- Trant, Olive, ix. 219
- Traperon, William, iv. 446
- Trapezuntius, iii. 50
- Trapp, Joseph (1679-1747), ix. 181, 184, 487, 510, 512, 519
- Trappola, in *The Bugbears*, v. 115
- Trautmann, M., i. 60, 118
- Travaux of The three English Brothers, The, iv. 533
- Traveller, The, xiv. 194
- Travers, Walter (1518?-1635), iii. 405, 406, 413, 426; iv. 236
- Travis, George (1741-1797), x. 310; xii. 490; *Letters to Gibbon*, x. 309, 508; xii. 323
- Treasury of South African Poetry and Verse, The, xiv. 377
- Treatise of a Gallant, ix. 51
- Trebizond, ii. 79
- Treble, H. R., xiv. 528
- Tregarva, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 360, 361
- Tregelles, Samuel Prideaux (1813-1875), xii. 340, 501
- Trelawney, Edward John (1792-1881), xii. 38, 76, 398, 404, 452; xiv. 527; *Recollections of...Shelley and Byron*, xii. 37

## TRINCULO

- Trelawny, Sir Jonathan (1650-1721), bishop of Winchester, ix. 151; x. 352
- Tremebundus or Tremulus (Charles Lamb), xii. 200
- Tremellius, John Immanuel (1510-1580), iii. 422
- Tremor, Sir Luke, in Mrs Inchbald's *Such Things Are*, xi. 278
- Trench, Miss Maria (1828?-1917), xii. Add. 2
- Trench, Melesina (1768-1827), xii. 452
- Trench, Richard Chenevix (1807-1886), vii. 41; xi. 407; xii. 271 ff., 452, 463; xiii. 24, 167, 173, 510; xiv. 611; *Lord many times I am weary quite*, xiii. 174; *Sacred Latin Poetry*, xiii. 172
- Trench, W. F., iii. 193, 194
- Trent, in Fielding's *Amelia*, x. 33
- Trent, council of, iii. 30, 400; vii. 190; x. 460; xii. 260; xiv. 100
- Trent, Mr, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii. 319
- Trent, river, iv. 190
- Trentals of St Gregory, i. 312
- Tresham (Browning's), xiii. 67
- Trevecca, x. 366
- Trevelyan, George Macaulay, ii. 38; xiii. 568; *The life of John Bright*, xiv. 133, 508
- Trevelyan, Sir George Otto, xi. 396; xii. 427; xiv. 60, 493, 537
- Treveris, Peter (fl. 1527), iv. 374
- Treves, v. 39; xiv. 303
- Treves, Sir Frederick, xiii. 485
- Treveth, See Trivet
- Trevisa, John (1326-1412), ii. 59, 70 ff., 85, 188, 189, 287, 295, 300, 313, 323, 333, 444; iii. 441
- Trevithick, Richard (1771-1833), xiv. 258
- Trevor, Sir John (1637-1717), viii. 482
- Trevoux, *Mémoires de*, v. 291
- Trial of Treasure, The, v. 60, 393
- Triamour, Sir, i. 316, 465, 471
- Tribulation, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 22, 23
- Tribulation, *The Twelve profits of*, ii. 323
- Tribune, The, xiv. 202
- Trier, iv. 429
- Trieste, xiv. 313
- Trifler, The, xiv. 387
- Trim, corporal, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 50, 51, 53, 55
- Trim, Ireland, ix. 93
- Trimmer, Mrs Sarah (1741-1810), xi. 372, 374, 383, 476, 483; xiv. 592, 602, 610  
*Comparative view of the New Plan of Education*, A, xiv. 402, 403  
*Fabulous Histories (The History of the Robins)*, xi. 378 ff.  
*Familiar Introduction to the Knowledge of Nature*, xi. 382  
*Guardian of Education*, xi. 380  
*Oeconomy of Charity*, The, xiv. 390  
*Reflections upon...charity schools*, xiv. 389
- Trincalo, in *Albumazar*, vi. 323
- Trinculo, in *The Tempest*, v. 206

## TRINIDAD

- Trinidad, *rv.* 61  
 Trinitarianism, *x.* 379  
 Trinity, *the*, *xii.* 283  
 Trinity, *the*, in *The four P.P.*, *v.* 97  
 Trinity, Pageant of the Holy, *v.* 9  
 Trinity in Unity, dogma of, *iii.* 243  
 Trinket, lord, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, *x.* 89, 90  
 Trinket, Mrs (Etherege's), *viii.* 138  
 'Trip, Tommy,' *xi.* 377  
 Triple alliance of 1668, *viii.* 381; *ix.* 228  
 Tripoli, *xi.* 72  
 Tripolis, in Syria, *rv.* 84  
 Trismegist, *viii.* 282  
 Trissino, *iii.* 290, *also see* Add.; *vii.* 265; *Sofonisba*, *v.* 62  
 Tristram, Sir, in Arthurian legend, *i.* 236, 261, 267, 270, 272 ff., 282, 283, 290, 297 ff., 309, 310, 313, 316, 462, 471; *ii.* 100, 336, 337; *iii.* 68  
*Tristram and Iseult*, *ii.* 174  
*Tristram, Sir*, *ii.* 272  
 Trithemius, Johannes, *iii.* 112; *Antiphonus Malefactorum*, *iii.* 112  
 Trivet or Treveith, Nicholas (1258-1328?), *i.* 181, 450; *ii.* 150; *v.* 61  
*Trivium*, *the*, *ii.* 229, 230, 359, 363, 366; *vi.* 310; *vii.* 320  
 Troad, *the*, *xiv.* 252  
 Troilus, *i.* 306  
 Troilus, in *Confessio Amantis*, *ii.* 148  
 Troilus, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, *viii.* 29  
 Troilus, in Henryson's *Testament of Cressid*, *ii.* 248  
 Troilus and Cressida, *iii.* 181, 190  
 Trojan horse, *the*, *viii.* 73; *xi.* 252  
 Trojan war, *the*, *iv.* 136  
 Trokelowe, John of (*fl.* 1330), *i.* 181  
 Trollope, Sir Andrew (d. 1461), *ii.* 303  
 Trollope, Anthony (1815-1882), *xi.* 149; *xii.* 245; *xiii.* 386, 421 ff. (main entry), 427, 432, 530, 544, 566; *xiv.* 194, 554  
*Autobiography*, *xiii.* 421, 424  
 Barchester novels, *xiii.* 430  
 Barchester Towers, *xiii.* 422  
 Doctor Thorne, *xiii.* 422  
 Duke's Children, *The*, *xiii.* 423  
 Framley Parsonage, *xiii.* 422  
 Kellys and the O'Kellys, *The*, *xiii.* 421  
 Last Chronicles of Burslet, *The*, *xiii.* 422  
 Macdermots of Ballycloran, *The*, *xiii.* 421  
 Orley Farm, *xiii.* 423  
 Phineas Finn, *xiii.* 423  
 Small House at Allington, *The*, *xiii.* 422, 423  
 Three Clerks, *The*, *xiii.* 421  
 Vendée, *La*, *xiii.* 421  
 Vicar of Bullhampton, *The*, *xiii.* 423  
 Warden, *The*, *xiii.* 332, 422  
 'Way We Live Now, *The*, *xiii.* 423  
 Trollope, Frances (1780-1863), *xii.* 245, 452; *xiii.* 322, 421; *The Vicar of Wrexhill*, *xii.* 246; *The Widow Barnaby*, *xii.* 246

## TRUTH

- Trollope, Thomas Adolphus (1810-1892), *xii.* 245; *xiii.* 567; *xiv.* 598  
 Trombet, Anthony, *iii.* 50  
 Tropes, *v.* 11  
 'Trot, John' (viscount Bolingbroke), *ix.* 221  
 Trot of Turriff, *the*, *vii.* 254  
 Trotte, Nicholas (*fl.* 1588), *v.* 77  
 Trotter, Mrs A. F., *xiv.* Add. 10  
 Trotter, John Bernard (1775-1818), *xii.* 439  
 Trotton, Sussex, *viii.* 181  
 Trotwood, Miss Betsey, in *David Copperfield*, *xiii.* 327  
 Troubadours, Provençal, *v.* 26  
 Trouvères, *v.* 3, 21, 26, 27  
 Trowbridge, Wiltshire, *xi.* 148, 149  
 Trowbridge academy, *x.* 387  
 Trowle, in *The Play of the Shepherds*, *v.* 19  
 Troy, *v.* 69, 227; *viii.* 23; *xii.* 338, 497  
 Troy, in *The Four Ages*, *vi.* 92  
 Troy, *Gest Hystoriale of the Destruction of*, *i.* 306, 333, 472; *ii.* 118, 202, 450  
 Troy, legends of, *i.* 148, 195, 234, 258, 279, 285, 306, 342; *ii.* 172, 301  
 Troy, plains of, *xiii.* 353  
 Troy Book, *i.* 291, 333, 334  
 Troy-books, *v.* 196, 221  
 Troye, *vi.* 93  
 Troylous and Pandor, *vi.* 283  
 Trudge, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*, *xi.* 279  
 True and impartial Narrative of the Dissenters' New Plot, *A*, *viii.* 99  
 'True Blue Poet, *the*,' *viii.* 40  
 True description of the Pot-Companion Poet, *A*, *vii.* 387  
 True Inventory of the goods and chattels of Superstition, *A*, *vii.* 382  
 True Loyalist, *ix.* 376  
 True Patriot, *The*, *x.* 28, 29, 417  
 True Presbyterian without Disguise, *The* (1680), *vii.* 409  
 True Relation, in *The Palace of Honour*, *ii.* 261  
 Trueman, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*, *x.* 74, 75  
 Trulla, in *Hudibras*, *viii.* 68, 69  
 Trulliber, parson, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, *x.* 20, 26  
 Trumbull, Thomas, in Scott's *Redgauntlet*, *xii.* 21  
 Trumbull, Sir William (1639-1716), *ix.* 68, 74, 149  
 Trumpet Club, in *The Tatler*, *ix.* 50  
 Trunnion, commodore, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, *x.* 38, 41, 43, 50  
 Trunnion, Grizzle, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, *x.* 38  
 Truscott, S. J., *xiv.* Add. 10  
 Truso, in Oththere's voyage, *i.* 94  
 Trussell, John (d. 1642), *Touchstone of Tradition*, *vii.* 444  
 Truth, *xiv.* 190, 200  
 Truth, in Anglo-Norman plays, *v.* 21

## TRUTH

- Truth, in *Carew's Coelum Britannicum*, vii. 19  
 Truth, in *Horestes*, v. 64, 65  
 Truth, in *Medwall's interlude*, v. 54  
 Truth, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2 ff., 12, 13, 15  
 Truth, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 229, 235  
 Truth, in *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, v. 326  
*Truth, faythfulness and Mercye*, v. 102  
*Truth Flatters Not*, vii. 381  
*Tryall of Chevalry, The*, vi. 459  
 Tryan, in *George Eliot's Janet's Repentance*, xiii. 388  
 Tryce, John, vi. 287  
 Tryman, Mrs, in *The City Witt*, vi. 229  
 Tryon, Thomas (1634-1703), ix. 307, 515  
 Tschudi, Ægidius, x. 304  
 Tuam, xiv. 329  
 Tubbe, Henry, vii. Add.  
 Tubney academy, x. 387  
 Tuca, in *Satiro-Mastix*, vi. 42, 44, 272  
 Tuca, in *The Poetaster*, v. 315; viii. 127  
 Tuck, friar, v. 35, 318  
 Tuck, friar, in *Scott's Ivanhoe*, xii. 18  
 Tucker, Abraham (1705-1774), x. 346, 514; xi. 250; xii. 431; xiii. 244; *Free-will, Foreknowledge and Fate*, x. 343; *Light of Nature pursued*, x. 343; *Man in Quest of Himself*, x. 343  
 Tucker, Herbert, xiv. Add. 5  
 Tucker, Josiah (1712-1799), xi. 73; xiv. 593  
 Tucker, Miss, in *Jerrold's Time Works Wonders*, xiii. 269  
 Tucker, R., xiv. 556  
 Tucker, Thomas (fl. 1607), vi. 319 ff.  
 Tuckney, Anthony (1599-1670), viii. 274 ff., 291, 457; *Eight Letters*, viii. 276  
 Tuckwell, William, xiv. 596  
 Tudor, Charley (Trollope's), xiii. 423  
 Tudor, Jasper, *Duke of Bedford, The Epitaph of*, II. 321  
 Tudor, Owen (d. 1461), iv. 182; viii. 22  
 Tudor period, x. 40, 283, 284; xi. 367; xiv. 86  
 Tudor princesses, xiv. 111  
 Tudors, the, iv. 135; viii. 132, 312, 315, 356; xiv. 75  
 Tuer, Andrew White (1838-1900), xi. 476; xiv. 610  
 Tuffley, Mary, wife of Defoe, ix. 6  
 Tufnell, Henry (1805-1854), xii. 301  
 Tufthunt, Tom, in *Thackeray's A Shabby Genteel Story*, xiii. 299  
 Tuftons, the, ix. 168  
 Tuke, Sir Brian (d. 1545), II. 161  
 Tuke, Sir Samuel (d. 1674), vii. 518; *Adventures of Five Hours*, viii. 16, 130, 131, 421, 423  
 Tulkingshorn, Mr, in *Bleak House*, xiii. 329  
 Tulliver, Mr and Mrs, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii. 392  
 Tulliver, Maggie, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii. 382, 392, 393

## TURKISH

- Tulliver, Tom, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii. 382  
 Tulloch, John (1823-1886), xii. 286, 464; xiv. 483  
 Tulloch, William Weir, xiv. 516  
 Tullus Aufidius, in *Coriolanus*, v. 198  
 Tully, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 261.  
*See, also*, Cicero  
 Tully's Offices, ix. 274  
 Tuman-bey, in *Tomumbeius*, vi. 301  
 Tunbridge school, xiv. 388  
 Tunbridge Wells, viii. 159, 262; x. 207; xi. 347  
 Tundale, *The Vision of*, xiv. 306  
 Tungleland, flying friar of, II. 255  
 Tunis, ix. 245  
 Tunstall, Cuthbert (1474-1559), III. 7, 40, 42  
 Tupper, Martin Farquhar (1810-1889), xiii. 147, 201, 510; *Crock of Gold, The*, xiii. 149; *Proverbial Philosophy*, xiii. 148 ff.  
 Turbervil, Henry (d. 1678), *Manual of Controversies*, viii. 47  
 Turberville, George (1540?-1610), III. 177, 186, 187, 190, 201, 204, 209, 283 ff., 510; iv. 389, 446, 541; viii. 224, 225  
*Booke of faulconrie*, iv. 373  
*Epitaphs, Epigrams, and Sonets*, III. 187, 524  
*Green that you wish me wear, The*, III. 187  
*Herocal Epistles of...Ovid*, trans., III. 187; iv. 19, 439  
*Lover, The*, III. 187  
*Noble arte of venerie or hunting*, iv. 374  
*Pretie epigram of a scholer*, III. 187  
*Rayling Rout of Syccophants, To the*, III. 187  
*Tragical Tales*, iv. 7, 442  
*Translations of Mancinus's A Plaine Path to Perfect Vertue*, Mantuan's *Eclogues*, III. 187  
 'Turbulent, Mr.' x. 254  
 Turenne, Henri de la Tour d'Auvergne, vicomte de, vii. 452; viii. 202  
 Turgenev, Ivan, *The Jew*, ix. 39  
 Turgesium, Norwegian conqueror of Ireland, in *Albion's England*, iv. 136  
 Turgis, or Clarges, Miss, wife of Giles Dury, vii. 363  
 Turgot (d. 1115), I. 451  
 Turgot, Anne-R.-J., *Réflexions*, x. 336  
 Turin, iv. 277; x. 323  
 Turk, A (Defoe), ix. 19  
 Turk, Milton Haight, *Legal Code of Alfred*, I. 97  
 Turk, the Great, v. 97  
 Turkestan, II. 79; ix. 248  
 Turkey, iv. 89, 325; vii. 200, 201; viii. 137, 308; ix. 247, 248; xii. 42; xiv. 135, 179, 182  
 Turkey company, the, iv. 98; ix. 240  
 Turkish captain, in *A Challenge for Beautie*, vi. 103  
 Turkish knight, the, in the mummings' play, v. 33

## TURKISH

Turkish language and literature, ix. 245;  
 xii. 342; xiv. 458  
*Turkish Spy*, ix. 19  
 Turks, in *The Renegade*, vi. 155  
 Turks, the, ii. 330; vii. 442, 449, 453;  
 viii. 286; ix. 6; xii. 38, 45  
 Türlin, H. von dem, i. 269  
*Turnament of Totenham*, i. 366, 480;  
 ii. 501  
 Turnbull, Arthur, xi. 416  
 Turnbull, William (d. 1454), ii. 369  
 Turnebus, Adrian, iii. 424; vii. 307  
 Turner, C. L., *Original Records*, x. 384  
 Turner, Charles Tennyson (1808-1879),  
 xii. 119; xiii. 23, 45 ff., 473, 478, 479  
*Buoy-Bell, The*, xiii. 46  
*Lattice at Sunrise, The*, xiii. 46  
*Letty's Globe*, xiii. 46  
*Ocean, The*, xiii. 46  
*Sonnets, Old and New*, xiii. 46  
 Turner, Daniel (1710-1798), x. 475;  
*Cautionary Stories (The Daisy, The*  
*Cowslip)*, xi. 384, 476, 483  
 Turner, Henry Gyles, xiv. 584  
 Turner, Joseph Horsfall, xiii. 557, 559  
 Turner, Joseph Mallord William (1775-  
 1851), ii. 336; xii. 173, 346, 372, 382,  
 408, 409, 411; xiv. 150, 151, 154, 516,  
 523, 524  
 Turner, Mr. and Hannah More, xi. 360  
 Turner, Robert (fl. 1640-1664), vii. 509  
 Turner, Sharon (1768-1847), xiv. 51, 67,  
 499; *History of England*, xiv. 52; *His-*  
*tory of the Anglo-Saxons*, xii. 344  
 Turner, Thomas, vii. 515  
 Turner, W. (?), vi. 483  
 Turner, Whitely, xiii. 559  
 Turner, William, dean of Wells (d. 1568),  
 iii. 81, 474; iv. 542; viii. 479  
*Endightment against Mother Messe*, iii.  
 81  
*Examination of the Mass*, iii. 81  
*Hunting of the Fox, The*, iii. 81  
*Hunting of the Wolf, The*, iii. 81  
*New herball*, iv. 374, 403  
 Turner, William (1761-1859), xiii. 372  
 Turnop, in *John a Kent*, v. 317  
 Turnus (Vergil's), iii. 305  
 Turton, Thomas (1780-1864), bishop of  
 Ely, xii. 325, 478, 481, 491; xiv. 593,  
 599  
 Tuscany, ii. 119  
 Tusculum. See Nicholas of  
 Tusser, Thomas (1524?-1580), iii. 183 ff.,  
 281, 285, 510; iv. 371, 407, 513; v. 480;  
 viii. 223, 231; xii. 416  
*Conditions of Husbandrie, The*, iii. 184  
*Five Hundreth pointes of good hus-*  
*bandry*, iii. 183; iv. 370, 375  
*Hundreth good pointes of husbandrie, A*,  
 iii. 183; iv. 370  
*Hundreth good pointes of huswifery*, iii. 183  
*Ladder to Thrift, The*, iii. 184  
*Things Thrifte*, iii. 184  
 Tutchin, John (1661?-1707), viii. 411;  
 ix. 8; *The Observer*, ix. 5

## TÝR

Tutin, John Ramsden, xi. 406, 411  
 Tutivillus, the merry devil, v. 44, 47, 52,  
 56  
 Tuwill, David, iv. 524; *Essayes morall and*  
*theologicall*, iv. 345; *Essayes politicke*  
*and morall*, iv. 345  
*Twa Corbies, The*, ii. 412  
 Twain, Mark, *The Prince and the Pauper*,  
 iii. 104  
*'Twas within a Furlong of Edinburgh*  
*Town*, ix. 363  
 Tweddell, George Markham, xii. 415  
 Tweddell, John (1769-1799), xi. 429  
 Twced, river, ii. 88, 90, 100; iv. 303, 304;  
 vii. 208; x. 110; xii. 11  
*Twelfth Day Gift*, xi. 376  
*Twelfth Night feast*, vii. 12  
 Twells, Leonard (d. 1740), ix. 529  
 Twelve Tables, the, iii. 113  
 Twemlow, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 337  
 Twickenham, vii. 21; ix. 77, 78, 163, 246,  
 250, 448; x. 360  
 Twineall, in Mrs Inchbald's *Such Things*  
*Are*, xi. 278  
 Twining, Thomas (1735-1804), xii. 494  
 Twiss, Horace (1787-1849), xiv. 509  
 Twisse, William (1578?-1646), vii. 482,  
 484  
 Twist, Oliver (Dickens's), xiii. 316  
 'Twitcher, Jemmy,' x. 397  
*Two Noble Kinsmen, The*, v. 236, 238,  
 255 ff., 442, 444  
*Twrch Trwyth* (Nennius's *porcus Troit*), i.  
 247, 254  
 Twyford, in Motteux's *Rabelais*, ix. 272  
 Twyn, John, ix. 2; xi. 313  
 Twyne, Brian (1579?-1644), vii. 247; ix.  
 346, 347, 540  
 Twyne, Lawrence (fl. 1576), iv. 449  
 Twyne, Thomas (1543-1613), iii. 448;  
 iv. 436, 440, 445, 447; *Phisicke against*  
*Fortune*, vi. 378, 390, 498  
 Twysden, Sir Roger (1597-1672), ix. 344,  
 540  
 Twysdens, the, ix. 168  
 Tyb, in *Johan Johan*, v. 98  
 Tydd St Giles, x. 377  
 Tyerman, Luke, x. 518  
 Tyers, Thomas (1726-1787), ix. 438; x.  
 471  
 Tyke, in Morton's *School of Reform*, xi. 281  
 Tyler, Josiah, xiv. Add. 10  
 Tyler, Miss, xi. 155  
 Tyler, Wat, i. 369; ii. 346  
*Tyll Howleglas*. See *Howleglas*  
 Tymme, Thomas (d. 1620), iv. 442  
 Tynan, Katharine. See Hinkson, Katha-  
 rine Tynan  
 Tyndale, William. See Tindale  
 Tyndall, John (1820-1893), xiv. 261, 554,  
 557  
 Tyndarus, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 325  
 Tyne, river, xii. 10  
 Typhon, ix. 502  
*Typographical Antiquities*, ii. 319  
 Týr (Old Norse alphabet), i. 10

## TYRE

- Tyre, in *King Alisaunder*, I. 307  
 Tyrol, xi. 27; xii. 369; xiv. 294  
 Tyrold, Sir Hugh, in Burney's *Camilla*, x. 65  
 Tyrone, county, xiv. 314  
 Tyrone, earl of. *See* O'Neill, Hugh  
 Tyros Roving Megge, iv. 519  
 Tyrell, Elizabeth, lady, iv. 434  
 Tyrell, George (1861-1909), xii. 461, 470; *Nova et Vetera*, xii. 299  
 Tyrell, James (1642-1718), vii. 475; ix. 233, 506  
 Tyrell, Robert Yelverton (1844-1914), xii. 338, 494; xiv. 211, 538, 573  
 Tyrell family, ii. 81  
 'Tyrtæus of the United Irishmen,' xiv. 310  
 Tyrwhitt, W., iv. 525  
 Tyrwhitt, Thomas (1730-1786), ii. 22, 160, 163 ff., 198, 207, 215, 217; v. 277; x. 241, 485, 491; xi. 250, 251, 255, 333; xii. 494; *Essay on the Language... of Chaucer*, x. 241; *Introductory Discourse to the Canterbury Tales*, x. 241  
 Tysilio's *Brut*, i. 235, 263  
 Tyssot de Patot, S., ix. 428  
 Tytan, in *The Golden Age*, vi. 93  
 Tytler, Alexander Fraser, lord Woodhouselee (1747-1813), x. 510; xiv. 94; *Roman History*, xii. 301  
 Tytler, James (1747?-1805), xiv. 535; *Bonnie Brucklet Lassie*, xi. 235; *I hae laid a Herring in Saut*, xi. 235  
 Tytler, Patrick Fraser (1791-1849), xiv. 499; *History of Scotland*, xiv. 94, 95  
 Tytler, William (1711-1792), ii. 241; xiv. 94; *Inquiry as to the Evidence... against Mary Queen of Scots*, x. 288, 465, 505  
 Tyton, Francis (fl. 1649-1669), xi. 316  
 Uath Mac Denomain, giant in *Fled Bricrend*, i. 327  
 Ubaldini, cardinal, iv. 259  
 Ubbe, in *Havelok*, i. 304  
 Udall or Uvedale, John (1560?-1592), iii. 183, 376 ff., 383 ff., 389 ff., 397, 539, 552; iv. 494; *Demonstration of Discipline*, A, iii. 380, 384; *Dialogue concerning the strife of our Church*, A, iii. 376; *Diotrephes*, iii. 377, 378, 380, 381, 389  
 Udall, Nicholas (1505-1556), iv. 440, 443, 444; v. 102, 103 ff. (main entry), 111, 407; vii. 327, 328; *Ezechias*, v. 70; vi. 298, 479; *Floures for Latine Spekyng*, v. 104; *Ralph Roister Doister*, iii. 448; iv. 115; v. 104 ff., 108, 111, 113, 117, 119; vi. 14  
 Ueberweg, F., *History of Philosophy*, i. 211  
 Uffenbach, Z. Conrad von, ix. 574; xii. 488  
 Uganda, xiv. 254  
 Ugolino, count (Dante's), v. 324; xii. 396  
 Ugolino, *Philomena*, v. 101  
 Ulfilas, bishop of the West Goths (b. 311?), i. 7

## UNWIN

- Ulloa, A. de, xiv. 552  
 Ulrici, Hermann, v. 305  
 Ulster, vii. 211, 212; ix. 301  
 Ulstermen, xiv. 310  
 Ulysses, iii. 181, 293; ix. 60, 258, 259; xiii. 450  
 Ulysses, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 149  
 Ulysses, in *The Four Ages*, vi. 92  
 Ulysses, in *Thersites*, v. 108  
 Ulysses, in *Troilus and Cressida*, iv. 298 v. 167, 196  
 Ulysses (Tennyson's), xiii. 29  
 Una, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 234; iii. 232, 234, 236, 237; xii. 87  
 Underdowne, Thomas (fl. 1566-1587), *Aethiopian Historie*, iv. 3, 19, 436; *Ovid*, iv. 19, 438, 439  
 Underhill, Cave (1634-1710?), viii. 151  
 Underhill, George Frederick, ix. 164  
 Underhill, Thomas (fl. 1650-1665), xi. 316  
 Underwood (actor), vi. 277  
 Underwood (pamphleteer), vii. 356  
 'Unicorn,' the (ship), iv. 107  
 Uniformity, Act of (1662), vii. 321  
 Uniformity, acts of, xiv. 402  
 Unitarian histories, x. 519  
*United Irishman, The*, xiv. 325  
 United Provinces, or Dutch republic, viii. 384  
 United States of America, xi. 47 ff., 72; xiii. 88, 295; xiv. 49, 66, 72, 143, 293, 318, 321, 324, 344, 346, 434  
 United States of America, ballads in, ii. 396  
 United States Catalog, xii. 520  
 Unity (a house), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 27, 28  
*Universal Chronicle, or Weekly Gazette*, x. 178, 461, 467  
*Universal Laughter*, ix. 567  
*Universal Review, The*, xiii. 450, also see Add. 1  
*Universal Spectator, The*, ix. 433  
*Universal Visiter, The*, x. 177, 183, 466  
 Universities, Act of Incorporation, iii. 421  
 Universities, Reports on, xiv. 602, 603  
 Universities, schools and scholarship in the 16th century, English, iii. 418 ff., 549 ff.  
 Universities and Public Schools to the time of Colet, ii. 341 ff., 487 ff.  
 University dramas, v. 394; vi. 232, 293-327, 468 ff.  
*University Maga, The* (Edinburgh), xiv. 210  
 University tutorial classes, xiv. 409  
 University wits, v. 121-141 (main entry), 181, 186, 414 ff.  
 Unnion and Valentine, in *The Toller*, ix. 34  
*Unthrifts, Ballad against*, iii. 87, 474  
 Unwin, Mary (1724-1796), xi. 80, 81, 83, 85, 88, 90, 404  
 Unwin, Morley (d. 1767), xi. 80



Unwin, William Cawthorne (1745?-1786),  
 xi. 91  
 Upcott, William (1779-1845), viii. 242;  
 xii. 507  
 'Upheaving of Elfred, The,' x. 219  
 Upper Ossory, Anne, countess of (d. 1804),  
 x. 247 ff., 255, 495  
 Uppingham school, vii. 340; xiv. 426  
 Upplönd (Norway and Sweden), i. 26  
 Upsala, x. 135  
 Upton, John (1707-1760), v. 273; ix. 479;  
*Critical Observations on Shakespeare*,  
 ix. 145; editions of Epictetus and  
 Spenser's *Faerie Queene*, ix. 145  
 Upton, Nicholas (1400?-1457), ii. 318;  
*De officio militari*, iv. 376  
 Ural mountains, xiv. 294  
 Urania, xii. 74, 114  
 Urania, in *Cupid's Revenge*, vi. 128  
 Uranus, planet, xiv. 264  
 Urbain, Charles, iv. 500  
 Urban IV, v. 12  
 Urban V, ii. 49  
 Urban VI, ii. 56  
 Urban, Erich, *Owenus und die deutschen  
 Epigrammatiker des XVII Jahrhun-*  
*deris*, iv. 267  
 'Urban, Sylvanus,' x. 162; xii. 428  
 Urbino, vi. 48, 204  
 Ureison of ure Louerde, On, i. 233, 459  
 Urfé, Honoré d', x. 14; *Astrée*, viii. 14  
 Uriah, i. 93  
 Urian, in Arthurian legend, i. 259  
 Urie, Robert, xi. 341  
 Urien, lord of Rheged, i. 249  
 Urizen (Blake's), xi. 190, 193 ff.  
 Urquhart, Alexander (fl. 1660), vii. 254  
 Urquhart, David (1805-1877), xiv. 137,  
 512, 514  
 Urquhart, John (1808-1827), xii. 523  
 Urquhart, Sir Thomas (1611-1660), i. 69;  
 ii. 103; iv. 8; vii. 232, 237, 253 ff., 464;  
 viii. 59, 372, 385; ix. 271  
*Ekskubalauron*, vii. 255, 258  
*Epigrams*, vii. 255  
*Gargantua*, vii. 256  
*Logopandectision*, vii. 255, 258  
*Pantagruel*, vii. 256  
*Pantochronocanon*, vii. 255  
*Rabelais*, translation of, vii. 254, 255,  
 258  
*Trissotetras*, vii. 255  
 Urquhart, Sir Thomas, senior, vii. 253  
 Urry, John (1666-1715), ii. 162; *Chaucer*,  
 xi. 322  
 Ursa Major, constellation of, viii. 68  
 Ursely, Mistress, in *The Rival Friends*, vi.  
 324  
 Urson, John, in *The Masque of Augures*,  
 vi. 362  
 Ursula, in Layamon, i. 237  
 Ursula, the pig woman, in *Bartholomew  
 Fayre*, vi. 23  
 Urthons, in Blake's *Vala*, xi. 195  
 Ury, viii. 111  
 'Usagers,' the, x. 356

Useful Knowledge, society for the Diffu-  
 sion of, xiv. 409  
 Usener, H., ii. 407  
 Ushant, iv. 79  
 Ushaw college, xiv. 53  
 Usher, House of, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
 Usk, Thomas (d. 1388), *The Testament of  
 Love*, i. 394; ii. 159, 162, 164, 166, 469  
 Usk, river, vii. 37, 38  
 Ussher, James (1581-1656), archbishop  
 of Armagh, iv. 239, 305, 433, 434, 513;  
 vii. 32, 33, 46, 105, 124, 139, 148, 153,  
 308, 312, 315 ff., 427, 477, 483, 485,  
 489; viii. 268; ix. 233, 530; xiv. 308,  
 572; *A Body of Divinitie*, vii. 149; *An-*  
*nales Veteris et Novi Testamenti*, xiv.  
 309; Greek works, vii. 316  
 Usuard, i. 81  
 Usuria, in Arbuthnot's *History of John  
 Bull*, ix. 134  
 Usurped Power, in *Kynge Johan*, v. 65  
 Usury, tracts on, iv. 509 ff., 518  
*Uter Pendragon*, v. 251  
 Uther, in Arthurian legend, i. 259, 315  
 Uther Pendragon, in *The Birth of Merlin*,  
 v. 250  
 Utilitarian society (Mill's), xiv. 14  
 Utopia, iv. 73, 245; vii. 378; xiii. 361  
 Utrecht, ii. 310; vi. 260; ix. 331, 335,  
 336; x. 191  
 Utrecht, congress of, ix. 135  
 Utrecht, peace of, ix. 69, 171, 218, 226,  
 228  
 Utrecht Psalter, xii. 516  
 Uttoxeter, xi. 340  
 'V,' pseud. See Clive, Caroline Archer  
 Vaal, river, xiv. 372  
 Vacarius, ii. 34, 350  
*Vafprúðnismál*, i. 62  
 Vagabond literature, iii. 492  
*Vagatorum, Liber*, iii. 102, 104, 492  
 Vaillant, J., viii. 466  
 Vain Glory, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 140  
 Vain Glory, in *The Example of Virtue*,  
 ii. 227  
 Vala, in Blake's poems, xi. 196, 199  
 Valckenaer, Lodewyk Kaspar, xii. 325  
 Valdés, Francisco de, iv. 448  
 Valdes, Juan de, *A Hundred and Ten  
 Divine Considerations*, vii. 155  
 Valence (Browning's), xiii. 64, 67  
 Valens, emperor of the eastern Roman  
 empire, xii. 322  
 Valentine, in *Wit without Money*, vi. 123  
 Valentine, in Congreve's *Love for Love*,  
 viii. 151, 152, 158, 164, 168  
*Valentine and Orson*, ix. 35  
*Valentine and Orson*, translation, ii. 324  
*Valentine and Orson*, lost play, v. 319  
 Valentinian, emperor of Rome, xii. 322  
 Valerio, in *The Dukes Mistria*, vi. 200  
 Valerius, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, vi. 101  
*Valerius, Epistle of, to Rufinus*, i. 177, 189  
 Valerius Maximus, ii. 129, 150, 366  
 Valhalla, x. 222

- Valiant Welshman, The*, vi. 138, 459  
 Valkyries, i. 40  
 Valla, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 260  
 Valla, Filelfo, iv. 322  
 Valla, Laurentius, iii. 6, 20, 179, 470; iv. 3; *Elegantiae*, iii. 429  
 Valladolid, iii. 422; vi. 103  
 Vallance, Aymer, xiii. 491, 493  
 Vallans, William (*fl.* 1578–1590), iii. 511  
 Valley of the Shadow of Death, in *Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 178  
 Vallombrosa, viii. 23; xiii. 352  
 Valpy, Abraham John, xiv. 512  
*Valuation of gold and silver*, ii. 330  
 Vanbrugh, Giles, father of Sir J. V., viii. 160  
 Vanbrugh, Sir John (1664–1726), viii. 133, 146, 157, 159 ff. (main entry), 171, 175, 176, 396, 423, 427, 431; x. 67, 92, 211; xi. 257; xii. 443  
*Confederacy, The*, translation of d'An-court's *Les Bourgeoises à la Mode*, viii. 162, 168  
*Journey to London, A*, viii. 162  
*Pilgrim, The*, viii. 120, 396  
*Provok'd Wife, The*, viii. 161, 162  
*Relapse or Virtue in Danger, The*, viii. 160, 163, 164, 166  
*Relapse, The*, xi. 268, 455  
 Vancouver, George (1758–1798), xiv. 244, 245, 554  
 Vandals, the, xiv. 302  
 Vandermaast (Greene's), v. 136  
 Van Doren, C., xi. 463  
 Van Dyck, Sir Anthony, vii. 55  
 Van Dyke, Henry D., xiii. 478  
 Vane, Anne (1705–1736), ix. 251  
 Vane, Sir Henry, the elder (1589–1655), vii. 219  
 Vane, Sir Henry, the younger (1613–1662), vii. 115, 219, 359, 442, 447, 513  
 Vane, Sir Walter, viii. 329  
 Vanessa. *See* Vanhomrigh, Hester  
 Van Helmont, J. B., vii. 394, 396  
 Vanhomrigh, Hester (Swift's Vanessa), ix. 97, 98, 120, 126  
*Vanity Fair*, xiv. 340  
 Van Lier, xi. 403  
 Van Mildert, William (1765–1836), x. 359  
*Van Pape Jans landendes*, ii. 330  
 Vansittart, Nicholas, 1st lord Bexley (1766–1821), xiv. 512  
 Van Wilder, Philip, vi. 282  
 Vapid, in Reynolds's *Dramatist*, xi. 281  
 Varallo-Sesia, xiii. 450  
 Varchi, Benedetto, *Lezzioni*, ix. 61  
 Vardens, the, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 320  
 Varennes, xiii. 12  
 Varian, Ralph (*i.e.* Duncathail), xiv. 573  
 Varillas, Antoine, ix. 197, 478, 488; *Histoire de l'Hérésie*, viii. 46  
 Varina (Miss Jane Waring), ix. 92  
*Variorum Dunciad, The*, ix. 132  
 Varnhagen von Ense, Karl August, xiii. 7  
 Varro, Marcus Terentius, ii. 129; iv. 264, 371; viii. 11  
 Varronian form of satire, viii. 36  
 Vasquez, Francisco, iv. 448  
*Vathek*, in Beckford's novel, xi. 290, 291  
 Vatican, the, xiii. 74  
 Vatican decrees, the, xiv. 118  
 Vaughan, Charles Edwyn, xii. 404, 524; xiii. 473, 490, 491, 493  
 Vaughan, Henry (1622–1695), i. 232; vii. 15, 26, 37 ff. (main entry), 45, 142, 404, *also see* Add.; xi. 185; xiii. 139, 174, 191, 195  
*Amoret*, poems to, vii. 38, 40  
*Authoris de se Emblema*, vii. 47  
*Burial of an Infant, The*, vii. 41  
*Charnel House*, vii. 38  
*Childhood*, vii. 41  
*Christ's Nativity*, vii. 41  
*Corruption*, vii. 30, 41  
*Dawning, The*, vii. 41  
*Eagle, The*, vii. 40  
 Elizabeth, Epitaph on the little lady, vii. 39  
 'I saw Eternity the other night,' vii. 41  
*Mount of Olives, The*, vii. 39, 41  
*Olor Iscanus*, vii. 38, 42  
*Peace*, vii. 41  
*Pious Thoughts and Ejaculations*, vii. 42  
*Poems, with the tenth Satyre of Juvenal Englished*, vii. 38  
*Rainbow, The*, vii. 41  
*Retirement, The*, vii. 42  
*Retreat, The*, vii. 41  
*Rhapsodis*, on the Globe tavern, vii. 38  
*Silex Scintillans*, vii. 37 ff., 47  
*Thalia Rediviva*, vii. 41  
*They are all gone into the world of light*, vii. 41  
 'To his retired friend, an Invitation to Brecknock,' vii. 39  
*True Christmas, The*, vii. 42  
*World, The*, vii. 41  
 Vaughan, Richard (1550?–1607), iv. 265  
 Vaughan, Richard, 2nd earl of Carbery (1600?–1686), viii. 60  
 Vaughan, Robert (1795–1868), xiv. 507  
 Vaughan, Robert Alfred (1823–1857), xii. 427, 470  
 Vaughan, Thomas (1622–1666), viii. 455; 'Eugenius Philaethes,' vii. 37, 42, 378, 405, 511  
 Vaughan, Thomas (*fl.* 1772–1820), xi. 281, 458  
 Vaughan, Thomas (c. 1831), xiv. 596  
 Vaughan, William (1577–1641), iii. 306; iv. 462  
 Vautor, Thomas (*fl.* 1619), iv. 465  
 Vautrollier, Thomas (d. 1587?), iv. 400, 413  
 Vaux, F. B., xi. 490  
 Vaux, Sir Nicholas, 1st baron Vaux of Harrowden (d. 1523), iii. 57  
 Vaux, Thomas, 2nd baron Vaux of Harrowden (1510–1556), iii. 179, 189, 508; iv. 466; *Thassault of Cupid upon the fort*, iii. 179; *The aged Lover renounceth love*, iii. 179; *When I look back*, iii. 179

## VAUX

- Vaux, William Sandys Wright (1818–1885), xii. 513  
 Vavasour, in *Disraeli's Tancred*, xiii. 350  
 Vavasour, Elsley, in *Kingaleys Two Years Ago*, xiii. 160, 361, 365  
 Veal, Edward (1632?–1708), x. 385  
 Veale, captain, in *Fielding's Voyage to Lisbon*, x. 35  
 Veda, the, xii. 502  
 Vega, Lope de, viii. 128, 130, 144; *Don Lope de Cardona*, viii. 129; *Mayor Imposible*, viii. 189  
 Vega, Luis Gutierrez de la, iv. 448  
 Vegetius, Flavius, ii. 366; iv. 440  
 Veitch, John (1829–1894), xi. 446; xiv. 474, 483  
 Veitch, William (1640–1722), xiv. 493, 507  
 Veitch, William (1794–1885), xii. 494  
 Veitia Linage, Joseph de, *The Spanish Rule of Trade to the West Indies*, ix. 278, 501  
 Veldener, John, of Louvain, ii. 311  
 Veley, Margaret (1843–1887), xiii. 510  
     *Japanese Fan*, A, xiii. 181  
     *Marriage of Shadows and other Poems*, A, xiii. 180  
     *Michaelmas Daisies*, xiii. 181  
     *Unknown Land*, The, xiii. 181  
 Velleius Paternulus, rv. 348  
 Velvet-Breeches, in *A Quip for an Upstart Courtier*, iii. 361  
 Venables, George Stovin (1810–1888), xiii. 185, 316; xiv. 535  
 Venantius Fortunatus, i. 8, 76  
 Venedotian code of laws of Wales, i. 249  
 Veneering, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 336, 337  
 Vener, lake, i. 26  
*Venerie de Twely*, ii. 318  
 Venetian, in *Hymenaeus*, vi. 304  
 Venetian, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, iii. 105  
 Venetian ambassador's chaplain's account of Jonson's *Pleasure Reconciled*, vi. 360  
 Venezuela, xi. 72  
 Venice, ii. 79; iii. 5, 167; iv. 63, 68, 69, 90, 163, 216, 250, 256, 322, 353; v. 71; vi. 148, 157, 174; vii. 16, 100, 192, 197, 198, 200, 208, 437, 442, 449; ix. 150, 245; x. 119, 274, 496; xii. 33 ff., 49, 52, 63, 365, 396; xiii. 61, 104, 135, 397, 402; xiv. 216, 368  
 Venice, republic of, xi. 114  
 Venice, Rezzonico palace, xiii. 84  
 Venn, Henry (1725–1797), ix. 313; x. 365; xii. 473  
 Venn, John (1759–1813), xii. 281  
 Venn, John (1834–1923), vii. 320; xii. 471  
 Venn, Thomas, captain, iv. 462  
 Venning, Ralph (1621?–1674), vii. 316  
 Ventum, Harriet, xi. 490  
 Venus, ii. 219, 261, 392, 393; iii. 17; iv. 196; vii. 370; viii. 70; ix. 153  
 Venus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 135, 146, 148, 149, 150

## VERGIL

- Venus, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 202  
 Venus, in *The Golden Targe*, ii. 253  
 Venus, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 346, 347  
 Venus, in *The Kingis Quair*, ii. 242  
 Venus, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 358, 359  
 Venus, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 260, 261  
 Venus, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 225, 229  
 Venus, in *The Temple of Glass*, ii. 203  
 Venus, in *The Testament of Cresseid*, ii. 248  
 Venus, in *Troiane*, v. 69  
 Venustulus, in *The Rambler*, x. 172  
 Verard, Antoine, books published by, ii. 328, 329; iii. 56  
 Verbruggen, John (*fl.* 1688–1707?), viii. 191  
 Vercelli Book, *The*, i. 12, 53, 54, 56, 61, 430  
 Verden, ix. 231  
 Vere, Aubrey de, 20th earl of Oxford (1626–1703), ix. 150  
 Vere, Edward de, 17th earl of Oxford (1550–1604), iii. 351, 508; iv. 113, 117, 466; *If women would be fair*, iii. 189; 'What cunning can expresse,' iv. 116  
 Vere, Sir Francis (1560–1609), vi. 166; vii. 453  
 Vere, Sir Horace, baron Vere of Tilbury (1565–1635), vii. 453  
 Vere, John de, 13th earl of Oxford (1443–1513), in the *Paston Letters*, ii. 305  
 Verelst, Harry (d. 1785), xiv. 334, 580  
 Verges, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 191, 362  
 Vergil, i. 68, 71 ff., 75, 76, 192, 209, 227, 258, 330; ii. 97, 175, 231, 240, 258, 259, 261 ff., 275, 308, 331, 339, 360, 486; iii. 19, 20, 24, 62, 65, 113, 119, 157, 178, 200, 218, 219, 221, 223, 224, 226, 230, 234, 264, 300, 304, 305, 347, 416; iv. 16 ff., 21 ff., 121, 138, 169, 250, 252, 264, 329, 414, 440, 516, 527; vi. 197, 225; vii. 59, 68, 138, 263, 267, 268, 271, 334, 366, 503; viii. 10, 44, 65, 69, 372, 375, 446; ix. 43 ff., 59, 69, 256, 338, 359, 372, 434, 435, 473, 486, 487, 500, 502, 561; x. 102, 114, 117, 305, 475, 493, 509; xi. 2, 426, 433; xii. 67, 76, 326, 329, 337, 422, 476, 482, 484, 486, 489, 490, 493, 495, *also see* Add.; xiii. 45, 123, 173, 175, 312, 380; xiv. 135, 303, 374  
*Aeneid*, i. 258, 284, 285; ii. 175, 316; iii. 178, 185, 304; vi. 298, 303; vii. 52, 61, 66, 86, 117, 133, 300, 451; viii. 9, 50, 67, 70, 77; ix. 188, 257, 258; x. 231; xi. 34; xiii. 125, 126  
*Bucolics*, iii. 62  
*Eclogues*, vi. 364; viii. 216; the second, iii. 264; iv. 120  
*Georgics*, vi. 235, 364; viii. 50, 216; x. 96, 104, 196  
*O fortunatos nimium*, x. 111  
 Vergil, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 260

## VERGIL

- Vergil, in *The Poetaster*, vi. 18, 42, 44  
 Vergil, Polydore (1470?-1555?), iii. 314, 532; vii. 203; *History*, ii. 280  
 Verinus, Michael, iv. 287  
 Veritas, in *The Coventry Plays*, v. 21  
 Veritas, in *Time's Complaint*, vi. 320  
 Veritas (= Christ), in Wyclif's *Dialogus*, ii. 65  
 Vertie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 125, 126  
 Vermigli. *See* Martyr, Peter  
 Vernagu, i. 302  
 Verneuil, John (1583?-1647), vii. 309  
 Verney, Sir Edmund (1590-1642), vii. 194, 195  
 Verney, Sir Edmund, the younger (1616-1649), vii. 196  
 Verney, Edward, vii. 194  
 Verney, Francis, vi. 479  
 Verney, Mary, vii. 194  
 Verney, Sir Ralph (1613-1696), vii. 195, 196, 440  
 Verney, Ralph, 2nd earl Verney (1712?-1791), xi. 5, 6  
 Verney, Tom, vii. 196  
 Verney Family, *Letters, Papers and Memoirs of the*, vii. 194, 195, 439  
 Vernon, Diana, in Scott's *Rob Roy*, xii. 17, 22, 26  
 Vernon, Edward, admiral (1684-1757), x. 36; xiv. 201, 243  
 Vernon, lady Susan, in Jane Austen's *Lady Susan*, xii. 233  
 Vernon ms., i. 475  
 Vernon ms., poems of, iii. 274  
 Verona, vii. 9  
 Verona, congress of, xii. 38  
 Verrall, Arthur Woolgar (1851-1912), xii. 332, 333, 494; xiv. 208  
 Verres, Gaius, xi. 17  
 Verrier, Paul, xiii. 513  
 Versailles, viii. 132; ix. 153; xi. 21, 189; xii. 185  
 Verses addressed to the *Imitator of Horace*, ix. 85, 251  
 Verstegen, Richard. *See* Rowlands, Richard  
 Vertueis of the Mess, *The*, ii. 284  
 Vertot, Aubert de, x. 319  
 Vertue, George (1684-1756), x. 253; xiv. 214  
 Vertues, the, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 233  
 Verulam, in *The Ruines of Time*, iii. 241  
 Vesalius, Andreas, iii. 421; viii. 349  
 Vesey, Agmondesham, x. 261, 264; xi. 344 ff.  
 Vesey, Mrs Elizabeth (1715-1791), x. 261, 264; xi. 344 ff., 348, 362 ff., 473  
 Vesey, Sir Thomas (1668?-1730), xi. 344  
 Vesey-Neroni, signora (Trollope's), xiii. 422  
 Vespasian, emperor, iv. 14; xiv. 309  
 Vespucci, Americo, iii. 18  
 Vestiarian controversy, iii. 34  
 Vesuvius, xiii. 460; xiv. 247  
 'Veteran' (Junius), x. 405

## VIEWS

- Veterano, in *The Antiquary*, vi. 239  
*Vetusta Monumenta*, xii. 506  
 Vholes, Mr, in *Bleak House*, xiii. 329  
 Vicars, John (1580?-1652), iv. 266, 502; viii. 67  
 Vicars, Thomas (fl. 1607-1641), *The Madnesse of Astrologers*, iv. 535; vii. 509  
 Vicary, Thomas (d. 1561), iii. 107, 494  
 Viccars, John (1604-1660), *Against William Li-Lie*, vii. 509  
 Vice, the, in *Horestes*, v. 64, 65  
 Vice, the, in *Jacke Jugeler*, v. 107  
 Vice, the, in *Looke about you*, v. 320  
 Vice, the, in stage plays, vi. 285, 297  
 Vice, the, Mery-reporter, in *The Play of the Wether*, v. 94  
 Vice, the, of the moralities, v. 56, 106, 113  
 Vice Ambidexter, in *Cambises*, v. 64  
 Vicentine hills, xiv. 293  
 Vicenza, iii. 6  
 Vicenza, olympic academy at, v. 62  
 Vices, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 140 ff.  
 Vices, the, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 324  
*Vices and Vertues*, i. 228, 459  
*Vices et des Vertus, Le Livres roiaux des*, i. 354  
*Vices et des Vertus, Somme des*, ii. 139, 315  
*Vicis, Summa seu Tractatus de*, i. 355  
 Vickers, Robert, xiv. 595  
 Victor, Benjamin (d. 1778), x. 442, 443; xi. 449  
 Victoria, Australia, xiv. 319  
 Victoria, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 315  
 Victoria, a Latin comedy, iv. 477  
 Victoria, lake, xiv. 192  
 Victoria, queen of Great Britain, viii. 358; xi. 386; xii. 292, 311, xiii. 342, 487; xiv. 111, 170  
 Victoria, St, i. 75  
 Victoria County Histories, xii. 346  
 Victorian age, the, x. 142; xiii. 1, 22, 23, 85, 98, 137, 386, 451; xiv. 47, 65, 138, 159  
 Victorian drama, xiv. 173  
 Victorian humour, xi. 281  
 Victorian liberals, xiii. 16  
 Victorian literature, xiii. 243, 244  
 Victorian novels, xiii. 384, 391, 408, 409, 423, 444, 456  
 Victorian writers, xii. 95, 106, 177  
*Victory, The*, viii. 202  
 Vida, Marco Girolamo (c. 1489-1566), iii. 290, 292; iv. 261; ix. 70; *Art of Poetry*, ix. 188, 189, 486  
*Vida's Game of Chess*, x. 480  
 Vidocq, Eugène François, *Mémoires*, xiii. 437  
*Vie de Seint Auban*, xii. 515  
 Vienna, iv. 163; v. 283, 298, 299, 306; vii. 453; viii. 330; ix. 6, 244; x. 323; xi. 274; xiv. 247  
 Vienna, congress of, xii. 39  
 Vietor, i. 57  
*Views of Cottages and Farmhouses in England and Wales*, xiv. 222

## VIGANI

- Vigani, John Francis (1650?-1712), ix. 335, 412  
 Vigrússon, Gúðbrandr (1828-1889), xiv. 497  
 Vigny, Alfred de, v. 302; x. 486; xii. 398  
 Vigo, x. 291  
 Vigers, Nicholas Aylward (1785-1840), xiv. 288  
 Viking club, xii. 355  
 Viljoen, Ben J., xiv. Add. 10  
*Vilkina Saga*, i. 32, 35  
 Villafranca, xiii. 73  
*Village, The* (1783), x. 471  
 Village festivals, v. 24  
*Village Politics*, xi. 362  
 Villanegas, Matilda de, in Lewis's *The Monk*, xi. 303  
 Villanus, in *Fucus Histriomastix*, vi. 324  
 'Villario,' in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 81  
 Villemain, A. F., xii. 398  
 Villeroy, in Southerne's *Fatal Marriage*, viii. 191, 192  
 Villiers, Barbara, countess of Castlemaine, duchess of Cleveland (1641-1709), viii. 16, 143, 263, 264  
 Villiers, C. P., xiv. 513  
 Villiers, Edward, 1st earl of Jersey (1656-1711), ix. 149, 150  
 Villiers, Frederick, xiv. 535  
 Villiers, George, 1st duke of Buckingham (1592-1628), ii. 118, 279, 282, 293; v. 288, 289, 347; vi. 149, 360; vii. 5, 17, 187, 198, 205, 219, 222, 306, 381, 434, 438, 439, 440, 451  
 Villiers, George, 2nd duke of Buckingham (1628-1687), vii. 63; viii. Add.; ix. 203, 222, 476; viii. 91, 97, 175, 208, 215, 369, 373, 376, 380, 403, 410, 411; *Advice to a Painter*, viii. 92; *Poetical Reflections, etc., by a Person of Quality*, viii. 39, 408; *The Rehearsal*, vii. 63; viii. 17, 20, 21, 25, 26, 34, 48, 118, 402; ix. 147, 161; xi. 272  
 Villiers, George W. F., 4th earl of Clarendon (1800-1870), xiv. 131, 509  
 Villon, François, ii. 205, 251, 257, 258, 401; xiii. 133, 211; *Ballade des Dames du temps jadis*, xiii. 118; *Le Grant et le petit Testament*, iii. 85, 483  
 Vilvain, Robert (1575?-1603), vii. 517  
 Vilvorde, iii. 43  
 Vincent, Mrs (*fl.* 1760), xi. 260  
 Vincent, Mrs, in Mrs Oliphant's *Salem Chapel*, xiii. 431  
 Vincent, Thomas (*fl.* 1627-1648), vi. 479  
 Vincent, Thomas (1634-1678), x. 386  
 Vincent, William (1739-1815), xi. 157; xii. 495; xiv. 598  
 Vincent de Beauvais, *Speculum* of, ii. 80  
*Vincenzio Saviolo his Practise*, iii. 344  
*Vindication of Mr Weld, A.*, vii. 506  
 Vinegar family, in *The Champion*, x. 23  
 Vines, Sydney Howard, xiv. 562  
 Vinet, Alexandre Rodolphe, xii. 283  
 Vinogradoff, Sir Paul, xiv. 494; *Villainage in England*, xiv. 51, 68.

## VIVIAN

- Vint, Mercy, in Reade's *Griffith Gaunt*, xiii. 425, 426  
*Vintners, The relaying*, iv. 513  
 Viola, in *The Coxcombe*, vi. 120, 123, 133  
 Viola, in *Twelfth Night*, v. 126, 169, 193; vi. 126, 305; viii. 145  
 Violante, in *The Gamester*, vi. 202  
 Violante, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 139  
 Violante, in *The Triumph of Love*, vi. 120  
 Violetta, in Cumberland's *Brothers*, xi. 264  
 Viret, P., iv. 448  
*Virgilius, The Lyfe of*, ii. 329, 486  
*Virgilius Restauratus*, ix. 138  
 Virgin cult, i. 220, 223, 231, 232, 362.  
*See, also, under Mary*  
 Virgin Mary. *See* Mary, the Blessed Virgin  
 Virgin Mary, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 141  
 Virgin Mary, Hymn to, in *Speculum Christiani*, ii. 319  
 Virginia, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi. 182  
 Virginia, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 152  
 Virginia, colony and state of, ii. 396; iii. 327; iv. 75, 81, 94 ff., 104, 513; v. 347; vi. 48, 355; vii. 50, 52, 70, 453; viii. 142; x. 270; xi. 12  
 Virginia company, the, iv. 311; vii. 163  
 Virginian princes and priests, in Chapman's *Masque*, vi. 355  
 Virginius, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi. 182  
 Virginius, in Knowles's drama, xiii. 261  
*Virgins Complaint for the Loose of their sweethearts, The*, vii. 386  
 Virginius, in Hall's *Virgidemiarum*, iv. 331  
 'Virro,' in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 81  
 Virtue, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227  
 Virtues, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 324  
 Virtues, the seven, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 141  
 Viry, comtesse de, x. 126  
 Vischer, cartographer (*fl.* 1610), *View of London*, vi. 260, 261  
 Vischer, Friedrich Theodor, v. 305  
 Visconti, Bernabo, ii. 158  
*Vishnu Purana, The*, xii. 503  
*Visions of Tundale, The*, ii. 504  
 'Visto,' in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 81  
 Vistula, in *Ohthere*, i. 94  
 Vistula, the, in *Widsith*, i. 35  
 Visus, in *Lingua*, vi. 315  
 Vita de Do-beat, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 40  
 Vitalian, pope, i. 380  
 Vitelli, in *The Renegado*, vi. 155, 157  
 Vitelli, Cornelio, iii. 5, 6  
 Vitellius, iv. 14  
 Vitruvius, iv. 416  
 Vitry, de, in *Thierry and Theodoret*, vi. 138  
 Vitry, Jacques de, iii. 489  
 Vittoria, in Webster's *The White Devil*, vi. 175, 176, 185, 186; xii. 68  
 Vittoria (George Meredith's), xiii. 445, 446  
 Vives, Johannes Ludovici (1492-1540), iii. 429, 436, 470; iv. 9, 448; vii. 482, 486; *De Institutione Christianae Feminae*, viii. 125  
 Vivian, i. 238

## VIVIAN

- Vivian, in Lytton's *The Caxtons*, xiii. 420  
 Viviani, Emilia, xii. 73, 74  
 Vizetelly, Henry (1820-1894), xiv. 535  
 Vogan, Thomas Stuart Lyle, xii. 473  
 Vogler, Abt (Browning's), xiii. 78  
 Voigt, Johan Carel, xiv. Add. 10  
 Voiture, Vincent, viii. 376, 385; ix. 444, 473; *Letters of Affaires, Love and Courtship*, vii. 390, 391; viii. 372  
 Volksdrama, German, v. 295  
 Volney, xii. 403  
 Volpone, in Ben Jonson's play, x. 50; xii. 68  
 Volscians, in *Coriolanus*, v. 198  
*Völsunga Saga*, i. 23, 35; xiii. 125, 126  
 Voltaire, F. M. Arout de, ii. 191; v. 209, 288 ff.; 296, 301, 302, 306, 307, 459 ff.; vii. 119; viii. 35, 159, 261, 428; ix. 49, 153, 226, 295, 529; x. 41, 68, 69, 71, 79, 83, 86 ff., 134, 135, 190, 202, 204, 210, 279, 285, 287, 288, 303, 308, 420, 431, 434, 439, 469, 481; xi. 263, 265, 290, 291, 295, 296, 307, 309, 353, 474; xii. 177, 206, 208; xiii. 9, 52, 339, 453, 468  
*Almida*, x. 86  
*Alzira*, x. 82  
*Appel à toutes les Nations de l'Europe*, v. 292, 293  
*Brutus*, v. 288; x. 82  
*Candide*, iv. 359; x. 49  
*Écossaise, L'*, x. 86, 429  
*Ériphyle*, v. 288  
*Essai sur les Mœurs*, xiv. 102  
*Histoire de Charles XII*, x. 283  
*Indiscret, L'*, x. 86  
*Irène*, v. 292  
*La Henriade*, xi. 79  
*La Loi Naturelle*, ix. 83  
*Letter to the Academy*, xi. 354  
*Lettres Anglaises*, x. 169  
*Lettres philosophiques*, v. 287, 288, 294  
*Mahomet*, v. 288; x. 81; xi. 253  
*Merope*, x. 82, 86  
*Mort de César*, v. 288 ff.  
*Nanine*, x. 17, 411  
*Orestes*, x. 86  
*Sémiramis*, v. 288; x. 86; xi. 352  
*Tancred*, xi. 352  
*Zaire*, v. 288; x. 81, 82, 118; xi. 352  
*Zobeide*, x. 86  
*Volumen Britanniae, or the Book of Britain*, i. 70 ff.  
 Volumnia, in *Coriolanus*, v. 198  
*Völundarkviða*, Old Norse poem, i. 36  
 Volunteer movement, the, xiv. 239  
 Volusene, Florence (1504?-1547?), iii. 470  
 Vondel, J. van den, vii. 423; *Lucifer*, vii. 118  
 Vopisous, vi. 130  
 Voragine, Jacobus a (1230-1298), i. 55, 134, 343; v. 15  
 Vörösmarty, Michael, v. 308  
 Vorstius, Conrad, vii. 308  
 Vortigen, i. 71  
 Vortipor of Pembrokeshire, i. 67

## WAGER

- Vosges, mountains, i. 33  
 Voss, Johann Heinrich, v. 303  
 Vossius, Gerardus Johannes, vii. 307  
 Vossius, Isaac, vii. 307, 309  
*Votes of Parliament*, xi. 333  
*Vox and the Wolf*, i. 366  
*Vox Populi, Vox Dei*, iii. 492  
*Voyage of Domingo Gonzalez*, by F. Godwin, ix. 106  
 Voyages, burlesque and wagering, iv. 533  
*Vrihat-Katha*, iii. 494  
 Vril, in Lytton's *The Coming Race*, xiii. 420  
 Vulcan, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 347  
 Vulcan, in *Love's Maistresse*, vi. 84  
 Vulcan, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 357, 358  
 Vulcan, in *Thersites*, v. 108  
 Vulcan (Herrick's), vii. 13  
*Vulgar Errors in Practice Censured*, iv. 251  
*Vulgate*, the. See under Bible  
 Vulliamy, Mary. See Meredith, Mary  
 W. G., viii. 9  
 W. H. (? William Hunnis), iv. 121  
 W. H. (of Shakespeare's sonnets), v. 172, 174, 225, 232  
 W. M., *The Man in the Moon*, iv. 337, 342, 521  
 W. R., iv. 2  
 W. R. (possibly Raleigh), iii. 189  
 W. S., v. 238, 247, 255; vi. 62  
 Wace (fl. 1170), i. 170, 232, 234, 235 ff., 256, 263 ff., 336, 337, 343, 350, 447, 462; ii. 420  
 Wace, Henry, xii. 317  
 Waddell, Peter Hately (1817-1891), xi. 437  
 Wadding, Luke (1588-1657), xiv. 308, 572  
 Waddington, Samuel, xiii. 207, 489, 510  
 Wade, i. 218  
 Wade, George (1673-1748), ix. 373  
 Wade, Miss, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 331  
 Wade, Thomas (1805-1875), xii. 107, 423; *Jew of Arragon, The*, xii. 119; *Mundi et Cordis... Poems and Sonnets*, xii. 119  
 Wade, Sir Thomas Francis (1818-1895), xii. 343, 500  
 Wadeson, Anthony (fl. 1600), *Humorous Earle of Gloster*, viii. 126  
 Wadford. See Wodeford, William of  
 Wadham, Edward, *English Versification*, xiii. 247, 513  
 Wadlington. See William of  
 Wadmore, F., xiv. 541  
 Wadsworth, head of Attercliffe academy, x. 386  
*Waes of Scotland, The*, ix. 377  
 Wafer, Lionel (1660?-1705?), iv. 462  
*Wag, The*, xiv. 235  
 Wag, Tom, in *Pendennis*, xiv. 440  
 Wager, Lewis (fl. 1566), v. 393; vi. 378, 409; *Life and Repentance of Marie Magdalene*, vi. 378, 499  
 'Wager,' ship, xiv. 243, 244

## WAGER

- Wager, William (*fl.* 1566), *The longer thou livest, the more fool thou art*, v. 60, 393
- Wagner, P. A., xiv. Add. 10
- Wagner, Wilhelm Richard, *Lohengrin*, x. 227; *Tannhäuser*, x. 227
- Wagstaff, Simon, *pseud.* of Jonathan Swift, ix. 106, 460
- Wagstaff, Théophile, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, xiii. 278
- Wagstaffe, John (1633–1677), vii. 396; *The Question of Witchcraft debated*, vii. 395, 507
- Wagstaffe, Thomas (1645–1712), x. 517; *Vindication*, x. 355; *Defence of the Vindication*, x. 355
- Wagstaffe, Thomas (1692–1770), x. 355
- Wagstaffe, William (1685–1725), ix. 443, 470
- Wahabees, the, xiv. 253
- Wainwright, Latham, xiv. 594
- Wainwright, Thomas Griffiths (1794–1852), xiii. 418
- Waitz, Georg, xiv. 68
- Wake, Sir Isaac (1580?–1632), vi. 469
- Wake, William (1657–1737), ix. 407, 509; x. 353, 354
- Wakefield, v. 373; xiii. 455
- Wakefield, Edward Gibbon (1796–1862), xiv. 483, 512, 514, 587, 588
- Wakefield, Gilbert (1756–1801), ix. 73, 75, 443, 447, 450; x. 385; xii. 470, 495; xiv. 602; 'Diatribes', xii. 326
- Wakefield, Henry, bishop of Worcester (*fl.* 1375–1395), ii. 61
- Wakefield, Mrs Priscilla (1751–1832), xi. 378, 484; xiv. 600
- Instinct Displayed*, xi. 383
- Introduction to Botany*, xi. 383
- Juvenile Anecdotes*, xi. 383
- Leisure Hours*, xi. 383
- Mental Improvement*, xi. 383
- Wakefield, Robert (d. 1537), iii. 53
- Wakefield grammar school, ix. 330
- Wakefield Plays*, v. 18, 46 ff.
- Wakem, Philip, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii. 392
- Wakeman, William F., xii. 513
- Waking Vision, The*, viii. 92
- Walbrook, Herbert Mackinnon, xiii. 515
- Walcheren expedition, the, xiv. 115
- Walcott, Mackenzie Edward Charles (1821–1880), xii. 348, 513, 520; *History of the Cathedrals... of Scotland*, xii. 349; *Traditions and Customs of Cathedrals*, xii. 349
- Waldby, John, brother of R. Waldby, ii. 443
- Waldby, Robert, archbishop of York (d. 1398), ii. 443
- Waldef, i.e. *Waltheof*, i. 287, 472
- Waldegrave, James, 2nd earl Waldegrave (1715–1763), *Memoirs*, ix. 253, 254, 498
- Waldegrave, Maria, countess, afterwards duchess of Gloucester, vii. 204
- Waldegrave, Robert (1554?–1604), iii. 110, 376, 378 ff., 385, 387 ff., also see Add.;

## WALKER

- Waldegrave, Robert  
iv. 383; vi. 393; *The Four Great Lyers*, iii. 110
- Waldegrave, Samuel (1817–1869), xii. 473
- Waldegrave, Timothy, x. 385
- Walden, Thomas de (Netter) (d. 1430), ii. 443
- Waldens, the, of Edmonton, xii. 201
- Waldenses, the, xiv. 79
- Waldershare, in Disraeli's *Endymion*, xiii. 350
- Waldhere*, i. 30, 32, 33, 35, 36, 41, 277, 423
- Wales, v. 27, 323, 361; vi. 310, 361; vii. 37, 42, 78, 113, 143, 197, 321; viii. 60, 106; ix. 350, 352; x. 115, 182, 277, 394; xi. 12; xii. 166, 344, 349; xiii. 372; xiv. 79, 84, 215, 292, 294, 307, 434
- Wales, church of, xii. 266
- Wales, Joan of Kent, princess of, ii. 56
- Wales, prince of, ix. 104
- Wales, prince of, in *Edward III*, v. 244
- Wales, The Four Ancient Books of*, i. 462; xii. 518
- Wales, university of, xiv. 433
- Walesby, F. P., x. 478
- Walewski, count, xiv. 185
- Walford, Edward, xiv. 612
- Walford, L. B., xiii. Add. 3
- Walgainus = Gawain, in Arthurian legend, i. 269
- Walhalla, i. 63
- Walker, Alexander, xiv. 533
- Walker, Anthony, Εὐρηκα Εὐρηκα, *The Virtuous Woman Found*, viii. 269; *A true Account of the Author of a Book called Εὐκὼν Βασιλική*, viii. 269
- Walker, A. Stoddart, xiv. 516
- Walker, Clement (d. 1651), vii. 450; viii. 407
- Walker, Sir Edward (1612–1677), vii. 206, 447
- Walker, Ferdinand, iv. 448
- Walker, George, *Anglo-Tyrannus* (1650), vii. 514
- Walker, Henry, vii. 351 ff. (main entry), 358, 360, 365, 494, 498 ff., 517
- Collection of passages... by one who was groom of his chamber*, A, vii. 356
- Collections of Notes at the Kings Tryall*, vii. 355
- Declaration called out of the Journals of both Houses of Parliament*, A, vii. 355
- Heads of a Diarie*, vii. 355
- History of the Life Reigne and Death of the late King Charles*, vii. 353
- King's Last Farewell to the World, The*, vii. 353
- Mad Designe, The*, vii. 356
- Mercurius Morbicus*, vii. 355
- Packets of Letters*, vii. 355
- Perfect Occurrences of Every Dayes Journall*, vii. 352, 353
- Prelates Pride, The*, vii. 352
- Serious Observations lately made touching his Majesty*, vii. 356
- Severall Proceedings*, vii. 355

## WALKER

- Walker, Henry  
*Terrible outcry against the loitering exalted Prelats, A*, vii. 352  
*The true manner of the crowning of Charles the Second King of Scotland*, vii. 356  
*To your tents O Israel*, vii. 352  
*'Τραγῆματα' Sweetmeats*, vii. 355  
*Tuesdaies Journall*, vii. 355  
*Two letters from Liverpool*, vii. 354  
*Wren and the Finch, The*, vii. 352  
Walker, captain Howard, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, xiii. 281  
Walker, Hugh, xi. 221, 441; xii. 453; xiii. 485, 488, 544, 559, 568, also see Add. 2; xiv. 528; *The Literature of the Victorian Era*, xiii. 50  
Walker, Mrs Hugh, xiii. 498, 568; xiv. 528  
Walker, John (1674-1747), vii. 478; viii. 407  
Walker, John (1692?-1741), ix. 528  
Walker, John (1732-1807), xiii. 240  
Walker, Josiah, xi. 436, 441  
Walker, Obadiah (1616-1699), viii. 305; ix. 488, 569; *Oxford Theses relating to the English Reformation*, ix. 197  
Walker, Patrick (d. 1745), ix. 549  
Walker, Richard (1679-1764), xiv. 286  
Walker, Robert (1798-1854), xiv. 596  
Walker, Sidney (1795-1846), xiii. 245  
Walker, W., ix. 318  
Walker, William (brother of Henry Walker), vii. 353  
'Walking Morte,' the, in *A Caveat or Warening for Commen Corselors*, iii. 104  
Washington, Thomas (d. 1621), iii. 91; iv. 519  
Walkley, Arthur Bingham, xiii. 515  
Wallace, Alfred Russel (1823-1913), xi. 75; xiv. 35, 250, 298, 299, 554, 564  
Wallace, Charles Wallace, vi. 256, 257, 270 ff., 275, 278  
Wallace, James (d. 1688), ix. 560  
Wallace, James (fl. 1684-1724), ix. 554  
Wallace, Robert (1697-1771), ix. 562; *Various prospects of Mankind*, xi. 74  
Wallace, Sir William (1272?-1305), ii. 101, 103, 105, 108 ff., 280; vi. 453; xiv. 95  
Wallace, William, editor of Mackintosh's *History of the Revolution*, xiv. 59  
Wallace, William (1844-1897), xiv. 483; *Hegel's Philosophy of Mind*, xiv. 45; *Lectures and Essays*, xiv. 45; *Logic of Hegel, The*, xiv. 45  
Wallace, William, editor of Burns, xi. 438, 439, 442  
Wallace. See Harry, Blind  
Wallace Craigie, near Dundee, xii. 350  
Wallas, Graham, xiv. 478, 602  
Wallensis, John (fl. 1283), i. 456  
Wallensis, Thomas (d. 1255), ii. 318  
Wallensis, Thomas (d. 1350?), i. 456  
Waller, Alfred Rayney (1867-1922), ix. 155; x. 44; xii. 167, 431; xiii. 515; xiv. 618, 619; *The Writings of Matthew Prior*, ix. 147, 148, 153, 155, 157, 158

## WALPOLE

- Waller, Edmund (1606-1687), iv. 183; vi. 437; vii. 4, 48, 49, 53 ff. (main entry), 64, 67 ff., 73, 180, 183, 268, 270, 409 ff.; viii. 5, 18, 81, 120, 133, 227, 228, 234 ff., 267, 369, 371, 376, 381, 394, 408, 410, 411, 444, 446; ix. 67 ff., 73, 157, 158; x. 226, 432, 475; xi. 246; xii. 132; xiv. 436  
*Aeneid*, trans., vii. 86  
*Battle of the Summer Islands, The*, vii. 55, 56  
*Behold the brand of beauty tossed*, vii. 55, 58  
*Divine Poems*, vii. 55  
*Go, lovely Rose!* vii. 55, 58  
*Instructions to a Painter*, vii. 56  
*Maides Tragedy, The*, version of, viii. 120  
*Of the Danger His Majesty [Being Prince] Escaped in the Road at St Andere*, vii. 53  
*Of the Last Verses in the Book*, vii. 56  
*Of the Misreport of her being Painted*, vii. 55  
*On the Statue of King Charles I at Charing Cross*, vii. 56  
*Panegyric to my Lord Protector*, vii. 56  
*Pompee*, version of, by Waller and lord Buckhurst, viii. 180  
*Puerperum*, vii. 58  
*Saraband*, viii. 231  
*To a Very Young Lady*, vii. 55  
*To Amoret*, vii. 58  
*Upon a Late Storm, and of the Death of His Highness ensuing in the same*, vii. 56; viii. 5  
Waller, John Francis (1810-1894), xiv. 572; *Kitty Neil*, xiv. 326; *Song of the Glass, The*, xiv. 326; *Spinning Wheel Song, The*, xiv. 326  
Waller, lady, wife of Sir Wm Waller, vii. 350  
Waller, R., *Life of Hooke*, xiv. 283  
Waller, Sir William (1597?-1668), vii. 349, 350  
Wallerston, vii. 453  
Walley, Henry, vii. 346; *Heads of Chiefe Passages in Parliament*, vii. 350; *The Kingdomes Weekly Account of Heads*, vii. 350; *The True Informer*, vii. 350  
Walley, John (fl. 1557), iv. 397  
Wallin, head of Bristol academy, x. 387  
Wallington, Nehemiah (1598-1658), *Historical Notices*, vii. 223, 454  
Wallis, F., xiv. 521  
Wallis, G., xiii. 545  
Wallis, John (1616-1703), vii. 288, 289, 308, 475, 489; viii. 360, 479; ix. 386, 411, 412; xiv. 281  
*Arithmetica Infinitorum*, viii. 359  
*Doctrins of the Blessed Trinity*, x. 378  
*English Grammar*, xiii. 244  
*Truth tried*, vii. 279  
Wallis, Samuel (1728-1795), xiv. 244  
Walpole, George, 3rd earl of Orford (1730-1791), x. 245, 246



# WALPOLE

- Walpole, Horace, 1st baron Walpole (1678-1757), ix. 223; x. 495
- Walpole, Horatio (Horace), 4th earl of Orford (1717-1797), iv. 89, 293; v. 276, 292, 478; vii. 176, 204, 443; viii. 262, 451; ix. 143, 190, 246, 248, 250 ff., 354; x. 47, 60 ff., 87, 116, 118, 119, 123, 126, 127, 135, 136, 215, 237, 242 ff. (main entry), 256, 259, 260, 262, 268, 272, 285, 316, 362, 399, 400, 425, 450, 484 ff., 505, 523, also see Add.; xi. 91, 145, 154, 173 ff., 258 ff., 262, 273, 282, 341, 346, 350, 351, 356, 358, 364, 365, 429, 449, 465, 469; xii. 345; xiii. 52, 321; xiv. 62, 284
- Ædes Walpolianæ*, x. 253
- Anecdotes of Painting*, x. 135, 253, 254
- Castle of Otranto, The*, x. 60, 61, 227, 234, 254; xi. 300; xii. 3
- Catalogue of the Royal and Noble Authors*, x. 184, 253
- Correspondence*, x. 253
- Description of the Villa*, x. 245
- Essay on Gardening*, x. 250
- Historic Doubts on Richard III*, ix. 131, 135, 250, 254, 291, 305
- Last Journals*, x. 295
- Letters*, x. 284, 291, 292; xi. 354, 363
- Letters to George Montagu*, x. 247
- Letters to Mann*, x. 251
- Memoirs*, ix. 253
- Miscellaneous Antiquities*, x. 131
- Miscellaneous Letters*, x. 247
- Mysterious Mother, The*, x. 254, 255
- Private Correspondence*, x. 247
- Short Notes of My Life*, x. 252, 291
- Works*, x. 247
- Walpole, Margaret, countess of Orford, wife of 2nd earl (d. 1781), x. 246
- Walpole, Sir Robert, 1st earl of Orford (1676-1745), ix. 81, 87, 115, 117, 121, 163, 165, 219 ff., 229, 230, 232, 243, 251, 252, 254, 281, 426, 433; x. 71, 84, 94, 114, 116, 243, 246, 249, 252, 256, 299, 358, 389, 428; xi. 174; xiv. 63, 128, 212
- Walpole, Robert, 2nd earl of Orford (d. 1751), x. 246
- Walpole, Sir Spencer (1839-1907), xiv. 499, 506; *History of England*, xiv. 93
- Walpole, Hon. Thomas, 2nd son of the 1st lord Walpole of Wolterton, x. 493
- Walpurgis night, vii. 368
- Walsh, Benjamin Dann, xiv. 595
- Walsh, Edward (1805-1850), xiv. 305, 321, 572
- Walsh, John Henry, pseud. Stonehenge (1810-1888), xiv. 547
- Walsh, Shelford, xiii. 519
- Walsh, William (1663-1708), viii. 157, 402, 411, 445, 447; ix. 68, 69, 174 ff., 487; x. 250
- Antidote, The*, ix. 176
- 'Cælia, too late you would repent,' ix. 175
- Despairing Lover, The*, ix. 175

# WALTON

- Walsh, William
- Jealousy*, ix. 175
- Walsh, archbishop William John, xiv. 592
- Walsh, William Shepherd, xiii. 568
- Walsingham, Edward (fl. 1643-1659), vii. 454
- Walsingham, Sir Francis (1530?-1590), iv. 80, 82, 382; v. 85, 345, 482; vi. 214, 249, 272, 383, 384, 392, 400; vii. 191
- Walsingham, John (d. 1340?), i. 456; *The Reply of Friar Daw Thopas*, ii. 40
- Walsingham, Mrs, xi. 348
- Walsingham, The Foundation of the Chapel of*, ii. 321, 486
- Walsingham, Thomas (d. 1422?), ii. 38, 499; *Historia Anglicana*, ii. 47
- Walter, archdeacon of Oxford, i. 168, 257
- Walter, friend of Henry of Huntingdon, i. 167
- Walter, Hubert (d. 1205), i. 173, 181; *Tractatus de Legibus et Consuetudinibus Regni Anglæ*, viii. 311
- Walter, John (1739-1812), xiv. 177, 178
- Walter, John (1776-1847), xiv. 174, 178 ff., 183
- Walter, John (1818-1894), xiv. 183, 535
- Walter, Richard (1716?-1785), xiv. 243, 554
- Walter, Sir, in *A Chart Mayd in Cheape-side*, vi. 74
- Walter, the steward, grandson of Banquo, ii. 104
- Walter, William (fl. 1520), books translated by, ii. 325, 326; *The History of Titus and Gesippus*, ii. 326; *The History of Guystarde and Sygysmonde*, ii. 325; *The Spectacle of Lovers*, ii. 326; iii. 486
- Walter de Bardes, iv. 309, 509
- Walter de Bibelsworth (fl. 1270), ii. 507
- Walter de Merton (d. 1277), ii. 351 ff., 355
- Walter of Evesham (fl. 1320), i. 456
- Walter of Hemingburgh (fl. 1300), i. 181, 450
- Walter of Henley, ii. 499; *Book of Ilus-bandry*, iv. 307, 364, 369, 514, 541
- Walters, John C., xiii. 537, 544
- Waltham, rv. 238; xii. 186
- Walthamstow, xiii. 118
- Waltharius, i. 32, 33
- Waltheof (d. 1076), ii. 399
- Walton (pirate), in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, vi. 104
- Walton, Anne, vii. 250
- Walton, Brian (1600?-1661), vii. 318, 319, 478, 481; *Polyglot Bible*, vii. 481; viii. 294; list of contributors to *Polyglot Bible*, vii. 481
- Walton, Christopher (1809-1877), ix. 309, 318, 328, 511, 513 ff.
- Walton, Sir Edgar H., xiv. Add. 10
- Walton, Izaak (1593-1683), iii. 405, 406, 415; iv. 119, 124, 125, 163, 198, 199, 201, 236, 246, 373, 374, 422; vii. 27 ff., 76, 77, 82, 149, 156, 232, 250 ff. (main entry), 256 ff., 390, 402, 403, 463; viii. 293, 295; ix. 277

## WALTON

- Walton, Izaak  
*Compleat Angler, The*, vii. 81, 250, 251, 253; xi. 318  
*Life of Donne*, vii. 250  
*Life of Geo. Herbert*, vii. 26, 29  
*Lives*, vii. 250 ff.; x. 193  
*Reliquiae Wottonianae*, vii. 250  
Walton, James, father of Izaak Walton, vii. 250  
Walton, John (*f.* 1410), ii. 499  
Wanderer, in Wordsworth's *Excursion*, xi. 106  
Wanderer, *The*, i. 4, 37, 38, 275, 372, 424, 428  
*Wandering Jew, The*, iv. 342  
Wanley, Humfrey (1672-1726), i. 45, 129, 428; ix. 356, 358, 541; xi. 336, 337, 467  
Wanstead, iv. 132; vi. 336  
Wantage, i. 107  
Wantonness, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 124 ff.  
Wapull, George, *The Tide tarries no man*, v. 60, 393; vi. 284  
Warbeck, Perkin (1474-1499), vii. 203  
Warburton, Bartholomew Eliott George (1810-1852), xiv. 527, 554; *The Crescent and the Cross*, xiv. 251  
Warburton, John (1682-1759), v. 146; ix. 540  
Warburton, Rowland Eyles Egerton (1804-1891), x. 119; xiii. 510  
Warburton, William (1698-1779), bishop of Gloucester, v. 271 ff., 278, 296; vii. 89; viii. 295; ix. 82, 83, 86 ff., 145, 296, 297, 327, 443, 444, 447, 449, 475, 476, 509, 510, 512; x. 167, 180, 276, 305, 396, 465, 524  
*Alliance between Church and State*, ix. 296; x. 375  
'Aristarchus on the Hero of the Poem,' ix. 89  
*Divine Legation of Moses*, ix. 296, 341  
*Remarks on Hume's Natural History of Religion*, ix. 296  
*Shakespeare*, ix. 144; xi. 320  
*View of Lord Bolingbroke's Philosophy*, ix. 296  
Warburton's cook, vi. 36, 165, 195  
Ward, Sir Adolphus William (1837-1924), v. 82, 134, 254, 368; vi. 27, 283; viii. 124, 373; ix. 30, 326; x. 80, 350, 445; xiii. 532, 549, 551; xiv. 515; *George Crabbe*, xi. 140, 141, 418, 420  
Ward, Artemus (*pseud.*), xiv. 346  
Ward, Edward (1667-1731), ix. 256, 258 ff., 268, 501, 502  
*Hudibras Redivivus*, ix. 260, 261  
*London Spy*, ix. 262, 263  
*Republican Procession*, ix. 261  
*Vulgus Britannicus*, ix. 260, 261  
*Wine and Wisdom*, ix. 262  
Ward, Harry Leigh Douglas (1825-1906), xii. 519; *Catalogue of Romances*, i. 191, 270  
Ward, Harry Marshall (1854-1906), xiv. 564

## WARNER

- Ward, Henry Snowden, xiii. 544  
Ward, Mrs Humphry (Mary Augusta), xiii. 556, *also see* Add. 3; xiv. 533  
Ward, James, of Nottingham, xiii. 499  
Ward, Jem (1800-1885), xiv. 231  
Ward, John (*f.* 1613), iv. 465  
Ward, John (1679?-1758), ix. 530  
Ward, John William, 1st earl of Dudley (1781-1833), xiv. 126  
Ward, Richard (*f.* 1710), viii. 279, 280, 456  
Ward, Robert, *Fucus Histriomastix*, vi. 324, 327, 472, 480  
Ward, Robert Plumer (1765-1846), xii. 452; xiii. 554; *Tremaine*, xiii. 350  
Ward, Roger (*f.* 1582), iv. 386, 408  
Ward, Samuel, of Ratcliffe (*f.* 1570), iv. 238  
Ward, Samuel (1577-1640), vii. 318  
Ward, Seth (1617-1689), bishop of Salisbury, vii. 288, 475, 517; viii. 360, 364, 479; xiv. 281; *Vindiciae Academicarum*, ix. 386, 387, 500, 571  
Ward, Thomas Humphry, xiii. 487, 488; *English Poets*, xiii. 100  
Ward, Wilfrid Philip (1856-1916), xii. Add. 2; xiii. 501; xiv. 483, 507; *Life of Newman*, xii. 257, 426, 453, 456, 460, 463  
Ward, William George (1812-1882), xii. 259, 271, 275, 463; xiii. 104; xiv. 483, 507, 513; *Essays on the Philosophy of Theism*, xiv. 26; *The Ideal of a Christian Church*, xii. 261, 276  
Warden, Master, in *Three Speeches*, vii. 381  
Wardlaw, Elizabeth, lady (1677-1727), xi. 231; *Gilderoy*, ix. 364; *Hardyknute*, ii. 417; ix. 364; x. 226  
Wardlaw, Henry (d. 1440), ii. 367 ff.  
Wardlaw, Walter (d. 1390), ii. 128  
Wardour, Isabella, in Scott's *Antiquary*, xii. 22  
Wardour street work, xiii. 187  
Ware, Christopher, the elder (1625?-1690), vii. 478, 489, 492; ix. 569  
Ware, Hertfordshire, vi. 172; xii. 182  
Ware, Sir James (1594-1666), vii. 481; x. 293; xii. 349; xiv. 308, *also see* Add. 3; *History of Ireland*, iv. 414  
Ware, James Redding, xiv. 611  
Warham, William (1450?-1532), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 9, 32, 49; vii. 326  
Waring (Browning's), xiii. 186  
Waring, Edward John, xii. 523  
Waring, Jane (Swift's 'Varina'), ix. 92  
Waring, Susan M., xiii. 559  
Warinus, i. 170  
Warkworth, John (d. 1500), ii. 302, 482; *Chronicle*, iv. 423  
Warne, Charles (1802-1887), xii. 513  
Warner, Sir George Frederick, v. 248  
Warner, George Townsend, xiv. 597  
Warner, John (1736-1800), xiii. 245; *Metronariston*, xiii. 240, 513

Warner, John, *The Gaine of Losse* (1645), vii. 517  
 Warner, Mary Amelia (1804–1854), viii. 184  
 Warner, Rebecca, x. 463  
 Warner, Richard, xii. 382  
 Warner, William (1558?–1609), iii. 349; v. 83; *Albion's England*, iii. 198, 199, 357; iv. 88, 136, 477; *Menaechmi*, iv. 4, 439; *Pan his Syrinx*, iii. 350, 536  
*Warning for Faire Women*, A, v. 81, 163, 325, 326, 398, 476; vi. 96  
 Warr, George Charles Winter (1845–1901), xii. 495  
 Warrack, Grace, ii. 300, 482  
 Warre, Edmond, xiv. 597  
 Warren, Mrs Anne, xii. 452  
 Warren, George, *Impartial Description of Surinam* (1667), iv. 462  
 Warren, Hardick, vii. 509  
 Warren, John Byrne Leicester, 3rd lord De Tabley (1835–1895), xiii. 194, 203, 205, 206, 501; xiv. 502; *Philoctetes*, xiii. 205; *Soldier's Fortune*, *The*, xiii. 205  
 Warren, Matthew (1642–1706), x. 386  
 Warren, Mrs, in *Holcroft's Road to Ruin*, xi. 277  
 Warren, Samuel (1807–1877), xii. 452  
 Warren, Sir Thomas Herbert, xiii. 474, 478  
 Warricombe, Sidwell (Gissing's), xiii. 461  
 Warrington, xi. 469  
 Warrington, George, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 292  
 Warrington academy, x. 385; xiv. 51, 272, 385, 399  
 Warringtons, the, in *The Virginians*, xiii. 297, 298  
*Wars of Cyrus King of Persia*, v. 398; vi. 288  
 Warsaw, v. 283  
 Warschewiczki, Stanislaus, iv. 3  
 Warter, John Wood (1806–1878), xi. 422; xii. 219  
 Warton, George, almanack maker, vii. 509  
 Warton, Joseph (1722–1800), ix. 443 ff., 450; x. 125, 164, 224, 238, 239, 240–241 (main entry), 473, 492, 493; *Essay on Pope*, x. 240, 466  
 Warton, Thomas, the elder (1688?–1745), vii. 265; x. 223, 226 ff., 492; xi. 133  
 Warton, Thomas, the younger (1728–1790), i. viii. 361, 377; ii. 203, 205, 211, 225, 319; iii. 51, 77, 157, 174, 187, 192, 193, 252; v. 71, 78, 143, 253; vi. 283, 294, 295; vii. 265; ix. 69, 73, 82, 144, 479, 574; x. 137, 184, 186, 224, 233, 238 ff. (main entry), 485, 486, 492; xi. 34, 133; xii. 133; xiv. 594, 595  
*History of English Poetry*, x. 239; xii. 363  
*Pleasures of Melancholy*, x. 125  
*Poems*, x. 239  
*Progress of Discontent*, ix. 191  
*Triumph of Isis*, x. 136  
*Verses on Sir Joshua Reynolds's painted window*, x. 239

Warwick, iv. 190; viii. 291  
 Warwick, countesses of. *See* Rich, Mary; Rich, Penelope  
 Warwick, earl of, in *Henry V*, v. 262  
 Warwick, earls of. *See* Rich, Charles; Rich, Robert  
 Warwick castle, viii. 110  
 Warwick school, iv. 266  
 Warwick's company, earl of, vi. 249  
 Warwickshire, ii. 315; iv. 200; v. 56, 187; vii. 196; ix. 533; x. 112, 113, 271 ff., 275, 276, 278, 385; xii. 326, 441, 442; xiii. 382; xiv. 231  
 Warwickshire Coterie, the, x. 496  
 'Washer of the Ford, the,' xiv. 320  
 Washington, George, xi. 190  
 Washington, George, in *The Virginians*, xiii. 297  
 Waspe, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 23  
 Wasse, Joseph (1672–1738), ix. 340, 528  
 Wassel, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 358  
 Wastell, Simon (d. 1632), vii. 83  
 Waster, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14  
 Wastoure. *See* Wynne  
 Wat, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 12, 16  
 Wat, in shepherd carols, ii. 378  
 Waterfield, William, xiv. 339, 580  
 Waterford, x. 257  
 Waterhouse, Edward (1619–1670), viii. 466, 469; ix. 571; *An Humble Apologie for Learning*, vii. 392, 509, 517  
 Waterland, Daniel (1683–1740), ix. 509; x. 354, 358, 359, 516, 517; *Advice to a Young Student*, ix. 411; *Review of the Doctrine of the Eucharist*, x. 360; *Vindication of Christ's Divinity*, x. 359  
 Waterloo, battle of, xii. 43, 381; xiv. 66, 227  
 Watermen, company of, vi. 259  
 Watermeyer, Egidius Benedictus (1824–1867), xiv. Add. 10; *After a Storm*, xiv. 378  
 Waterson, Simon, iv. 398  
 Waterton, Charles (1782–1865), xiv. 554; *Wanderings in South America*, xiv. 249  
 Watkin, William Thompson (1836–1888), xii. 514; *Roman Cheshire*, xii. 347; *Roman Lancashire*, xii. 347  
 Watkins, John (fl. 1792–1831), xi. 456  
 Watkins, John, of Whitby, xii. 416  
 Watkins, Richard, iv. 384  
 Watling street, i. 178  
 Watreman, W., translator of Boehme, iv. 442  
 Wats, Edmond, iv. 409  
 Watson, Scots poet, ii. 279  
 Watson, Christopher (d. 1581), iv. 439  
 Watson, David (1710–1756), ix. 528  
 Watson, Emma, in Jane Austen's *The Watsons*, xii. 234  
 Watson, Henry, apprentice to Wynkyn de Worde, books translated by: *Church of Evil Men and Women*, *The*, ii. 324

# WATSON

- Watson, Henry  
*History of Olyver of Castylle and the fayre Helayne, The*, II. 324  
*Ship of Fools, The*, II. 324; III. 59  
*Valentine and Orson*, II. 324
- Watson, James (d. 1722), XI. 342, 470;  
*Choice Collection of...Scots Poems*, IX. 366, 367, 556, 567; X. 226; XI. 204, 217
- Watson, James (1739?-1790), XIV. 216
- Watson, John, XIV. 478
- Watson, John (d. 1530), III. 61
- Watson, John Selby (1804-1884), XII. 491, 492; *Life of Porson*, X. 317
- Watson, Joshua (1771-1855), XII. 256, 454
- Watson, Richard (1612-1685), VII. 188
- Watson, Richard (1737-1816), bishop of Llandaff, X. 508; XI. 98, 400; XII. 279, 280; XIV. 602; *Apology for Christianity*, X. 307, 308; *Apology for the Bible*, X. 308
- Watson, Richard (1781-1833), XI. 483
- Watson, Robert (1730?-1781), X. 505; *History of Philip II*, X. 291; *History of Philip III*, X. 291
- Watson, Robert Addison, XIII. 488
- Watson, Rosamund Marriott (born Tomson) (d. 1911), XIII. 510
- Watson, Seth B., XI. 415
- Watson, Thomas (1513-1584), V. 394; VI. 490; *Absalom*, VI. 296, 480
- Watson, Thomas (1557?-1592), III. 252, 253, 256, 257, 292, 294, 524; IV. 114, 117, 121, 171, 181, 465, 472; *Amyntas*, IV. 131; ΕΚΑΤΟΜΠΑΘΙΑ, or *The Passionate Centurie of Love*, III. 252; IV. 118, 123, 196; *Tears of Fancie, or Love Disdained, The*, III. 253
- Watson, Sir William, XII. 408; XIII. 570
- Watson-Wentworth, Charles, 2nd marquis of Rockingham (1730-1782), XI. 5, 7, 52; XIV. 214
- Watt, James (1736-1819), XIV. 258, 381
- Watt, Lauchlan Maclean, IX. Add.; XIV. 525
- Watt, Robert (1774-1819), XI. 467; XII. 521, 523; *Bibliotheca Britannica*, XII. 370; *Catalogue of Medical Books*, XII. 370
- Watt, William, XI. 445; *Kate Dalrymple*, XI. 243; *Tinkler's Waddin*, XI. 243
- Watt of Harden, XII. 3
- Watteau, Antoine, VIII. 156; XIII. 52
- Watton, John, II. 319, 503
- Watts, Alario Alexander (1797-1864), XII. 423; XIII. 510; *Lyrics of the Heart*, XIII. 207
- Watts, George Frederick, XIII. 474
- Watts, Isaac (1674-1748), IX. 177 ff., 393, 487; X. 156, 183, 274, 374, 381, 385, 475, 521, 522; XI. 373, 383, 477, 479; XIII. 244  
*Divine and Moral Songs*, XI. 184, 372  
*Divine Songs for Children*, IX. 178  
*Elegy on Mr Thomas Gouge*, IX. 178  
*Essay on Civil Power*, X. 375

# WEBBER

- Watts, Isaac  
*Horae Lyricae*, IX. 178  
*Humble attempt*, X. 375  
*'Hush! my dear, lie still and slumber,'* XI. 186  
*Sapphics*, XI. 179  
*Sluggard, The*, XI. 375  
*'When the fierce north wind,'* IX. 179
- Watts, John (1818-1887), XIV. 610
- Watts, William (1590?-1649), VII. 345
- Watts Dunton, Walter Theodore (1832-1914), IV. 35; X. 236; XI. 476; XII. 406, also see Add.; XIII. 137, 194, 491, 495, 510, 544, 555; XIV. 527; *Aylwin*, XIII. 207; XIV. 145; *Coming of Love, The*, XIV. 145; *Renaissance of Wonder in Poetry, The*, XIV. 144
- Waugh, Arthur, XIII. 478, 485, 486, 508, 533, 573
- Waugh, Edwin (1817-1890), XIII. 511
- Waurin, *Chroniques et istoires*, I. 236
- Waverley, in Surrey, monastery and annals of, I. 178, 193, 337
- Waverley, Edward, in Scott's novel, XII. 18, 22, 151
- Way, Albert (1805-1874), XII. 519
- Way, Arthur S., XIII. 478
- Wayland, John, III. 194
- Waymouth, George (*fl.* 1605), IV. 99
- Waynflete, William (1395?-1486), bishop of Winchester, II. 355, 357, 359, 489; VII. 327
- Waynour (Guinevere), in *Morte Arthure*, II. 118
- Waynright, James, VII. 438
- Wayte, William (1829-1898), XII. 495
- Weakest goeth to the Wall, The*, V. 316, 476
- Weale, John (1791-1862), XII. 523
- Weale, William Henry James, XII. 523
- Wealththeow, in *Beowulf*, I. 22, 23, 24
- Wealth and Health*, V. 60, 393
- Weare, William (d. 1823), XIV. 201, 228, 230
- Wearing of the Green, The*, XIV. 311
- Wearmouth, monastery of, I. 5, 71, 72, 78, 80, 83 ff., 89; IV. 418
- Weathercock, in *The London Prodigall*, V. 255
- Weaver, John (1673-1760), X. 440; *The Loves of Mars and Venus*, X. 70
- Webb, Alfred John (1834-1908), XIV. 572
- Webb, Daniel (1719?-1798), XI. 250
- Webb, John (1611-1672), IX. 540
- Webb, Philip, XIII. 119
- Webb, Richmond, grandfather of W. M. Thackeray, XIII. 276
- Webb, Thomas Ebenezer (1821-1903), XIV. 572
- Webbe, George, VII. 487
- Webbe, Joseph (*fl.* 1612-1633), IV. 435
- Webbe, William (*fl.* 1586-1591), III. 206, 295, 301 ff., 527; IV. 19, 21; V. 131; *A Discourse of English Poetrie*, III. 301; V. 72
- Webber, Byron, XIV. 541

## WEBER

- Weber, Henry William (1783-1818), **xi.** 472; **xii.** 358, 375, 517, 519
- Weber, Immanuel, *De Nigello Wirekero*, **i.** 192
- Weber, Wilhelm Eduard, **xiv.** 268
- Webster, Augusta (1837-1894), **xiii.** 180, 511
- Webster, Benjamin Nottingham (1797-1882), **xiii.** 268, 515, 516, 524
- Webster, James (1658?-1720), **ix.** 547
- Webster, John (1580?-1625?), **iv.** 6; **v.** 163, 222, 311, 319, 327, 376; **vi.** 45, 46, 49, 55, 61, 69, 96, 166-187 (main entry), 195, 200, 401, 423, 424, 444 ff.; **vii.** 466; **viii.** 436; **xii.** 68, 116; **xiii.** 198, 411
- Appius and Virginia*, **vi.** 168, 182, 445, also see Add.
- Cure for a Cuckold, A*, **vi.** 69, 182, 184, 185, 445, 447
- Devil's Law-case, The*, **v.** 364; **vi.** 168, 182 ff., 445, 447
- Dutchesse of Malfy, The*, **iii.** 355; **v.** 368; **vi.** 173, 175, 179 ff., 200, 445, 447, also see Add.
- Guise, The*, **vi.** 182
- Monumental Column, A*, **vi.** 185, 446
- Monuments of Honor*, **vi.** 168, 185
- Murder of the Sonne upon the Mother, A Late*, **vi.** 182, 195
- Thracian Wonder, The*, **vi.** 69, 185, 445, 447
- White Divil, The (Vittoria Corombona)*, **vi.** 173 ff., 177, 179 ff., 186, 445, 446; **viii.** 443; **xii.** 191
- Webster, John (1610-1682), **vii.** 496, 510, 517; **ix.** 384, 571; *Academiæ Examen*, **vii.** 392; **ix.** 386; *Displaying of supposed Witchcraft, The*, **vii.** 396, 397, 507; **ix.** 62
- Webster, Noah, **xiv.** 611
- Webster, Richard, **iii.** 197
- Weckherlin, Georg Rudolph (1584-1653), **vii.** 309
- Wedderburn, Alexander, 1st earl of Rosslyn (1733-1805), **xii.** 142, 426
- Wedderburn, Alexander Dundas O., **xiv.** 524
- Wedderburn, David (1580-1646), **ix.** 558
- Wedderburn, James (1495?-1553), **iii.** 141, 153
- Wedderburn, John (1500?-1556), **iii.** 141, 153
- Wedderburn, Robert (1510?-1557?), **iii.** 141, 153
- Wedding of Sir Gawain*. See *Gawain*
- Wedgwood, Hensleigh (1803-1891), **xii.** 506
- Wedgwood, Josiah (1730-1795), **xi.** 121
- Wedgwood, Julia, **xiii.** 471
- Wednesday Journal*, **ix.** 433
- Weekes, John, **vii.** 9
- Weekly Discoverer Stripp'd Naked, The* (1681), **viii.** 412
- Weekly Dispatch, The*, **xiv.** 192
- Weekly Journal*, **ix.** 433
- Weekly Magazine*, **ix.** 562

## WELSH

- Weekly Pacquet of Advice from Rome (Care's)*, **ix.** 4
- Weekly Post, The*, **vii.** 355
- Weekly Register, The*, **xii.** 463
- Weekly Times, The*, **xiv.** 192
- Weelkes, Thomas (*fl.* 1602), **iv.** 113, 465
- Weever, John (1576-1632), **iv.** 334, 517, 519; **v.** 253; **vii.** 407; **ix.** 350, 540
- Wegener, R., **vi.** 266, 268
- Wegg, Silas, in *Our Mutual Friend*, **xiii.** 336
- Weier, Johann, **iii.** 112; *De Praestigiis Demonum et Incantationibus ac Beneficiis*, **iii.** 112
- Weierstrass, Karl, **xiv.** 264
- Weigel, Valentin, **vii.** 509; **ix.** 315
- Weimar, **v.** 300, 306; **vii.** 177; **xi.** 259; **xii.** 38, 158, 302; **xiii.** 277, 385
- Weir, Arthur (1864-1902), **xiv.** 357, 582
- Weir, William (1802-1858), **xiv.** 535
- Weisse, Christian, **v.** 285, 297, 298
- Weissel, Josefine, **xiii.** 489
- Weland Saga*, **i.** 12, 100, 218
- Weland Saga, in Deor*, **i.** 36
- Welbeck Papers*, **ix.** 99
- Welby, Thomas Earle, **xiii.** 495
- Welcum to May*, **ii.** 282
- Weldon, Walter Frank Raphael (1860-1906), **xiv.** 564
- Wellbred, in *Every Man in His Humour*, **vi.** 43
- Welldon, Sir Anthony (d. 1649?), **vii.** 454, 518
- Weller, Matilda, **xiii.** 107
- Weller, Sam, in *The Pickwick Papers*, **xiii.** 314, 322, 387
- Wellerisms (Dickens's), **xiii.** 319
- Wellesley, Sir Arthur. See *Wellington*, duke of
- Wellesley, Richard Colley Wellesley, marquis (1760-1842), **xi.** 392; **xiv.** 128, 511
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, 1st duke of (1769-1852), **xi.** 167; **xii.** 97, 154; **xiv.** 115, 122, 127, 128, 136, 180, 187, 294, 411, 459, 511; *Despatches*, **xiv.** 107
- Wellington college, **xii.** 333
- Wells, Charles Jeremiah (1799?-1879), **xii.** 107, 424; **xiii.** 495; *Joseph and his Brethren*, **xii.** 117
- Wells, dean of (William Graham), **ix.** 96
- Wells, Herbert George, **xiii.** 456, 573
- Wells, J. T., **xiii.** 465
- Wells, Somerset, **i.** 213; **iv.** 422
- Wells, William Charles (1757-1817), **xiv.** 298, 564
- Wellsman, W., **xiv.** 532
- Wellwood. See *Welwood*
- Welsh, Charles, **xi.** 376, 468, 476, 478, 479, 482, 483; *A Bookseller of the Last Century*, *John Newbery*, **x.** 210, 482, 484; **xi.** 377
- Welsh, Jane. See *Carlyle, Jane Welsh*
- Welsh, the, **xiv.** 303
- Welsh, the, in *Jonson's For the Honour of Wales*, **vi.** 371

## WELSH

Welsh academy system, x. 387  
 Welsh bards, x. 487  
 Welsh character, xiv. 307  
 Welsh education, xiv. 433  
 Welsh language, xii. 308; xiv. 458  
 Welsh literature, xiii. 199; xiv. 304, 306, 307  
 Welsh mountains, x. 101  
 Welsh question, the, ii. 423  
 Welsh Tudor court, xiv. 307  
 Welshpool, viii. 106  
 Welsted, Leonard (1688-1747), ix. 78, 86, 188, 449, 487  
 Welton, James, xiv. 592  
 Wellwood or Wellwood, James (1652-1727), vii. 447; viii. 440  
 Welwood, John, ix. 549  
 Welwood, William (fl. 1577-1622), iv. 462  
 Welwyn, x. 139  
 Wem, Shropshire, xii. 165, 166  
 Wemmick, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 334  
 Wemys, Schir Johnne of, in *Wyntoun*, ii. 130  
 Wenck, F. A. W., x. 304, 507  
 Wendland, i. 94  
 Wendoll, in *A Woman Kilde with Kindnesse*, vi. 83  
 Wendover, xi. 5  
 Wendover. *See* Roger of  
 Wenley, Robert Marks, xiv. 483  
 Wenlock, Sir John, baron Wenlock (d. 1471), ii. 303  
 Wentworth, captain, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 240, 242  
 Wentworth, Charles (1789-1864), xiv. 531  
 Wentworth, Sir Charles (1810-1869), xiv. 531  
 Wentworth, Peter (1592-1675), ix. 130  
 Wentworth, Thos. (1568?-1628), viii. 470  
 Wentworth, Sir Thomas, 1st earl of Strafford (1593-1641), iv. 311; vii. 140, 148, 187, 197, 206, 219, 223, 224, 435, 439, 441, 512; viii. 220; xiii. 58, 59; *Letters and Despatches*, vii. 194, 435  
 Wentworth, Thomas, 3rd earl of Strafford (1672-1739), ix. 151, 216  
 Wentworth, William Charles (1793-1872), xiv. 588; *Australasia*, xiv. 362; *Description of New South Wales*, A, xiv. 371  
 Werferth, i. 93, 105  
 Wermueller, Otto, iv. 411  
 Werner, Friedrich L. Z., x. 80; xiii. 468  
 Werther, x. 134, 227, 229  
 Wertherism, xiii. 417  
 Werwolf, the, in *William of Palerne*, i. 316  
 Wesel, ix. 235  
 Wesley, Charles (1707-1788), ix. 313, 324, 325; x. 364, 365, 369, 517, 518  
 Wesley, John (1703-1791), iv. 229; ix. 313, 324 ff., 513; x. 1, 59, 350, 363 ff., 423, 517, 518; xi. 79, 422; xii. 259, 278; xiv. 389; *Journals*, ix. 327, 571; x. 368, 369  
 Wesley, Samuel, the elder (1682-1735), ix. 393, 572; x. 374, 385, 386; *Letter from a country divine*, ix. 394

## WESTMINSTER

Weeleyans, ix. 308, 328  
 Weeseys, the, xi. 259  
 Wessels, J. W., xiv. Add. 10  
 Wessex, xiii. 320  
 Wessex, West Saxons, law of, viii. 310, 311  
 Wessex under Alfred, i. 88, 89  
 West, Sir Edward (1782-1828), xiv. 483; *Essay on the Application of Capital to Land*, xiv. 3  
 West, Gilbert (1703-1756), ix. 145, 479, 487; x. 114, 448; *Abuse of Travelling*, ix. 189; *Education*, ix. 189; *The Institution of the Order of the Garter*, x. 433  
 West, H. E., xiii. 566  
 West, John and West, Alice, *The severall notorious and lewd counsages of*, iv. 530  
 West, Rebecca, xiii. Add. 3  
 West, Richard (fl. 1606-1619), iv. 520  
 West, Richard (1716-1742), ix. 189; x. 117, 118, 120 ff., 124, 132, 243, 251  
 West, William (fl. 1568-1594), viii. 467  
 West Cowes, xiii. 72  
 West Hythe, Kent, ii. 61  
 West Indian planter, xiii. 70  
 West Indies, iv. 92; vii. 453; viii. 191; ix. 260; x. 36, 392; xi. 264; xii. 420; xiii. 355, 369; xiv. 86, 251, 323, 434  
 West Saxon Gospels, i. 132, 133  
 Westbrook, Harriet. *See* Shelley, Mrs  
 Westbrooks, the, xii. 62  
 Westbury, near Bristol, xi. 159, 161  
 Westbury, lord. *See* Bethell, Richard  
 Westbury, William, vii. 327  
 Westbury-on-Trym, ii. 49, 74  
 Westcote, Thomas (fl. 1624-1636), *Devonshire*, iv. 308, 514  
 Westcott, Brooke Foss (1825-1901), bishop of Durham, iv. 41; xii. 298, 340, 467, 470; xiii. 496  
 Westeraes, Sweden, ii. 319  
 Western, A., xiii. 513  
 Western, Mrs, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 22  
 Western, squire, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, viii. 161; x. 22, 89, 206; xiv. 231  
 Western, Sophia, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 28, 33, 34, 89  
 Western isles of Scotland, x. 231, 462, 475  
 Westernesse (Wirral?), in *Horn*, i. 304  
 Westgarth, William (1815-1889), xiv. 588  
*Australia Felix*, xiv. 371  
*Half-a-century of Australian Progress*, xiv. 371  
*Personal Recollections*, xiv. 371  
*Victoria and the Australian Goldmines*, xiv. 371  
*Victoria, late Australia Felix*, xiv. 371  
 Westmacott, Charles Molloy (pseud. Bernard Blackmantle), xiv. 547; *English Spy, The*, xiv. 225; *Points of Misery*, xiv. 225  
 Westmeath, x. 196  
 Westminster, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8, 32

## WESTMINSTER

Westminster, III. 19, 69; IV. 128, 422, 544; V. 9, 350, 366; VI. 3, 261, 327; VII. 62, 160, 207, 333; VIII. 5, 255, 295, 301, 370.  
*See, also, under London*  
 Westminster, King street, III. 244  
 Westminster, St Margaret's church, III. 69  
 Westminster abbey, II. 158, 317; VI. 6, 113; VII. 250; VIII. 21, 55, 61  
 Caxton's press at, II. 310 ff.  
 Poet's corner, IV. 195  
 St Benedict's chapel, II. 158  
*Westminster Abbey* (Ackermann's), XIV. 222  
 Westminster assembly, IV. 382, 434; VII. 312, 319, 340; VIII. 323; X. 373  
*Westminster Drolleries* (1671, 1672, 1674), VII. 512; VIII. 116, 423  
*Westminster and Foreign Quarterly Review, The*, XII. 430  
 Westminster gate-house, IV. 65  
*Westminster Gazette, The*, XIV. 195  
 Westminster hall, III. 61; VI. 332; VII. 62, 347; VIII. 317  
*Westminster Magazine*, X. 92  
*Westminster Quibbles* (1672), VII. 512  
*Westminster Review, The*, XI. 60, 61; XII. 152, 307, 310, 318, 351, 430; XIII. 384, 385, 465; XIV. 84, 158  
 Westminster school, III. 321, 327, 425, 427 ff.; IV. 80, 164; V. 102, 104, 105, 122; VI. 3, 232, 237, 246, 288, 325; VII. 27, 62, 82, 317, 326, 328, 333, 334, 338, 341, 361; VIII. 2, 50, 185, 328, 344  
 Westminster scrutiny, XI. 53  
 Westmoreland (the Greyhound), in *Mum, Sothsegger*, II. 36  
 Westmorland, IV. 190; VII. 440; VIII. 101; X. 386; XI. 103, 109, 111; XIV. 221  
 Westmorland, earl of, in *Henry V*, V. 262  
 Westmorland, earl of. *See* Fane, Mildmay  
*Westmorland Gazette, The*, XII. 445; XIV. 203  
 Weston, Elizabeth Jane (1582-1612), VII. 487  
 Weston, Jessie Laidlay, I. 270, 328, *also see* Add.  
 Weston, Mrs, IX. 71  
 Weston, Richard, 1st earl of Portland (1577-1635), VI. 148, 149; VII. 219  
 Weston, Rev. Stephen (1747-1830), XII. 490, 491  
 Weston, Thomas (1737-1776), XI. 257  
 Weston Favell, X. 365  
 Weston Underwood, XI. 88, 404  
 Westport, Wilts., VII. 282  
 Westropp, Hodder M. (d. 1884), XII. 514  
*Westward for Smelts*, IV. 361, 523, 531, 532  
 Westwood, John Obadiah (1805-1893), XII. 514  
 Westwood, Thomas (1814?-1888), XII. 201; XIII. 511; *Quest of the Sangreall, The*, XIII. 188; *Springlets*, XIII. 188  
 Wetherald, Ethelwyn, XIV. 349  
 Wever, R., *Lusty Juventus*, V. 59, 392  
 Wexford, XIV. 315  
 Wey, William (1407?-1476), II. 499

## WHETHAMSTEDE

Weymouth, 3rd viscount. *See* Thynne Thomas  
*Wha wadna fecht for Charlie*, IX. 378  
 Whachum, in *Hudibras*, VIII. 72, 73  
*Whale, The*, I. 428  
 Whalley, Peter (1722-1791), IX. 532; X. 505  
 Whalley, Thomas Sedgwick (1746-1828), XI. 429  
 Wharfe river, VII. 180  
 Wharnccliffe, lord. *See* Stuart-Wortley, John  
 Wharton, Anne (1632?-1685), VIII. 444  
 Wharton, duke of, in Pope's *Epistles*, IX. 81  
 Wharton, Sir George (1617-1681), VII. 501; *Mercurius Elencticus*, VII. 357  
 Wharton, Henry (1664-1695), II. 73; VII. 483; VIII. 306, 403; IX. 489  
 Wharton, Philip, 4th lord Wharton (1613-1696), VIII. 97  
 Wharton, Thomas, 1st marquis of Wharton (1648-1715), VIII. 96; IX. 45, 94, 95, 455, 487; X. 117, 122, 123, 127, 131, 133, 135; XI. 30  
 Wharton, William, *A New Song of the Times*, VIII. 97  
 Wharton, William James Lloyd, XIV. 551  
 'What bird so sings yet so dos wayl?' V. 125  
*What is Love?* XIV. 304  
 Whateley, Anne. *See* Hathwey, Anne  
 Whateley, Thomas (d. 1772), X. 399, 523; XI. 389  
 Whately, Richard (1787-1863), XI. 415; XII. 242, 243, 285 ff., 292, 447, 470, 471; XIV. 116, 483, 610  
*Elements of Logic*, XIV. 16  
*Historic Doubts relative to Napoleon Buonaparte*, XII. 285  
*Letters on the Church*, XII. 285  
*Rhetoric*, XIV. 428  
 Whatley, Stephen (*fl.* 1725-1732), IX. 495  
 Wheatley, Henry Benjamin, VI. 260; VIII. Add.; XI. 396, 467, 469; XIV. 508  
 Wheatley, Oxon., VII. 104  
 Wheatstone, Sir Charles (1802-1875), XIV. 261, 557  
 Wheeler, George, *Journey into Greece* (1682), IV. 462  
 Wheeler, Harold Felix Baker, XIV. 541  
 Wheeler, James Talboys (1824-1897), XIV. 338, 339, 580  
 Wheeler, John (*fl.* 1601-1608), IV. 310, 514  
 Wheeler, mistress Elizabeth, in Herrick's *Hesperides*, VII. 13  
 Wheeler, Stephen, XII. 206, 439  
 Wheelock or Wheloc, Abraham (1593-1653), I. 112; VII. 319, 320, 483, 485  
 Whelpdale, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, XIII. 455  
 Whetham, William Cecil Dampier, XIV. 555  
 Whethamstede, John (d. 1465), IX. 535

## WHETSTONE

- Whetstone, George (1544?-1587?), III. 189, 299, 343, 519, 536; IV. 443; V. 63, 120, 190, 220, 397, 403, 408, 409; VI. 499  
*Life of Sir Nicholas Bacon*, XII. 357, 515  
*Mirour for Magistrates*, VI. 395, 403, 409  
*Promos and Cassandra*, III. 299, 527; V. 117, 119, 120  
*Rich his Farewell to the Militarie Profession*, III. 343  
*Rock of Regard, The*, III. 343  
*Touchstone for the Time*, VI. 395  
Whewell, William (1794-1866), VIII. 351; XIV. 207, 258, 483, 557, 565, 593, 594; *History of the Inductive Sciences*, XIV. 17, 259, 289; *On the principles of English university education*, XIV. 412; *Thoughts on the Study of Mathematics*, XIV. 412  
Whibley, Charles, XI. 396; XII. 444; XIII. 489, 499, 530, 546, 547; XIV. 537  
'Which nobody can deny,' VIII. 95, 97  
Whitchote or Whitecote, Benjamin (1609-1683), VII. 279; VIII. 273 ff., 280, 288, 290, 291, 297, 457; IX. 300; *Aphorisms*, VIII. 276, 277, 281; *Sermons*, VIII. 277  
*Whig Examiner*, IX. 151, 437, 439  
*Whigs of Fife, The*, IX. 378  
*Whipping of the Satyre, The* (1601), IV. 517  
Whirl, Jack, in Johnson's *Idler*, X. 178  
*Whistle Bunkie*, XI. 445  
'Whistlecraft,' VII. 79  
Whistlecraft, Mr (J. H. Frere), XII. 52  
Whistler, Anthony (1714-1754), IX. 412; X. 271 ff., 496; *The Shuttlecock*, X. 272  
Whistler, James McNeill, XIII. 433, 495  
Whiston, William (1667-1752), IX. 509; X. 377  
*Historical Preface*, X. 379  
*Josephus*, IX. 295  
*Primitive Christianity*, X. 379  
*Primitive Christianity Revived*, IX. 295  
Whitaker, Jeremiah (1599-1654), VII. 317  
Whitaker, John (1735-1808), X. 510  
*Course of Hannibal over the Alps*, X. 320  
*Genuine History of the Britons*, X. 320  
*Gibbon's History...reviewed*, X. 310, 508  
*History of Manchester*, X. 310, 320  
Whitaker, Joseph (1820-1895), XIV. 532  
Whitaker, L., IV. 90  
Whitaker, Thomas Dunham (1759-1821), XII. 345, 514; *History of Richmondshire*, XII. 346  
Whitaker, William (1548-1595), III. 422; IV. 275; VII. 309, 316  
Whitbourne, Sir Richard (fl. 1579-1627), IV. 462  
Whitbread, Samuel (1758-1815), XIV. 120, 406, 511  
Whitbread's brewery, XI. 38  
Whitby, I. 42, 96; XI. 429; XII. 10; XIII. 380  
Whitechurch, X. 272, 387  
Whitechurch, Edward (d. 1561), III. 194, 195; IV. 396  
Whitechurch, James Wadham, XIV. 610  
Whitechurch, T., III. 44

## WHITEHEAD

- Whitechurch school, VII. 330  
White, Blanco. *See* White, Joseph Blanco  
White, Edward (fl. 1594-1603), IV. 384, 393  
White, Gertrude, in Black's *Macleod of Dare*, XIII. 432  
White, Gilbert (1720-1793), X. 269 ff., 496, *also see* Add.; XIII. 429; XIV. 166; *Natural History of Selborne*, X. 269; *Naturalist's Calendar*, X. 270  
White, Gleeson, XI. 476  
White, Henry Kirke (1785-1806), XI. 172, 422; XII. 424; *Oft in danger, oft in woe*, XII. 136; *The Star of Bethlehem*, XII. 136  
White, James (1775-1820), XII. 438; *The Falstaff Letters*, XII. 183, 185  
White, John, *Three Letters to a Gentleman*, X. 375  
White, Joseph (1745-1814), Bampton lectures, X. 309, 508  
White, Joseph Blanco (1775-1841), XII. 471; XIII. 46  
White, R. (1645-1703), VII. 402  
White, Richard Grant, V. 279  
White, Robert, printer, VII. 361  
White, Robert (1802-1874), XI. 444  
White, Sir Thomas (1492-1567), III. 420; VII. 332, 334  
White, Thomas (1550?-1624), VI. 376, 386, 499  
White, Thomas (1593-1676), VII. 475; *Sciri, sive sceptices et scepticorum a jure disputationis exclusio*, VII. 302  
White, Thomas (fl. 1700), XI. 484; *A Little Book for Little Children*, XI. 369, 370  
White, Thomas Pilkington, XII. 514  
White, W. (fl. 1599), V. 158  
White, Walter (1811-1893), XIV. 554  
White, William Hale. *See* Rutherford, Mark  
*White Book of Rhyderch, The*, I. 252  
White Canons, II. 349  
White Cock and Hen, of St Domingo, III. 106  
White Harts, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, II. 36  
White sea, the, I. 94  
Whitefield, George (1714-1770), IV. 229; X. 88, 276, 363 ff., 518, 522; XI. 79  
Whitefoord, Caleb (1734-1810), X. 482  
Whitefoot, John, VII. 461  
Whitefriars, his eminence of, in Scott's *Fortunes of Nigel*, XII. 21  
Whitehall, John, VII. 476  
*Whitehall Evening Post*, IX. 21, 433  
Whitehaven, IX. 91  
Whitehead, Charles (1804-1862), XII. 107, 424; XIII. 418  
*As yonder Lamp in my Vacated Room*, XII. 119  
*Cavalier, The*, XII. 119  
*Jack Ketch*, XII. 119  
*Richard Savage*, XII. 119  
*Solitary, The*, XII. 118



## WHITEHEAD

- Whitehead, George (1636?–1723), viii. 416  
 Whitehead, John (1740?–1804), x. 518  
 Whitehead, Paul (1710–1774), x. 525; xii. 118; xiv. 547; *The Gymnasiad*, xiv. 230  
 Whitehead, William (1715–1785), x. 438; xi. 34; xii. 118; *Creusa, Queen of Athens*, x. 86; *Roman Father*, x. 86; *School for Lovers*, x. 86  
 Whitehorse, Peter (*fl.* 1550–1563), iv. 3, 7, 446, 462  
 Whitelocke, Bulstrode (1605–1675), vi. 408; vii. 447, 454, 460; viii. 117  
*Journal of his Swedish Embassy*, vii. 230  
*Memorials of the English Affairs*, vii. 229, 230; viii. 323  
*Monarchy asserted to be the best, most Ancient and legal form of Government*, vii. 231  
*Notes upon the King's Writ*, vii. 230  
 White's Chocolate house, ix. 33  
 Whiteway, Mrs, ix. 100  
 Whitfield, Henry, ix. 313  
 Whitford or Whytford, Richard (*fl.* 1495–1555?), iii. 470; iv. 496  
 Whitford, Vernon (George Moredith's), xiii. 447  
 Whitgift, John (1530–1604), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 213, 375 ff., 380, 385, 390, 392, 397, 406, 413, 422, 424, 548; iv. 275, 382, 411, 494, 519, 545; v. 365, 482; vi. 384; ix. 496  
 Whithorn, Galloway, ii. 127, 128  
 Whithorne, Thomas (*fl.* 1590), iv. 112, 465  
 Whiting, Lilian, xiii. 485  
 Whiting, Nathaniel, *Albino and Bellama*, vii. 80, 413  
 Whiting, Richard (d. 1539), iii. 49  
 Whitley, William Thomas, x. 519  
 Whitlock, John (1625–1709), x. 387  
 Whitman, Walt, iv. 50, 246; x. 148, 368; xi. 409; xii. 404; xiii. 108, 151, 337, 489; xiv. 208  
 Whitney, Geoffrey (1548?–1601), vii. 479  
 Whitsun plays, v. 13, 34, 48  
 Whittaker, Edmund Taylor, xiv. 555  
 Whittaker, Thomas, xiv. 479; *Catalogue of Bentham's MSS.*, xi. 397  
 Whittaker, William Joseph, xiv. 80  
 Whittemore, T., xiii. Add. 2  
 Whitten, Wilfred, xiv. 546  
 Whittier, John G., viii. 113  
 Whittingham, William (1524?–1579), iii. 44, 45, 46  
 Whittington, Richard (d. 1423), ii. 288  
 Whittington, Robert (*fl.* 1520), iii. 341, 555; iv. 435, 436; Tully's *Offices*, iv. 5; *The Forme and Rule of Honest lvinge*, iv. 5, 439; *The Remedyes against all casual Chances*, iv. 5, 440  
 Whittlesea or Whittlesey or Whittlesay, William, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1374), ii. 365  
 Whitty, Edward Michael (1827–1860), xiv. 199  
*Who liveth so merry in all this land?* iii. 484

## WILBERFORCE

- Whole Duty of Man, The*, vii. 148, 427  
 Whympers, Edward (1840–1911), xiv. 255, 554  
 Whyte, E. A. and S., x. 480  
 Whyte, Samuel (1733–1811), xiv. 572  
 Whyte-Melville, George John (1821–1878), xiii. 434, 564; xiv. 366  
 Wibourne, Nathaniel, *Machiavellus*, vi. 305, 480  
 'Wickedshifts' (lord Brougham), xiv. 116  
 Wickens, William (d. 1699), x. 386  
*Wicket, The*, iii. 25  
 Wicket-gate, the, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 173  
 Wickfields, the, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 327  
 Wickham, Edward Charles (1834–1910), xii. 495  
 Wickhambrook, Suffolk, xi. 140  
 Wickham Brook academy, x. 387  
 Wickins, Nathan, vii. 515  
 Wicklow, xiv. 329  
 Wicksteed, Clara Mabel, xiii. 545  
 Wielif. See Wyclif  
 Wicquefort, A. de, *L'Ambassadeur et ses Fonctions*, vii. 191  
 Widdowes, Giles (1588?–1645), *The Lawless Kneelless Schismatical Puritan*, vii. 160, 427  
 Widford, Hertfordshire, xii. 182, 186  
 Vidia (Wudga), in *Waldhere*, i. 35  
 Widsith, i. 1, 3, 19 ff., 31, 34, 36, 37, 424, 428, also see Add.; v. 26  
 Wieland, Christopher Martin, v. 296 ff., 301, 304, 307; vii. 177; x. 19, 422; xii. 422; *Clementina della Poretta*, x. 18  
 Wier, Johann, vii. 366, 371, 396; viii. 357; *De Praestigis demonum*, vii. 370, 506  
*Wife of Auchtermychty, The*, ix. 361  
 Wife of Bath, vii. 382  
*Wife of Usher's Well*, i. 300; ii. 414  
*Wife's Complaint, The*, i. 38, 39, 424, 428  
 Wiggin, Kate D., xiii. 544  
 Wigginton, Giles (*fl.* 1569–1592), iii. 397  
 Wight, Isle of, iv. 190; x. 252; xii. 188, 509; xiii. 129  
 Wight, John (*fl.* 1585), iv. 410, 411  
 Wight, John, editor of *Morning Post*, xiv. 188  
 Wight, O. W., xii. 371  
 Wight, Willie, of Aikwood, xii. 3  
 Wightman, Frances Lucy, wife of Matt. Arnold, xiii. 87  
 Wiglaf, in *Beowulf*, i. 1, 24, 25  
 Wigstons, the, iii. 382, 383  
 Wihehoe, the Breton, i. 257  
*Wil Bagna's Ghost*, iii. 99  
*Wil and Wit*, i. 228, 459  
 Wilberforce, Henry William (1807–1873), xii. 274, 463  
 Wilberforce, Robert Isaac (1802–1857), xii. 454, 455, 463, 473; xiv. 507; *The Doctrine of the Incarnation*, xii. 274  
 Wilberforce, Samuel (1805–1873), bishop of Oxford, viii. 250; xi. 490; xii. 473

## WILBERFORCE

- Wilberforce, William (1759-1833), x. 262, 269; xi. 52, 259, 406; xii. 282, 473; xiv. 120, 177, 373, 403, 507, 514; *A Practical View of Christianity*, xii. 281
- Wilbye, John (*fl.* 1598-1614), iv. 113, 465
- Wilcock, William (*fl.* 1480), ii. 318
- Wilcox, Thomas (1549?-1608), iii. 403; iv. 518
- Wild, Jonathan, in Fielding's *Jonathan Wild*, x. 27, 39
- Wild, Mrs Jonathan, in Fielding's *Jonathan Wild*, x. 28
- Wild, Robert (1609-1679), viii. 409, 411
- Wildair, Sir Harry (Farquhar's), viii. 170, 172
- Wilde, George (1610-1665), vi. 326, 480; *Love's Hospitale*, vi. 326
- Wilde, Jane Francisca, lady (*pseud.* 'Speranza', 1826-1896), xiv. 318, 572
- Wilde, Oscar F. O'F. W. (1856-1900), xiii. 524; xiv. 158, 211, 329, 527, 528, *also see* Add. 3; *Ballad of Reading Gaol*, *The*, xiv. 159; *De Profundis*, xiv. 159
- Wilde, Sir William Robert Wills (1815-1876), xii. 351, 514; xiv. 572
- Wilder, Theaker, x. 198
- Wilderspin, Samuel (1792?-1866), xiv. 405, 610
- Wilfer family, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 337
- Wilford, John (*fl.* 1723-1742), *Monthly Catalogue*, xi. 339, 471
- Wilfrid, St, bishop of York (634-709), i. 16, 82, 85
- Wilkes, John (1727-1797), vi. 7; x. 190, 296, 390 ff. (main entry), 399, 401, 402, 404, 405, 452, 474, 522 ff., *also see* Add.; xi. 8; xii. 54; *Essay on Woman*, x. 397; *The North Briton*, vii. 200; x. 251
- Wilkes, T., viii. 429
- Wilkes, William, vi. 38
- Wilkie, Sir David (1785-1841), xii. 177; xiv. 545
- Wilkie, William (1721-1772), ix. 557
- Wilkin, Simon (1790-1862), vii. 235
- Wilkins, Augustus Samuel (1843-1905), xii. 337, 495
- Wilkins, Sir Charles (1749?-1836), xii. 343, 503
- Wilkins, David (1686-1745), viii. 322, 469; *Concilia*, ix. 350, 356, 540
- Wilkins, George (*fl.* 1607), iv. 527, 532; *The Miseries of Infort Marriage*, v. 242; vi. 69, 97; viii. 142; *The Travails of The three English Brothers*, vi. 69, 455
- Wilkins, Henry Musgrave (c. 1822-1897), xii. 495
- Wilkins, John (1614-1672), vii. 466, 517; viii. 273, 277, 297, 364, 463, 476; ix. 386, 571; *Ecclesiastes or the Gift of Preaching*, viii. 369
- Wilkins, William Glyde, xiii. 532, 544
- Wilkins, William Henry (1860-1905), xiv. 500
- Wilkinson, Charles Allix, xiv. 597

## WILLIAM

- Wilkinson, J., *Select Views in Cumberland*, xi. 408
- Wilkinson, James John Garth (1812-1899), xi. 433
- Wilkinson, Sir John Gardner (1797-1875), xii. 317, 477, 500; xiv. 554; *Manners and Customs of the Ancient Egyptians*, xii. 342
- Wilkinson, Tate (1739-1803), x. 430, 446; xi. 449, 454
- Wilkinson, Thomas, a friend of Wordsworth, xi. 409
- Wilkinson, William Clever, xiii. 498
- Wilks, Mark (1760-1831), xiv. 580; *Historical Sketches of the South of India*, xiv. 335
- Wilks, Robert (1665?-1732), viii. 170, 172, 173; x. 21
- Will (Anima), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 27
- Will, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 119
- 'Will,' in Shakespeare's sonnets, v. 229
- \* *Will Stewart and John*, ii. 410
- 'Will ye go to the coals in the morning?' ix. 373
- Willem, a Fleming, i. 366
- Willes or Willey, Richard (*fl.* 1558-1573), iv. 75, 456
- Willet, Andrew (1562-1621), vii. 406
- Willet, John, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 321
- Willett, B. W., xiii. 555
- William, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 12
- William, duke of Gloucester (1689-1700), ix. 200, 236
- William I (the Conqueror), king of England, i. 111, 141, 149, 150, 155, 256, 396; ii. 342; iii. 338; v. 252; viii. 310, 384; ix. 343; x. 110, 467; xii. 31; xiii. 366; xiv. 72
- William II, king of England, i. 162, 189; xiv. 111
- William III, king of Great Britain, viii. 49, 92, 93, 99, 122, 195, 201, 215, 220, 261, 264, 267, 268, 294, 300, 305, 306, 307, 380, 382, 452; ix. 7, 8, 92, 248, 155, 175, 180, 200, 202, 203, 208, 213, 228, 233, 235, 258, 271; x. 295, 356, 373, 389, 502; xiv. 64, 65, 212
- William IV, king of Great Britain, xi. 141
- William Augustus, duke of Cumberland (1721-1765), ix. 162, 563
- William de Kilkenny, ii. 352
- William de Mandagoto, ii. 364
- William de la Mare (*fl.* 1284), i. 210, 456
- William de Monte Lauduns (c. 1346), ii. 364
- William de Sharesnull (*fl.* 1360), ii. 37
- William of Auvergne, i. 207
- William of Boldensele (c. 1336), ii. 80
- William of Champeaux, i. 183
- William of Drogheda (d. 1245?), ii. 499
- William of Durham (d. 1249), ii. 352
- William of Heytesbury, *Sophismata*, ii. 303

## WILLIAM

- William of Malmesbury (d. 1143?), i. 5, 72, 90, 91, 96, 97, 101, 105, 106, 155, 157, 159, 162, 164, 168, 171, 172, 218, 243, 250, 256, 257, 262, 269, 337, 450, 451, 460; ii. 396, 398, 399, 412; iii. 368; xii. 355, 516
- William of Newburgh (1136-1198), i. 68, 160, 161, 168, 169, 171 ff., 245, 257, 450, 451; ix. 534
- William of Ockham. *See* Ockham
- William of Palerne*, i. 281, 286, 292, 316, 357, 378, 472
- William of Ramsey (*fl.* 1219), ii. 499
- William of Shoreham, i. 353 ff., 476; iii. 274
- William of Tyre, The continuation of* (1261), ii. 80
- William of Wadington, *Manuel des Pechiez*, i. 204, 344 ff., 348, 349; ii. 139, 150, 420; v. 41
- William of Worcester (1415-1482?), ii. 308; iv. 68
- William of Wychwood, ii. 35
- William of Wykeham. *See* Wykeham
- William Rufus, in *Satiro-Mastix*, vi. 44
- William the Clerk, ii. 509
- William the trouvère, ii. 507
- Williams, Alfred M., xiv. 573, 610
- Williams, Anna (1706-1783), x. 187, 458, 470, 479; xi. 350; *Miscellanies*, x. 168
- Williams, Caleb, in Godwin's novel, xi. 46, 293
- Williams, Sir Charles Hanbury (1708-1759), xi. 172 ff., 429; xii. 120; *Works*, xi. 173
- Williams, Daniel (1643?-1716), ix. 503; x. 387; *Defence*, x. 387; *Gospel Truth*, x. 377; *Peace with Truth*, x. 377
- Williams, David (1738-1816), xiv. 610
- Williams, Edward (*fl.* 1560), *Virgo Triumphans; or Virginia Really and truly valued*, iv. 96, 462
- Williams, Edward Ellerker (1793-1822), xii. 76, 383, 398
- Williams, Gardner F., xiv. Add. 10
- Williams, George (1814-1878), xii. 514
- Williams, Helen Maria (1762-1827), xi. 177, 430; xii. 124
- Williams, Isaac (1802-1865), xii. 258, 261, 265-266 (main entry), 424, 454, 455, 463; xiii. 167, 511; *Autobiography*, xii. 266; *On reserve in communicating religious knowledge*, xii. 260; *The Cathedral*, xii. 266; xiii. 171
- Williams, Jane, friend of Shelley, xii. 73, 75, 76
- Williams, John (1582-1650), archbishop of York, iv. 265, 266, 306, 422, 426; vii. 62, 154, 219, 333, 491
- Williams, John (1761-1818), xi. 472
- Williams, John (Ab Ithel) (1811-1862), xii. 514
- Williams, J. B., xiv. 535
- Williams, Mary, xiii. 544
- Williams, Oliver, vii. 362, 363, 496, 501; *An Extract Accompt*, vii. 361

## WILLOUGHBY

- Williams, Oliver  
*Occurrences from Foreign parts*, vii. 361  
*Politicus*, vii. 361  
*Publick Intelligencer*, vii. 361
- Williams, Richard D'Alton (1822-1862), xiv. Add. 3; *The Munster War Song*, xiv. 318
- Williams, Sir Roger (1540?-1595), iv. 462
- Williams, Rowland (1817-1870), xii. 295, 466, 471, 478; *Psalms and Litanies*, xii. 296
- Williams, R. A., xiii. 513
- Williams, Sarah or 'Sadie' (d. 1868), xiii. 180, 511
- Williams, T., *The Excellency and Pre-eminence of the Law of England* (1680), viii. 470
- Williams, William, *Occult Physick* (1660), vii. 510
- Williams, W. S., xiii. 407, 414
- Williams, Zachariah (1673?-1755), x. 468; *Account of an Attempt to ascertain the Longitude at Sea*, x. 176, 468
- Williams murders, the, xii. 227
- Williams's library, Dr, ix. 307, 511, 514, 520; x. 520
- Williamson, Alexander William (1824-1904), xiv. 272, 277, 558
- Williamson, Sir Joseph (1633-1701), vii. 363, 364; ix. 212, 213, 496
- Williamson, Peter (1730-1799), ix. 562
- Williamson, Richard, xiv. 598
- Williamson, William Crawford (1816-1895), xiv. 290, 565
- Willbald (700?-786), i. 435
- Willie, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 222
- Willie and Earl Richard's daughter*, ii. 411
- Willie's gane to Melville Castle*, ix. 374
- Willie's Lyke-Wake*, ii. 411
- Willikin, in *An Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 127
- Willing, James, xiii. 556
- Willingham, lady Maria, in Mrs Gore's *Mothers and Daughters*, xii. 246
- Willington, James (i.e. Oliver Goldsmith), x. 203
- Willis, Browne (1682-1760), ix. 358, 540; *History of the Mitred Abbies*, ix. 354; *Survey of the cathedrals*, ix. 354
- Willis, N. P., xii. 382
- Willis, Richard (1664-1734), ix. 572
- Willis, Robert (1800-1875), xii. 514; *Architectural History of Cambridge*, xii. 348
- Willis, Thomas (1621-1675), viii. 479; xiv. 281
- Willison, John (1680-1750), ix. 549
- Willmott, Robert Aris (1809-1863), (?) *Conversations at Cambridge* (1836), xi. 417
- Willobie his Avis*, iv. 472
- Willoughby, Francis, 5th baron of Parham (1613?-1666), vii. 453
- Willoughby, Sir Henry (*fl.* 1616-1621), iv. 165
- Willoughby, Sir Hugh (d. 1554), i. 94; iv. 69, 71, 72, 84, 88

## WILL'S

- Will's coffee-house, ix. 33, 122, 256, 271, 348  
 Wills, James (1790-1868), xiv. 312, 572  
 Wills, William Gorman (1828-1891), xiii. 524, 556; xiv. 572; *Charles I.*, xiii. 268; *Marie Stuart*, xiii. 268  
 Wills, William Henry (1810-1880), xiii. 542; xiv. 236  
 Wills, William John (1834-1861), xiv. 364  
 Wills, W. R., xiv. 588  
 Willughby, Francis (1635-1672), viii. 479; xiv. 565; *History of Fishes*, xiv. 282; *History of Insects*, xiv. 282; *Ornithology*, xiv. 282  
 Wilmington, earl. *See* Compton, Spencer  
 Wilmot, Hon. Alexander, xiv. 588, *also see* Add. 4, 11  
 Wilmot, Henry, 1st earl of Rochester (1612?-1658), viii. 206  
 Wilmot, John, 2nd earl of Rochester (1647-1680), iv. 197, 214, 222, 224; vii. 180, 358; viii. 4, 25, 28, 35, 83, 86, 91, 174, 188, 193, 199, 200 ff., 206-215 (main entry), 219, 300, 373, 379, 409 ff., 423, 444 ff., 459, 461, *also see* Add.; ix. 18, 174, 198, 445, 489; x. 169  
*Commons' Petition to the King* (1679), viii. 94  
*Dispute, The*, viii. 93  
*Epistolary Essay, An*, viii. 209  
*History of Insipids, The*, viii. 94  
*Maim'd Debauchee, The*, viii. 215  
*Nothing*, viii. 213  
*On the Young Statesmen*, viii. 94  
*Satire against Mankind, A*, viii. 214  
*Session of the Poets*, viii. 136  
*Valentinian*, viii. 220  
 Wilmot, Robert (fl. 1568-1608), v. 72, 73, 76  
 Wilmot, in Lillo's *Fatal Curiosity*, x. 77, 78  
 Wilson, Alexander (1766-1813), xi. 237, 445; *Watty and Meg*, xi. 236  
 Wilson, Alexander (d. 1852), xiii. 511  
 Wilson, Andrew (1831-1881), xiv. 554  
 Wilson, Arthur (1595-1652), iv. 64; vii. 447, 454  
 Wilson, Arthur, *History of King James I.*, ix. 233  
 Wilson, Caroline (1787-1846), xii. 473  
 Wilson, Charles, *Memories of Congreve* (1730), viii. 428  
 Wilson, Charles Robert (1863-1904), xiv. 338, 339, 580  
 Wilson, Sir Charles William (1836-1905), xii. 514  
 Wilson, Daniel (1778-1858), xii. 473  
 Wilson, Sir Daniel (1816-1892), xii. 514; *Archaeology and Prehistoric Annals of Scotland*, xii. 351; *Prehistoric Man*, xii. 351  
 Wilson, David Alec, xiii. 471  
 Wilson, David Mackay, xiv. Add. 11  
 Wilson, Fred. J. F., xiv. 536

## WILSON

- Wilson, Henry Bristow (1803-1888), xii. 466, 471; xiv. 598; *The Communion of Saints*, xii. 284; 'The National Church,' xii. 295  
 Wilson, Horace Hayman (1786-1860), xii. 343, 503; xiv. 97, 337, 495, 500, 580; *Ariana Antiqua*, xii. 352, 353  
 Wilson, James Maurice, xiv. 426, 597, 606  
 Wilson, John (1627?-1696), viii. 421  
*A New Anatomie*, vii. 384  
*Andronicus Comnenus*, viii. 124  
*Belphegor*, viii. 123  
*Cheats, The*, viii. 122  
*Projectors, The*, viii. 123  
*Trans. of The Praise of Folly*, iii. Add.  
 Wilson, John (1720-1789), ix. 557  
 Wilson, John (1774-1855), xii. 173  
 Wilson, John, 'Christopher North' (1785-1854), xi. 244, 411, 437, 440, 442; xii. 156 ff., 425, 445, *also see* Add.; xiii. 25, 26, 108, 148, 187, 479; xiv. 232; *City of the Plague, The*, xii. 158; *Isle of Palms, The*, xii. 158; *Noctes Ambrosianae*, xi. 239; xii. 159, 160; xiv. 313  
 Wilson, John, of Kilmarnock, xi. 342  
 Wilson, John Dover, iv. 320; v. 114; *Martin Marprelate and Shakespeare's Fluellen*, iii. Add.  
 Wilson, J. G., xiii. Add. 2  
 Wilson, John Mackay (1804-1835), xii. 452, 453; *Tales of the Borders*, xiv. 203  
 Wilson, John Matthias (1813-1881), xiv. 472  
 Wilson, Mr, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, ix. 408; x. 30  
 Wilson, Robert, the elder (d. 1600), v. 312, 320, 370; vi. 15, 246; *The Three Ladies of London*, v. 314, 366, 393; *The Three Lords and Three Ladies of London*, v. 314; vi. 249  
 Wilson, Robert, the younger (1579-1610), v. 236, 312, 313, 319, 323, 331  
 Wilson, Robert Arthur (1820?-1875), xiv. 572  
 Wilson, Samuel, iv. 462  
 'Wilson, Rev. T.,' xi. 481  
 Wilson, Sir Thomas (1560?-1629), iv. 447  
 Wilson, Thomas (1525?-1581), iii. 21, 23, 24, 290 ff., 431, 432, 446, 447, 470, 527, 554; iv. 1, 436, 438; vii. 476, 479  
*Arte of Rhetorique*, ii. 162; iii. 23, 431, 432  
*Discourse upon usurye*, iv. 313, 514, 518  
*The Rule of Reason, containing the arte of loquique*, v. 105, 408; vii. 276  
*Three Orations of Demosthenes*, iii. 24  
 Wilson, Thomas (1663-1755), bishop of Sodor and Man, ix. 572; x. 351, 358, 518; xii. 268; *Maxims*, x. 359; *Parochialia*, x. 359; *Sacra Privata*, x. 359  
 Wilson, Walter (1781-1847), x. 519; xii. 201  
 Wilson, William (1801-1860), xii. 424; xiv. 592

## WILTON

Wilton, III. 351; IV. 124, 132; VII. 61; XII. 192  
 Wilton, Ralph de, in Scott's *Marmion*, XII. 11  
 Wiltshire, IV. 314; VI. 281; VII. 29, 74, 282; IX. 187, 351, 531; XI. 148, 178; XII. 345, 508, 510, 513  
 Wiltshire, earls of. *See* Boleyn, Sir Thomas; Butler, James  
*Wily Beguiled* (1606), V. 129; VI. 300  
 Wimple, Will, in *The Spectator*, IX. 53; X. 199  
 Wimborne, IV. 421; IX. 146  
 Wimpole, IX. 152, 153; XI. 347  
 Winch, Sir Humphrey (1555?-1625), VIII. 470  
 Winchcomb, John, in *Jack of Newbury*, III. 368  
 Winchelsea, sea fight off, II. 120  
 Winchester, VII. 250, 444; IX. 151, 221, 534; X. 109, 132, 139, 224, 238, 355, 492; XII. 231, 327, 348, 517; XIV. 73, 101  
 Winchester, annals of, I. 178  
 Winchester, library of, IV. 422  
 Winchester, monastery and school of, I. 113, 114, 116, 118, 125  
 Winchester, Elhanan, XII. 471  
*Winchester Chronicle*, I. 104, 109, 112. *See*, also, under *Chronicle*  
 Winchester college, II. 355 ff., 359, 489; III. 187, 418, 427 ff.; IV. 161, 163, 242, 261, 262, 265; V. 103; VII. 233, 241, 326, 328, 329, 331, 334, 493; VIII. 181  
 Winchester diocese, VII. 326, 327  
 Winchester downs, X. 303  
 Winchester school, IX. 188, 300, 405, 408 ff., 573; XIV. 386, 387, 406, 422  
 Winchilsea, countess of. *See* Finch, Anne  
 Winchilsea, earl of. *See* Finch, Heneage  
*Wind Blows Cauld*, IX. 362  
 Windele, John (1801-1865), XII. 519  
 Windermere, lake, XII. 158  
 Windham, Joseph (1739-1810), X. 260, 261  
 Windham, William (1750-1810), X. 473; XI. 388, 389; XIV. 120, 507, 511  
 Windisch, Wilhelm O. E., XIV. 307  
 Windsor, I. 369; II. 357; IV. 191, 420; V. 116, 348; VI. 274; VII. 16, 59, 60, 98, 254, 307, 309, 327, 459; VIII. 97, 321, 358; IX. 193; X. 111, 224, 238, 260, 360; XI. 38; XII. 59  
 Windsor, Maidens' tower, III. 178  
 Windsor, Nova Scotia, XIV. 346  
 Windsor, St George's chapel, II. 158; VI. 288  
 Windsor castle, XII. 345  
 Windsor forest, IX. 67; XIII. 355  
 Wine-god, the, in Hawes's *A Joyful Meditation*, etc., II. 226  
 Winestead, in Holderness, VII. 178  
 Wing, Vincent (1619-1668), VII. 509  
 Wingate, David (1828-1892), XIII. 511  
 Wingate, Edmund (1596-1656), VIII. 465, 470

## WISE

Wingfield, Anthony (1550?-1615?), VI. 306, 327, 480  
 Wingfield, Henry, III. 81; *Contra Ex-pugnatores Missae* (six dialogues), III. 81  
 Wingfield, Lewis Strange (1842-1891), XIV. 554, 572; *Lady Grizel*, XIV. 328; *My Lords of Strogue*, XIV. 328; *Slippery Ground*, XIV. 328  
 Winkle, Nathaniel, in *The Pickwick Papers*, XIII. 314  
 Winkworth, Catherine (1827-1878), XIII. 511; XIV. 600  
 Winkworth, Susanna (1820-1884), XIV. 600  
 Winstanley, Gerrard (*fl.* 1648-1652), IX. 307  
 Winstanley, Lilian, XII. 405  
 Winstanley, William (1628?-1698), VII. 15, 25, 91, 92  
 Wintenev, nuns of, I. 230, 458, 459  
 Winter, in folk-plays, V. 31  
 Winter, John Strange, *pseud.* *See* Stan-nard, Henrietta E. V.  
 Winter, R., V. 71  
*Winter Dreame*, A, VII. 386  
*Winter Evening Entertainments*, XI. 370  
 Winterslow, Wiltshire, XII. 167, 192, 432  
 Winterton, Ralph (1600-1636), VII. 489  
 Winthrop, Dolly, in George Eliot's *Silas Marner*, XII. 393  
 Winthrop, John (1588-1649), VII. 353  
 Winton, earl of. *See* Seton, George  
 Winwood, Sir Ralph (1563?-1617), V. 480; VII. 438; X. 504  
 Winworth, lord, in Kelly's *False Delicacy*, XI. 263  
 Winzet, Ninian (1518-1592), III. 505; IV. 412; *Certain Tractatus for Reformation*, II. 285; III. 154  
 Wireker, Nigel (*fl.* 1190), I. 173, 176, 192, 455; III. 102  
 Wirgman, Augustus Theodore, XIV. Add. 11  
 Wirksworth, XIII. 389  
 Wirral, I. 304  
 Wirtenberg, Journals of two dukes of, V. 479  
 Wisbech, X. 377  
 Wisbech school, VII. 330  
 Wisconsin, V. 85  
 Wisdom, in Carew's *Coelum Britannicum*, VII. 19  
 Wisdom, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 227, 228, 230  
 Wisdom, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 228  
 Wisdom, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 10  
*Wisdom, who is Christ*, V. 392  
*Wisdom of Doctor Dodypoll*, *The*, VI. 459  
 Wise, Andrew, IV. 393  
 Wise, Thomas J., XI. 412, 414, 419; XII. 400, 401, 406, 407, 418, 423, 424, also *see* Add.; XIII. 474, 476, 478, 481 ff., 485, 486, 493, 495, 555, 569, 570, also *see* Add. 2; XIV. 528, also *see* Add. 3

- Wiseman, Nicholas Patrick Stephen (1802–1865), XII. 259, 260, 264, 274–5 (main entry), 352, 461, 463; XIV. 54; *Fabiola, or the Church of the Catacombs*, XII. 275, 277; 'High Church Claims,' XII. 275
- Wiseman, Sir Robert, *The Law of Laws* (1686), VIII. 470
- Wiseman of West Chester, The*, v. 316
- Wishart, George (1513–1546), III. 147
- Wishart, George (1599–1671), bishop of Edinburgh, IX. 550
- Wishfort, lady, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, VIII. 153
- Wissembourg, battle of, XIV. 328
- Wit, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 10, 19, 20
- Wit, in Tudor moralities, v. 57
- Wit and Drollery* (1656), VII. 512
- Wit Restor'd* (1658), VII. 413, 512
- Witch being overtaken, A most certain true and strange discovery of a*, VII. 375
- Witch controversy, IV. 534; v. 377; VII. 366 ff.
- Witch controversy, post-classical sources, 503 ff.
- Witch of Edmonton, The*, IV. 535
- Witchcraft, v. 482
- Witchcraft, illustrations of, III. 495
- Witchcraft literature of Scotland, XII. 519
- Witches, VI. 104
- Withals, John (*fl.* 1556), III. 555
- Witham, Essex, III. 183
- Witham, Henry Thomas Moire, XIV. 290, 565
- Wither or Withers, George (1588–1667), IV. 121, 150, 154 ff. (main entry), 166, 333, 434, 479, 482 ff., 518, 520, 534; v. 371; VII. 30, 72, 112, 180, 351, 406, 466, 502; VIII. 67, 227; XII. 434, 438
- Abuses Stript and Whipt, or Satirical Poems*, IV. 155; VI. 401, 499; VII. 433
- Faire Virtue, the Mistress of Phil' Arete*, IV. 155
- Fidelia*, IV. 155
- Great Assises holden in Parnassus*, VII. 274
- Haleluiah*, IV. 156
- Hymnes and Songs of the Church*, IV. 155, 395
- Motto*, IV. 155
- Nuptial Poems*, IV. 154
- Rocking Hymn, A*, IV. 156
- Scholars Purgatory, The*, IV. 156, 396, 548
- Shepherd's Hunting, The*, IV. 155
- Witherow, Thomas (1824–1890), XIV. 572
- Withers, Hartley, XIV. 515
- Witherspoon, John (1723–1794), IX. 549
- Withnes, The*, II. 408
- Wittitlerlys, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 317
- Witness, The*, XIV. 160, 203
- Wits, or Sport upon Sport, The* (1672), VII. 512; VIII. 116
- Wits Commonwealt*, IV. 348, 526
- Wits Theatre of the Little World*, IV. 526

- Wits Treasury* (1655), VII. 512
- Wittenberg, III. 418; VI. 374; VIII. 29
- Wittenberg, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, III. 363
- Wittie, Robert, VII. 511
- Wittol, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, VIII. 147
- Wits Recreations*, VII. 7, 401, 402, 411, 413
- Witwoud, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, VIII. 153
- Wode, Thomas, III. 131
- Wodeford or Wadford, William of (*fl.* 1381–1390), II. 54, 443
- Woden, I. 40, 218; v. 35
- Wodrow, Robert (1679–1734), VII. 452; IX. 369, 554; *History of the Sufferings of the Church of Scotland*, XII. 359
- Wodrow society, XII. 359
- Woeful Treaty, The*, IX. 502
- Woerth, battle of, XIV. 328
- Woffington, Margaret, x. 87
- Wohunge of ure Louerde, The*, I. 233, 459
- Wokey, Somerset, III. 57
- Wolcot, John, 'Peter Pindar' (1738–1819), VI. 102; x. 479; XI. 391, 393, 439; XII. 7, 120
- Bozzy and Piozzi*, XI. 38
- Instructions to a celebrated Laureat*, XI. 38
- Ode upon Ode*, XI. 37
- The Lousiad*, XI. 37
- Wolf, Friedrich August, XII. 28, 300; *Prolegomena ad Homerum*, XII. 301
- Wolf, L., XIII. 545
- Wolfe, Charles (1791–1823), XII. 424; *Remains*, XII. 138; *The Burial of Sir John Moore*, XII. 122, 138; *To Mary*, XII. 138
- Wolfe, Jer., IV. 437
- Wolfe, John (d. 1601), IV. 386; IX. 362
- Wolfe, lieutenant-gen., in *The Virginians*, XIII. 297
- Wolfe, Reynier or Reginald (d. 1573), III. 318, 319; IV. 400
- Wolfenbittel, IV. 429
- Wolfram, Beddoes's *Dirge for*, XII. 116
- Wolfram von Eschenbach, I. 268, 269, 271, 289, 294
- Wollaston, Sir John (d. 1596), VII. 354
- Wollaston, William (1660–1724), IX. 294, 505, 509; *Religion of Nature Delineated*, IX. 299
- Wollaston, William Hyde (1766–1828), XIV. 557, 558
- Wollstonecraft, Mary. See Godwin, Mrs Mary Wollstonecraft
- Wolseley, Sir Charles (1630?–1714), VIII. 210
- Wolseley, Garnet Joseph Wolseley, viscount (1833–1913), XIV. 507; *Life of Marlborough*, XIV. 89
- Wolseley, Robert (1649–1697), VIII. 163
- Wolsey, in *Henry VIII*, v. 195
- Wolsey, in *When you see me, You know me*, v. 333

## WOLSEY

Wolsey, Thomas (1475?-1530), cardinal, II. 358; III. 7, 26, 28, 37, 41, 52, 53, 57, 69, 75, 76 ff., 80, 197, 316, 317, 368, 429; IV. 227, 314, 428; V. 58, 102; VI. 256, 298; VII. 4; VIII. 65; X. 169; XIV. 100, 487  
 Wolston, near Coventry, III. 382  
 Wolter, Charlotte, V. 306  
 Wolverhampton, viscount. *See* Fowler, Sir H. H.  
 Wolzogen, E. L. von, XIII. 561  
*Woman, A Song on*, I. 362  
 Woman Loved not Loving, the, in Heywood's *Love*, V. 93  
*Woman of Samaria*, I. 225, 226, 458  
 Women, controversy on, VII. 513  
 Women, satires on, Medieval, English and French, III. 88 ff., 485 ff.  
*Wonderful News from the North*, VII. 375  
*Wonders of Creation, The*, I. 428  
*Wonders of the East*, I. 135  
 Wood, Adam, VII. 513  
 Wood, Anthony à (1632-1695), I. 199; II. 224; III. 51, 176, 199, 318, 328, 330, 419; IV. 19, 51, 198, 244, 247, 251, 427; V. 256; VI. 29, 38, 50, 196, 197, 294; VII. 15, 16, 23, 24, 38, 42, 43, 84, 160, 317, 345, 359, 363 ff., *also see* Add.; VIII. 39, 292, 301, 360; IX. 267, 341, 342, 344 ff. (main entry), 381 ff., 391, 411, 413, 530, 535, 538, 541, 573  
*Antiquities of the City of Oxford*, IX. 346, 354  
*Athenae Oxonienses*, IX. 345, 347, 350, 351, 353, 356  
*Fash*, IX. 342, 344, 345  
*Historia... Universitatis Oxoniensis*, IX. 346 ff.; XI. 341  
*Life and Times (Autobiography)*, IX. 341, 345, 348  
 Wood, Butler, XIII. 554, *also see* Add. 3  
 Wood, Charles W., XIII. 567  
 Wood, Mrs Henry (1814-1887), XIII. 430, 567  
 Wood, John Turtle (d. c. 1888), XII. 514  
 Wood, Lucky, IX. 366  
 Wood, Mary Anne Everett. *See* Green, Mary Anne Everett  
 Wood, Robert (1717?-1771), XIV. 554  
 Wood, Robin à, V. 35  
 Wood, T. M., XIII. 562  
 Wood, William (1671-1730), IX. 98, 115, 123, 457, 459, 463  
*Wood and Married and a'*, XI. 231  
 Woodberry, George Edward, XII. 399, 400, 405; XIII. 495  
 Woodbridge, Suffolk, XI. 140; XII. 198; XIII. 142, 143  
 Woodcock, captain, VII. 105  
 Woodcock, Catherine (d. 1658), VII. 105  
 Woodes, Nathaniel, V. 393  
 Woodfall, George (1767-1844), XIV. 535  
 Woodfall, Henry Sampson (1739-1805), X. 400, 401, 407, 408, 525, 526; XIV. 186, 535

## WORCESTER

Woodfall, William (1746-1803), XIV. 186, 535  
 Woodford, Samuel (1636-1700), VII. 109; VIII. 238, 447  
 Woodford Bridge, Essex, X. 386  
 Woodhouse, Emma, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, XII. 239, 243  
 Woodhouse, James (1735-1820), XII. 424  
 Woodhouse, John (fl. 1676), X. 386  
 Woodhouse, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, XII. 240  
 Woodhouse, Peter (fl. 1605), IV. 519  
 Woodhouse, Robert (1773-1827), XIV. 258  
 Woodhouselee, lord. *See* Tytler, A. F.  
 Woodlarke, Robert (d. 1479), II. 358  
 Woodroffe, Thomas (fl. 1678), VIII. 269  
 Woods, Benjamin (d. 1596), IV. 98  
 Woods, Julian Edmund Tenison (1832-1889), XIV. 588; *A History of the Discovery and Exploration of Australia*, XIV. 371  
 Woodside, David, XIV. 470  
 Woodstock, II. 159; VI. 299, 323  
 Woodville or Woodville or Wydville, Anthony, baron Scales and 2nd earl Rivers (1442?-1483), II. 303, 499  
 Books translated by: *Cordiale, or the Four last things*, II. 313; *Dicles and Sayings of the Philosophers*, II. 313, 427; III. 289, 290; *Moral Proverbs of Christine de Pisan, The*, II. 313  
 Woodville, Elizabeth (1437?-1492), II. 358  
 Woodward, *Account of the sickness and death of Dr*, IX. 132  
 Woodward, George Moutard (1760?-1809), XI. 453  
 Woodward, Henry (1714-1777), X. 212; XI. 257  
 Woodward, Joan (married Edward Aleyn), VI. 250  
 Woodward, John (1665-1728), VIII. 479; IX. 129, 132, 467, 470; XIV. 284, 291, 563  
 Woodward, Josiah, IX. 523  
 Woodward family, the, IV. 216  
*Woony of Robin and Joan*, IX. 364  
 Wooler, Miss, XIII. 405  
 Wooley, Francis, IV. 202  
 Wooll, John, *Memoirs of Warton*, X. 164, 493  
 Woolman, John (1720-1772), VIII. 14; X. 520  
 Woolner, Thomas (1825-1892), XIII. 38, 110, 511; *My Beautiful Lady*, XIII. 111, 189; *Of my Lady in Death*, XIII. 111  
 Woolnoth, *The Coffee Scuffle*, VII. 516  
 Woolsey, Mr, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, XIII. 281  
 Woolston, Thomas (1670-1733), IX. 288, 509; X. 358; *Discourses*, IX. 294  
 Woolwich, II. 158; VII. 23; XIV. 415  
 Wootton, IX. 243  
 Wootton, John (1668?-1765), IX. 162  
 Worcester, II. 2, 49, 57; IV. 409, 418; V. 168; VI. 241; VII. 45, 254, 255; VIII. 60; IX. 194, 196, 329, 330, 530, 540; XI. 344; XIII. 430; XIV. 100

Worcester. *See* Florence of  
 Worcester, annals of, i. 178  
 Worcester, battle of, vii. 225, 250, 254;  
 viii. 206, 246  
 Worcester, earls of. *See* Somerset, Ed-  
 ward; Tiptoft, John  
 Worcester, marquises of. *See* Somerset,  
 Edward; Somerset, Henry  
 Worcester, or Botoner, William (1415-  
 1482?), ii. 499  
 Worcester copy of *Pastoral Care*, i. 93  
 Worcester or *Evesham Chronicle*, i. 109 ff.  
*See*, also, under *Chronicle*  
 Worcester's company, earl of, vi. 97, 100,  
 250, 254  
 Worcestershire, iv. 547; vi. 316; x. 113,  
 149; xii. 350  
 Word to the Wise, play, x. 465  
 Worde, Wynkyn de (d. 1534?), ii. 224,  
 300, 311, 312, 315, 319, 322 ff., 329,  
 393, 428; iii. 56, 95, 98, 482, 483, 486,  
 489, 491; iv. 226, 227, 369, 400, 427  
 Wordsworth, Anne (born Cookson), xi. 95  
 Wordsworth, Charles, xiv. 598  
 Wordsworth, Christopher (1774-1846),  
 xii. 329; xiv. 508, 593  
 Wordsworth, Christopher (1807-1885),  
 bishop of Lincoln, xi. 95, 411; xii. 340,  
 495; *Scholae Academicæ*, ix. 411, 573,  
 574  
 Wordsworth, Dorothy (1804-1847), xi.  
 95, 99, 102, 103, 409 ff., 416, 442; xii.  
 193, 194  
 Wordsworth, John, brother of the poet,  
 xi. 95, 103, 105  
 Wordsworth, John (1843-1911), xii. 496  
 Wordsworth, Mary, xi. 103  
 Wordsworth, William (1770-1850), i. 170,  
 246, 358; ii. 208; iii. 221, 297; iv. 45,  
 49, 132, 136, 195; vii. 42, 115, 137, 181,  
 185, *also see* Add.; ix. 69, 168, 169, 277,  
 450; x. 125, 133, 145, 186, 217, 234;  
 xi. 26 ff., 31, 77, 83, 86, 93 ff. (main  
 entry), 117, 120 ff., 126, 129, 131, 135,  
 149, 150, 152, 162, 198, 201, 202, 248,  
 309, 341, 405, 413, 416, 417, 420, 432,  
 442, *also see* Add.; xii. 39, 44, 57 ff.,  
 61, 63, 77, 81, 93, 94, 100, 101, 106, 107,  
 110, 112 ff., 118, 119, 126, 139, 147,  
 158, 162, 166, 170, 174, 176, 177, 179,  
 181, 188, 192, 200, 201, 205, 208, 213,  
 214, 218, 219, 255, 266, 392, 397, 402,  
 403, 407, 433, 524, 527; xiii. 7, 9,  
 23 ff., 29, 34, 38, 43, 44, 46, 49, 50, 52,  
 57, 63, 69, 71, 91, 93, 94, 97, 136, 158,  
 168, 169, 171, 173, 186, 188, 191 ff.,  
 195, 196, 198, 200, 219, 228, 230, 232,  
 236, 250, 258, 429, 431, 442; xiv. 15,  
 184, 187, 255, 278, 327, 346, 350, 363,  
 373, 399, 404  
*Affliction of Margaret*, xi. 110  
*Apology for the French Revolution*, xi. 24  
*Borderers, The*, xi. 98, 100; xiii. 418  
*Cintra*, tract on, xi. Add.  
*Composed after a journey across the*  
*Hambleton hills*, x. 102

Wordsworth, William  
*Composed upon an Evening*, xi. 108  
*Convention of Cintra*, xi. 27, 103  
*Descriptive Sketches*, xi. 97  
*Ecclesiastical Sonnets*, xi. 108  
*Essay*, x. 97  
*Evening Walk, An*, xi. 97  
*Excursion, The*, iii. 178; iv. 137, 191;  
 xi. 85, 99, 100, 102, 103, 105, 106, 113,  
 116; xii. 59, 79, 146, 193; xiv. 382,  
 395, 403  
*Extempore Effusion on the Death of*  
*James Hogg*, xii. 95  
*Fountain, The*, xi. 110  
*Goody Blake*, xi. 101  
*Green Innnet, The*, xi. 110  
*Guilt or Sorrow*, xi. 98  
*Incidents on Salisbury Plain*, xi. 98,  
 100  
*Laodamia*, xi. 107, 116; xiii. 90  
*Leech-Gulcherer*, xi. 104  
*Lucy*, xi. 110, 113  
*Lyrical Ballads*, xi. 86, 101, 123, 150,  
 151; xii. 40, 42  
*Michael*, xi. 105, 113, 116  
*Nothing*, xi. 112  
*Ode on Intimations of Immortality*, iii.  
 221; vii. 41; xi. 102; xii. 84; xiii.  
 230  
*Ode to Duty*, xi. 104, 105  
*Peter Bell*, x. 129; xi. 132; xii. 70  
*Prelude, The*, xi. 85, 95 ff., 100, 102,  
 104, 113, 116, 123; xii. 83; xiv. 351,  
 394, 395, 403  
*Recluse, The*, xi. 100 ff.  
*River Duddon*, xi. 108  
*Ruined Cottage, The*, xi. 99, 105, 109,  
 116  
*Simon Lee*, xi. 101, 114  
*Skating-scene*, xi. 112  
*Story of Margaret*, xi. 99  
*There was a Boy*, xi. 111  
*Thorn, The*, xi. 132  
*Tintern Abbey*, x. 102; xi. 85, 101, 113;  
 xii. 80; xiv. 351  
*Two April Mornings*, xi. 110  
*Venetian Republic, On the extinction of*  
*the*, xii. 46  
*White Doe of Rylstone*, xi. 106  
*Yew-trees*, xi. 110  
 Wordsworth, William, Jnr, xi. 405  
 Wordsworth society, xi. 406  
 Wordsworths, the, xii. 445  
*Work for Chimney-sweepers*, iv. 530  
*Workes for Cutlers*, vi. 487  
 Workers' Educational association, xiv.  
 409  
 Working Men's association, xiii. 357  
 Working Men's college, xiv. 408, 409  
 Working Parson, A (Charles Kingsley),  
 xiii. 358  
*Works of the Learned*, ix. 83, 136  
 Work-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 19  
*World, The*, x. 171, 173, 253; xi. 324;  
 xiv. 200, 231  
 World, the, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 140



## WORLD

- World, the (Mydlerd, a mirror called), in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 25  
*World and the Child, The*, II. 233; v. 54, 392  
*World Displayed, The*, XIV. 554  
*World in Miniature, The*, XIV. 221  
 'World is full of care...', *The*, VII. 460  
 Worldly Shame, in *Nice Wanton*, v. 110  
 Worldly Wiseman, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, VII. 173  
 Wormius, Olaus, x. 223, 238; *Literatura Runica*, x. 224  
 Worms, I. 33; II. 330; III. 7, 42  
 Worrall, John, *Bibliotheca Legum* (1736), VIII. Add.  
 Worseley, Ralph (*fl.* 1553), VI. 481  
 Worsfold, William Basil, XIII. 488  
 Worsley, Philip Stanhope (1835-1866), XII. 334, 482; XIII. 175, 511  
 Worth, Richard Nicholls (1837-1896), XII. 514  
 Worthies, the Nine, in *The Parlement of the Thre Ages*, II. 37  
 Worthington, John (1618-1671), VII. 310, 477, 478, 490; VIII. 273, 281, 285, 286, 288, 455, 457, 458  
 Worthy, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, XI. 268  
 Wortley, Anne, IX. 248  
 Wortley, lady Emmeline Stuart (1806-1855), XIII. 511  
 Wortley, Sir Francis (1591-1652), VII. 495, 499; *A Loyall Song*, VII. 388  
 Wotton, Surrey, VIII. 242, 244, 245, 354  
 Wotton, Sir Henry (1568-1639), III. 425, 426, 428, 554; IV. 119, 124, 163, 198 ff., 215, 216, 218, 265, 297, 484; v. 482; VI. 219, 256, 269; VII. 99, 113, 188, 191, 205, 250, 252, 308, 343, 437, 442, 463; IX. 167, 170, 187; XIV. 178  
*Characters of Essex and Buckingham*, VII. 192  
*Courtlie Controversie of Cupid's Cautels*, v. 161  
*History of Venice*, VII. 192  
 'How happy is he born and taught,' IV. 126  
*Life and Death of Essex*, VII. 192  
*Panegyrick of King Charles* (in Latin), VII. 192, 513  
*Reliquiae Wottonianae*, IV. 164; VII. 192  
*Some Observations by Way of Parallel*, VII. 192  
*State of Christendom, The*, VII. 192  
*Tancredo*, IV. 164  
 'You meane beauties,' IV. 163  
 Wotton, Henry, *Essay on the Education of Children* (1672), IX. 382, 569  
 Wotton, John, IV. 117; *Damaetas' Jig in praise of his love*, IV. 119; 'Jolly Shepherd,' IV. 119  
 Wotton, Thomas, IV. 406  
 Wotton, William (1666-1727), IX. 93, 103, 332, 382, 465, 524, 530, 572; *Reflections*, IX. 391  
 Wotton-under-edge, VIII. 83

## WROTH

- Woty, William (1731?-1791), x. 183, 469; XI. 172, 426, 431  
 Would Be, lady, in *Volpone*, VI. 9; VII. 274  
*Wowing of Jok and Jynny, The*, II. 273, 274  
 Wrage, E., XIII. 570  
 Wragge, captain, in Wilkie Collins's *No Name*, XIII. 437  
 Wrath, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 12, 23  
 Wratislaw, Albert Henry, XIV. 598  
 Wratislaw, Theodore, XIII. 495  
 Wraxall, Sir Frederick Charles Lascelles, 3rd baronet (1828-1865), XIII. 567  
 Wraxall, Sir Nathaniel William, 1st baronet (1751-1831), XI. 396; XIV. 508  
 Wrayburne, Eugene, in *Our Mutual Friend*, XIII. 336  
 Wreittoun, John, IV. 413  
 Wrekin, the, IV. 190; VIII. 171  
 Wren, Sir Christopher (1632-1723), IV. 427; v. 481; VIII. 250, 364; IX. 331; XIV. 281  
 Wren, Matthew (1629-1672), VII. 476  
 Wrenn, Christopher, VI. 481  
 Wrest, Beds., VIII. 60  
*Wretchedness of this World, Of the*, III. 181  
 Wright, Abraham (1611-1690), *Five Sermons*, VII. 160, 427  
 Wright, Edward (1558?-1615), IV. 462  
 Wright, James (1643-1713), *Historia Histrionica*, VI. 408, 499; VIII. 115, 424; *History of Rutland*, IX. 353, 533, 541  
 Wright, John (*fl.* 1609), IV. 394  
 Wright, John (1805-1843?), XII. 424  
 Wright, John Martin Frederick, XIV. 595  
 Wright, Joseph, *Country Conversations* (1694), VIII. 163, 434  
 Wright, Leonard (*fl.* 1591), *Friendly Admonition to Martin Marprelate*, III. 397, 539  
 Wright, Thomas (1810-1877), I. viii, 351, 361; II. 35 ff., 39, 40, 47, 166, 420 ff., 424, 426; III. 31; XII. 347, 353, 365, 514; XIII. 366; XIV. 523, 541  
*Anecdota Literaria*, XII. 354  
*Biographia Literaria of the Anglo-Saxon period*, XII. 354  
*Early English Poetry*, XII. 354  
*Original Letters*, XII. 354  
*The Glory of God's Revenge against Murder and Adultery*, VIII. 194  
 Wright, William (1830-1889), XII. 342, 499  
 Wright, William, D.D., XIII. 559  
 Wright, William Aldis (1831-1914), I. 337; v. 280; XII. 331, 341, 493, 502; XIII. 497  
*Wright's Chaste Wife, The*, II. 504  
 Wrington, Somerset, VII. 328  
 Wriothesley, Charles (1508?-1562), III. 478, 532  
 Wriothesley, Henry, 3rd earl of Southampton (1573-1624), IV. 390; v. 169, 171, 174, 223, 225, 229, 346, 347, 370; VI. 272; VII. 447  
 Wrong, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 4, 32  
 Wroth, lady Mary (*fl.* 1621), *Urania*, III. 355  
 Wroth, Sir Thomas (1584-1672), IV. 520

Wroxeter, XII. 347  
 Wudga, in *Widsith*, I. 35  
 Wulff, Peter, v. 307  
 Wulfgeat, Aelfric's English letter to, I. 126  
 Wulfmaer, I. 144  
 Wulfaige, I. 124, 127  
 Wulfstan, archbishop of York (d. 1023), I. 5, 124, 125, 127, 128 ff., 134, 145  
 Wulfstan, St (1012?-1095), bishop of Worcester, I. 164  
 Wulfstan, voyage of, I. 94  
 Wulfstan of Winchester (*fl.* 1000), I. 125, 441, 442  
 Wülker, R., I. ix, 50, 102, 106  
 Wünn, A., XIII. 546  
 Würzburg, VII. 20  
 Wyatt, Alfred John, I. Add.; XIII. 127, 492  
 Wyatt, Sir Francis (1575?-1644), VII. 50  
 Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1503?-1542), II. 213, 218, 389; III. 23, 24, 166 ff., 201, 210, 212, 227, 247 ff., 281 ff., 285, 287, 297, 298, 302, 303, 447, 511, *also see* Add.; IV. 24, 25, 108, 110, 116, 118, 196, 197, 329; VII. 1; VIII. 222; X. 131; XIII. 253  
*Comparison of love to a streame*, III. 172  
*Complaint upon Love to Reason*, III. 187  
*Courtiers life, Of the*, III. 173  
*Forget not yet the tried intent*, III. 172  
*Furious goone, The*, III. 187  
*Galley charged with foryeffulness, My*, III. 171  
*How by a kisse he found both his life and death*, III. 172  
*How oft have I*, III. 169  
*How to use the court and him selfe therin*, III. 173  
*Love called Anna, Of his*, III. 168  
*Love, Fortune, and my minde*, III. 170  
*Love to Skorn, My*, III. 171  
*Lover compareth his hart to the over-charged gonne, The*, III. 172  
*Lover professeth himself constant, The*, III. 173  
*Madame, withouten many wordes*, III. 172  
*Meane and sure estate, Of the*, III. 173  
*Psalm 37*, III. 174  
*Some Fowles there be*, III. 169  
*Though I myself be brudled of my mind*, III. 168  
*Unstable dream*, III. 170  
*Was never file*, III. 169  
*What should I say /* III. 172  
*Whoso list to hunt*, III. 167  
*Wiat, being in prison, to Brian*, III. 173  
*Yet was I never of your love agreved*, III. 171  
 Wyche, Sir Peter (d. 1643), VIII. 369  
 Wycherley, William (1640?-1716), VIII. 133, 142 ff. (main entry), 165, 214, 215, 386, 421, 423, 427; IX. 68, 84, 443, 473; X. 67, 89, 425, 433; XI. 319; XII. 443  
*Country Wyfe, The*, VIII. 134, 144, 145, 168; XI. 268  
*Gentleman Dancing-master, The*, VIII. 131, 144  
*Love in a Wood*, VIII. 143, 144

Wycherley, William  
*Plain Dealer, The*, VIII. 134, 143, 145, 422; XI. 269  
 Wychwood, XIII. 93  
 Wyclif, John (1320?-1384), I. 204, 211, 213, 332, 367, 371, 400; II. 41, 43 ff., 73, 74, 77, 86, 285, 287, 299, 351, 355, 358, 439 ff.; III. 25, 39, 69, 105, 441, 442; IV. 38, 39, 46, 273, 428; V. 51; VI. 374; XII. 517  
*Cruciata*, II. 66  
*De Benedicat Incarnacione*, II. 53, 64, 66  
*De Civili Domino*, II. 49, 54  
*De Composizione Hominis*, II. 53  
*De Ecclesia*, II. 54  
*De Ente Predicamentali*, II. 53  
*De Logica*, II. 53  
*De Materia et Forma*, II. 53  
*De Veritate Sacrae Scripturae*, II. 56, 58, 59  
*Determinatio*, II. 54  
*Dialogus*, II. 65  
*Opus Evangelicium*, II. 61, 65  
*Trialogus*, II. 65, 66  
 • Wyclif society, II. 49; XII. 355, 504  
 Wycliffe-on-Tees, II. 49  
 Wycliffite versions, *Old Testament*, II. 300, 335, 430, 431, 440  
 Wye, river, VIII. 140; IX. 258; X. 134, 277; XII. 414  
 Wyer, Robert (*fl.* 1529-1556), IV. 546  
 Wyeth, Joseph (1663-1731), VIII. 415  
*Wyf of Auchtermuchty, The*, II. 273; XI. 243  
 Wygar, the smith, maker of Arthur's corslet, in *Layamon*, I. 236, 265  
 Wykeham, William of (1324-1404), bishop of Winchester, II. 355 ff., 506; VII. 326  
*Wykehamist, The*, XIV. 539  
 Wykes, Thomas, of Osney (*fl.* 1258-1293), I. 182, 451  
*Wyl Bucke his testament*, III. 482, 483  
 Wyld, Henry Cecil, XIV. 611  
 Wylie, James Hamilton (1844-1914), XIV. 500; *History of the Reign of Henry V*, XIV. 83  
 Wylie, William Howie, XIII. 473  
*Wylie Beguylie*, VI. 300  
*Wylke Wyfe of the Hie Toun Hie, The*, II. 413  
 Wylkin, John, IV. 435  
 Wykinson, John, IV. 5  
*Wyll of the Deryll, The*, III. 86, 484; VII. 382  
 Wyman, Charles William Henry, XIV. 535  
 Wymond, in *Rauf Coilhear*, II. 125, 126  
 Wyndham, George, XIII. Add. 2  
 Wyndham, Henry Penruddocke (1736-1819), IX. 254, 497  
 Wyndham, Henry Saxe, XIII. 515  
 Wyndham, Sir William, 3rd baronet (1687-1740), IX. 252  
 Wynken, in Drayton's *Idea*, IV. 172  
 Wynn, Charles Watkin Williams (1775-1850), XI. 154, 170; XIII. 226, 227, 232  
 Wynne, Arnold, XIII. 515

## WYNNE

- Wynne, John (1667-1743), viii. 331, 476  
 Wynne, Luttrell, viii. 241  
 Wynne, Sir Richard (d. 1649), vii. 455  
*Wynnere and Wastoure*, i. 333, 334; ii. 35 ff., 432, 434  
 Wynnstay, x. 115  
 Wyntoun, Andrew of (1350?-1420?), ii. 103, 104, 117, 121, 122, 129-132 (main entry), 452; *Orygynale Cronykil*, i. 333; ii. 91, 115, 239, 280, 452; xiii. 517  
 Wyrd, i. 41  
 Wyrley, William (1565-1618), iv. 376, 543  
 Wyse, Henry T., xiv. 536  
 Wyse, Sir Thomas (1791-1862), xiv. 610  
 Wyss, J. D., *The Swiss Family Robinson*, xi. 492  
 Wytfliet, iv. 101  
 Xanthian marbles, xii. 339  
 Xenophon, iii. 426, 429; iv. 5, 259, 440, 441, 543; ix. 204, 529; xi. 358; xii. 313, 332, 339, 484, 485; *Cyropaedia*, iii. 426; iv. 4; vii. 316  
 Xylander Gulielmus, iv. 249  
 Xystus, Betuleius, vi. 486  
 Yagoube, xiv. 248  
 Yahoos, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 105  
 Yalden, Thomas (1670-1737), ix. 174, 176, 188, 487; x. 183; *Hymn to Darkness*, ix. 176  
 Yarico, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*, xi. 280  
 Yarrington, Robert (*fl.* 1601), v. 325, 476; vi. 96; *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, v. 324 ff., 328, 332; vi. 96  
 Yarmouth, iii. 363; iv. 327; vi. 241; vii. 91; xii. 362  
 Yarranton, Andrew (1616-1684?), iv. 462  
 Yarrow, ii. 284; ix. 371; xi. 239, 445  
 Yarrow ballads, ix. 364  
 Yates, Edmund Hodgson (1831-1894), xiii. 301, 567; xiv. 200, 535  
 Yates, James (*fl.* 1582), iv. 472  
 Yates, James (1789-1871), xii. 515; xiv. 610; *Textrinum Antiquum*, xii. 348  
 Yates, Mary Ann (1728-1787), x. 264  
 Yates, Mr., in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 239  
 Yates, Richard (1706?-1796), xi. 257  
 Yates, William Walsh, xiii. 557, 559  
 Yaxley, John, vi. 307  
 Ydgrunites, in Butler's *Erewhon*, xiii. 452  
*Ye Jacobites by Name*, ix. 376  
*Ye Mariners of England*, ii. 226  
*Year Books*, viii. 313, 314, 316, 317, 320, 466  
*Year Books of Edward II*, xiv. 81  
 Yeats, Jack Butler, xiii. 573, and see Add. 1  
 Yeats, William Butler, xi. 433, 434; xii. 405; xiv. 329, 573  
 Yeddo, iv. 100

## YORKSHIRE

- Yedingham, ii. 45, 48  
 Yeldham, Walter (*pseud.* Aliph Cheem), xiv. 580; *Lays of Ind*, xiv. 340  
 Yellowplush, Charles James, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, xiii. 278 ff., 284  
 Yelverton, Sir Christopher (1535?-1612), v. 70, 77  
 Yeo, H., xiv. 532  
 Ylmandun (Ilmington), i. 126  
 Yloop, M. (? Pooly), iii. 189  
*Ynglinga Saga*, i. 3, 25, 94  
*Ynglingatal*, i. 25, 26  
 Yong or Young, Bartholomew (*fl.* 1577-1598), iv. 7, 9, 117, 121, 122, 441, 445, 447, 472  
 Yonge, Charlotte Mary (1823-1901), xi. 387, 475, 476, 484, 491; xii. 451; xiii. 567; *Heir of Redclyffe*, *The*, xii. 277; xiii. 120, 435; *Lances of Lynwood*, xiii. 434; *Little Duke*, *The*, xii. 277  
 Yonge, James (*fl.* 1423), ii. 301  
 Yonge, Nicholas (d. 1619), *Musica Transalpina*, iv. 113, 114  
 Yonge, Philip, bishop of Norwich, xi. 143  
 Yonge, Walter (1581?-1649), vii. 455  
 'Yonge Harton' = Haughton, v. 328  
 Yorick, xiv. 327  
 Yorick, in *Hamlet*, iii. 456  
 Yorick, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 50  
 York, i. 59, 79, 84, 86, 111, 127, 129; ii. 49, 72, 325, 399, 422, 423; iii. 28; iv. 310, 408, 409; vii. 49, 197, 453; ix. 386, 532, 565; x. 47, 360, 362, 421, 425, 450; xi. 312, 341, 347, 351, 366, 373, 469; xii. 510; xiv. 9, 288  
 York, the Ainsty of, vii. 180  
 York, Anne Hyde, duchess of (1637-1671), viii. 46, 402  
 York, cardinal of. See Stewart, H. B. M. C.  
 York, duke of, company of players of, viii. 119, 182  
 York, duke of, in *Henry VI*, v. 186  
 York, Edward, 2nd duke of (1373?-1415), *The Master of Game*, ii. 286, 479; iv. 541  
 York, house of, ii. 297, 298  
 York, James, duke of. See James II  
 York, school of, i. 5, 84, 87  
*York Herald*, *The*, xiv. 203  
*York Manuale* (1390), ii. 325; (1509), iii. 442  
*York Mercury*, *The*, xiv. 169  
 York minister library, iv. 421  
*York Plays*, v. 13, 15, 18, 20, 42, 45 ff., 51, 52, 56, 389, 390, 391  
 York press, xi. 468  
 York printers, iv. 547  
 Yorke, Philip, 1st earl of Hardwicke (1690-1764), ix. 209; x. 295  
 Yorke, Philip, 2nd earl of Hardwicke (1720-1790), x. 295, 502; *Miscellaneous State Papers*, x. 295  
 Yorkshire, i. 344, 357; ii. 88, 396, 420; iv. 190; v. 242, 243; vii. 178, 180, 224,

- Yorkshire  
227, 233, 246, 373; viii. 220, 271; ix. 91, 140, 330, 393; x. 47, 101, 131, 262, 385, 386; xii. 12, 246, 281, 507, 516; xiii. 275; xiv. 185, 233, 249
- Yorkshire dales, xi. 168
- Yorkshire dialect, xii. 415
- Yorkshire Library, the, xii. 519
- Yorkshire Tragedy, A, iv. 394; v. 236, 238, 242, 243, 332, 442, 444; vi. 95; x. 73
- Yorkshire United college, x. 385
- Youghal, ii. 303; iv. 60; viii. 146
- Youll, Henry (fl. 1608), iv. 465
- Young, Arthur (1741-1820), xi. 400; xiv. 554, 565  
*Annals of Agriculture*, xi. 72, 397  
*Political Arithmetic*, xi. 73  
*Tour in Ireland*, xi. 73  
*Travels in France*, xi. 73  
*War in North America*, *The*, xi. 72
- Young, A. B., xi. 462
- Young, Bartholomew (fl. 1577-1598), vi. 365; *Amorous Fiammetta* (trans. from Boccaccio), iv. 7
- Young, Edward (1683-1765), v. 297; ix. 82, 188, 190, 250, 254, 439, 449, 460, 481; x. 1, 138 ff. (main entry), 156, 183, 458, also see Add.; xi. 140, 250, 251; xiii. 552  
*Brothers, The*, x. 140  
*Busiris*, x. 73, 83, 139  
*Complaint (The), or Night Thoughts*. See *Night Thoughts*  
*Imperium Pelagi*, x. 140, 141  
*Job*, x. 139, 142  
*Last Day, The*, x. 142  
*Letters to Tickell*, x. 139  
*Night Thoughts*, viii. 380; x. 124, 141 ff., 147; xi. 323  
*Ocean*, x. 140, 141  
*Resignation*, x. 140, 142  
*Revenge, The*, x. 73, 139  
*Universal Passion, The*, x. 139, 140, 142
- Young, Elizabeth, x. 95
- Young, George (1777-1848), xi. 429
- Young, James (1811-1883), xii. 519
- Young, John (1534?-1605), bishop of Rochester, iii. 214
- Young, John (1750?-1820), x. 475; *A Criticism on the Elegy written in a Country Churchyard*, x. 188
- Young, Patrick (1584-1652), vii. 316, 482, 483, 485, 489; ix. 530
- Young, Sir Peter (1544-1628), ix. 530
- Young, Richard, *A short and sure way to Grace*, xi. 334; *The Seduced Soul reduced*, xi. 334
- Young, Robert (fl. 1663), ix. 547
- Young, Thomas (1687-1655), vii. 96, 98, 416
- Young, Thomas (1773-1829), xiv. 259, 557
- Young, William, x. 25
- Young, William Thomas, xii. Add. 2
- Young Bechan, ii. 411
- Young England' movement, ix. 231
- Young Hunting, ii. 412
- Young Ireland party, xiv. 311, 317, 320, 321, 324, 357
- Young Lochinvar, ii. 411
- Young Man's Calling, xi. 369
- Younger, Richard (fl. 1637-1671), vii. 514
- Younger, John (1785-1860), xii. 424
- Younger, W., *A brief View, etc.*, vii. 355
- Youth, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 148
- Youth, in Henryson, ii. 249
- Youth, in Lydgate's *Pilgrimage*, ii. 201
- Youth, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 22
- Youth (renamed Virtue), in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 227, 234
- Youth, in *The Parlement of the Thre Ages*, ii. 37
- Youth (interlude), v. 54, 393
- Ypocras, daughter of, ii. 79
- Ypotis, *Meditations of Chylde*, i. 286, 472; ii. 308
- Ysopet, viii. 59
- Yspadaden Pen Kavr, i. 254
- Ystoria Brenhned y Brytanyeit, i. 263
- Yucatan, xiv. 241
- Yule, xiv. 574
- Yule, Alfred, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, xiii. 460
- Yuletide carols, ii. 379
- Yuste, x. 289
- Yver, Jacques, *Le Printemps d'Iver*, v. 161, 252
- Ywain and Gawain, and Sir Ywain, i. 279, 280, 282, 284, 288, 312, 468
- Zabeta, iii. 207
- Zacher, J., 425
- Zadkiel, vii. 511
- Zama, xii. 303
- Zampini-Salazar, F., xiii. 485
- Zanga, in Young's *The Revenge*, x. 73
- Zanoni (lord Lytton's), xiii. 419
- Zanzibar, iv. 85
- Zara, in Congrove's *Mourning Bride*, viii. 152
- Zárate, Augustin de, iv. 448
- Zarina, in Byron's *Sardanapalus*, xii. 49
- Zaripha, in *The Travales of The three English Brothers*, vi. 69
- Zeal, in *The Playe of Playes and Pastimes*, vi. 391
- Zeal-of-the-land Busy, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 23, 28; viii. 147
- Zechariah, v. 48
- Zedlitz, K. A. von, xiv. 382
- Zelauto (Munday's), iii. 349
- Zelmane, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 352
- Zelotypus, vi. 487
- Zend language, xii. 343
- Zenocia, in *The Custome of the Countrey*, vi. 131
- Zenocrate, in *Tamburlaine*, v. 150
- Zepheria, iii. 256, 266, 524
- Zerbst, v. 48
- Zermat, U., i. 443
- Zetha, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 111
- Zeuner, R., i. 444
- Zeuss, J. C., i. 34, 421

## ZIEGLER

- Ziegler, H., I. 429  
 Zimmer, Heinrich, I. 65, 68, 70, 269, 464;  
 XIV. 302; *Nennius Vindicatus*, I. 246, 464  
 Zimmermann, O., I. 439  
 Zimri (Buckingham), in Dryden's *Ab-  
 salom*, VIII. 39, 41  
 Zinzendorf, Nicolaus Ludwig, count von,  
 X. 350, 364  
 Zipangu, IV. 86  
 Zittau, V. 285  
 Zoas, the, in Blake's *Vala*, XI. 195  
 Zoilus, IX. 481  
 Zoilus, in *Wisdom of Solomon Paraphrased*,  
 VI. 59  
 Zola, Émile, XI. 152; XII. 55; XIII. 427;  
*L'Assommoir*, XIII. 425, 522; *Thérèse  
 Raquin*, XIII. 456  
*Zoological Journal, The*, XIV. 565

## ZWINGLI

- Zoological Miscellany, The*, XIV. 565  
 Zoological society of London, XIV. 287  
*Zoologist, The*, XIV. 289, 566  
 Zosimus, IX. 337  
 Zouch, Henry (1725?-1795), X. 252, 495  
 Zouche, lord. *See* Curzon, Robert  
 Zouche, Richard (1590-1661), VI. 481;  
 VIII. 317, 470  
*Zozimus*, XIV. 327  
 Zulkais, in Beckford's *Episodes*, XI. 292  
 Zupitza, J., I. ix, I. 426, 429, 432, 442,  
 445  
 Zurich, III. 44, 53; IV. 402  
 Zurich letters, the, III. 415  
 Zutphen, battle of, III. 351  
 Zwingli, Huldreich (1484-1531), II. 69;  
 III. 37, 39, 413; IV. 448; VII. 306

